

MODERN  
PORTUGUESE-ENGLISH  
ENGLISH-PORTUGUESE  
DICTIONARY

*Edited by*

ELBERT L. RICHARDSON

MARIA de LOURDES SÁ PEREIRA

and

MILTON SÁ PEREIRA

GEORGE G. HARRAP & Co. Ltd  
LONDON TORONTO WELLINGTON SYDNEY





469.32  
R 393

*First published in Great Britain 1944  
by GEORGE G. HARRAP & CO. LTD  
182-184 High Holborn, London, W.C.1*

*Reprinted: 1947; 1950; 1953; 1956; 1958;  
1961; 1965; 1968; 1970*

***Copyright.***

All rights reserved. No part of this  
publication may be reproduced in any  
form or by any means without the prior  
permission of George G. Harrap & Co. Ltd

ISBN 0 245 56866 2

KASHMIR UNIVERSITY  
LIBRARY

Acc. No ...92933...

Date ....3.6.72.....

St 82  
Bhah

Lat

*Reproduced and Printed in Great Britain by  
Redwood Press Limited  
Trowbridge & London*

# CONTENTS

## PART I

### PORTUGUESE-ENGLISH

(Reformed Spelling)

	PAGE
PORTUGUESE PRONUNCIATION . . . . .	9
Accentuation . . . . .	10
SYLLABIFICATION . . . . .	11
ABBREVIATIONS . . . . .	11
GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING . . . . .	12
PORTUGUESE-ENGLISH DICTIONARY . . . . .	13-174
REGULAR VERBS . . . . .	175
ORTHOGRAPHIC—CHANGING VERBS . . . . .	176
IRREGULAR VERBS . . . . .	176

## PART II

### ENGLISH-PORTUGUESE

ABBREVIATIONS . . . . .	183
PREFACE . . . . .	184
ENGLISH-PORTUGUESE DICTIONARY . . . . .	187-347

**PART I**

---

**PORTUGUESE-ENGLISH**  
**REFORMED SPELLING**

Edited by  
**ELBERT L. RICHARDSON**

# PORTUGUESE PRONUNCIATION

The pronunciation of Portuguese is very difficult. It can best be learned by listening to a native. The sounds given below are only approximate but it is hoped that they will be found useful and helpful.

Letter	Name	Approximate Sound
a	á	When stressed, like <i>a</i> in <i>father</i> . When unstressed, like <i>a</i> in <i>about</i> .
b	bê	Like English <i>b</i> .
c	cê	When written with a cedilla, thus ç, or when followed by <i>e</i> or <i>i</i> , like English <i>s</i> in <i>some</i> . In all other cases, like English <i>k</i> .
d	dê	Like English <i>d</i> .
e	ê	When stressed, <i>e</i> has two sounds, an open sound like <i>e</i> in <i>set</i> and a close sound like <i>a</i> in <i>fate</i> . When unstressed, like French mute <i>e</i> , except when final, when it has the value of English <i>e</i> in <i>me</i> .
f	fê	Like English <i>f</i> .
g	gê	When followed by <i>e</i> or <i>i</i> , like English <i>s</i> in <i>measure</i> . In all other cases, like English <i>g</i> in <i>go</i> .
h	agá	Always silent. However, see the following combinations below, <i>ch</i> , <i>lh</i> , and <i>nh</i> .
i	í	Like <i>i</i> in <i>machine</i> .
j	jota	Like <i>s</i> in <i>measure</i> .
l	êle	Generally like English <i>l</i> . At the end of a word or syllable, like English <i>l</i> in <i>old</i> .
m	ême	Generally like English <i>m</i> . At the end of a word, <i>m</i> is not pronounced but indicates that the preceding vowel is nasal.
n	êne	Like English <i>n</i> .
o	ô	When stressed, <i>o</i> has two sounds, an open sound like <i>o</i> in <i>north</i> and a close sound like <i>o</i> in <i>note</i> . When unstressed, like <i>oo</i> in <i>boot</i> .
p	pê	Like English <i>p</i> .
q	quê	Like English <i>k</i> .
r	érre	Pronounced with a trill or roll of the tongue.
s	éssê	When initial, after a consonant, or written double, like <i>s</i> in <i>some</i> . Between two vowels, like English <i>z</i> . When final, like <i>sh</i> in <i>shall</i> .
t	tê	Like English <i>t</i> .
u	u	Like English <i>oo</i> in <i>boot</i> . Generally silent in <i>gue</i> , <i>gul</i> , <i>que</i> , and <i>qui</i> .
v	vê	Like English <i>v</i> .
x	xê	Generally like <i>sh</i> in <i>shall</i> . In the prefix <i>ex</i> followed by a vowel, like English <i>z</i> . In some words it has the sound of English <i>x</i> and in some the sound of English <i>ss</i> .
z	zê	Like English <i>s</i> .

Groups of Letters	Approximate Sound
<b>ch</b>	Like <i>sh</i> in <i>shall</i> . <i>ch</i> is no longer used to represent the sound of <i>k</i> but has been replaced by <i>qu</i> .
<b>lh</b>	Like <i>li</i> in <i>William</i> .
<b>nh</b>	Like <i>ni</i> in <i>onion</i> .
<b>ai</b>	Like English <i>i</i> in <i>ice</i> .
<b>ɛi</b>	Like <i>ei</i> below but with open <i>e</i> sound.
<b>ei</b>	Like <i>ey</i> in <i>they</i> .
<b>ɔi</b>	Like <i>oy</i> in <i>boy</i> .
<b>oi</b>	Like <i>ɔi</i> but with close <i>o</i> sound.
<b>au</b>	Like <i>ou</i> in <i>pound</i> .
<b>éu</b>	Like English <i>e</i> in <i>set</i> followed by <i>w</i> .
<b>eu</b>	Like English <i>a</i> in <i>fate</i> followed by <i>w</i> .
<b>ou</b>	Like English <i>o</i> in <i>note</i> .
<b>ão</b>	Like <i>ou</i> in <i>pound</i> nasalized but without the sound of <i>n</i> .
<b>õe</b>	Like <i>ey</i> in <i>they</i> nasalized.
<b>õe</b>	Like <i>oy</i> in <i>boy</i> nasalized but with closer <i>o</i> .

## ACCENTUATION

1. Words ending in a vowel, in *s*, or in *am*, *em*, or *ens* are stressed on the syllable next to the last.

2. Words ending in *l*, *r*, *z*, *im*, *ins*, *um*, or *uns* are stressed on the last syllable.

3. If the stress does not fall in accordance with one or the other of these two rules, it must be indicated by a written accent.

There are two written accents in Portuguese, the acute and the circumflex. The acute is used on *i* and *u*. Either the acute or the circumflex is used on *a*, *e*, or *o*, according as the vowel is open or close. That is, if a written accent must be used on *a*, *e*, or *o* in accordance with rule 3 above, it must be the acute or the circumflex to correspond with the quality of the vowel. Thus the written accents on *a*, *e*, and *o* show that they are pronounced as follows:

- á** has the sound of *a* in *father*.
- â** has the sound of *a* in *about*.
- ê** has the sound of *e* in *set*.
- ê** has the sound of *a* in *fate*.
- ô** has the sound of *o* in *north*.
- ô** has the sound of *o* in *note*.

# SYLLABIFICATION

In the Portuguese-English part of this dictionary the syllabification is for the most part based on the vowel as the syllabic unit rather than on the actual syllable, except in the case of falling diphthongs and final diphthongs, which have been kept unbroken. Thus *baixo* is divided as follows: *baí'-xo*, and *anúncio* is divided as follows: *a-nún-cio*.

The written accent is used on the penult of words ending in the diphthongs *io*, *ia*, *uo*, and *ua* (e.g., *anúncio*) because of the convention of counting each vowel of these diphthongs as a separate syllable in applying the rules for written accents.

## ABBREVIATIONS

adj.	adjective
adv.	adverb
arch.	architectural
bot.	botanical
conj.	conjunction
demonst.	demonstrative
f.	feminine noun; feminine
fig.	figurative
geol.	geological
hist.	historical
interj.	interjection
intr.v.	intransitive verb
m.	masculine noun; masculine

med.	medical
naut.	nautical
pers.	personal
pl.	plural
pop.	popular
pref.	prefix
prep.	preposition
pron.	pronoun
refl.v.	reflexive verb
sing.	singular
tr.v.	transitive verb
zool.	zoological

# GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING

As a guide in the use of this dictionary by those who are not familiar with the Reformed Spelling or by beginners who may have to read books printed in the old spelling (still used by some authors), we give below a list with examples of the chief changes brought about by the Reform.

## I. Single Letters.

**h** between two vowels disappears, e.g., *comprehender* becomes *compreender*, *sahida* becomes *saida*.

**k** becomes **qu**, e.g., *kloske* becomes *qulosque*.

**y** becomes **i**, e.g., *estyllo* becomes *estilo*.

**z** at the end of some words becomes **s**, e.g., *atraz* becomes *atrás*, *mez* becomes *mês*.

## II. Digraphs with h.

**ch** (= **k**) becomes **qu**, e.g., *chimica* becomes *química*, *monarchia* becomes *monarquia*.

**ph** becomes **f**, e.g., *philosophia* becomes *filosofia*.

**th** becomes **t**, e.g., *theatro* becomes *teatro*.

## III. Consonant Groups.

**cç** becomes **ç**, e.g., *direcção* becomes *direção*.

**ct** becomes **t**, e.g., *actual* becomes *atual*.

**gm** becomes **m**, e.g., *augmentar* becomes *aumentar*.

**mpt** becomes **nt**, e.g., *assumpto* becomes *assunto*.

**pt** becomes **t**, e.g., *adoptar* becomes *adotar*, *escripto* becomes *escrito*.

**mn** becomes **n**, e.g., *somno* becomes *sono*.

**nct** becomes **nt**, e.g., *instincto* becomes *instinto*.

**sc** becomes **c**, e.g., *sciencia* becomes *ciência*.

**s** after a prefix ending in a vowel becomes **ss**, e.g., *prosequir* becomes *proseguir*.

## IV. Double Consonants.

**bb** becomes **b**, e.g., *abbade* becomes *abade*.

**cc** becomes **c**, e.g., *bocca* becomes *bôca*.

**dd** becomes **d**, e.g., *addido* becomes *adido*.

**ff** becomes **f**, e.g., *effeito* becomes *efeito*.

**gg** becomes **g**, e.g., *aggravo* becomes *agravo*.

**ll** becomes **l**, e.g., *cavallo* becomes *cavalo*.

**mm** becomes **m**, e.g., *commum* becomes *comum*.

**nn** becomes **n**, e.g., *anno* becomes *ano*.

**pp** becomes **p**, e.g., *apprender* becomes *aprender*.

**tt** becomes **t**, e.g., *attentar* becomes *atentar*.

**NOTE:** In looking for words which contain **oi** or **ou**, it should be borne in mind that these diphthongs are interchangeable in many words, e.g., *coisa* and *cousa*, *dois* and *dous*, *oiro* and *ouro*.



# PORTUGUESE-ENGLISH

## A

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

**a** *m.* first letter of alphabet; *f. pers. pr.*; *f. demons. pr.*; *prep.*  
**à** contraction of *prep.* **a** with feminine article **a**.  
**aa-tá** *m.* bark canoe (used by Indians of Amazon region).  
**a'-ba** *f.* skirt; flap; brim; leaf (of furniture); molding; wing; edge; lower rib; (fig.) protection; (Brazil) coast around a port; *s pl.* outlying districts; *m.* name of prelate in certain oriental churches.  
**A-ba-bás** *m. pl.* Tupi-Guarani tribe inhabiting headwaters of Corumbiava river in Mato-Grosso.  
**a-ba-cá** *m.* Manila hemp.  
**A-ba-çal'** *m.* In Tupi mythology a malevolent character who persecuted Indians, making them insane, possessed of evil spirits.  
**a-ba-ca'-te** *m.* avocado, alligator pear.  
**a-ba-ca-tel'-ro** *m.* avocado tree.  
**a-ba-ca-tu-aí-a** *f.* a fish of Brazil.  
**a-ba-ca-xí** *m.* pineapple; *s m.* tribe of Indians inhabiting banks of river of same name.  
**á-ba-da** *f.* rhinoceros; rhinoceros horn.  
**a-ba'-da** *f.* eaves; large quantity; skirt tucked up to form a receptacle.  
**a-ba-dá-glo** *m.* a meal which members of a parish are obliged to offer to their abbot; income from an abbacy.  
**a-ba'-de** *m.* abbot; (fig.) very fat man.  
**a-ba-den'-go**, *a adj.* belonging to an abbot, or relative to his jurisdiction; *s m. pl.* properties of an abbey.  
**a-ba-der-nar'** *tr. v.* (naut.) to tie securely with small, strong rope.  
**a-ba-der'-nas** *f. pl.* hooks to which ropes and cables are attached for lowering or raising masts.  
**a-ba-des'-co**, *a adj.* characteristic of an abbey.  
**a-ba-des'-sa** *f.* abbess; woman excessively tall and stout; (bot.) variety of mango; (slang) woman who runs or manages a house of prostitution.  
**a-ba-des-sa'-do** *m.* office and jurisdiction of an abbess; ceremonies accompanying the election of an abbess; duration of the office.  
**a-ba-dí-a** *f.* abbotship; abbey.  
**a-ba-dí'-ta** *m.* Abadite.  
**a-ba'-do**, *a adj.* having a brim or edge.  
**a-ba-e-ta'-do**, *a adj.* having a fuzzy surface, similar to woolen fabrics.  
**a-ba-e-tar'** *tr. v.* to cover with fuzz; to wrap in woolen clothing; to clothe; to imitate the fuzziness of woolen fabrics in weaving.  
**a-ba-e-té** *m.* good man; something legitimate or true.  
**a-ba-fa-ção'** *f.* act or effect of smothering.

**a-ba-fa-di'-ço**, *a adj.* suffocating, stuffy; (fig.) having disagreeable temperament.  
**a-ba-fa-dor'** *m.* mute (on certain musical instruments), felt damper on pianos; *adj.* sultry.  
**a-ba-fa-du'-ra** *f.* closeness, lack of air, act of smothering.  
**a-ba-fa-men'-to** *m.* covering up, suppression, lack of air; (Brazil) unrightful possession of anything.  
**a-ba-fan'-te** *adj.* close, stifling.  
**a-ba-far'** *tr. v.* to swelter, to suffocate; to render mute; to hide, to protect; to cover, to wrap up; to hold back, to delay; (naut.) to flatten out pockets made in sail by wind; — **um negócio** to hush up a deal.  
**a-ba-fa-re'-te** *m.* hindrance, impediment.  
**a-ba'-fo** *m.* stifling heat; protection, caresses; **casa de** — hot-house; sweating-room.  
**a-ba-gúm** *m.* hornbill.  
**a-bai-o-ne-tar'** *tr. v.* to wound with a bayonet.  
**a-bair-ra-men'-to** *m.* act of zoning or dividing into sections.  
**a-bair-rar'** *tr. v.* to divide into zones or districts.  
**a-bai-xa'-dos** *m. pl.* insincere words, adulation.  
**a-bai-xa-luz'** *m.* lamp shade.  
**a-bai-xa-men'-to** *m.* act of lowering or diminishing.  
**a-bai-xar'** *tr. v.* to cause to descend, to lower, to restrain; to bow; to reduce in price; to humble; — **a proa** to humble a conceited person; — **os ombros** to accept something difficult as a duty or in submission.  
**a-bai-xa-vóz** *m.* sounding-board, canopy which hangs over a pulpit.  
**a-bai'-xo** *adv.* in lower position, down; in a low voice; *interj.* down with it!; **vir** —, to fall down.  
**a-ba-jou-ja-men'-to** *m.* adulation.  
**a-ba-jou-jar'-se** *refl. v.* to adulate, to flatter.  
**a-ba-la'-da** *f.* sudden departure; direction taken by a hunted animal when first disturbed; sudden collapse of wall or structure.  
**a-ba-la'-do**, *a adj.* insecure, shaken, upset.  
**a-ba-la-dor'** *adj.* depressing, causing fear, producing trembling.  
**a-ba-la-du'-ra** *f.* disturbance; shaking.  
**a-ba-la-men'-to** *m.* disturbance; shaking.  
**a-ba-lar'** *tr. v.* to shake, to ruin, to upset; *intr. v.* to march rapidly, to depart suddenly.

**a-ba-lá-vel** *adj.* susceptible of being shaken or ruined.  
**a-ba-la-us-trar'** *tr.v.* to furnish with, or give the form of, balustrades.  
**a-ba-li-zar'** *tr.v.* to outline, or mark out, by stakes or posts, to point out; to distinguish; *se refl.v.* to acquire great skill or competence.  
**a-ba'-lo** *m.* commotion; trembling; tremor, earthquake; fish net used in Baía (Brazil).  
**a-ba-lo-a'-do, -a** *adj.* (Brazil) similar to a balloon in form; like a full sail; enlarged; swollen.  
**a-ba-lo-ar'** *tr.v.* to give the form of a balloon.  
**a-ba-lo-fa'-do, -a** *adj.* swollen, enlarged, vain.  
**a-ba-lo-far'** *tr.v.* to cause to swell or enlarge; *se refl.v.* to become conceited, full of one's self.  
**a-bal-rôa** *f.* grappling hook.  
**a-bal-roa-ção'** *f.* collision.  
**a-bal-roa-men'-to** *m.* collision.  
**a-bal-ro-ar'** *tr.v.* to pull a boat to landing with a grapnel; to collide violently.  
**a-ba-luar-ta-men'-to** *m.* act or work of providing forts.  
**a-ba-lu-ar-tar'** *tr.v.* to fortify; to provide forts; to make similar to a fort.  
**a-ba-na-ção'** *f.* act of fanning; (Brazil) mechanical winnowing of rice.  
**a-ba-na'-do, -a** *adj.* sick, weak, chronically invalid.  
**a-ba-na-dor'** *m.* bellows.  
**a-ba-na-môs-cas** *m.* fly-fan, fly-swatter.  
**a-ba-não'** *m.* act of fanning with great effort; (pop.) a leap or jump from one's mount.  
**a-ba-nar'** *tr.v.* to stir up; to move a fan back and forth; *vir com as mãos —*, to come empty-handed.  
**a-ban-car'** *se refl.v.* to sit on a bench, to install oneself in a good position.  
**a-ban-da'-do, -a** *adj.* (Brazil) term used for animals which run in droves.  
**a-ban-dar'** *se refl.v.* to join together in groups, to meet together.  
**a-ban-de-ja'-do, -a** *adj.* in the form of a tray.  
**a-ban-de-jar'** *tr.v.* to give the form of a tray; to winnow grain by throwing it into air from shallow baskets or trays.  
**a-ban-do-na-men'-to** *m.* the act of abandoning.  
**a-ban-do-nar'** *tr.v.* to leave, to abandon; to reject; to renounce.  
**a-ban-do-na-tá-rio** *m.* the person who acquires rights or possessions abandoned by others.  
**a-ban-do-ná-vel** *adj.* that which may or should be abandoned.  
**a-ban-do'-no** *m.* act of abandoning; state of helplessness.  
**a-ba-ni'-co** *m.* a fan.  
**a-ba'-no** *m.* bellows; beach manga (Brazilian tree).  
**a-ba-ra-tar'** *tr.v.* to lower the price.  
**a-bar-ba'-do, -a** *adj.* confused, embarrassed.  
**a-bar-bar'** *tr.v.* to come up to level of; to meet face to face; to swarm; to overburden with difficult problems; to confront, to resist.  
**a-bar-be-lar'** *tr.v.* to restrain with a bit; to make into form of a bit; to cause to appear like a double chin.  
**a-bar'-ca** *f.* rustic sandal; (fig.) a shoe too large and badly made.

**a-bar-ca-dor'** *m.* monopolizer, one who attempts much.  
**a-bar-ca-men'-to** *m.* act of monopolizing.  
**a-bar-can'-te** *adj.* including, touching upon.  
**a-bar-car'** *tr.v.* to include; to embrace; to reach to; to monopolize; to subordinate; to surround; to accomplish; to attempt a great deal.  
**a-ba-ré** *m.* priest, vicar; name given by Indians to a missionary (Brazil).  
**a-bar-ra-ca-men'-to** *m.* cantonment, encampment, temporarily constructed barracks.  
**a-bar-ra-car'** *tr.v.* to set up barracks; to install soldiers in barracks; to construct similar to barracks.  
**a-bar-ran-car'** *tr.v.* to close with obstructions; to make difficult; to impede; **abarrancar-se** *refl.v.* to become hindered or embarrassed.  
**a-bar-re-tar'** *tr.v.* to make in the form of a cap; to put on a cap; **abarretar-se**, to put on one's own cap or hat.  
**a-bar-ro-tar'** *tr.v.* to fill too full; to fill up to the beams (of a ship).  
**a-bas-ta'-do, -a** *adj.* rich, having on hand all supplies needed.  
**a-bas-ta-men'-to** *m.* provisioning on large scale.  
**a-bas-tan'-ça** *f.* abundance, wealth.  
**a-bas-tan'-ças** *f.pl.* pretexts, exaggerated promises.  
**a-bas-tar'** *tr.v.* to provide with the necessary; *intr.v.* to be sufficient.  
**a-bas-tar-da'-do, -a** *adj.* lacking in original qualities, not pure, falsified.  
**a-bas-tar-dar'** *tr.v.* to lose authenticity, to alter; to corrupt, to cause to degenerate.  
**a-bas-te-cé-dor'** *m.* one who, or that which, supplies.  
**a-bas-te-cer'** *tr.v.* see *abastar*.  
**a-bas-te-ci'-do, -a** *adj.* sufficient, well-supplied with.  
**a-bas-te-ci-men'-to** *m.* provisioning on large scale.  
**a-bas-to'-so, -a** *adj.* abundant, well-supplied.  
**a-ba-ter'** *tr.v.* to reduce; to knock down to crush; to kill, to slaughter; to prostrate; to blind with splendor; to humiliate, to belittle; to beat down to the earth (by rain); to lose flesh; — *a bandeira* to lower flag in honor to a superior or in surrender; — *as armas* to surrender; — *as sobranceiras* to be confused or embarrassed by unexpected shame or fright.  
**a-ba-ti'-do, -a** *adj.* weakened, prostrated, depressed, deeply discouraged.  
**a-ba-ti-men'-to** *m.* weakness (after illness), act of lowering; cutting down (trees); falling (of building structures); lowering of prices.  
**a-ba-to-car'** *tr.v.* to close with stopper (cork).  
**a-bau-la'-do, -a** *adj.* convex.  
**a-ba-u-lar'** *tr.v.* to make convex; to give the form of a rounded trunk top; to make barrel-shaped (road).  
**a-ba-ú-na** *m.* term used for the Brazilian aboriginal Indian of pure race.  
**ab-a-vós** *m.pl.* ancestors.  
**abc (abecê)** *m.* the alphabet; old first reader; elementary notions of any science art.  
**ab-ces'-so** *m.* tumor; abscess.



**ab-di-ca-ção** *f.* abdication, document containing the terms of the abdication.  
**ab-di-ca-dor** *adj.* that which indicates, or brings about, abdication.  
**ab-di-can'-te** *adj.* see *abdicador*.  
**ab-di-car'** *tr.v.* to abdicate, to abandon, to resign, desist from.  
**ab-dô-men** *m.* abdomen.  
**ab-do-mi-nais'** *m.pl.* fish having beard-like fins on lower part of abdomen.  
**ab-do-mi-no'-so**, *a* *adj.* abdominous, big-bellied.  
**a-be-ce-dá-rio** *m.* abecedarian; the alphabet; *adj.* in alphabetical order.  
**a-bel-rar'** *tr.v.* to surround; to approach; to touch upon slightly; to go around the edge.  
**a-be'-lha** *f.* honey bee; — *de ouro* *f.* premium granted by various literary and scientific societies to authors of notable works and to other meritorious persons.  
**a-be'-lha-mes'-tra** *f.* queen bee, (pop.) manager of house of ill fame.  
**a-be-lhã'o** *m.* bumble-bee.  
**a-be'-lha-ru'-co** *m.* bee-eater (insectivorous bird of bright colors).  
**a-be-lhel'-ro** *m.* bee-keeper.  
**a-be-lhu-di'-ce** *f.* curiosity, indiscretion, inquisitiveness.  
**a-be-lhu'-do**, *a* *adj.* daring, in haste, curious, like a busy-body, capable, attentive to work in hand.  
**a-be-mo-lar'** *tr.v.* to lower by a half tone; to put in the key of B flat; to soften; to smooth down.  
**a-ben-cer-ra'-ge** *m.* Abencerrage; último —, one who demonstrates extreme devotion until the very end, last defender of an idea.  
**a-ben-ço-ar'** *tr.v.* to bless.  
**a-ber-ra-ção'** *f.* aberration.  
**a-ber-rar'** *intr.v.* to aberrate; to diverge; to go astray.  
**a-ber'-ta** *f.* place where cultivated land breaking through forests, reaches the river bank; spot with less dense vegetation in a thick forest, permitting the open sky to be seen; small bay, or indentation along the seashore.  
**a-ber'-to**, *a* *adj.* not closed, open to view; sincere, frank; vast; dug out; engraved; cut or lacerated; unbuttoned; clear, not cloudy; stretched out, unrolled; available, without limits or restrictions; unprotected.  
**a-ber-tu'-ra** *f.* orifice, aperture; inauguration; the upper part of garments, openings with buttons or other fastenings which facilitate their being put on.  
**a-bes-pl-nhar'-se** *refl.v.* to become irritated; to lose one's temper.  
**a-bes-ta-lha'-do**, *a* *adj.* (slang) silly, imbecile; stupid; aghast.  
**a-be'-ra** *f.* narrow brim; (diminutive of *aba*).  
**a-be-tu-ma'-do**, *a* *adj.* caulked with tar; sticky, glued together.  
**a-be-tu-mar'** *tr.v.* to caulk with tar; to soil or give appearance of tar.  
**A-be-rim'** *m.* Abyssinian; language of Abyssinia; *adj.* relating to Abyssinia.  
**ab-gre-gar'** *tr.v.* to dismiss; to separate.  
**a-bi-bli-o-te-car'** *tr.v.* to arrange like a library; to compile a bibliography.  
**a-bi-car'** *tr.v.* to approach; to make touch; *see intr.v.* to make pointed; to touch the wharf, beach, or bank with the prow; to drop anchor.  
**a-bis-coi-ta'-do**, *a* *adj.* similar to cook-

les or crackers; (pop.) robbed, taken away, accomplished.  
**a-bi-coi-tar'** *tr.v.* to give form of, or to cook like, a cracker or cookie; to achieve something unexpectedly; to gain or profit from; to obtain possession of illegally.  
**a-bi-el'-ro** *m.* sapote tree.  
**a-bis-mal'** *adj.* abysmal.  
**a-bis-mar'** *tr.v.* to fill with fear, wonder, surprise or confusion; to precipitate; *see refl.v.* to fall into deep thought; to fall into vices, to degrade one's self.  
**a-bis'-mo** *m.* abyss; (heraldry) center of shield.  
**a-bis-mo'-so**, *a* *adj.* having or surrounded by abysses.  
**a-bis-si-nio** *m.* Abyssinian; one who attacks those fallen from power and praises those in power; *adj.* Abyssinian.  
**á-bi-to** *m.* lead carbonate.  
**a-bi-to-lar'** *tr.v.* to measure; to compare with a standard.  
**a-bi'-u** *m.* fruit of sapote tree.  
**ab-je-ção'** *f.* abjection.  
**ab-je'-to**, *a* *adj.* abject.  
**ab-ju-di-car'** *tr.v.* (law) to adjudicate; to take, by order of judge, something from one who holds it illegally.  
**ab-ju-gar'** *tr.v.* to remove the yoke; to place in liberty; to free.  
**ab-jun-ção'** *f.* separation.  
**ab-ju-ra-ção'** *f.* abjuration.  
**ab-ju-rar'** *tr.v.* to abjure.  
**ab-la-ção'** *f.* ablation; apheresis.  
**a-bla-ti'-vo** *m.* ablative case; *a* *adj.* ablative.  
**a-blé-fa-ro**, *a* *adj.* having no eyelids.  
**a-blu-ção'** *f.* ablution.  
**a-blu-ir'** *tr.v.* to purify by means of water.  
**a-blu-tor'** *m.* that which washes or purifies.  
**ab-ne-ga-ção'** *f.* abnegation.  
**ab-ne-ga'-do** *m.* one who practices or shows abnegation.  
**ab-ne-gar'** *tr.v.* to renounce; to abnegate.  
**ab-ne-ga-ti'-vo**, *a* *adj.* involving abnegation.  
**a-bó-ba-da** *f.* vault, arch, construction in domes; ceiling in form of a dome; — celeste heaven; — craniana upper part of head; — *de folhagem* vault of interlacing branches; — *palatina* roof of the mouth.  
**a-bo-ba-da'-do**, *a* *adj.* dome-shaped.  
**a-bo-ba-dar'** *tr.v.* to cover with a dome, to make in form of a dome.  
**a-bo-ba-di'-lha** *f.* rounded ceiling made of brick, tiling, or plaster.  
**a-bo-ba'-do**, *a* *adj.* silly, stupid, mentally weak.  
**a-bo-bar'-se** *refl.v.* to pretend to be stupid; to become mentally weak.  
**a-bó-bo-ra** *f.* pumpkin; lazy, cowardly man; — *dágua* vegetable marrow.  
**a-bo-bo-ral'** *m.* pumpkin garden.  
**a-bo-bo-rar'** *tr.v.* to give form of pumpkin or squash; to cook over a slow fire; to postpone; to put aside to ripen (a plan or an idea); to put in reserve.  
**a-bo-bo-rel'-ra** *f.* vine upon which vegetable is produced, name given to several plants of the *curcubita* family.  
**a-bo-ca-nhar'** *tr.v.* to bite; to tear with the teeth; to defame, to calumniate.  
**a-bo-ca-du'-ra** *f.* small opening in the wall of a fort through which guns may shoot; act of holding in the mouth.

**a-bo-ca-men'-to** *m.* touching or holding with the mouth; conversation.  
**a-bo-ça-men'-to** *m.* (naut.) act of holding or securing by means of cables.  
**a-bo-çar'** *tr.v.* (naut.) to hold by means of strong ropes or cables.  
**a-bo-car'** *tr.v.* to touch or hold with the mouth; to go up to the entrance of; to carry to the mouth; to call out, to shout loudly; to aim firearms; to play wind instruments; to hold a bull by the nose.  
**a-boi-ar'** *tr.v.* to tie to a buoy; to sing a monotonous, sad song to cattle in order to calm or guide them; to cry out loud, regular shouts to call cattle home.  
**a-bo-la-char'** *tr.v.* to make similar to cookies or crackers; to flatten out, to compress; to cook in the same way as cookies or crackers.  
**a-bo-lar'** *tr.v.* to make round like a cake; to knead; to lower; to humiliate; to crush, to reduce to small pieces; to sharpen cutting utensils.  
**a-bo-le-tar'** *tr.v.* to quarter soldiers in private homes; to install or make comfortable.  
**a-bo-li-ção'** *f.* abolition.  
**a-bo-li-cio-nis'-mo** *m.* doctrine of the abolition of slavery.  
**a-bo-li-cio-nis'-ta** *m.* abolitionist.  
**a-bo-li-men'-to** *m.* abolition.  
**a-bo-lir'** *tr.v.* to abolish, to revoke, to suppress, to do away with.  
**a-bo-lo-re-er'** *intr.v.* to become molded or musty.  
**a-bo-lo-re-ci-men'-to** *m.* mold.  
**a-bol-sar'** *intr.v.* to have, or take the form of, a pocket; to make pockets, deep pleats, or tucks (in a dress).  
**a-bo-mi-na-ção'** *f.* repulsion, everything which is abominable.  
**a-bo-mi-na-dor'** *m.* one who abominates.  
**a-bo-mi-nan'-do**, *a* *adj.* that which ought to be detested.  
**a-bo-mi-nar'** *tr.v.* to abominate, to detest, to hate.  
**a-bo-mi-ná-rio** *m.* register of the anathemas decreed by the Church.  
**a-bo-mi-ná-vel** *adj.* abominable.  
**a-bo-mi-no'-so**, *a* *adj.* abominable.  
**a-bo-nan-çar'** *tr., intr.v.* to make calm; to become tranquil.  
**a-bo-na-ção'** *f.* guaranty.  
**a-bo-na'-do**, *a* *adj.* rich, worthy of credit.  
**a-bo-nar'** *tr.v.* to declare or present as good or true; to become responsible for some debt, obligation or promise; to advance money; to excuse or justify an employee's absence from work.  
**a-bo-na-tó-rio**, *a* *adj.* safe or proper to be financed.  
**a-bo-ná-vel** *adj.* in condition guaranteed for.  
**a-bo'-no** *m.* sum of money paid or advanced for another; a just increase in weight or measure; a defense (of one's opinion).  
**a-bo-ne-ca'-do**, *a* *adj.* doll-like; similar to a doll; decorated like a doll; dressed with affectation; wearing articles conspicuous and of no value; hanging heavily (said of mature ears of corn on the stalks).  
**a-bor-dar'** *tr.v.* to approach something or some one; to reach the edge or border of something; to collide intentionally with a ship in order to capture it.

**a-bor-dá-vel** *adj.* possible to be touched upon or approached.  
**a-bôr-do** *m.* act of going on board, entrance.  
**a-bor-do-ar'** *tr.v.* to spank, to beat, to strike with a cane or stick; to prop up.  
**a-bo-rí-ge-ne** *adj.* aboriginal; *a* *m.pl.* aborigines.  
**a-bor-le-tar'** *tr.v.* to supply or trim with tassels.  
**a-bor-ras-car'-se** *refl.v.* to become stormy; to become very angry.  
**a-bor-re-ce-dor'** *adj.* that which annoys or bores, boresome.  
**a-bor-re-er'** *tr.v.* to annoy, to irritate, to bore; *se refl.v.* to become wearied or bored.  
**a-bor-re-ci'-da-men'-te** *adv.* in an annoying manner.  
**a-bor-re-ci'-do**, *a* *adj.* bored.  
**a-bor-re-ci-men'-to** *m.* weariness, boredom.  
**a-bor-re-ci-vel** *adj.* capable of being annoyed.  
**a-bor-re-ga'-do**, *a* *adj.* (geol.) of glaciers having high fronts with smooth, rounded prominences.  
**a-bor-ta-men'-to** *m.* abortion.  
**a-bor-tar'** *intr.v.* to abort; *tr.v.* to produce imperfectly.  
**a-bor-tí-cio**, *a* *adj.* born by abortion.  
**a-bor-tí-fe-ro**, *a* *adj.* causing abortion.  
**a-bor-tí-vo**, *a* *adj.* not fully developed; causing abortion.  
**a-bor-tí-vo** *m.* medicine administered to bring about abortion.  
**a-bôr-to** *m.* abortion.  
**a-bo-ti-ca'-do**, *a* *adj.* prominent, conspicuous (of eyes which protude abnormally); upholstered.  
**a-bo-ti-na'-do**, *a* *adj.* boot-shaped.  
**a-bo-ti-nar'** *tr.v.* to make in form of a boot.  
**a-bo-to-a-ção'** *f.* forming of buds on plants, act of buttoning.  
**a-bo-to-a-dei'-ra** *f.* button-hook, button-hole, seamstress who sews on buttons.  
**a-bo-to-a'-do**, *a* *adj.* buttoned up, closed.  
**a-bo-to-a'-do** *m.* kind of fish.  
**a-bo-to-a-du'-ra** *f.* set of buttons.  
**a-bo-to-ar'** *tr.v.* to button; to claim something illicitly; *intr.v.* to rise, or appear, like the sun.  
**a-bra-â-mi-co**, *a* *adj.* relating to Abraham.  
**a-bra-ca-da'-bra** *m.* abracadabra.  
**a-bra-ca-da-bran'-te** *adj.* eccentric, extraordinary.  
**a-bra-ca-dá-bri-co**, *a* *adj.* singular, eccentric.  
**a-bra-ça-dei'-ra** *f.* iron clamp for stakes or wall.  
**a-bra-ça-men'-to** *m.* act of embracing.  
**a-bra-çar'** *tr.v.* to embrace, to include, to contain, to cover; to admit, to adopt, to follow; to unite, to conform to; to accept, to receive; *se refl.v.* to hug the shore.  
**a-bra'-ço** *m.* embrace; — *de paz* welcoming embrace given by Rector and Faculty of Coimbra University to a student when the degree *Doutor em Capelo* is conferred on him.  
**a-bran-da-men'-to** *m.* act of softening; (gram.) voicing.  
**a-bran-dar'** *tr.v.* to tone down; to calm; to soften; to mitigate; to assuage.



**a-bran-ger'** *tr.v.* to include to take in; to reach to; to achieve; to understand, to comprehend; to contain in a certain area; to catch, to touch.  
**a-bra-sa'-do**, *a adj.* burning, excited, enthusiastic.  
**a-bra-sa-dor'** *adj.* very hot, burning.  
**a-bra-sa-men'-to** *m.* act or effect of burning.  
**a-bra-san'-te** *adj.* burning.  
**a-bra-sar'** *tr.v.* to turn into live coals, to burn, to heat to a high temperature; to excite, to make enthusiastic.  
**a-bra-si-lei-ra'-do**, *a adj.* having the manner or features of a Brazilian; imitating Brazilian accent.  
**a-bra-si-lei-ra-men'-to** *m.* act or effect of becoming like a Brazilian.  
**a-bra-si-lei-rar'** *tr.v.* to Brazilianize; to adapt to the Brazilian temperament, manner, or style; *se refl.v.* to become Brazilianized.  
**a-bra-si'-vo** *m.* an abrasive.  
**a-bra-so-nar'** *tr.v.* to emblazon.  
**a-bre-bô-ca** *m.* gag, spatula.  
**a-bre-go** *m.* wind from the southeast, i.e., from Africa; area to the south in XV and XVI century maps.  
**a-bre-i-lhós** *m.* eyelet punch.  
**a-bre-jar'** *tr.v.* to transform into bogs or swamp; to enter into virgin, quasi-impenetrable, forests; *intr.v.* to abound, to be abundant.  
**a-bre-la'-tas** *m.* can opener.  
**a-bre-nhar'** *tr.v.* to convert into thick forest growth; — *se refl.v.* to flee to, or hide in, the forest.  
**ab-re-nún-cio** *interj.* Out, Satan !! Flee, Demons !!  
**a-brep-tí-cio**, *a adj.* in an exalted state of mind; possessed of the devil.  
**a-bre-vi-a-ção'** *f.* abbreviation.  
**a-bre-vi-a-dor'** *m.* that which shortens, etc.  
**a-bre-vi-a-men'-to** *m.* abbreviation.  
**a-bre-vi-ar'** *tr.v.* to shorten, to reduce; to make a résumé or abstract of; to expedite, to conclude in brief time; to represent on a smaller scale; to adjust to; to cut short (a conversation); to give the short sound to a vowel.  
**a-bre-vi-a-ti'-vo**, *a adj.* serving to shorten, etc.  
**a-bre-vi-a-tu'-ra** *f.* abbreviation.  
**a-bri-có** *m.* apricot.  
**a-bri-co-tel'-ro** *m.* apricot tree.  
**a-bri-co'-te** *m.* Brazilian fruit similar to but larger than the damson; also called *abricó do Pará*, *abricó de São Domingos*, *abricó selvagem*.  
**a-bri-del'-ra** *f.* machine used in the textile industry in Brazil; (slang) alcoholic drink, generally whisky, taken in small quantity before a meal as an aperitif.  
**a-bri-ga-dor'** *m.* that which shelters.  
**a-bri-gar'** *tr.v.* to cover, to shelter, to lodge; to defend; to supply with necessities.  
**a-bri'-go** *m.* covering, protection, shelter.  
**A-bril'** *m.* April; youth; the age of innocence.  
**a-bri-lhan-tar'** *tr.v.* to cut and polish (precious stones, especially the diamond); to ornament; to make radiant; to contribute to the distinction (of an assembly).  
**a-bri-men'-to** *m.* act or effect of opening.  
**a-brir'** *tr.v.* to open, to unfold; to perforate; to remove obstacles; to begin

something, to inaugurate; to engrave, to sculpture; to unveil; to make accessible; — *crédito* to establish credit; — *se refl.v.* to speak very frankly and confidentially.  
**a-bro-ca-da'-do**, *a adj.* imitating brocade.  
**a-bro-cha-dor'** *m.* that which closes or fastens.  
**a-bro-cha-du'-ra** *f.* whatever is used as a fastening, act of closing.  
**a-bro-char'** *tr.v.* to tighten; to button; to fasten with a brooch; to decorate with precious stones.  
**a-bro-ga-ção'** *f.* abrogation, revocation, annulment.  
**a-bro-ga-dor'** *adj.* that which annuls, or will cause to be annulled.  
**a-bro-gar'** *tr.v.* to annul; to suppress; to revoke.  
**a-bro-ga-ti'-vo**, *a adj.* having the quality of annulling.  
**a-bro-ga-tó-rio**, *a adj.* having the force, or qualities, of an annulment.  
**a-bro-lhar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to produce, to burst out with buds; to begin to appear (as beard); to break out (skin eruption); to cause, or to originate something undesirable.  
**a-bro-lho'-so**, *a adj.* full of buds or thorns; containing many difficulties.  
**a-bro-lho** *m.* star cactus; thorn of this plant; difficulties, obstacles, mortification.  
**a-bron-zar'** *tr.v.* to fuse copper, generally with tin, to produce the alloy bronze.  
**a-bron-ze-ar'** *tr.v.* to imitate bronze; to give the color of bronze.  
**a-bro'-que** *m.* kind of cape, blue and white striped, used by Moorish women.  
**a-bro-que-la'-do**, *a adj.* shield-shaped.  
**a-bro-que-lar'** *tr.v.* to protect or defend with the small ancient shield; *intr.v.* to find solace in.  
**a-bro-tal'** *m.* garden or place for growing daffodils.  
**a-bru-ma'-do**, *a adj.* characterized by fog; sad.  
**a-bru-ma-dor'** *adj., m.* causing fog or oppression of spirit.  
**a-bru-mar'** *tr.v.* to fill or cover with fog; to darken; (fig.) to become sad, apprehensive.  
**a-brup'-to**, *a adj.* very steep; sudden; rude.  
**a-bru-ta-lhar'** *tr.v.* to make coarse; — *se refl.v.* to become coarse, rude, stupid, brutal.  
**ab-sen-te-is-mo** *m.* absenteeism; (Brazil) the custom or habit of preferring foreign articles to the national; the habit of being absent.  
**ab-sen-te-is-ta** *m.* one who practices absenteeism.  
**ab-sin-ti-o** *m.* absinthe.  
**ab-so-lu-tis'-mo** *m.* absolutism.  
**ab-so-lu-tis'-ta** *m.* absolutist.  
**ab-so-lu'-to**, *a adj.* absolute.  
**ab-sol-ver'** *tr.v.* to absolve; (painting) to work together colors already placed on the canvas.  
**ab-sor-ve-dor'** *m., adj.* absorbent.  
**ab-sor-ve-dou'-ro** *m.* absorber.  
**ab-sor-vên-cia** *f.* absorbency.  
**ab-sor-ver'** *tr.v.* to absorb; to consume, to make disappear; to monopolize, to occupy completely; — *se refl.v.* to meditate, to concentrate one's thoughts.  
**ab-sor-ví-vel** *adj.* absorptive.

ab-stê-mio, *a adj.* abstemious, frugal, sober; *m., f.* abstainer.  
 ab-sten-ção *f.* abstinence.  
 ab-ster' *tr.v.* to refrain from; — *se refl.v.* to restrain oneself, to abstain, to be sober and moderate.  
 ab-sti-nên-cia *f.* abstinence.  
 ab-sti-nen'-te *adj.* abstinent.  
 abe-tra-ção *f.* abstraction.  
 abe-tra-i-do, *a adj.* abstracted.  
 abe-trai-men'-to *m.* abstractedness.  
 abe-tra-ir' *tr.v.* to abstract, to separate; *intr.v.* to consider separately things which are united generally; — *se refl.v.* to become absent-minded, to let the attention wander.  
 abe-tru'-so, *a adj.* abstruse.  
 ab-sur'-do, *a adj.* absurd.  
 abs-tra'-to *m.* abstract.  
 abs-tra'-to, *a adj.* abstracted.  
 a-bun-dân-cia *f.* abundance, plentifulness.  
 a-bun-dan'-te *adj.* abundant.  
 a-bun-dar' *intr.v.* to abound, to be sufficient; to overflow; to be in agreement with.  
 a-bun-do'-so, *a adj.* plentiful.  
 a-bu-ra-ca'-do, *a adj.* having holes, full of holes.  
 a-bu-ra-car' *tr.v.* to make holes in, to fill with holes.  
 a-bur-gue-sar' *se refl.v.* to acquire habits and manners of the bourgeois.  
 a-bu-sa'-do, *a adj.* annoyed, wearied.  
 a-bu-sar' *intr.v.* to treat badly, to impose upon; to deceive; to cause damage; to treat lightly; (Brazil) to behave rudely, to annoy, to cause disgust, to be a nuisance.  
 a-bu-si'-vo, *a adj.* abusive.  
 a-bu'-so *m.* abuse, wrong, excessive or unjust use; exorbitant taxation; violation.  
 a-bu'-tre *m.* vulture; a man with low instincts.  
 a-bu-zi-nar' *intr.v.* to sound auto horn.  
 a-ca-ba-ça'-do, *a adj.* having shape or taste of a gourd.  
 a-ca-ba-çar' *tr.v.* to make into form of a gourd.  
 a-ca-ba'-do, *a adj.* completed, used up, old.  
 a-ca-ba-men'-to *m.* finishing; end, death.  
 a-ca-ba-na'-do, *a adj.* like a cottage; with ears and horns pointing down.  
 a-ca-ba-nar' *tr.v.* to make in form of a cabin or rustic cottage; to have ears and horns pointing down.  
 a-ca'-ba-no-ve'-nas *m.* (slang) disorderly person.  
 a-ca-bar' *tr.v.* to terminate, to finish; to kill; to destroy; to polish off; to consume, to exhaust; to obtain, to achieve; to convince, to persuade; to die, to perish; — *de*, with infinitive, to express idea of having just (finished or ceased to do something): *e.g.*, Acabo de ler I have just read.  
 a-ca-bru-nha'-do, *a adj.* depressed, weakened, melancholic.  
 a-ca-bru-nha-men'-to *m.* loss of courage, disappointment, affliction.  
 a-ca-bru-nhar' *tr.v.* to oppress, to afflict; to sadden, to discourage.  
 a-ça-ca-lar' *tr.v.* to polish, to burnish; to perfect.  
 a-cá-ci-a *f.* acacia.

a-ca-cia'-no, *a adj.* ridiculous, pretendedly grave.  
 a-ca-cia-nis'-mo *m.* something ridiculously trivial made to appear serious.  
 A-cá-cio *m.* individual like Councilor Acácio, a futile, ridiculous and pretentious character in *O Primo Basílio*, a novel of Eça de Queiroz.  
 a-ca-fe-ta'-do, *a adj.* having the color of coffee.  
 a-ca-fe-tar' *tr.v.* to give the color of coffee to.  
 a-ça-frão' *m.* crocus, flower of this plant, metallic preparation of saffron yellow.  
 a-ça-frô-a *f.* safflower.  
 a-ça-fro-a'-do, *a adj.* saffron-colored.  
 a-ça-fro-al' *adj.* crocus garden.  
 a-ça-fro-ar' *tr.v.* to dye with saffron, to give a saffron tint to; — *se refl.v.* to become pale with fear or anger.  
 a-cal-ca-nhar' *tr.v.* to step on with the heel; to give the form of a heel to; to belittle, to oppress, to crush; *intr.v.* to wear out or turn over the heel of the shoe in walking.  
 a-ca-len-tar' *tr.v.* to rock gently, to lull to sleep; to pacify; to mitigate pain; *acalento m.* soothing expression.  
 a-cal-ma-ção' *f.* calming; quietness, tranquillity.  
 a-cal-ma'-do, *a adj.* calm.  
 a-cal-mar' *tr.v.* to calm, to pacify; to moderate, to lessen.  
 a-cal-mi'-a *f.* period of momentary tranquillity.  
 a-ca-lo-ra'-do, *a adj.* very animated.  
 a-ca-lo-rar' *tr.v.* to make hot; to excite; to encourage; to warm.  
 a-ca-mar' *tr.v.* to place in layers; *intr.v.* to be sick abed; to be bent over to the ground (corn or ripe grain) because of wind or weight of mature heads.  
 a-ca-ma'-do *m.* forage left on ground to cure.  
 a-ca-ma'-do, *a adj.* confined to bed.  
 a-ca-ma-men'-to *m.* falling of stalks of grain because of wind or heavy heads.  
 a-cam-pa'-do, *a adj.* encamped.  
 a-cam-pa-men'-to *m.* camping; encampment; camp.  
 a-cam-par' *tr.v.* to camp; — *se refl.v.* to pitch camp, to encamp.  
 a-ca-na-lha'-do, *a adj.* vile.  
 a-ca-na-lha-dor' *adj.* depraving.  
 a-ca-na-lhar' *tr.v.* to set a bad example for; — *se refl.v.* to become low, to degrade oneself.  
 a-ca-nha'-do, *a adj.* timid, unpretentious, humble, mentally slow.  
 a-ca-nha-dor', *a adj.* causing shyness; intimidating.  
 a-ca-nha-men'-to *m.* shyness, timidity; small means.  
 a-ca-nhar' *tr.v.* to limit; — *se refl.v.* to be timid, to lose courage.  
 a-ca-nho-ne-ar' *tr.v.* to bombard; to drag a cannon along.  
 a-ca-nô-ni-co, *a adj.* anti-canonic.  
 a-ca-no-nis'-ta *m.* transgressor of canon law.  
 a-cân-ti-co, *a adj.* relating to acanthus.  
 a-can'-to *m.* acanthus (plant, architectural ornament).  
 a-can-to-a'-do, *a adj.* hidden; in a corner.  
 a-can-to-a-men'-to *m.* hiding.  
 a-can-to-ar' *tr.v.* to place in or adjust a corner; — *se refl.v.* to retire from social life.



a-can-to-na-men'-to *m.* cantonment.  
 a-can-to-nar' *tr.v.* to distribute or quarter soldiers.  
 a-ção' *f.* action.  
 a-ca-re-a-ção' *f.* confronting, facing.  
 a-ca-re-a-men'-to *m.* confronting, facing.  
 a-ca-re-ar' *tr.v.* to face, to confront; — *se intr.v.* to be faced with.  
 a-ca-ri-cia-dor', *a adj. m.f.* demonstrative; demonstrative person.  
 a-ca-ri-cian'-te *adj.* affectionate, tender.  
 a-ca-ri-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to caress.  
 a-car-re-ta-dor' *m.* one who transports baggage or freight; carrier.  
 a-car-re-tar' *tr.v.* to transfer baggage in small truck or on head; to mount on a carriage (pieces of artillery).  
 a-car-to-na'-do, *a adj.* having the aspect or form of cardboard.  
 a-car-to-nar' *tr.v.* to make similar to cardboard.  
 a-ca'-so *m.* hazard, chance, luck, risk, venture, a casual happening, fortune.  
 a-ca-tó-li-co, *a adj.* not Catholic.  
 a-cau-te-la'-do, *a adj.* astute, forewarned, cautious.  
 a-cau-te-lar' *tr.v.* to take precautions; — *se refl.v.* to become cautious, prudent.  
 a-ca-va-la'-do, *a adj.* grouped in a disorderly fashion.  
 a-ca-va-lar' *tr.v.* to mate stallion with mare for breeding.  
 a-ca-va-lei-ra'-do, *a adj.* on horseback, in a superior manner.  
 a-ca-va-lei-rar' *tr.v.* to mount, to ride horseback.  
 a-ca-va-le-ta'-do, *a adj.* having an easel.  
 a-ce-da'-res *m.pl.* nets for catching sardines (pilchards).  
 a-ce-dên-cia *f.* accedence.  
 a-ce-der' *tr.v.* to be resigned to; to add to; to acquiesce, to join.  
 a-ce-fa-li'-a *f.* acephalia.  
 a-cé-fa-lo, *a adj.* acephalous, headless.  
 a-cel'-ro *m.* steel-worker, bar of pig iron; strip of cleared land surrounding forest as fire protection; a-cel'-ro, *a adj.* strong, made of steel, having the properties of steel.  
 a-cel-ta-ção' *f.* acceptance; acceptation.  
 a-cel-ta-dor' *m.* acceptant.  
 a-cel-ta-men'-to *m.* acceptance.  
 a-cel-tar' *tr.v.* to accept.  
 a-cel-tá-vel *adj.* acceptable.  
 a-cel'-te *m.* bill of acceptance.  
 a-cel'-to, *a adj.* accepted.  
 a-ce-le-ra-ção' *f.* acceleration.  
 a-ce-le-ra-dor' *m.* accelerator.  
 a-ce-le-ra-men'-to *m.* acceleration.  
 a-ce-le-rar' *tr.v.* to accelerate.  
 a-ce-na-men'-to *m.* signal or gesture made by the hands, head, or eyes.  
 a-ce-nar' *intr.v.* to make affirmative motions or gestures with the head, hands or eyes; to provoke; to call attention.  
 a-ce'-no *m.* signal.  
 a-cen-de-dor' *m.* cigar lighter, cigarette lighter.  
 a-cen-der' *tr.v.* to set on fire, to cause to burn; to light; to stimulate, to enthruse; to increase; — *as ventas* to entice an animal by allowing it to smell food.  
 a-cen-dí-vel *adj.* inflammable.  
 a-cen-tu-a-ção' *f.* accentuation.

a-cen-tu-a'-do, *a adj.* marked, accented, pronounced.  
 a-cen-tu-ar' *tr.v.* to accent; (fig.) to emphasize, to make salient.  
 a-cen'-to *m.* accent.  
 a-ce-pi'-pe *m.* especially tasty dish; delicacy.  
 a-ce-ra-ção' *f.* operation of making iron into steel.  
 a-ce-ra'-do *a adj.* sharp, steel-like; having the quality of wounding deeply.  
 a-ce-ra-dor' *m.* manufacturer of cutlery.  
 a-ce-ra'-gem *f.* manufacturing of cutlery.  
 a-ce-ran'-te *adj.* that is used in making steel.  
 a-ce-rar' *tr.v.* to turn iron into steel; to cover with layer of steel; to strengthen, to make robust.  
 a-cer-bar' *tr.v.* to acerbate.  
 a-cer-bi-da'-de *f.* acerbity.  
 a-cer'-bo, *a adj.* acerb, harsh, unripe, cruel.  
 a-cêr-ca-de *prep.* relative to, concerning, with respect to, about.  
 a-êr-car' *se refl.v.* to touch upon, to approach, to be neighbor to.  
 a-cer-ta'-do, *a adj.* wise, sensible.  
 a-cer-tar' *tr.v.* to discover, to make correct, to adjust, to make harmonious, to find something being searched for, to be right.  
 a-cêr-to *m.* prudence, good judgment.  
 a-cer'-vo *m.* accumulation; disorderly pile of articles.  
 a-cêr-vu-lo *m.* small heap of objects.  
 a-ce'-so, *a adj.* on fire; excited.  
 a-ces-são' *f.* accession.  
 a-ces-si-bi-li-da'-de *f.* accessibility.  
 a-ces-sí-vel *adj.* accessible.  
 a-ces'-so *m.* access.  
 a-ces-si'-vo, *a adj.* excessive, not an essential.  
 a-ces-só-rio, *a adj.* accessory; *m.* (gram.) attribute.  
 a-cé-ti-co, *a adj.* acetic.  
 a-ce-tol' *m.* acetol.  
 a-ce-ti-le'-ne or a-ce-ti-le'-no *m.* acetylene.  
 a-ce-tí-me-tro *m.* acetometer.  
 a-ce-ti-na'-do, *a adj.* like satin.  
 a-ce-ti-nar' *tr.v.* to soften; to satinize.  
 a-ce-tô-me-tro *m.* acetometer.  
 a-ce-to'-na *f.* acetone.  
 a'-cha *f.* fire-wood; — *de armas* hatchet-shaped ancient weapon.  
 a-cha-ca-dí'-ço, *a adj.* sickly; invalid.  
 a-cha-car' *intr.v.* to fall ill; to have a chronic ailment.  
 a-cha-co'-so, *a adj.* subject to attacks of ill health.  
 a-cha'-que *m.* chronic suffering; (fig.) vice, moral defect.  
 a-cha'-da *f.* catching in the act; plateau.  
 a-cha-dão' *m.* good business deal.  
 a-cha-dí'-ço, *a adj.* easily split off or separated.  
 a-cha'-do *m.* find.  
 a-cha-dor' *m.* inventor, discoverer.  
 a-cha-dou'-ro *m.* place where something is found; locale of pre-historic vestiges.  
 a-cha-men'-to *m.* finding; unexpected profit.  
 a-char' *tr.v.* to find, to invent, to discover; to suppose, to judge, to note; — *se* to be.  
 a-cha-ta-de'-la *f.* winning a discussion.  
 a-cha-ta'-do, *a adj.* flat.  
 a-cha-ta-du'-ra *f.* flattening.

**a-cha-ta-men'-to** *m.* flattening.  
**a-cha-tar'** *tr.v.* to flatten, to beat down; (fig.) to come out victor in an argument.  
**a-cha-vas-ca'-do**, *a* *adj.* crude, badly finished.  
**a-cha-vas-car'** *tr.v.* to give the natural form.  
**a-che'-ga** *f.* subsidy, advancement; (agr.) drawing earth close around plant.  
**a-che-ga'-da** *f.* sudden attack from close by.  
**a-che-ga-del'-ra** *f.* female go-between; busybody.  
**a-che-ga-dor'** *m.* gossip.  
**a-che-ga-men'-to** *m.* proximity, approach.  
**a-che-gan'-ças** *f.pl.* supplementary income, inherited property.  
**a-che-gar'** *tr.v.* to approach, to bring closer.  
**a-chin-ca-lha-ção** *f.* ridiculing in verse or song.  
**a-chin-ca-lha-dor'** *m.* one who ridicules.  
**a-chin-ca-lha-men'-to** *m.* ridiculing in verse or song.  
**a-chin-ca-lhar'** *tr.v.* to ridicule, to make comic verse about.  
**a-chin-ca'-lhe** *m.* ridiculing.  
**a-chi-ne-sa'-do**, *a* *adj.* having the manners of a Chinese.  
**a-chi-ne-sar'** *tr.v.* to make similar to a Chinese.  
**a-chum-bar'** *tr.v.* to make similar to lead.  
**a-ci-a-no-blep-si'-a** *f.* visual defect in which blue color cannot be distinguished.  
**a-ci-ca'-te** *m.* the sharp-pointed end of a sting, or thorn; (fig.) incentive, stimulus, irritant.  
**a-ci-da'-de** *f.* acidity.  
**a-ci-dar'** *tr.v.* — *se refl.v.* to acidify.  
**a-ci-den-ta-ção** *f.* unevenness.  
**a-ci-den-ta'-do**, *a* *adj.* uneven, rough.  
**a-ci-den-tal'** *adj.* accidental.  
**a-ci-den-tar'** *tr.v.* to produce irregularities in; to vary; to introduce accidental notes in music.  
**a-ci-den-tá-vel** *adj.* susceptible to accidents.  
**a-ci-dên-cia** *f.* accident.  
**a-ci-dez'** *f.* acidity.  
**á-ci-do** *m.* acid; **á-ci-do**, *a* *adj.* acid, sour.  
**a-ci-do'-se** *f.* (med.) acidosis.  
**a-ci-ga-nar** *se refl.v.* to take on gypsy manners; to become astute; to cheat.  
**a-ci'-ma** *adv.* in the place above, in the preceding position.  
**a-cin'-te** *m.* something done intentionally to offend; *adv.* purposefully.  
**a-cin-to'-so**, *a* *adj.* done to offend.  
**a-cin-zen-ta'-do**, *a* *adj.* somewhat greyish.  
**a-cin-zen-tar'** *tr.v.* to give a greyish color to.  
**a-cir-ra'-do**, *a* *adj.* intolerant, obstinate, irritated.  
**a-cir-ra-men'-to** *m.* irritation.  
**a-cir-rar'** *tr.v.* to incite, to irritate, to stimulate, to tease, to madden.  
**a-ci-tri-na'-do**, *a* *adj.* cider-colored.  
**a-cla-ma-ção** *f.* acclamation.  
**a-cla-mar'** *tr.v.* to acclaim.  
**a-clip-ma-ção** *f.* acclimatization.  
**a-clip-mar'** *tr.v.* to acclimate; — *se* to become acclimated.  
**a-clip-ma-ti-zar'** *tr.v.* to acclimatize.

**a-clip'-ve** *m.* steep hillside (considered from the bottom); *adj.* hard to climb because of the steepness.  
**a'-ço** *m.* steel; amalgam applied to mirrors; side arms; (fig.) strength, austerity.  
**a-co-ber-tar'** *tr.v.* to cover.  
**a-col-tar'** *tr.v.* to seek safety in a refuge; to give refuge to; to flee.  
**a-çoi-ta-men'-to** *m.* whipping, lashing.  
**a-çoi-tar'** *tr.v.* to lash, to punish by lashing.  
**a-çoi'-te** *m.* whip.  
**a-co-lá** *adv.* far away; in that place (distant).  
**a-col-che-tar'** *tr.v.* to close with hooks and eyes (garments).  
**a-col-cho-a'-do** *m.* quilted or embroidered bed-spread; **a-col-cho-a'-do**, *a* *adj.* upholstered.  
**a-col-cho-a-dor'** *m.* mattress-maker.  
**a-col-cho-ar'** *tr.v.* to upholster, to weave, to embroider, to quilt.  
**a-co-le-ta'-do**, *a* *adj.* like a corset.  
**a-co-lhe-dor'** *m.* good host.  
**a-co-lher'** *tr.v.* to welcome, to receive, to admit, to give asylum to, to give credit to, to believe; to take prisoner.  
**a-co-lhi'-da** *f.* welcome, reception.  
**a-co-lhi-men'-to** *m.* welcome, reception, refuge, accommodation.  
**a-co-me-te-dor'** *m.* aggressor, one who stirs up quarrels.  
**a-co-me-ter'** *tr.v.* to assault, to attack; to provoke, to make hostile; to approach in threatening manner.  
**a-co-me-ti'-da** *f.* sudden attack, threat.  
**a-co-me-ti-men'-to** *m.* sudden attack, threat.  
**a-co-me-ti-vel** *adj.* susceptible of attack.  
**a-co-mo-da-ção** *f.* accommodation.  
**a-co-mo-da'-do**, *a* *adj.* quiet, calm, comfortable.  
**a-co-mo-dar'** *tr.v.* to accommodate.  
**a-com-pa-nha-del'-ra** *f.* accompanist.  
**a-com-pa-nha-dor'** *m.* accompanist.  
**a-com-pa-nha-men'-to** *m.* (music) accompaniment; retinue; funeral procession.  
**a-com-pa-nhar'** *tr.v.* to accompany.  
**a-con-di-ci-o-na-ção** *f.* caution, safeguard; conditioning.  
**a-con-di-ci-o-na-men'-to** *m.* conditioning.  
**a-con-di-ci-o-nar'** *tr.v.* to condition.  
**a-con-fel-tar'** *tr.v.* to make like candy.  
**a-con-se-lhar'** *tr.v.* to counsel; to advise.  
**a-con-se-lhá-vel** *adj.* advisable.  
**a-con-so-an-ta'-do**, *a* *adj.* consonant.  
**a-con-so-an-tar'** *tr.v.* to consonantize.  
**a-con-te-cer'** *intr.v.* to come to be a reality; to happen.  
**a-con-te-ci-men'-to** *m.* event, occurrence, happening.  
**a-cor-da'-do**, *a* *adj.* awakened, tuned, remembered, settled.  
**a-cor-da-men'-to** *m.* agreement, accord.  
**a-cor-dan'-te** *adj.* harmonious, in accord.  
**a-cor-dar'** *tr.v.* to awaken; to tune; to recover one's faculties; to reconcile; — *se refl.v.* to get awake.  
**a-cor'-de** *m.* chord.  
**a-côr-do** *m.* agreement, accord.  
**A-ço-re-a'-no** *m.* Azorean, of the Azores.  
**a-cor-ren-tar'** *tr.v.* to chain; to put in jail; to enslave.



a-cor-rer' *intr.v.* to respond to call for aid; to give aid promptly; — *se refl.v.* to take refuge.  
a-cor-ri-men'-to *m.* aid, act of lending aid.  
a-cor-ti-nar' *tr.v.* to furnish with curtains.  
a-cos'-sa *f.* persecution.  
a-cos-sar' *tr.v.* to follow close behind some one; to persecute, to annoy; (pop.)  
a-cos-tar' *tr.v.* to lean against, to join; *intr.v.* to approach coast, to follow along coast.  
a-cos-tá-vel *adj.* said of dock having water deep enough for ship to come alongside, or wharf having docking facilities.  
a-cus-to-mar' *tr.v.* to accustom, to make a habit of.  
a-çou'-gue *m.* butcher-shop.  
a-çou-guel'-ro *m.* butcher.  
a'-cre *m.* acre (land measure); *adj.* sour, biting.  
A-cre-a'-no *m.* citizen of Acre Territory (Brazil).  
a-cre-di-ta'-do, *a adj.* creditable; accredited.  
a-cre-di-ta-dor' *m.* creditor.  
a-cre-di-tar' *tr.v.* to believe, to credit.  
a-cre-di-tá-vel *adj.* credible, creditable.  
a-cres-cen-tar' *tr.v.* to join, to add, to increase.  
a-cres-cer' *tr.v.* to accrete, to accrue.  
a-cres-ci'-dos *m.pl.* alluvial lands.  
a-cres-ci-men'-to *m.* increase.  
a-cri-dez' *f.* acidity, bitterness.  
a-cri-mô-nia *f.* acrimony.  
a-cri-mo-ni-o'-so, *a adj.* acrimonious.  
a-cri-so-la-dor' *m.* purifying agent.  
a-cri-so-lar' *tr.v.* to purify (in crucible).  
a-cro-ba-ci'-a *f.* acrobacy.  
a-cro-ba'-ta *m.* acrobat.  
a-cro-bá-ti-co, *a adj.* acrobatic.  
a-cro-ce-fa-li'-a *f.* acrocephaly.  
a-cro-cé-fa-lo *m.* individual with an abnormally large head.  
a-cro-ma-ni'-a *f.* total and incurable insanity.  
a-cro-má-ti-co, *a adj.* achromatic.  
a-cro-ma-tis'-mo *m.* achromatism.  
a-cro-ma-ti-za-ção' *f.* achromatization.  
a-cro-ma-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to achromatize.  
A-cró-po-le *f.* Acropolis.  
a-çú-car *m.* sugar.  
a-çu-ca-rar' *tr.v.* to sweeten, to sugar.  
a-çu-ca-rel'-ro *m.* sugar dealer, sugar manufacturer; sugar-bowl.  
a-çu-ce'-na *f.* white lily.  
a-çu-da'-gem *f.* artificial irrigation.  
a-çu-dar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to provide water in reservoir; to hold water in reservoir.  
a-çu'-de *m.* reservoir (in artificial irrigation).  
a-cu-dir' *intr.v.* to respond to call for help, to aid.  
a-cul-da'-de *f.* acuity; fineness; perspicacity.  
a-çu-lar' *tr.v.* to provoke, to incite.  
a-cu-mu-lar' *tr.v.* to accumulate.  
a-cu-mu-la-dor' *m.* storage battery, accumulator.  
a-cu-ra'-do, *a adj.* done with utmost care.  
a-cu-sa-ção' *f.* accusation.  
a-cu-sa'-do *m.* accused, defendant.  
a-cu-sa-dor' *m.* accuser, plaintiff.  
a-cu-san'-te *m.* accuser, plaintiff.  
a-cu-sar' *tr.v.* to accuse; to acknowledge.

a-cu-sa-ti'-vo *m.* accusative case; a-cu-sa-ti'-vo, *a adj.* accusative.  
a-cu-sá-vel *adj.* accusable.  
a-cús-ti-ca *f.* acoustics.  
a-cús-ti-co, *a adj.* acoustic.  
a-da'-ga *f.* dagger.  
a-da-ga'-da *f.* dagger-wound.  
a-da-gi-á-rio *m.* book or collection of adages.  
a-dá-gio *m.* adage.  
a-da-man-ti'-no, *a adj.* adamantine.  
a-dap-ta-ção, *f.* adaptation.  
a-dap-tar' *tr.v.* to adapt.  
a-dap-tá-vel *adj.* adaptable.  
a-dap-ta-bi-li-da'-de *f.* adaptability.  
a-de'-ga *f.* wine-cellar.  
a-de-gar' *tr.v.* to store in a cellar.  
a-del-ga-ça'-do, *a adj.* narrow, pointed.  
a-del-ga-çar' *tr.v.* to make thinner (metal sheet), or stretch longer (wires); to make less dense; to reduce in size, extension or intensity.  
a-den'-da *f.* addendum.  
a-de-nó-i-de *m.* adenoid.  
a-de-rê-ço *m.* a jeweled ornament, jewelry; — *s m.pl.* stage properties.  
a-der-na'-do, *a adj.* inclined, beaten down, small, almost imperceptible.  
a-der-nar' *intr.v.* to lean over so that one side of a boat is almost submerged.  
a-de-rên-cia *f.* adherence.  
a-de-ren'-te *adj.* adherent; *m.* member, follower.  
a-de-rir' *intr.v.* to adhere; to join.  
a-de-são' *f.* adhesion; approval, joining.  
a-des-ho'-ras *adv.* late, inopportunistly.  
a-de-sis'-mo *m.* joining new societies; ready acceptance of new ideas.  
a-de-si'-vo, *a adj.* adhesive.  
a-des-trar' *tr.v.* to exercise, to make dextrous, or skillful.  
a-de'-us *interj.* goodbye.  
a-di-a'-do, *a adj.* postponed.  
a-di-á-fa-no, *a adj.* opaque.  
a-di-an-ta-men'-to *m.* advancement, progress, improvement; advance payment.  
a-di-an-tar' *tr.v.* to move further ahead, to progress.  
a-di-an'-te *adv.* ahead, further on.  
a-diar' *tr.v.* to postpone.  
a-diá-vel *adj.* that may be postponed.  
a-di-ção' *f.* addition.  
a-di-cio-na-dor' *m.* adder.  
a-di-cio-nal' *adj.* additional.  
a-di-ci-o-nar' *tr.v.* to add, to increase.  
a-dic'-to, *a adj.* addicted.  
a-di'-do *m.* attaché; aid.  
a-di-po'-se *f.* obesity.  
a-di-po'-so, *a adj.* fat.  
a-di-ta-men'-to *m.* supplement.  
a-di-vi'-nha *f.* fortune-teller.  
a-di-vi-nha-ção' *f.* divination.  
a-di-vi-nhar' *tr.v.* to guess; to divine.  
ad-ja-cên-cia *f.* adjacency.  
ad-ja-cen'-te *adj.* adjacent.  
ad-je-ti-val' *adj.* adjectival.  
ad-je-ti-var' *tr.v.* to qualify.  
ad-je-ti'-vo, *a adj.* adjective.  
ad-ju-di-ca-ção' *f.* adjudication.  
ad-ju-di-car' *tr.v.* to adjudicate.  
ad-jun-ção' *f.* adjunction.  
ad-jun'-to *m.* adjunct.  
ad-ju-rar' *tr.v.* to adjure.  
ad-mi-nis-tra-ção' *f.* administration.  
ad-mi-nis-trar' *tr.v.* to administer.  
ad-mi-ra-ção' *f.* admiration; surprise; ponto de — exclamation point.

ad-mi-rar' *tr.v.* to admire; to surprise;  
— *se refl.v.* to be surprised.  
ad-mi-rá-vel *adj.* admirable.  
ad-mis-são' *f.* admission.  
ad-mis-si-bi-li-da'-de *f.* admissibility.  
ad-mis-sí-vel *adj.* admissible.  
ad-mi-tir' *tr.v.* to admit.  
ad-mo-es-ta-ção' *f.* admonishment.  
ad-mo-es-ta-dor' *m.* admonitor.  
ad-mo-es-tar' *tr.v.* to admonish.  
ad-mo-es-ta-tó-rio, *a adj.* admonitory.  
ad-mo-ni-tor' *m.* Jesuit novice.  
a-do-çar'-te *adj.* that which sweetens.  
a-do-çar' to sweeten.  
a-do-ci-car' *tr.v.* to sweeten.  
a-do-e-cer' *intr.v.* to become ill.  
a-do-en-tar' *tr.v.* to become a little sick.  
a-do-les-cên-cia *f.* adolescence.  
a-do-les-cen'-te *m. adj.* adolescent.  
a-do-min-gar' *se refl.v.* to dress in one's  
Sunday clothes.  
a-don'-de *adv.* (pop.) V. *aonde*.  
a-do-ra-ção' *f.* adoration, worship.  
a-do-ra-dor' *m.* adorer, worshipper.  
a-do-rar' *tr.v.* to adore, to worship.  
a-do-rá-vel *adj.* adorable.  
a-dor-me-cer' *tr.v.* to cause to sleep;  
*intr.v.* to fall asleep.  
a-dor-na-men'-to *m.* adornment.  
a-dor-nar' *tr.v.* to adorn.  
a-dôr-no *m.* adornment.  
a-do-ção' *f.* adoption.  
a-do-tar' *tr.v.* to adopt.  
ad-qui-ri-ção' *f.* acquisition.  
ad-qui-ri'-dos *m.pl.* property acquired  
during marriage.  
ad-qui-rir' *tr.v.* to acquire.  
ad-qui-rí-vel *adj.* that may be acquired.  
a-dre-na-li'-na *f.* adrenalin.  
a'-dro *m.* church-yard.  
a-dro-gar' *tr.v.* to adopt a person not a  
minor.  
ad-scre-ver' *tr.v.* to ascribe.  
ad-scri-ção' *f.* adscription.  
ad-strin-gên-cia *f.* astringency.  
ad-strin-gen'-te *adj.* astringent.  
ad-strin-gir' *tr.v.* to bind; to oblige.  
a-dua'-na *f.* custom house.  
a-dua-nar' *tr.v.* to take out of the custom  
house; to ship out through the custom  
house.  
a-dua-nel'-ro, *a adj.* relative to the  
custom house or to duties.  
a-du-bar' *tr.v.* to fertilize.  
a-du'-bo *m.* fertilizer.  
a-du-cir' *tr.v.* to soften metals and render  
them ductile and malleable.  
a-du-e'-la *f.* stave, slightly curved, in a  
barrel or cask; each of the stones of an  
arch, or dome; each of the upright  
boards forming a portal.  
a-du-la-ção' *f.* adulation, praise, flat-  
tery.  
a-du-la-dor' *m.* flatterer, sycophant.  
a-du-lar' *tr.v.* to flatter, to fawn on.  
a-du-la-tó-rio, *a adj.* adulatory.  
a-dúl-te-ra *f.* adulteress.  
a-dúl-te-ra-ção' *f.* adulteration.  
a-dúl-te-ra-dor' *m.* adulteror.  
a-dúl-te-rar' *tr.v.* to adulterate; *intr.v.*  
to commit adultery.  
a-dúl-té-rio *m.* adultery.  
a-dúl-te-rio'-so, *a adj.* adulterous.  
a-dúl'-to *m.* adult.  
a-dum-brar' *tr.v.* to adumbrate.  
a-dun-ci-da'-de *f.* crookedness.  
a-dun'-co, *a adj.* hooked, crooked.  
a-du-rên-cia *f.* burning, causticity.  
a-du-ren'-te *m.* caustic treatment.

a-du-rir' *tr.v.* to burn, to cauterize.  
a-dus-tão' *f.* cauterization.  
a-dus'-to, *a adj.* burning.  
a-du-zir' *tr.v.* to adduce.  
ad-ven-tí-cio, *a adj.* adventitious.  
ad-ven'-to *m.* advent; Advent.  
ad-ver-bi-al' *adj.* adverbial.  
ad-vér-bio *m.* adverb.  
ad-ver-sá-rio *m.* adversary.  
ad-ver-si-da'-de *f.* adversity.  
ad-ver-tên-cia *f.* warning; preface.  
ad-ver-ti-men'-to *m.* warning.  
ad-ver-tir' *tr.v.* to warn, to give notice,  
to call attention to.  
ad-vin-cu-lar' *adj.* dependent, con-  
nected.  
ad-vo-ca-ci'-a *f.* advocacy.  
ad-vo-ca-tá-rio, *a adj.* advocatory.  
ad-vo-ga'-do *m.* lawyer, advocate.  
ad-vo-gar' *tr.v.* to advocate; — *se*  
*refl.v.* to follow the profession of law.  
a-é-re-o, *a adj.* aerial.  
a-e-ró-dro-mo *m.* alldrome.  
a-e-ro-náu-ti-co, *a adj.* aeronautic.  
a-e-ro-pla'-no *m.* airplane.  
a-fã' *m.* anxiety, intense work.  
a-fa-bi-li-da'-de *f.* affability.  
a-fá-vel *adj.* affable.  
a-fa-ti-gar' *tr.v.* to cause fatigue to, to  
tire; to tease, to annoy, to molest;  
— *se refl.v.* to become tired, to become  
fatigued.  
a-fa-ti-go'-so, *a adj.* tiring, fatiguing.  
a-fa-gar' *tr.v.* to caress; to encourage; to  
retain in memory with a sense of  
pleasure; to smooth, to level down hilly  
places; to touch lightly.  
a-fai-mar' *tr.v.* to starve.  
a-fa-ma'-do, *a adj.* notable, well-known.  
a-fa-nar' *tr.v.* to seek, to acquire, but  
feeling tired, weary.  
a-fa-no'-so, *a adj.* causing, or full of,  
weariness.  
a-fa-si'-a *f.* aphasia.  
a-fas-ta'-do, *a adj.* remote, far away.  
a-fas-ta-men'-to *m.* distance, remote-  
ness; separation.  
a-fas-tar' *tr.v.* to push away, to place at  
a distance; to prevent; — *se refl.v.* to  
move away.  
a-fa-zer' *tr.v.* to accustom, to create the  
habit; — *se refl.v.* to feel at home in a  
foreign country, to become accus-  
tomed.  
a-fa-ze'-res *m.pl.* occupations, business  
activities.  
a-fe-ar' *tr.v.* to make ugly; to exaggerate  
the seriousness of.  
a-fec-ção' *f.* abnormal body condition,  
disease.  
A-fe-gão', A-fe-ga'-ne or A-fe-gã' *m.*  
native of Afghanistan.  
a-fei-ço-ar' *tr.v.* to give feature, form, or  
figure to, to mold; to adapt, to  
adjust.  
a-fei-ção' *f.* affection, friendship, love.  
a-fei-ço-a'-do *m.* friend.  
a-fei-ço-ar' *intr.v.* to become affected;  
*tr.v.* to shape, to form, to fashion.  
a-fei'-to, *a adj.* accustomed, acclimated.  
a-fe-ri-ção' *f.* check (to indicate correct-  
ness).  
a-fe-ri-dor' *m.* person making compari-  
sons, instrument used in checking.  
a-fe-rir' *tr.v.* to compare; to check instru-  
ments of measure with standard; to  
check (with a check mark).  
a-fer-ra'-do, *a adj.* insistent, pertina-  
cious, stubborn.



a-fer-rar' *tr.v.* to hold fast; — *se refl.v.* to become obstinate, to harden.  
 a-fer-re-ta'-do, *a adj.* marked, blackened, with branding irons.  
 a-fer-ven-tar' *tr.v.* to parboil, to boil only a short time.  
 a-fer-vo-rar' *tr.v.* to excite fervor in, to communicate ardor, to stimulate; to place in boiling water and continue cooking at a rapid boil.  
 a-fes-to-ar' *tr.v.* to decorate with festoons.  
 a-fe-ta-ção' *f.* affectation.  
 a-fe-tar' *tr.v.* to pretend, to imitate; to attack some part of the body (a disease); — *se refl.v.* to affect; to present a pose of ridiculous elegance or refinement.  
 a-fe'-to *m.* affection, friendship.  
 a-fe-tuo'-so, *a adj.* affectionate.  
 a-fi-am-brar' *tr.v.* to cure meat like ham, to cook meat by method similar to that used for ham.  
 a-fi-an-çar' *tr.v.* to guarantee; — *se refl.v.* to render or give guaranty.  
 a-fi-a-ção' *f.* sharpening.  
 a-fi-a-dor' *m.* knife-sharpener, scissors-grinder.  
 a-fi-ar' *tr.v.* to sharpen (cutting edge); to perfect; to prepare for.  
 a-fi-ci-o-na'-do *m.* enthusiast, amateur.  
 a-fi-gu-ra-ção' *f.* imagination, apprehension.  
 a-fi-gu-rar' *tr.v.* to shape, to fashion; to imagine; — *se* to imagine, to fancy; to picture in one's mind.  
 a-fi-gu-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* figurative.  
 a-fi-lar' *tr.v.* to make a check on (weights, measures); to stretch out; to incite dogs against; to make thin, or fine.  
 a-fi-lha'-da *f.* god-daughter.  
 a-fi-lha-dis'-mo *m.* (political) patronage.  
 a-fi-lha'-do *m.* god-son.  
 a-fi-lha'-gem *f.* favoritism, consideration (to relatives or friends), nepotism.  
 a-fi-lhar' *intr.v.* to blossom, to bud; to beget offspring.  
 a-fi-li-ar' *tr.v.* to affiliate.  
 a-fim' *m.* kinsman.  
 a-fi-nal' *adv.* finally.  
 a-fi-na-ção' *f.* tuning, refining.  
 a-fi-na'-do, *a adj.* in tune; well-made; expert.  
 a-fi-na'-gem *f.* refining of metals.  
 a-fi-nar' *tr.v.* to tune (musical instruments); to refine (metals).  
 a-fi-na'-do, *a adj.* persevering.  
 a-fi-na-men'-to *m.* insistence, stubbornness.  
 a-fi-nar' *tr.v.* to place firmly; *intr.v.* to resist, to not give in; — *se* to become obstinate.  
 a-fi-ni-da'-de *f.* affinity.  
 a-fi'-o *adv.* in a row, following regularly one after another.  
 a-fi-mar' *tr.v.* to affirm; — *se refl.v.* to observe carefully in order to make sure.  
 a-fi-ma-ti'-va *f.* affirmation.  
 a-fi-ve-lar' *tr.v.* to fasten, to hold together with a buckle.  
 a-fi-xa-ção' *f.* affixation.  
 a-fi-xar' *tr.v.* to affix.  
 a-fi'-xo *m.* affix.  
 a-flar' *tr.v.* to breathe on, to be moved back and forth by the wind; to inspire.  
 a-fla'-to *m.* afflatus.  
 a-flou-mar' *tr.v.* to make phlegmatic.

a-fl-ção' *f.* affliction.  
 a-fl-gir' *tr.v.* to afflict.  
 a-fl'-to, *a adj.* afflicted, distressed.  
 a-flou-ra-men'-to *m.* outcrop (vein of mineral ore).  
 a-flou-rar' *tr.v.* to make level, or flush, with; *intr.v.* to come to the surface, to crop out.  
 a-flou-ên-cia *f.* convergence; abundance; crowd.  
 a-flou-en'-te *m.* tributary; *adj.* affluent.  
 a-flou-ir' *intr.v.* to flow into; to converge; to abound, to be plentiful.  
 a-flux' *adv.* abundantly.  
 a-fo-bar'-se *refl.v.* to be greatly upset and hurried; to become confused and wearied.  
 a-fo-gar' *tr.v.* to drown; to choke; to smother.  
 a-fô-go *m.* suffocation, affliction, haste, oppression.  
 a-foi-tar' *tr.v.* to encourage, stimulate, make fearless.  
 a-foi-te'-za *f.* courage, audacity.  
 a-foi'-to, *a adj.* fearless, brave.  
 a-fo'-ra *adv.* except, outside of; excluding.  
 a-fo-rar' *tr.v.* to give or receive property in consideration of a yearly rental fee; — *se refl.v.* to be arrogant.  
 a-fo-ris'-mo *m.* aphorism.  
 a-for-mo-se-a-men'-to *m.* act of beautifying.  
 a-for-mo-se-ar' *tr.v.* to beautify.  
 a-for-qui-lhar' *tr.v.* to prop up with a forked stick; to make forked.  
 a-for-rar' *tr.v.* to free (slave); to tuck up sleeve or turn back cuff.  
 a-for-tu-na'-do, *a adj.* wealthy, lucky, fortunate.  
 a-for-tu-nar' *tr.v.* to enrich, to make happy.  
 a-fran-ce-sa'-do, *a adj.* like French, affecting French manners.  
 a-fran-ce-sar' *tr.v.* to give French atmosphere.  
 A-fri-ça *f.* Africa; meter uma lança em África to succeed in a difficult enterprise.  
 a-fri-ca'-nas *f.pl.* African women; heavy gold ear-rings; African native jewelry.  
 a-fri-ca-nis'-mo *m.* Africanism.  
 a-fri-ca-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to Africanize.  
 a-fri-ca'-no, *a adj.* African.  
 A-fri-co *m.* wind from southeast.  
 a-fro-di-si'-a *f.* aphrodisia.  
 a-fro-di-si-a-co, *a adj.* aphrodisiac.  
 a-fro-di'-ta *adj.* cryptogamous.  
 a-fron'-ta *f.* affront, abuse; suffocation.  
 a-fron-ta-ção' *f.* suffocation, difficulty in breathing.  
 a-fron-ta-dor' *m.* insulter.  
 a-fron-tar' *tr.v.* to affront, to insult.  
 a-fron-to'-so, *a adj.* abusive, insulting.  
 a-frou-xa-men'-to *m.* act of loosening.  
 a-frou-xar' *tr.v.* to loosen.  
 a-fu-gen-tar' *tr.v.* to put to flight, to drive away.  
 a-fun-da-men'-to *m.* sinking.  
 a-fun-dar' *tr.v.* to sink; to make deep.  
 a-fu-ni-lar' *tr.v.* to make funnel-shaped, or narrow.  
 a-fu-são' *f.* affusion.  
 a-ga-cha'-da *f.* (Brazil) sudden running of startled animals.  
 a-ga-cha'-dos *m.pl.* adulation, courtesies, salaam.  
 a-ga-char' *se refl.v.* to crouch, to stoop; (fig.) to be humiliated.

a-ga' cho *m.* crouching position.  
 a-ga-fi'-ta *f.* turquoise.  
 a-gal-gar' *intr.v.* to acquire proportions, form and nature of greyhound.  
 a-ga-lha'-do, *a adj.* having branches.  
 a-ga-lhar' *intr.v.* to grow branches.  
 a-gar-rar' *tr.v.* to hold, to grasp, to catch.  
 a-ga-sa-lhar' *tr.v.* to shelter, to cover against weather; to keep warm.  
 a-gas-tar' *se refl.v.* to become irritated, bored, anxious.  
 a-gas-ta-di'-ço, *a adj.* easily wearied.  
 á-ga-ta *f.* agate.  
 a-gên-cia *f.* agency.  
 a-gen-cia-dor' *m.* agent.  
 a-gen-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to negotiate, to manage, to solicit.  
 a-gen'-te *m.* agent.  
 a-gi-gan-ta'-do, *a adj.* having proportions of giant.  
 á-gil *adj.* agile, nimble, light.  
 a-gi-li-da'-de *f.* agility.  
 á-glo *m.* interest, exchange; usury.  
 a-glo'-ta *m.* stock-jobber; usurer.  
 a-glo-tar' *intr.v.* to lend money at high rate of exchange.  
 a-gir' *tr.v.* to act, to work.  
 a-gi-ta-ção' *f.* agitation.  
 a-gi-ta'-do, *a adj.* rough, agitated.  
 a-gi-ta-dor' *m.* agitator.  
 a-gi-tar' *tr.v.* to agitate.  
 a-glo-me-ra-ção' *f.* agglomeration.  
 a-glo-me-rar' *tr.v.* to agglomerate.  
 a-glu-ti-na-ção' *f.* agglutination.  
 a-glu-ti-nar' *tr.v.* to agglutinate.  
 ag-nos-ti-ci-s'mo *m.* agnosticism.  
 ag-nós-ti-co, *a adj.* agnostic.  
 a-go-ni'-a *f.* agony, affliction, nausea.  
 a-go-nia'-do, *a adj.* suffering, deeply anxious, tortured in mind.  
 a-go-nia-dor' *adj.* torturing.  
 a-go-niar' *tr.v.* to agonize, to cause suffering, to nauseate.  
 a-go-ni-zan'-te *adj.* dying, in agony.  
 a-go-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to agonize.  
 a-go'-ra *adv.* now, at the present time.  
 a-go-ri'-nha *adv.* a very short time ago, this very time, almost at this very moment.  
 A-gos-ti'-nho *m.* an Augustinian; *adj.* pertaining to St. Augustine, or any one of the Orders deriving their name from him.  
 a-gôs-to *m.* August, eighth month of the year.  
 a-gou-rar' *tr.v.* to augur.  
 a-gou'-ro *m.* augury, prediction, presage.  
 a-gou-rel'-ro, *a adj.* ill-omened; superstitious.  
 a-gra-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to grant favors or honors.  
 a-gra-dar' *tr.v.* to please, to satisfy; — *se refl.v.* to like, to be satisfied with.  
 a-gra-dá-vel *adj.* pleasing, agreeable.  
 a-gra-de-cer' *tr.v.* to show gratitude for; to thank; to return favors.  
 a-gra-de-ci'-do, *a adj.* thankful, grateful.  
 a-gra-de-ci-men'-to *m.* thankfulness; acknowledgment; gratitude.  
 a-gra'-do *m.* pleasure, satisfaction, affability.  
 a-grar' *tr.v.* to cultivate land, or to prepare the land to be cultivated.  
 a-grá-rio, *a adj.* agrarian.  
 a'-gro *m.* field, cultivated land.  
 a-gra-va-men'-to *m.* aggravation.  
 a-gra-van'-te *adj.* aggravating.  
 a-gra'-vo *m.* offense, damage, injury; ju-

dicial proceedings against alleged or real injustice.  
 a'-gre *adj.* biting, sour.  
 a-gre-dir' *tr.v.* to attack, to assault, to injure, to insult.  
 a-gre-ga-ção' *f.* aggregation.  
 a-gre-ga'-do *m.* aggregate; (Brazil) rent-farmer.  
 a-gre-gar' *tr.v.* to add, to associate.  
 a-gres'-te *adj.* agrestal, rural, rough.  
 a-gres-são' *f.* aggression.  
 a-gres-si'-vo, *a adj.* aggressive.  
 a-gres-sor' *m.* aggressor.  
 a-gri-ão' *m.* water-cress.  
 a-gri-co-la *m.* farmer; *adj.* agricultural.  
 a-gri-cul-tar' *tr.v.* to farm, to cultivate land; *intr.v.* to engage in agriculture as a profession.  
 a-gri-cul-tor' *m.* farmer, agriculturist.  
 a-gri-cul-tu'-ra *f.* agriculture.  
 a-gri-lho-a-men'-to *m.* shackling, chaining.  
 a-gri-lho-ar' *tr.v.* to shackle the feet, to chain; (fig.) to restrain.  
 a-gri-men-sar' *tr.v.* to survey agricultural lands.  
 a-gri-sa-lha'-do, *a adj.* greyish.  
 a-gri-sa-lhar' *tr.v.* to make grey in color.  
 a-gro-no-mi'-a *f.* agronomy.  
 a-gro-nô-mi-co, *a adj.* agronomic.  
 a-grô-no-mo *m.* agronomist.  
 a-gru-pa-men'-to *m.* group, assembly.  
 a-gru-par' *tr.v.* to group.  
 á-gua *f.* water; — *arriba adv.* against the current; — *benta f.* holy water; — *s abaixo adv.* down stream; — *de pé f.* spring water; — *doce f.* fresh water; — *dormente f.* stagnant water; — *s mortas f.pl.* neap tide; — *potável f.* drinking water; — *furtada f.* attic; top floor with dormer windows.  
 a-gua'-ça *f.* puddle.  
 a-gua-cel'-ro *m.* sudden, heavy shower of short duration.  
 a-gua-çal' *m.* swamp land.  
 a-gua'-da *f.* taking on of fresh water by ships; place where fresh water is taken on ships.  
 a-gua-dor' *m.* watering pot; water carrier.  
 á-gua-for'-te *f.* nitric acid.  
 á-gua-for-tis'-ta *m.* engraver.  
 á-gua-ma-ri'-nha *f.* aqua marine.  
 á-gua-mor'-na *m.* harmless fellow.  
 á-gua-rás *f.* spirit of turpentine.  
 a-guar'-da *f.* waiting.  
 a-guar-dar' *tr.v.* to await; to guard; to observe.  
 a-guar-den'-te *f.* whisky, cognac.  
 a-guar-den-tel'-ro *m.* manufacturer or dealer in whisky; whisky drinker, inebriate, drunk.  
 a-gua-re'-la *f.* water colors.  
 a-gua-re-lis'-ta *m.* painter in water colors.  
 á-gua-su'-ja *f.* questionable business; gossip; disorder; quarrel.  
 a-gu'-ça *f.* haste, zeal, diligence, activity.  
 a-gu-çar' *tr.v.* to make pointed; to sharpen (knife); to stimulate, to quicken; to make active, diligent.  
 a-gu-dez', a-gu-de'-za *f.* sharpness, quick comprehension; subtlety, sagacity.  
 a-gu'-do, *a adj.* sharp, acute; sharp-pointed; fine, subtle.  
 a-guen-tar' *tr.v.* to sustain, to support, to maintain.



a-guer-ri-lhar' *tr.v.* to make guerrilla warfare.  
 a-guer-ri'-do, *a adj.* courageous, unafraid in war.  
 a-guer-rir' *tr.v.* to accustom to struggles, work or mishaps; to make valorous.  
 á-gula *f.* eagle; person of great talent and perspicacity.  
 a-gul-lho-a'-da *f.* goading.  
 a-gul-lho-a-dor' *m.* goader; (fig.) instigator.  
 a-gul-lho-ar' *tr.v.* to goad.  
 a-gul-lho-el'-ro *m.* goad maker, seller of goads.  
 a-gu-lha'-da *f.* needle-full of thread; needle-prick.  
 a-gu-lhar' *tr.v.* to prick with a needle, to torture, to trouble.  
 a-gu-lhe-a'-do, *a adj.* needle-shaped.  
 a-gu-lhel'-ro *m.* needle cushion.  
 a-gu-lhe'-ta *f.* metal point on shoe lace.  
 a-gu'-lha *f.* needle, mountain peak; switch (railroad); fermentation point (wine); — *de marear m.* mariner's compass.  
 a-í *adv.* there, in that place; in that respect.  
 al'-a *f.* personal maid; children's governess, or companion.  
 al'-o *m.* tutor for rich, or noble, children, shield-bearer.  
 Al-Je-ús *interj.* indicative of pain, or surprise; *m.* best beloved.  
 a-in'-da *adv.* still, yet, again, besides, at least, some day, notwithstanding, also; — *bem* fortunately; — *agora* almost at this moment; — *quando* even though; — *que* although; — *uma vez* once more.  
 al-pim' *m.* cultivated cassava, table manioc.  
 al'-po *m.* celery.  
 al-ra'-do, *a adj.* airy, visionary, vagabond.  
 al-ro-al-da'-de *f.* elegance, graciousness, distinction.  
 al-ro'-so, *a adj.* gracious, graceful, elegant.  
 a-ja-e-za'-do, *a adj.* caparisoned, be-decked.  
 a-ja-e-zar' *tr.v.* to adorn, to dress up; to caparison.  
 a-jan-ta-ra'-do *m.* a heavy lunch at a later hour than usual, *e.g.* Sunday dinner.  
 a-jar-di-nar' *tr.v.* to make into garden.  
 a-jel-tar' *tr.v.* to adjust, to arrange, to adapt.  
 a-jo-a-ne-ta'-do, *a adj.* having bun-lons, or enlarged joints of toes.  
 a-jo-e-lha'-do, *a adj.* kneeling.  
 a-jo-e-lhar' *intr.v.* to kneel.  
 a-jor-na-la'-do, *a adj.* paid by the day.  
 a-jor-na-lar' *tr.v.* to work by the day, being paid each day.  
 a-ju'-da *f.* aid, assistance; — *de custo* allowance, bonus.  
 a-ju-dan'-te *m.* helper, assistant; adjutant.  
 a-ju-dar' *tr.v.* to help, to aid.  
 a-jul-za'-do, *a adj.* sensible.  
 a-jul-zar' *tr.v.* to form opinion or judgment; to take question to law.  
 a-jun-ta-men'-to *m.* crowd, meeting, assembly; addition.  
 a-jun-tar' *tr.v.* to assemble, to unite, to add, to place close to.  
 a-ju-ra-men-tar' *tr.v.* to give an oath,

to take an oath; — *se refl.v.* to bind oneself by an oath.  
 a-jus-ta-men'-to *m.* adjustment, agreement.  
 a-jus-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to adjust; to agree.  
 a-jus'-te *m.* agreement, accord, settlement.  
 a'-la *f.* isle; wing; row; protecting rail or wall of bridge; flank of army in position for battle.  
 A-lá, *m.* Allah.  
 a-lar' *tr.v.* to form in rows, to give wings or handles to, to make fly, to raise (the flag), to lift up.  
 a-la-bar'-da *f.* halberd.  
 a-la-bas-tri'-te *f.* variety of gypsum.  
 a-la-bas'-tro *m.* alabaster.  
 á-la-cre *adj.* alacritous.  
 a-la-cri-da'-de *f.* alacrity.  
 a-la-dro-a'-do, *a adj.* addicted to thieving; *peso* — fraudulent weight.  
 a-la-dro-ar' *tr.v.* to rob, to defraud.  
 a-la-ga-ção' *f.* periodic flooding of a river basin (particularly of the Amazon).  
 a-la-ga-di'-ço, *a adj.* wet; subject to floods.  
 a-la-ga'-do, *a adj.* full, soaked, running over.  
 a-la-ga-men'-to *m.* overflow, inundation; ruin.  
 a-la-gar' *tr.v.* to overflow, to inundate.  
 a-lam-bi-ca'-do, *a adj.* affected, presumptuous, ridiculously made up.  
 a-lam-bi-car' *tr.v.* to distill; to refine to highest degree (speech, manners).  
 a-lam-bi'-que *m.* alembic.  
 a-lam-bi-quel'-ro *m.* distiller.  
 a-la-me'-da *f.* drive-way, or walk, bordered by trees.  
 á-la-mo *m.* alder (shrub).  
 a-lan-ce-a'-do, *a adj.* embittered.  
 a-lan-ce-ar' *tr.v.* to wound with a lance.  
 a-la-ran-ja'-do, *a adj.* orange-colored, orange-shaped.  
 a-lar'-de *m.* vanity, ostentation, show, parade.  
 a-lar-de-ar' *tr.v.* to make a great show of, to be ostentatious.  
 a-lar-gar' *tr.v.* to widen, to amplify, to develop; to let go, to loose; — *se refl.v.* to dwell upon at some length; — *o passo* to walk fast.  
 a-la-ri'-da *f.* clamor of voices; confusion of shouting, or of weeping.  
 a-lar-man'-te *adj.* alarming.  
 a-lar-mar' *tr.v.* to alarm, to frighten, to shock.  
 a-lar'-me *m.* alarm.  
 a-lar-mis'-ta *m.* alarmist.  
 a-las-tra-men'-to *m.* spreading.  
 a-las-trar' *tr.v.* to spread over.  
 a-la-ti-nar' *tr.v.* to Latinize.  
 a-la-van'-ca *f.* lever, crowbar; — *de engrenagem* gear lever; — *de câmbio* gear shift; — *de embraiagem* clutch; — *de freio* brake.  
 a-la-zão' *m.* bay horse; reddish brown color.  
 al-ba-nês *m.* Albanian; Albanian language; *adj.* Albanian; al-ba-ne'-sa *f.* Albanian woman; white anemone.  
 al-ba-troz' *m.* albatross.  
 al-ber-ga-dor' *m.* inn-keeper.  
 al-ber-gar' *tr.v.* to give lodging; to harbor.  
 al-ber-ga-ri'-a *f.* hotel, hostelry, boarding-house.  
 al-ber'-gue *m.* shelter; refuge.

al-bi'-no *m.* albino.  
 al-bú-men *m.* albumen.  
 al-bu-mi-no'-so, *a adj.* albuminous.  
 al'-ça *f.* handle; — *de mira* gun-sight.  
 al-cá-cer *m.* palace, castle, fort, sumptuous habitation.  
 al-car-ce-re'-no, al-ca-ce-ren'-se *m.* one born in a sumptuous home.  
 al-ca-cho'-fra *f.* artichoke.  
 al-ca-cho-fra'-do *m.* embroidery in the form of an artichoke.  
 al-ça'-gem *f.* preparation of printed sheets for binding.  
 al-cai'-de *m.* alcaide, mayor.  
 al-ca-les-cên-cia *f.* alkalescence.  
 al-ca-lí *m.* alkali.  
 al-ca-li-ci-da'-de *f.* alkalinity.  
 al-ca-li-nar'-se *refl.v.* to become alkaline.  
 al-ca-li'-no, *a adj.* alkaline.  
 al-ca-li-za-ção *f.* alkalization.  
 al-ca-li-zar' *tr.v.* to alkalize.  
 al-ca-lói-de *m.* alkaloid.  
 al-can-ça-di'-ço, *a adj.* easily reached, easily obtained.  
 al-can-ça-men'-to *m.* achievement.  
 al-can-çar' *tr.v.* to reach, to come up to, to achieve, to obtain, to perceive, to understand.  
 al-can-ça-vel *adj.* attainable; susceptible of accomplishment.  
 al-can'-ce *m.* range (of a gun), range of vision, reach, achievement, intelligence, value, importance; default (in accounts of a public official).  
 al-ça-pão *m.* man-hole, trap-door.  
 al-çar' *tr.v.* to raise, to elevate, to build.  
 al-ca-téi-a *f.* pack of wolves; group of any ferocious animals; gang of criminals; *estar de* — to be engaged in the work of a spy (pop.), to watch, to be aware.  
 al-ca-ti'-fa *f.* large carpet; creeping vine covering the ground.  
 al-ca-ti-far' *tr.v.* to cover with carpet, to put down carpets; to cover the ground as with a carpet.  
 al-ca-ti-fel'-ro *m.* carpet manufacturer.  
 al-ca'-tra *f.* rump cut of beef.  
 al-ca-trão *m.* tar, pitch.  
 al-ca-tro-ar' *tr.v.* to cover with tar, to apply tar or pitch.  
 al-ca-truz' *m.* bucket on endless chain used to draw water from well.  
 al-ca-tru-za'-do, *a adj.* concave, curved, bucket-shaped.  
 al-ci-ão', al-ci-o'-ne, al-ci-on' *m.* halcyon; one of the polyps.  
 al-ci-ô-ni-co, *a adj.* halcyon.  
 al-col'-ce *m.* brothel, house of prostitution.  
 al-col'-cel'-ro *m.* owner or frequenter of brothel.  
 al-co-ol' *m.* alcohol.  
 al-co-ô-li-co, *a adj.* alcoholic; *m.* alcoholic.  
 al-co-o-lis'-ta *m.* alcoholicist.  
 al-co-o-li-zar' *tr.v.* to alcoholize.  
 al-co-rão *m.* the Koran.  
 al-co'-va *f.* bed-room; hide-away.  
 al-co-vis'-ta *m.* effeminate man.  
 al-co-vi-tar' *tr.v.* to serve as go-between in love affairs, to incite, to gossip.  
 al-co-vi-tel'-ra *f.* white slave procurer, trouble-maker.  
 al-cu'-nha *f.* nickname; epithet.  
 al-cu-nhar' *tr.v.* to give a nickname to.  
 al-de-ão *m.* country man, villager.

al-del'-a *f.* hamlet, rural settlement, (Brazil) in colonial times Indian settlement under supervision of missionary.  
 al-dra'-bas *f.pl.* leather leggings used by the *sertanejos* (back country people) of Northeast Brazil.  
 al-dra'-va *f.* door-knocker.  
 á-le-a or a-lei'-a *f.* corridor, alley, garden walk bordered with shrubbery or flowers; luck, good fortune.  
 a-le-crim' *m.* rosemary.  
 a-le-ga-ção *f.* allegation.  
 a-le-gar' *tr.v.* to allege.  
 a-le-go-ri'-a *f.* allegory.  
 a-le-gó-ri-co, *a adj.* allegorical.  
 a-le-go-ris'-ta *m.* allegorist.  
 a-le-go-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to allegorize.  
 a-le-gra-men'-to *m.* pleasure, diversion.  
 a-le-grar' *tr.v.* to gladden, to beautify, to be slightly tipsy; (arch.) to repoint (building stones).  
 a-le'-gre *adj.* happy, content, pleased; tipsy.  
 a-le-gri'-a *f.* joy, contentment.  
 a-lei-jão *m.* deformity; moral defect.  
 a-lei-ja-men'-to *m.* crippling.  
 a-lei-jar' *tr.v.* to cripple, to maim.  
 a-lei-ta-men'-to *m.* suckling.  
 a-lei-tar' *tr.v.* to suckle, to nurse.  
 a-lei'-ve *m.* fraud, calumny.  
 a-lei-ve-si'-a *f.* treachery.  
 a-lei-vo'-so, *a adj.* disloyal, fraudulent, perfidious.  
 a-lei-xar' *tr.v.* to place at a distance; — *se refl.v.* to go far away.  
 a-le-lu'-i-a *f.* hallelulah.  
 a-lém *adv.* beyond, there further ahead, still further on.  
 A-le-ma'-nha *m.* Germany.  
 a-le-ma-ni-co, *a adj.* Alemannic; Germanic.  
 a-le-mão *m.* German; German language.  
 a-len-ta'-do, *a adj.* energetic, capable, abundant, limitless.  
 a-len-tar' *tr.v.* to encourage, to animate, to nourish.  
 a-len-te-cer' *intr.v.* to slow down.  
 a-len'-to *m.* respiration; food; enthusiasm, effort, courage.  
 á-le-o, *a adj.* winged; (heraldry) Al-lerion.  
 a-ler-gi'-a *f.* allergy.  
 a-ler'-ta *interj.* attention!; *m.* warning signal to be on the watch; *adv.* vigilantly.  
 a-le-tri'-a *f.* fine spaghetti, vermicelli.  
 al'-fa *f.* Greek letter alpha.  
 al-fa-be-ta-ção *f.* alphabetization.  
 al-fa-be-tar' *tr.v.* alphabetize.  
 al-fa-bé-ti-co, *a adj.* alphabetic.  
 al-fa-be-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to teach to read.  
 al-fa-be'-to *m.* alphabet.  
 al-fa'-ce *f.* lettuce.  
 al-fa'-fa *f.* lucern, alfalfa.  
 al-fai-a'-ta *f.* woman tailor.  
 al-fai-a-tar' *tr.v.* to sew; *intr.v.* to work as a tailor.  
 al-fai-a-ta-ri'-a *f.* tailor shop.  
 al-fai-a'-te *m.* tailor.  
 al-fân-de-ga *f.* custom-house.  
 al-fân-de-ga'-gem *f.* duty.  
 al-fân-de-gar' *tr.v.* to store at custom-house, to ship through custom-house, to pay duty for.  
 al-fân-de-guel'-ro, *a adj.* relative to duty or to custom-house.  
 al-far-rá-bio *m.* old book of little value.  
 al-far-ra-bis'-ta *m.* collector and seller of such books.



al-fa-ze'-ma *f.* lavender.  
 al-fe'-res *m.* second lieutenant, sub-lieutenant.  
 al-fim' *adv.* finally.  
 al-fi-ne-tar' *tr.v.* to prick, to satirize, to wound (the feelings of); to pin on.  
 al-fi-nê-te *m.* pin; al-fi-nê-tes *m.pl.* pin money.  
 al-fi-ne-tel'-ra *f.* pin cushion.  
 al-for-jar' *tr.v.* to put in the saddlebag; to put in suit pockets.  
 al-for'-je *m.* alforja; saddlebag.  
 al-for-ri'-a *f.* liberty granted to a slave; carta de — to document conferring liberty.  
 al-for-ri-ar' *tr.v.* to free, to redeem, to grant liberty to.  
 al-ga-ris'-mo *m.* character by which a number is represented, digit.  
 al-ga-zar'-ra *f.* noisy conversation, clamor.  
 al-ge-bra *f.* algebra.  
 al-gé-bri-co, *a adj.* algebraic.  
 al-ge-bri'-ta *m.* algebraist.  
 al-ge'-ma *f.* handcuff, manacle; (fig.) oppression.  
 al-ge-mar' *tr.v.* to handcuff; (fig.) to oppress, to dominate, to shackle.  
 al-gen'-te *adj.* freezing, glacial.  
 al-gl-dez' *f.* coldness.  
 al-gl-do, *a adj.* glacial, frigid.  
 al-gl-bei'-ra *f.* pocket.  
 al'-go *pro.* something; *adv.* somewhat, to a degree.  
 al-go-dão' *m.* cotton, cotton cloth; — pólvora or fulminante gun cotton.  
 al-go-do-al' *m.* cotton field.  
 al-go-do-el'-ro *m.* cotton plant; al-go-do-el'-ro, *a adj.* cotton, relative to cotton.  
 al-goz' *m.* hangman, executioner; (fig.) cruel man.  
 al-guém *pro.* someone; person of importance, or distinction.  
 al-gui-dar' *m.* flat pottery or metal dish, somewhat the shape of an inverted truncated cone.  
 al-gum' *pro.* some; *alguns pl.* more than one; *adj.* mediocre, average, a little; (placed after noun), none, not any.  
 al-gu'-res *adv.* somewhere.  
 al-lha-nar' *tr.v.* to make level; (fig.) to make sincere, frank, affable.  
 al-lhe-a-ção *f.* alienation.  
 al-lhe-a'-do, *a adj.* insane; ecstatic.  
 al-lhe-ar' *tr.v.* to make alien; to transfer the control of something to another; to alienate.  
 al-hel'-o *m.* that which does not belong to us; *adj.* strange, foreign, alien, improper, opposed, private, exempt, deprived of; belonging to someone else; insane; — de si absorbed.  
 al'-lho *m.* garlic.  
 al-lhu'-res *adv.* in another place.  
 al-lí *adv.* there, in that place.  
 al-l-a'-do *m.* ally; al-l-a'-do, *a adj.* allied.  
 al-li-ar' *tr.v.* to ally.  
 al-li-an'-ça *f.* alliance; wedding ring; anel de — wedding ring.  
 al-li-ás *adv.* rather, otherwise.  
 al-li-bi *m.* alibi.  
 al-li-ca'-te *m.* pliers.  
 al-li-cer-ça-dor' *adj.* serving as a foundation, having a foundation.  
 al-li-cer-çar' *tr.v.* to construct foundation; to build the bases, to cement, to make solid.

al-li-cer'-ce *m.* foundation.  
 al-li-cia-ção' *f.* seduction, corruption.  
 al-li-cia-men'-to *m.* deception, seduction.  
 al-li-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to seduce, to invite, to provoke, to deceive.  
 al-lie-na-ção' *f.* alienation; insanity.  
 al-lie-na-bi-li-da'-de *f.* alienability.  
 al-lie-nar' *tr.v.* to alienate; to madden.  
 al-lie-ná-vel *adj.* alienable.  
 al-lie-ni-ge-na *m.* foreigner.  
 al-lie-nis'-ta *m.* alienist.  
 al-li-ja-men'-to *m.* jettisoning, lightening, throwing overboard.  
 al-li-jar' *tr.v.* to jettison, to lighten.  
 al-li-má-ria *f.* animal (not man); (fig.) stupid, slow person.  
 al-li-men-tar' *tr.v.* to allment, to nourish, to sustain.  
 al-li-men-tí-cio, *a adj.* nutritive, edible.  
 al-li-men'-to *m.* food. — *a m.pl.* all-mony; maintenance.  
 al-li-men-to'-so, *a adj.* nutritious.  
 al-lin-dar' *tr.v.* to beautify.  
 al-lí-nea *f.* first line of a paragraph; subparagraph.  
 al-li-nha'-do, *a adj.* in line, carefully dressed, well-groomed.  
 al-li-nha-men'-to *m.* alignment.  
 al-li-nhar' *tr.v.* to align, to allne, to line up.  
 al-li-nha-var' *tr.v.* (sewing) to baste, to outline.  
 al-li-nha'-vo or al-li-nha'-ve *m.* basting, outline.  
 al-li-sar' *tr.v.* to smooth, to level; to soften, to sweeten.  
 al-lis-ta-men'-to *m.* enlistment, recruiting.  
 al-lis-tan'-do *m.* man to be recruited.  
 al-lis-tar' *tr.v.* to list, to enlist, to enroll.  
 al-lí-vi-ar' *tr.v.* to relieve, to alleviate, to lighten (mourning).  
 al-lí-vio *m.* relief.  
 al'-ma *f.* soul, spirit; (fig.) courage, enthusiasm; bore (gun); bridge (violin or similar string instrument).  
 al-ma-na'-que *m.* almanac.  
 al-me-jar' *tr.v.* to desire ardently.  
 al-me-já-vel *adj.* desirable.  
 al-me'-jo *m.* deep desire.  
 al-mi-ran-ta'-do *m.* Admiralty, post of admiral.  
 al-mi-ran'-te *m.* high naval officer.  
 al-mís-car *m.* musk perfume; styrax.  
 al-mis-ca-rar' *tr.v.* to perfume with musk.  
 al-mis-ca-rel'-ro *m.* musk deer.  
 al-mo-çar' *tr.v.* to lunch.  
 al-mô-ço *m.* lunch; pequeno — breakfast.  
 al-mo-cre-va-ri'-a *f.* muleteering; license to muleteer.  
 al-mo-cre'-ve *m.* muleteer.  
 al-mo-fa'-da *f.* pillow, cushion; pad.  
 al-mo-fa-dar' *tr.v.* to cover with cushions, to cushion; to carve in high relief.  
 al-mo-fa-di'-nha *f.* small cushion; compress, dressing; *m.* dude.  
 al-mo-fa-dis'-mo *m.* extreme elegance.  
 al-môn-de-gas *f.* fricasseed meat balls, generally ground beef, highly seasoned.  
 al-mo-xa-ri-fa'-do *m.* warehouse, stock room.  
 al-mo-xa-ri'-fe *m.* stock clerk.  
 al-ló *adv.* on the windy side, in the direction from which the wind comes.  
 al-lô *interj.* hello.

**a-lo-cu-ção** *f.* allocution.  
**a-ló-gi-co**, *a adj.* alogical, obvious.  
**a-lo-ja-men'-to** *m.* quarters, lodging, storing away.  
**a-lo-jar'** *tr.v.* to give lodging to, to quarter soldiers, to deposit in warehouse; — *se refl.v.* to take lodging.  
**a-lom-ba'-do**, *a adj.* lazy, indolent, sleepy.  
**a-lom-bar'** *tr.v.* to put back on book; to arch, to make slightly rounded.  
**a-lon-ga'-do**, *a adj.* distant, lost (of domestic animals).  
**a-lon-ga-men'-to** *m.* lengthening, prolongation; lateness.  
**a-lon-gar'** *tr.v.* to lengthen, to prolong; — *se refl.v.* to separate oneself from something; **alongar-se da virtude** to forsake virtue.  
**a-lo-pa'-ta** *m.* allopath.  
**a-lo-pa-ti'-a** *f.* allopathy.  
**a-lo-pá-ti-co**, *a adj.* allopathic.  
**a-lo-pé-ci-a** *f.* alopecia; loss of hair.  
**a-lo-pé-ci-co** *m.* person suffering from loss of hair.  
**a-lo-pé-cio**, *a adj.* causing hair to fall out.  
**a-lo-tar'** *tr.v.* to allot; (Brazil) to watch over a group of domestic animals, especially horses to keep them from becoming scattered.  
**a-lou-rar'** *tr.v.* to brown by exposure to heat or fire (roast); to gild; to make golden-colored.  
**al-pa'-ca** *f.* alpaca; **manga de** — typist in a government office, secretary.  
**al-par'-ca** *f.* alpargata; hemp sandal.  
**al-par-ca-ta-ri'-a** *f.* sandal shop.  
**al-par-ca-tel'-ro** *m.* sandal maker.  
**al-pen'-dre** *m.* porch; extension of roof over entrance of building; open terrace, or one having roof supported by posts.  
**al-pes'-tre** *adj.* alpestrine; rocky, Alpine.  
**al-pi-nis'-mo** *m.* Alpinism.  
**al-pi'-no**, *a adj.* Alpine.  
**al-que-brar'** *tr.v.* to bend over, to weaken with age.  
**al-quel'-re** *m.* alqueire (a measure of volume).  
**al-qui-mi'-a** *f.* alchemy.  
**al-qui-mis'-ta** *m.* alchemist.  
**al-ta-na-ri'-a** *f.* haughtiness, superiority, flight of the imagination, elevated thought; hunting high-flying birds with falcons.  
**al-ta-nar'-se** *refl.v.* to be haughty or arrogant; to raise oneself up.  
**al-ta-nel'-ro**, *a adj.* high-flying; elevating, superb.  
**al-tar'** *m.* altar.  
**al-tar-mor'** *m.* principal altar opposite main entrance.  
**al-tea-men'-to** *m.* raising, elevating; building.  
**al-te-ar'** *tr.v.* to raise up, to elevate.  
**al-te-ra-ção** *f.* alteration, modification, perturbation, degeneration.  
**al-te-rar'** *tr.v.* to alter; to decompose; to disturb; to change; to falsify; to excite.  
**al-te-rá-vel** *adj.* alterable.  
**al-ter-ca-ção** *f.* altercation.  
**al-ter-car'** *intr.v.* to quarrel; **al-ter-ca-ção** *f.* altercation.  
**al-ter-na-ção** *f.* alternation.  
**al-ter-na'-do**, *a adj.* alternate.  
**al-ter-na-dor'** *m.* alternator.  
**al-ter-nan'-te** *adj.* alternant, alternating.  
**al-ter-nar'** *tr.v.* to alternate.

**al-ter-na-ti'-vo**, *a adj.* alternative.  
**al-ter'-no**, *a adj.* alternate.  
**al-te-ro'-so**, *a adj.* of great altitude; majestic; grandiose.  
**al-te'-za** *f.* height; grandeur; Highness.  
**al-ti-bal'-xos** *m.pl.* unequal elevations of land; (fig.) mixture of good and bad qualities, vicissitudes.  
**al-ti-lo-quên-cia** *f.* altiloquence.  
**al-ti-lo-quo**, *a adj.* altiloquent.  
**al-ti-me-tri'-a** *f.* altimetry.  
**al-ti-me-tro** *m.* altimeter.  
**al-ti-po-ten'-te** *adj.* all-powerful.  
**al-ti-so-nan'-te** *adj.* pompous; thunderous.  
**al-ti-tu'-de** *f.* altitude.  
**al-ti'-vo**, *a adj.* proud, arrogant; high.  
**al-ti-ve'-za** *f.* pride, arrogance.  
**al'-ta** *f.* price increase; discharge; elite; upper part of city.  
**Al-tis-si-mo** *m.* Most High.  
**al-tis'-ta** *m.* speculator; player of tenor violin or alto saxhorn.  
**al'-to** *m.* heaven; seat of government; predominant voice or voices in a chorus; tenor violin, alto saxhorn; **al-to**, *a adj.* high, elevated; excellent; illustrious; important; excessive; remote; expensive; difficult; **al-to** *adv.* loudly, *interj.* order to stop; — **mar high seas**; **por** — superficially, without attention to details; **fazer** — to stop.  
**al-to-fa-lan'-te** *m.* loud-speaker.  
**al-tru-is'-mo** *m.* altruism.  
**al-tru-is'-ta** *m.* altruist; *adj.* altruistic.  
**al-tu'-ra** *f.* height; stature; importance; firmament; point, juncture.  
**a-lu-a'-do**, *a adj.* influenced by moon; lunatic; (of animals) in heat.  
**a-lu-ci-na-ção** *f.* hallucination.  
**a-lu-ci-na-men'-to** *m.* hallucination.  
**a-lu-ci-nar'** *tr.v.* to hallucinate; — *se refl.v.* to be mistaken, to be over-zealous to the point of fanaticism.  
**a-lu-dir'** *intr.v.* to allude.  
**a-lu-ga-dor'** *m.* renter.  
**a-lu-ga-men'-to** *m.* rent, renting.  
**a-lu-gar'** *tr.v.* to rent, to hire, to let.  
**a-lu-guel'** *m.* rental, rent.  
**a-lu-ir'** *tr.v.* to ruin, to destroy; *intr.v.* to waver.  
**a-lú-men** *m.* alum.  
**a-lu-mia-ção** *f.* illumination.  
**a-lu-mi-ar'** *tr.v.* to illuminate; to light; to instruct or enlighten.  
**a-lu-mi'-na** *f.* alumina.  
**a-lu-mi-na-ção** *f.* production of alum.  
**a-lu-mi-na'-gem** *f.* (photo.) alum bath.  
**a-lu-mi-nar'** *tr.v.* to mix with alum.  
**a-lu-mi-na'-to** *m.* aluminate.  
**a-lu-mí-nio** *m.* aluminum.  
**a-lu-mi-ni'-te** *m.* aluminate.  
**a-lu'-no** *m.* **a-lu'-na** *f.* pupil, student, apprentice.  
**a-lu-são** *f.* allusion.  
**a-lu-si'-vo**, *a adj.* allusive.  
**a-lu-vi-ão** *f.* alluvium.  
**al'-va** *f.* dawn; alb.  
**al-va-cen'-to**, *a adj.* whitish.  
**al-var'** *adj.* whitish; (fig.) simple, silly, foolish.  
**al-va-rá** *m.* royal decree.  
**al-va-raz'**, **al-va-ra'-zo** *m.* leprosy; colorless spots on skin.  
**al-ve-a-men'-to** *m.* white-washing.  
**al-ve-ar'** *tr.v.* to white-wash.  
**al-ve-jar'** *tr.v.* to whiten; to aim at.  
**al-ve-na-ri'-a** *f.* masonry, brick-work.



al-ve-nel', al-ve-ner' or al-ve-néu *m.* stone-mason, brick-layer.  
 al-ve-o *m.* bed (of a river); channel or depression.  
 al-vé-o-lo *m.* alveolus.  
 al-vi-ça-ras *f.pl.* reward (for bringing good news or finding something lost).  
 al-vi-ça-rar' *intr.v.* to reward.  
 al-vi-ça-rel'-ro *m.* bringer of good news; finder of lost articles.  
 al-vi-tra-dor' *m.* reminder.  
 al-vi-tra-men'-to *m.* remembrance.  
 al-vi-trar' *tr.v.* to remind, to suggest, to propose.  
 al-vi'-tre *m.* reminder, suggestion.  
 al-vi-trel'-ro *m.* adviser, projector; news-monger.  
 al'-vo, *a adj.* white, pure; al'-vo *m.* target, sight, objective.  
 al-vor' *m.* whiteness, first light of dawn.  
 al-vo-ra'-da *f.* gray light of dawn; reveille; early morning singing of birds.  
 al-vo-re-cer' *intr.v.* to dawn, to become dawn; to begin to be manifested (idea, sentiment, quality).  
 al-vo-re-jar' *tr.v.* to bleach, to whiten.  
 al-vo-ro-ça'-do, *a adj.* overjoyed, restless in spirit.  
 al-vo-ro-çar' *tr.v.* to put in a state of enthusiasm; to provoke tumults.  
 al-vo-rô-ço *m.* agitation, joyful surprise, excitement.  
 al-vu'-ra *f.* whiteness, purity.  
 a'-ma *f.* children's nurse, wet-nurse; — *sêca f.* nurse for children no longer infants.  
 a-ma-bi-li-da'-de *f.* amiableness; courtesy.  
 a-ma-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to soften, to smooth.  
 a-ma'-do, *a adj.* beloved; a-ma'-do *m.* a-ma'-da *f.* loved one, beloved.  
 a-ma-dor' *m.* amateur.  
 a-ma-do-ris'-mo *m.* amateurism.  
 a-ma-go *m.* pith (of a plant); essential point; heart of something.  
 a-mal-di-ço-ar' *tr.v.* to curse; to place curses on.  
 a-ma-lei-to'-do, *a adj.* sick with malaria, or intermittent fever.  
 a-mál-ga-ma *m.* amalgam.  
 a-mal-ga-ma-ção' *f.* amalgamation.  
 a-mal-ga-mar' *tr.v.* to amalgamate.  
 a-ma-lu-ca'-do, *a adj.* half-crazy, foolish, silly.  
 a-ma-men-ta-ção' *f.* nursing, feeding from the breast.  
 a-ma-men-tar' *tr.v.* to breast-feed; to nourish; to feed.  
 a-man-ce-ba-men'-to *m.* concubinage.  
 a-man-ce-bar' *se refl.v.* to commit fornication.  
 a-ma-nhã' *adv.* tomorrow; *m.* following day, future, period about to be entered.  
 a-ma-nhar' *tr.v.* to cultivate, to prepare.  
 a-ma-nhe-cer' *intr.v.* to begin, to dawn, to be at dawn.  
 a-man-sa-men'-to *m.* taming.  
 a-man-sar' *tr.v.* to domesticate, to tame, to break.  
 a-man'-te *m.f.* lover, paramour.  
 a-man-té-ti-co, *a adj.* affectionate.  
 a-mar' *tr.v.* to love, to love dearly, to like very much.  
 a-má-vel *adj.* pleasant, agreeable, amiable.  
 a-ma-nu-en-sa'-do *m.* office or function of a secretary.  
 a-ma-nu-en'-se *m.* amanuensis.

a-ma-ra'-gem *f.* landing a seaplane on water.  
 a-ma-re-la'-do, *a adj.* yellowish, pale.  
 a-ma-re-lão' *m.* hookworm disease.  
 a-ma-re-le-cer' *intr.v.* to become yellow, to turn pale.  
 a-ma-re-len'-to, *a adj.* yellow.  
 a-ma-re-li-dão' *f.* yellowness.  
 a-ma-re-li-men'-to *m.* turning yellow.  
 a-ma-re'-lo, *a adj.* yellow.  
 a-mar-ga'-do, *a adj.* bitter.  
 a-mar-gar' *tr.v.* to make bitter, to suffer from; *intr.v.* to make a bitter taste.  
 a-mar'-go, *a adj.* bitter; (fig.) sad, grievous.  
 a-mar-gor' *m.* bitterness.  
 a-mar-gu'-ra *f.* bitterness; (fig.) agony of spirit.  
 a-mar-gu-rar' *tr.v.* to make bitter, to embitter.  
 a-mar'-ra *f.* hawser, anchor cable.  
 a-mar-ra-ção' *f.* anchorage.  
 a-mar-ra-dou'-ro *m.* anchoring, mooring.  
 a-mar-ra-du'-ra *f.* fastening.  
 a-mar-rar' *tr.v.* to fasten, to moor; to marry; to compromise.  
 a-mar-ro-qui-nar' *tr.v.* to make similar to morocco leather.  
 a-mar-ro-ta'-do, *a adj.* bruised.  
 a-mar-ro-tar' *tr.v.* to crush, to crumple, to come out victor; — *se refl.v.* to become wrinkled, to lose appearance of newness.  
 a-mar-te-lar' *tr.v.* to hammer; (fig.) to urge persistently, to annoy with urging.  
 a-ma-siar' *se refl.v.* to have illicit relations with.  
 a-má-sio *m.* a-má-sia *f.* lover.  
 a-mas-sa-dei'-ra *f.* woman who kneads bread.  
 a-mas-sa-dou'-ro *m.* kneading-board.  
 a-mas-sa-dor' *m.* man who kneads bread.  
 a-mas-sa-men'-to *m.* kneading.  
 a-mas-sar' *tr.v.* to knead, to make into dough; to flatten out.  
 a-ma-tro-nar' *se refl.v.* to assume the airs of a matron, to become fat, to age.  
 a-ma-zo'-na *f.* Amazon.  
 a-ma-zo-nen'-se *m.f.* citizen of the state of Amazonas; *adj.* relating to the state of Amazonas.  
 a-ma-zô-ni-co, *a adj.* relating to Amazonas.  
 a-ma-zô-nio, *a adj.* relating to Amazonas.  
 am-bar *m.* amber.  
 am-bi-ção' *f.* ambition.  
 am-bi-cio-nar' *tr.v.* to desire ardently.  
 am-bi-cio'-so, *a adj.* ambitious.  
 am-bi-des-tri'-a *f.* ambidexterity.  
 am-bi-des'-tro, *a adj.* ambidextrous.  
 am-bien-cia *f.* ambient.  
 am-bien-tar' *tr.v.* to adapt to surrounding conditions.  
 am-bi-en'-te *m.* environment, surrounding conditions; *adj.* that which envelops or surrounds something or some one.  
 am-bles-quer'-do, *a adj.* awkward.  
 am-bi-guí-da'-de *f.* ambiguity.  
 am-bí-guo, *a adj.* ambiguous, uncertain, hesitant.  
 am'-bos *pro.* both, the one and the other, the two.  
 am-bró-sia *f.* ambrosia.  
 am-bro-sí-a-co, *a adj.* delicious.  
 am-bu-la *f.* vial, small bottle.  
 am-bu-lân-cia *f.* ambulance.

am-bu-lan'-te *adj.* ambulant.  
 am-bu-la-ti'-vo *a adj.* ambulant, vagabond, having no fixed place.  
 a-me-a'-ça *f.* threat.  
 a-me-a-çan'-te *adj.* threatening.  
 a-me-a-çar' *tr.v.* to threaten; *intr.v.* to be imminent.  
 a-me-a-lhar' *tr.v.* to accumulate money penny by penny in savings box; to economize.  
 a-me'-ba *f.* amoeba.  
 a-me-dron-ta-men'-to *m.* shock, fright.  
 a-me-dron-tar' *tr.v.* to frighten.  
 a-me-l-gar' *tr.v.* to coax, to fondle.  
 a-me-l'-xa *f.* prune; plum.  
 a-me-l-xal' *m.* grove of plum trees.  
 a-me-l-xei'-ra *v.* plum tree.  
 a-mém *m., adj.* amen.  
 a-mên-doa *f.* almond.  
 a-men-do-a'-da *f.* almond milk.  
 a-men-do-a'-do, *a adj.* almond-like; prepared with almonds.  
 a-men-do-el'-ra *f.* almond tree.  
 a-men-do-im' *m.* peanut.  
 a-me-ni-da'-de *f.* amenity.  
 a-me-ni-na'-do, *a adj.* childish, weak, whining.  
 a-me-ni-nar' *se refl.v.* to be childish.  
 a-me-ni-za-dor' *adj.* calming.  
 a-me-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to make amenable, pleasant, charming.  
 a-me'-no, *a adj.* amenable, agreeable.  
 a-me-nor-réi-a *f.* amenorrhea.  
 a-mer-ce-a-men'-to *m.* mercy, compassion.  
 a-mer-ce-ar' *se refl.v.* to have pity upon, to sympathize with.  
 A-mé-ri-ca *f.* America; something colossal.  
 a-me-ri-ca-na'-da *f.* American way of doing things.  
 a-me-ri-ca'-no, *a adj.* American.  
 a-me-ri-ca-nis'-mo *m.* admiration and appreciation for things American, especially of the United States.  
 a-me-ri-ca-nis'-ta *m.* specialist in American affairs, languages, and customs.  
 a-me-ri-ca-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to Americanize.  
 a-me-rín-dio *m.* Amer-Indian.  
 a-me-ris-sa'-gem *f.* alighting on water.  
 a-me-ris-sar' *intr.v.* to alight on water.  
 a-mes-qui-nha'-do, *a adj.* niggardly; unfortunate.  
 a-mes-qui-nha-men'-to *m.* act of belittling, humiliating, disparaging.  
 a-mes-qui-nhar' *tr.v.* to belittle, to humiliate, to disparage.  
 a-mes-tra-dor' *m.* trainer.  
 a-mes-tra-men'-to *m.* training.  
 a-mes-trar' *tr.v.* to teach, to train, to become expert.  
 a-me-tis'-ta *f.* amethyst.  
 a-mi'-do or a-mi-do *m.* starch.  
 a-mi-do-a'-do, *a adj.* starchy.  
 a-mi-ga-ção' *f.* concubinage.  
 a-mi-gar' *se refl.v.* to become friends with, i.e. to initiate illicit relations with.  
 a-mi-gá-vel *adj.* friendly, amiable.  
 a-mig-da-la *f.* tonsil.  
 a-mig-da-li'-te *f.* tonsillitis.  
 a-mi'-go *m.* a-mi'-ga *f.* friend.  
 a-mi-mar' *tr.v.* to pet, to spoil by indulgence.  
 a-mi-u-da'-do, *a adj.* minute; frequent, repeated.  
 a-mi-u-dar' *tr.v.* to repeat, to make frequent.

a-mi-ú-de *adv.* often, repeatedly, frequently.  
 a-mi-za'-de *f.* friendship.  
 am-né-si-a *f.* amnesia.  
 a'-mo *m.* master (of house); employer; husband of woman servant.  
 a-mo-cam-bar' *tr.v.* to meet together in a hidden spot; to hide; — *se refl.v.* to become lost in woods (cattle).  
 a-mo-der-nar' *tr.v.* to modernize.  
 a-mo-e-dar' *tr.v.* to make into coins; to coin.  
 a-mo-e-dá-vel *adj.* coinable.  
 a-mo-fi-na-ção' *f.* fatigue, nuisance.  
 a-mo-fi-nar' *tr.v.* to annoy, to tire out.  
 a-mol-tar' *se refl.v.* to hide.  
 a-mo-jar' *tr.v.* to milk, to become filled with milk (of a cow's udders).  
 a-mô-jo *m.* lactation, lactescence.  
 a-mo-la-dei'-ra *f.* whet-stone.  
 a-mo-la-dor' *m.* grinder.  
 a-mo-lan'-te *adj.* persistent, wearying, annoying.  
 a-mo-lar' *tr.v.* to sharpen on whet-stone or grind-stone; to deceive; to create difficulties.  
 a-mol-dar' *tr.v.* to mold, to adapt, to accustom; — *se refl.v.* to adjust to a mold or model.  
 a-mo-le-ca'-do, *a adj.* roguish, bad.  
 a-mo-le-car' *tr.v.* to ridicule, to degrade, to have low practices.  
 a-mo-le-cer' *tr.v.* to soften, to mollify.  
 a-mo-le-ci'-do, *a adj.* soft, tender-hearted.  
 a-mo-le-ci-men'-to *m.* softening, enervation; effeminacy.  
 a-mol-gar' *tr.v.* to flatten, to beat down, to bruise, to be victor over.  
 a-mô-ni-a *f.* ammonia (water solution).  
 a-mo-ni-a-ca'-do, *a adj.* ammoniacal.  
 a-mo-ni-a-co *m.* ammonia (gas).  
 a-mon-to-a'-do *m.* mixture, pile.  
 a-mon-to-a-dor' *m.* plow with large wings.  
 a-mon-to-a-men'-to *m.* accumulation, pile.  
 a-mon-to-ar' *tr.v.* to pile up, to accumulate, to bunch.  
 a-mor' *m.* love; Cupid; por — *de* for love, because of; — *s m.pl.* love affair; love-making; beloved.  
 a-mo'-ra *f.* mulberry (fruit).  
 a-mo-ra'-do, *a adj.* mulberry-colored.  
 a-mo-rel'-ra *f.* mulberry tree.  
 a-mor-da-ça-men'-to *m.* gagging.  
 a-mor-da-çar' *tr.v.* to gag, to silence.  
 a-mo-re-na'-do, *a adj.* turned brown, almost brown.  
 a-mor-fi'-a *f.* amorphia.  
 a-mór-fi-co, *a adj.* amorphous.  
 a-mor'-fo, *a adj.* amorphous.  
 a-mor-na'-do, *a adj.* luke-warm, tepid.  
 a-mor-nar' *tr.v.* to make tepid, luke-warm.  
 a-mor-ne-cer' *tr.v.* to make tepid; *intr.v.* to cool, to lose enthusiasm.  
 a-mo-ro-si-da'-de *f.* amorousness.  
 a-mo-ro'-so, *a adj.* amorous.  
 a-mor-per-fei'-to *m.* pansy.  
 a-mor-ta-lha-dei'-ra *f.* woman embalmer.  
 a-mor-ta-lha'-do, *a adj.* wearing mourning; dressed for burial.  
 a-mor-ta-lha-dor' *m.* embalmer, funeral director.  
 a-mor-ta-lhar' *tr.v.* to dress corpse for burial; (fig.) to wear coarse clothing indicating person dead to worldliness.



a-mor-te-ce-dor' *m.* shock-absorber; damper.  
 a-mor-te-cer' *tr.v.* to absorb, to deaden, to weaken; *intr.v.* to appear dead, to faint.  
 a-mor-te-ci-men'-to *m.* fainting, weakening; thud.  
 a-mor-ti-za-ção' *f.* amortization.  
 a-mor-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to amortize.  
 a-mor-ti-zá-vel *adj.* amortizable.  
 a-mos-tar-da'-do, *a adj.* seasoned with mustard.  
 a-mos'-tra *f.* sample.  
 a-mo-ti-na-ção' *f.* mutiny, revolt, sedition.  
 a-mo-ti-na-men'-to *m.* revolt, uprising, mutiny.  
 a-mo-ti-nar' *tr.v.* to mutiny.  
 a-mo-ti-ná-vel *adj.* easily incited to mutiny.  
 a-mou-ris-ca'-do, *a adj.* in Moorish fashion.  
 a-mo-ví-vel *adj.* removable, temporary.  
 am-pa-rar' *tr.v.* to protect, to shelter, to defend.  
 am-pa'-ro *m.* shelter, sheltering, protection.  
 am-pe-ra'-gem *f.* amperage, current.  
 am-pe'-re *m.* ampere.  
 am-pe-rí-me-tro *m.* ammeter.  
 am-pé-rio *m.* ampere.  
 am-pe-rô-me-tro *m.* ammeter.  
 am-pli-a-ção' *f.* enlargement.  
 am-pli-ar' *tr.v.* to extend, to widen, to enlarge, to dilate.  
 am-pli-a-ti-for'-me *adj.* having large dimensions.  
 am-pli-dão' *f.* ampleness, vastness.  
 am-pli-tu'-de *f.* amplitude; extension, vastness.  
 am-pli-fi-ca-ção' *f.* amplification.  
 am-pli-fi-car' *tr.v.* to amplify.  
 am'-plo, *a adj.* spacious, ample.  
 am-pô-la *f.* blister, bubble, ampoule.  
 am-pu'-la *f.* ampulla.  
 am-pu-lhe'-ta *f.* hour-glass, sand-glass.  
 am-pu-ta-ção' *f.* amputation.  
 am-pu-tar' *tr.v.* to amputate.  
 a-mu-ar' *tr.v.* to cause or provoke bad humor in some one; *intr.v.* — *se refl.v.* to pout, to be sulky or surly.  
 a-mu-la-ta'-do, *a adj.* mulatto-colored.  
 a-mu-la-tar' *se refl.v.* to take color of mulatto.  
 a-mu-le'-to *m.* amulet.  
 a-mu-lhe-ra'-do, *a adj.* effeminate.  
 a-mu-lhe-rar' *se refl.v.* to take on the manners of a woman.  
 a-mun-di-ca'-do, *a adj.* dirty, unmannerly, without education.  
 a-mu-ni-cia-men'-to *m.* supplying munitions.  
 a-mu-ni-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to provide munitions.  
 a-mu'-o *m.* bad humor.  
 a-mu-ra'-da *f.* gunwale, bulwark (naut.).  
 a-mu-ra-lhar' *tr.v.* to fence in, to wall in, to put a wall around.  
 a-nã' *f.* woman dwarf.  
 a-na-ba-tis'-mo *m.* Anabaptism.  
 a-na-co-re'-ta *m.*, *f.* anchorite.  
 a-na-crô-ni-co, *a adj.* anachronous.  
 a-na-cro-nis'-mo *m.* anachronism.  
 a-na-gra'-ma *m.* anagram.  
 a-ná-gua *f.* petticoat.  
 a-nais' *m.pl.* annals.  
 a-nal' *adj.* anal.  
 a-nal-fa-be'-to, *a m.*, *f.* illiterate person.

a-nal-fa-be-tis'-mo *m.* illiteracy.  
 a-nal-ge-si'-a *f.* analgesia.  
 a-nal-gé-si-co, *a adj.* analgesic.  
 a-na-li-sa-dor' *m.* analyser.  
 a-na-li-sar' *tr.v.* to analyze.  
 a-ná-li-se *f.* analysis.  
 a-na-lí-ti-co, *a adj.* analytic.  
 a-na-lo-gi'-a *f.* analogy.  
 a-ná-lo-go, *a adj.* analogous.  
 a-nâm-ne-se *f.* anamnesis.  
 a-na-nás *m.* pineapple.  
 a-na-ni-ca'-do, *a adj.* dwarfish.  
 a-nâ-ni-co, *a adj.* dwarf-shaped.  
 a-na-nis'-mo *m.* dwarfing, dwarfness.  
 a-não' *m.* dwarf.  
 a-nar-qui'-a *f.* anarchy.  
 a-nar-quis'-mo *m.* anarchism.  
 a-nar-quis'-ta *m.* anarchist.  
 a-na-ta'-do, *a adj.* cream-like.  
 a-na-tar' *tr.v.* to cover with cream.  
 a-ná-te-ma *m.* anathema.  
 a-na-te-ma-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to anathematize.  
 a-na-to-mi'-a *f.* anatomy.  
 a-na-to-mis'-ta *m.* anatomist.  
 a-na-va-lha'-do, *a adj.* razor-shaped; razor-sharp; wounded with a razor.  
 a-na-va-lhar' *tr.v.* to wound with razor.  
 an'-ca *f.* hind quarters of an animal, croup (horse); poop (ship).  
 an-ces-tral' *adj.* ancestral.  
 an-ces'-tre *m.* ancestor.  
 an-cia-ni'-a *f.* old age; antiquity.  
 an-cla-ni-da'-de *f.* antiquity.  
 an-ci-ão' *m.* an-ci-ã' *f.* very old person.  
 an-ci'-la *f.* woman slave, or servant; (fig.) aid, subsidy.  
 an-ci-nhar' *tr.v.* to rake.  
 an-ci'-nho *m.* rake.  
 an'-co *m.* elbow.  
 an-co-ra *f.* anchor; (fig.) hope.  
 an-co-ra-dou'-ro *m.* anchorage.  
 an-co-ra'-gem *f.* anchorage.  
 an-co-rar' *intr.v.* to drop anchor, to come to port.  
 an-co-re'-ta *f.* small anchor; small flat wine or whisky cask.  
 an-da'-ço *m.* small-scale epidemic, restricted to some locality.  
 an-da'-da *f.* journey, walk.  
 an-da-dor' *m.* errand-boy.  
 an-da-du'-ra *f.* gait.  
 an-da-men'-to *m.* procedure, course, pace, progress; (music) measure.  
 an-dan'-te *adj.* vagabond, wandering.  
 an-dar' *intr.v.* to walk, to go, to function.  
 an-da-re'-co, *a adj.* slow-moving (of a horse).  
 an-dal'-me *m.* scaffolding.  
 An-da-luz' *m.* Andalusian; *adj.* relative to Andalusia.  
 an'-das *f.pl.* stilts.  
 an-de-jar' *intr.v.* to wander aimlessly, to ramble.  
 an-de'-jo, *a adj.* roving, rambling, fast-walking.  
 an-dor' *m.* platform (decorated and supported by four persons, one at each corner) on which images are carried in a procession.  
 an-do-ri'-nha *f.* swallow; (Brazil) pushcart for transporting baggage.  
 an-dra'-jo *m.* rags, tatters.  
 an-dra-jo'-so, *a adj.* ragged, in tatters.  
 an-dro-fó-bia *f.* androphobia.  
 an-dró-fo-bo, *a adj.* having repugnance for male sex.  
 an-dró-gi-no, *a adj.* androgynous.  
 An-rô-me-da *f.* Andromeda.

**a-ne-do-tá-rio** *m.* collection of anecdotes.  
**a-ne-dó-ti-co**, *a adj.* anecdotic.  
**a-ne-do-tis'-ta** *m.* anecdotist.  
**a-ne-do-ti-zar'** *intr.v.* to tell anecdotes; *tr.v.* to put in the form of anecdotes.  
**a-ne-do'-ta** *f.* anecdote.  
**a-nel'** *m.* ring, each link in chain, curl (of hair).  
**a-ne-la'-do**, *a adj.* ring-shaped, curly.  
**a-ne-lar'** *tr.v.* to make into a ring, to curl.  
**a-ne-lar'** *tr.v.* to desire ardently; *intr.v.* to breathe with difficulty.  
**a-ne'-lo** *m.* strong desire, aspiration, anxiety.  
**a-nê-mo-na** *f.* anemone.  
**a-nes-te-si'-a** *f.* anesthesia.  
**a-nes-te-siar'** *tr.v.* to anesthetize.  
**a-nes-té-si-co**, *a adj.* anesthetic.  
**a-neu-ris'-ma** *m.* aneurism.  
**a-ne-xa-ção'** *f.* annexation.  
**a-ne-xar'** *tr.v.* to annex.  
**a-ne'-xo**, *a adj.* added, included; *m.* annex; dependency.  
**an-fi** (*amphi*) *Greek pref., signifying duplicity.*  
**an-fí-bio**, *a adj.* amphibian.  
**an-fí-bi-os** *m.pl.* amphibia.  
**an-fi-te-a'-tro** *m.* amphitheater.  
**an-frac-tuo-si-da'-de** *f.* roughness, unevenness, anfractuosity.  
**an-frac-tuo'-so**, *a adj.* winding, rough.  
**an-ga-ri-ar'** *tr.v.* to solicit (contributions), to coax.  
**an-gé-li-co**, *a adj.* angelic; *m.* birth-worth, birth-root.  
**ân-ge-lus** *m.* angelus.  
**an-gi'-na** *f.* angina.  
**an-gli-ca'-no** *m.* Anglican.  
**an-gli-cis'-mo** *m.* Anglicism.  
**an-glô-fi-lo** *m.* Anglophile.  
**an-glô-fo-bo** *m.* Anglophobe.  
**an-glo-ma-ni'-a** *f.* Anglomania.  
**an'-glos** *m.pl.* Angles.  
**an'-glo-sa-xão'** *m. & adj.* Anglo-Saxon.  
**ân-go-ra** or **an-go-rá** *adj.* Angora.  
**an-gú** *m.* sort of gruel made with corn starch, rice flour, or manioc; (*fig.*) complication, mixture.  
**an-gú-de-ca-ro'-ço** *m.* confusion, unexpected result.  
**an-gu-lar'** *adj.* angular.  
**ân-gu-lo** *m.* angle, corner.  
**an-gu-lo'-so**, *a adj.* angular, having angles.  
**an-gús-tia** *f.* angulsh.  
**an-gus-tian'-te** *adj.* causing angulsh.  
**an-gus-tiar'** *tr.v.* to cause angulsh to.  
**A-nhan-gá** *m.* evil spirit; (*in Tupi language*) devil.  
**a'-nho** *m.* lamb.  
**a-ni-dri'-do** *m.* anhydride.  
**a-ni-dri'-co**, *a adj.* anhydrous.  
**a-ni-dri'-te** *m.* anhydrite.  
**a-ni'-dro**, *a adj.* anhydrous.  
**a-nil'** *m.* indigo.  
**a-ni-la'-ado**, *a adj.* bluish.  
**a-ni-lar'** *tr.v.* to put bluing in (laundry).  
**a-ni-li'-na** *f.* aniline.  
**a-ni-ma-ção'** *f.* animation, movement.  
**a-ni-ma-dor'** *adj.* encouraging.  
**a-ni-man'-te** *adj.* encouraging, animating.  
**a-ni-mal'** *m.* animal; (*fig.*) ignorant, crude man; *adj.* carnal.  
**a-ni-ma-la'-da** *f.* large number of animals.  
**a-ni-mal-cu-le'-jo** *m.* stupid person.

**a-ni-mál-cu-lo** *m.* animalcule.  
**a-ni-ma-li-da'-de** *f.* animality.  
**a-ni-ma-lis'-ta** *m.* painter of animals, sculptor of animals.  
**a-ni-ma-li-zar'** *tr.v.* to animalize.  
**an-i-mar'** *tr.v.* to encourage, to hearten.  
**ân-mo** *m.* courage, morale; animus.  
**a-ni-mo-si-da'-de** *f.* animosity.  
**a-ni-mo'-so**, *a adj.* spirited, courageous.  
**a-ni-mar'** *tr.v.* to cuddle (child), to rock to sleep.  
**a-ni-nhar'** *intr.v.* to nest; *tr.v.* to make a nest for.  
**a-ni-qui-lar'** *tr.v.* to annihilate.  
**a-nís** *m.* anise.  
**a-ni-sar'** *tr.v.* to season with anise.  
**a-ni-se'-te** *m.* anisette.  
**a-nis-ti'-a** *f.* amnesty.  
**a-nis-ti-ar'** *tr.v.* to grant amnesty to.  
**a-ni-ver-sa-ri-an'-te** *adj.* anniversary.  
**a-ni-ver-sá-rio** *m.* birth-day, anniversary.  
**an-ji'-nho** *m.* infant (alive or dead); — *s* manacles, hand-fetters.  
**an'-jo** *m.* angel; child dressed as angel (*in religious procession*).  
**a'-no** *m.* year; — bissexto leap year; — civil calendar year; — commercial year with months of thirty days each; *dia de —* born New Year's Day.  
**a'-no-bom** *m.* year with regular rainfall (*in Brazilian northeast*).  
**a-nô-di-no**, *a adj.* anodyne, calming.  
**a-nol-te-cer'** *intr.v.* to become night; to spend the night.  
**a-no-ja'-do**, *a adj.* nauseated; *in mourning.*  
**a-no-ja-men'-to** *m.* nausea.  
**a-no-jar'** *tr.v.* to nauseate, to disgust.  
**a-no-jo'-so**, *a adj.* nauseating, disgusting.  
**a-no-ma-li'-a** *f.* anomaly.  
**a-nô-ma-lo**, *a adj.* anomalous.  
**a-nô-ni-mo** *m.* pseudonym; *adj.* anonymous; (*term used for commercial firm whose name indicates nature of business*).  
**a-nor-mal'** *adj.* abnormal.  
**a-nor-ma-li-da'-de** *f.* abnormal.  
**a-nor-te-ar'** *tr.v.* to turn toward the north (ship).  
**a-no-ta-ção'** *f.* annotation.  
**a-no-tar'** *tr.v.* to annotate.  
**an-qui'-nhas** *f.pl.* buttocks; bustle (*woman's dress*).  
**ân-sia** *f.* anxiety; — *s f.pl.* nausea.  
**an-siar'** *tr.v.* to cause anxiety to; to desire ardently.  
**an-sei'-o** *m.* anxiety, state of being anxious.  
**an-sle-da'-de** *f.* anxiety, anxiousness.  
**an-slo'-so**, *a adj.* anxious.  
**an-ta-gô-ni-co**, *a adj.* antagonistic.  
**an-ta-go-nis'-mo** *m.* antagonism.  
**an-ta-go-nis'-ta** *m.* antagonist, adversary.  
**an-ta'-nho** *m.* last year, times gone by.  
**an-te** *prep.* before, in front of; (*Lat. pref. signifying antecedence*).  
**an-te-bra'-ço** *m.* forearm.  
**an-te-câ-ma-ra** *f.* waiting-room, entrance hall.  
**an-te-ce-dên-cia** *f.* antecedence.  
**an-te-ce-den'-te** *adj.* antecedent; — *s m.pl.* antecedents.  
**an-te-ce-der'** *tr.v.* to precede; *intr.v.* to be previous.  
**an-te-ces-ser'** *m.* predecessor.  
**an-te-ci-pa-ção'** *f.* anticipation.



an-te-ci-pa'-do, *a adj.* ahead of time, advance, anticipated.  
 an-te-ci-par' *tr.v.* to anticipate, to do in advance.  
 an-te-da'-ta *f.* antedate.  
 an-te-da-tar' *tr.v.* to antedate.  
 an-te-di-lu-vi-a'-no, *a adj.* antediluvian.  
 an-te-guar'-da *f.* vanguard.  
 an-te-ló-quilo *m.* preface, prologue.  
 an-te-ma-nhã' *adv.* just before day-break; *f.* beginning dawn.  
 an-te-mão' *adv.* previously.  
 an-te-me-ri-di-a'-no, *a adj.* ante-meridian.  
 an-te-mu'-ro *m.* rampart, external wall.  
 an-te'-na *f.* antenna; (ship) sailyard.  
 an-te-no'-me *m.* title preceding name.  
 an-te-nup-ci-al' *adj.* antenuptial.  
 an-te-o'-lhos *m.pl.* blinds (of a bridle).  
 an-te-on'-tem *adv.* day before yesterday.  
 an-te-pa-rar' *tr.v.* to defend, to guard against.  
 an-te-pa'-ro *m.* bulkhead.  
 an-te-par'-to *m.* pangs preceding birth-pains.  
 an-te-pas-sa'-do *m.* ancestor.  
 an-te-pas'-to *m.* hors d'oeuvres.  
 an-te-pe-núl-ti-mo, *a adj.* antepenultimate.  
 an-te-por'-ta *f.* double-door, screen.  
 an-te-por-ta-ri'-a *f.* roof extended over doorway.  
 an-te-por'-to *m.* sheltered spot in doorway.  
 an-te-pro-je'-to *m.* rough design or estimate.  
 an-te-ri-or' *adj.* anterior, previous.  
 an-ter-ros'-to *m.* title page (of a book).  
 an'-tes *adv.* before; on the contrary; formerly; quanto — as soon as possible.  
 an-te-ver' *tr.v.* to foresee.  
 an-te-vés-pe-ra *f.* part of day preceding late afternoon.  
 an-te-vi-dên-cia *f.* foresightedness.  
 an-ti *Gr. pref.* anti.  
 an-ti-con-cep-ci-o-nal' *adj.* contraceptive.  
 an-ti-cris'-to *m.* anti-christ.  
 an-ti-do-to *m.* antidote.  
 an-ti-fa'-ce or an-ti-faz' *m.* veil.  
 an-ti-fra'-se *f.* antiphrasis.  
 an-ti-gui-da'-de *f.* antiquity; length of service.  
 an-ti'-go, *a adj.* old, ancient, antique.  
 an-ti-hi-gi-ê-ni-co, *a adj.* unsanitary.  
 an-ti-lo-pe *m.* antelope.  
 an-ti-mô-ni-o *m.* antimony.  
 an-ti-pa-ti'-a *f.* antipathy.  
 an-ti-pa-ti-co, *a adj.* disagreeable, unpleasant.  
 an-ti-pa-ti-zar' *intr.v.* to feel an aversion, to feel repugnance.  
 an-ti-pl-ré-ti-co, *a adj.* antipyretic.  
 an-ti-pl-ri'-na *f.* antipyrine.  
 an-ti-po-da *m.* antipodes.  
 an-ti-qua'-do, *a adj.* antiquated.  
 an-ti-quá-rio *m.* antiquarian.  
 an-tir-rá-bi-co, *a adj.* efficient in treatment for rabies.  
 an-tis-sêp-sia *f.* antiseptis.  
 an-ti-sêp-ti-co, *a adj.* antiseptic.  
 an-ti-te-se *f.* antithesis.  
 an-ti-tó-xi-co, *a adj.* antitoxic.  
 an-ti-to-xi'-na *f.* antitoxin.  
 an-tô-jo *m.* capricious appetite; whim.  
 an-to-lo-gi'-a *f.* anthology.

an-to-ní-mia *f.* antonymy.  
 an-tô-ni-mo *m.* antonym.  
 an-to-no-má-sia *f.* antonomasia.  
 an-tra-ci'-te *f.* anthracite.  
 an-tra-cô-me-tro *m.* anthracometer.  
 an-traz' *m.* anthrax.  
 an'-tro *m.* antrum; cave.  
 an-tro-po-ge-ni'-a *f.* anthropogenesis.  
 an-tro-po-lo-gi'-a *f.* anthropology.  
 an-tro-pó-lo-go *m.* anthropologist.  
 an-tro-po-me-tri'-a *f.* anthropometry.  
 an-tro-po-mor'-fo *m.pl.* monkeys which approach the human in form.  
 a-nual' *adj.* annual.  
 a-nua-li-da'-de *f.* annuity.  
 a-nuá-rio *m.* annual publication.  
 a-nuên-cia *f.* consent, approval.  
 a-nuen'-te *m.* one who gives permission.  
 a-nu-i-da'-de *f.* annuity.  
 a-nu-ir' *intr.v.* to nod, to be in agreement.  
 a-nu-la-ção' *f.* annulling.  
 a-nu-la-dor' *m.* annuler.  
 a-nu-lar' *adj.* annular, ring-shaped; *m.* ring-finger; *tr.v.* to annul, to repeal.  
 a-nu-lá-vel *adj.* annulable.  
 a-nun-cia-ção' *f.* Annunciation.  
 a-nun-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to announce.  
 a-nún-cio *m.* announcement, prophecy, prediction.  
 a'-nus *m.* anus.  
 a-nu-vi-ar' *tr.v.* to cover with clouds; *intr.v.* to become cloudy.  
 an-ver'-so *m.* face of coin or medal.  
 an-zol' *m.* fish hook.  
 ao contraction of preposition *a* with masculine article *o*.  
 a-on'-de *adv.* to what place, whither.  
 ao-pé *adv.* close by, on the edge of.  
 a-or'-ta *f.* aorta.  
 a-pa-dri-nhar' *tr.v.* to be god-father for, to defend, to protect.  
 a-pa-ga'-do, *a adj.* extinct, no longer burning.  
 a-pa-ga-pó *m.* fine, misty rain.  
 a-pa-gar' *tr.v.* to extinguish (light), to weaken, to placate; — *se refl.v.* to become extinct.  
 a-pa-ge-ar' *tr.v.* to serve as page; to flatter.  
 a-pai-xo-na'-do, *a adj.* in love, passionate.  
 a-pai-xo-nar' *tr.v.* to arouse passion of; — *se refl.v.* to fall in love with, to become infatuated with.  
 a-pa-la-vra-men'-to *m.* pledge, bargain, agreement.  
 a-pa-la-vrar' *tr.v.* to agree upon, to contract (by word of mouth).  
 a-pal-pa-del'-ra *f.* woman aid in custom house who examines women travellers for contraband.  
 a-pal-pa-de'-la *f.* examination by feeling or touch; groping.  
 a-pal-par' *tr.v.* to touch with hands, to examine by feeling with hands, to feel one's way.  
 a-pa-ná-glo *m.* appanage, apanage.  
 a-pa-nhar' *tr.v.* to gather, to harvest, to pick up, to catch, to reach, to obtain, to imitate; *intr.v.* to get a beating.  
 a-pa-ni-gua'-do *m.* follower, member, one receiving patronage.  
 a-pa-ni-guar' *tr.v.* to dispense patronage to, to favor.  
 a-pa'-ra *f.* chips, shavings, peelings.  
 a-pa-ra'-dos *m.pl.* extra support at regular intervals for perpendicular wall.  
 a-pa-ra-dor' *m.* buffet, service table.

**a-pa-ra-fu-sar'** *tr.v.* to screw, to fasten with screws.  
**a-pa-rar'** *tr.v.* to pare, to shave down roughness of; to sharpen (pencil); to cut (nails).  
**a-pa-ra-tar'** *tr.v.* to ornament, to make sumptuous.  
**a-pa-ra'-to m.** apparatus, device, instrument; pomp, ostentation.  
**a-pa-ra-to'-so, -a adj.** pretentious, magnificent.  
**a-pa'-ro m.** cut in quill pen; metallic tip of pen.  
**a-par-ce-la'-do, -a adj.** full of reefs (of sea).  
**a-par'-de prep.** near, together with, in view of.  
**a-pa-re-cer'** *intr.v.* to appear, to be present, to happen, to be revealed.  
**a-pa-re-ci-men'-to m.** appearance, happening.  
**a-pa-re-lha'-do, -a adj.** ready, prepared.  
**a-pa-re-lha'-gem f.** apparatus, equipment.  
**a-pa-re-lha-men'-to m.** preparation, equipping, setting up.  
**a-pa-re-lhar'** *tr.v.* to equip, to prepare, to set up.  
**a-pa-re'-lho m.** apparatus, equipment.  
**a-pa-rên-cia f.** appearance, aspect.  
**a-pa-ren-ta'-do, -a adj.** having kinship with, having aristocratic or influential relatives.  
**a-pa-ren-tar'** *tr.v.* to make kin or related.  
**a-pa-ren'-te adj.** apparent, obvious, seeming.  
**a-pa-ri-ção' f.** apparition, ghost, sudden manifestation of.  
**a-par-ta'-do, -a adj.** distant, remote, turned from right road.  
**a-par-ta-men'to m.** apartment; separation.  
**a-par-tar'** *tr.v.* to separate, to set apart, to turn aside, to dissuade, to wean.  
**a-par'-te m.** side remark, aside, interruption; *adv.* separately.  
**a-par-te-ar'** *intr.v.* to interrupt with asides, to heckle.  
**a-par-tis'-ta m.** individual who habitually interrupts, heckler.  
**a-par-va-lha'-do, -a adj.** idiotic, silly, disoriented.  
**a-par-va-lhar'** *tr.v.* to confuse; to lead astray.  
**a-par-vo-a'-do, -a adj.** silly, foolish.  
**a-par-vo-ar'** *tr.v.* to make some one appear simple or foolish.  
**a-pas-cen-tar'** *tr.v.* to pasture, to lead to pasture; to shepherd.  
**a-pas-si-var'** *tr.v.* to put into the passive voice, to use in sense of passive voice.  
**a-pa-ta-ca'-do, -a adj.** wealthy, having money.  
**a-pa-te-ta'-do, -a adj.** demented, insane.  
**a-pa-ti'-a f.** apathy.  
**a-pá-ti-co, -a adj.** apathetic.  
**a-pau-lis-ta'-do, -a adj.** having air and aspect of Paulista (citizen of São Paulo).  
**a-pa-vo-ran'-te adj.** appalling, terrifying.  
**a-pa-vo-rar'** *tr.v.* to appall, to terrify.  
**a-paz-i-guar'** *tr.v.* to pacify, to reconcile.  
**a-pe-ar'** *tr.v.* to dismount; to demolish; *intr.v.* to alight.  
**a-pe-di'-do m.** article sent in to a newspaper.  
**a-pe-dre-ja-men'-to m.** stoning.

**a-pe-dre-jar'** *tr.v.* to throw stones at; to offend, to insult.  
**a-pe-ga-ção' f.** taking possession, seizing.  
**a-pe-gar'** *tr.v.* to stick to, to like a great deal, to adjoin.  
**a-pê-go m.** attachment, affection; plow or wagon beam.  
**a-pe-la-ção' f.** appeal.  
**a-pe-lan'-te m.** appellant.  
**a-pe-lar'** *tr.v.* to appeal to; *intr.v.* to appeal (law).  
**a-pe-li-dar'** *tr.v.* to give nickname to, to name; to convene.  
**a-pe-li'-do m.** surname of family; call to arms.  
**a-pe'-nas adv.** only; with difficulty; *conj.* as soon as.  
**a-pên-di-ce m.** appendix.  
**a-pen-di-ci'-te f.** appendicitis.  
**a-pe-nho-rar'** *tr.v.* to pledge, to pawn.  
**a-pen-sar'** *tr.v.* to append.  
**a-pen'-so m.** appendage.  
**a-pep-si'-a f.** dyspepsia.  
**a-per-ce-ber'** *tr.v.* to apperceive; to distinguish.  
**a-per-cep-ção' f.** apperception.  
**a-per-fei-ço-a'-do, -a adj.** perfected, beautifully finished.  
**a-per-fei-ço-a-men'-to m.** perfecting; improvement; curso de — advanced course.  
**a-per-fei-ço-ar'** *tr.v.* to perfect; to improve.  
**a-per-fei-ço-á-vel adj.** perfectible.  
**a-per-ga-mi-nha'-do, -a adj.** like parchment.  
**a-per-re-ar'** *tr.v.* to worry, to make anxious; to annoy.  
**a-per-ta'-do m.** narrow gorge; **a-per-ta'-do, -a adj.** tight, severe; miserly.  
**a-per-tão' m.** large crowd, crush, jam.  
**a-per-tar'** *tr.v.* to tighten, to be close upon, to squeeze together; to clasp.  
**a-pêr-to m.** crowd; haste; difficulty; dangerous situation; urgency.  
**a-pe-sar'-de prep.** in spite of, notwithstanding.  
**a-pe-sen-tar'** *tr.v.* to increase weight; to make heavy.  
**a-pes-so-a'-do, -a adj.** (preceded by *bem*) of good stature, of fine appearance.  
**a-pes-ta-na'-do, -a adj.** having eyelashes, or especially long eyelashes.  
**a-pe-te-cer'** *tr.v.* to covet, to long for; *intr.v.* to tempt the appetite.  
**a-pe-tên-cia f.** appetite.  
**a-pe-ti'-te m.** appetite.  
**a-pe-ti-to'-so, -a adj.** appetizing.  
**a-pe-tre-char'** *tr.v.* to equip.  
**a-pe-tre'-cho m.** equipment.  
**a-pi-á-rio m.** apiary.  
**a-pi-ca'-do, -a adj.** peaked, having an apex.  
**á-pl-ce m.** apex, vortex.  
**a-pi-e-dar'** *tr.v.* to move to pity, to cause compassion; — *se refl.v.* to take pity upon, to sympathize with.  
**a-pi-cul-tu'-ra, f.** apiculture.  
**a-pi-men-tar'** *tr.v.* to season with pepper; (fig.) to make malicious.  
**a-pin-ce-lar'** *tr.v.* to brush, to make brush-shaped, to apply (with brush) a coat of whitewash, or tint.  
**a-pi-nha'-do, -a adj.** heaped up, conglomerate.  
**a-pi-nhar'** *tr.v.* to heap, to heap up; to stick together like scales of pine cone.  
**a-pi-pa'-do, -a adj.** cask-shaped.  
**a-pi-par'** *tr.v.* to make cask-shaped.



a-pl'-que *adv.* almost, almost standing on end; *tr.* — to be wrecked (of a ship).  
 a-pl'-ro, -a *adj.* apyrous.  
 a-pl-tar' *intr.v.* to whistle.  
 a-pl'-to *m.* whistle.  
 a-pla-car' *tr.v.* to appease, to pacify.  
 a-pla-i-nar' *tr.v.* to plane; to make level.  
 a-pla-nar' *tr.v.* to level (land), to make equal, to remove (difficulties).  
 a-plás-ti-co, -a *adj.* non-plastic, aplastic.  
 a-plau-dir' *tr.v.* to praise, to eulogize; to applaud; *intr.v.* to clap hands in applause.  
 a-plau-sí-vel *adj.* plausible; praise-worthy.  
 a-plau'-so *m.* applause, applauding.  
 a-pli-ca-ção' *f.* application; diligence; embroidered lace, appliqué.  
 a-pli-ca-bi-li-da'-de *f.* applicability.  
 a-pli-ca'-do, -a *adj.* studious; used.  
 a-pli-car' *tr.v.* to apply; to use; to devote.  
 a-pli-cá-vel *adj.* applicable.  
 a'-po *m.* beam of plow; bird-of-paradise.  
 a-po-ca-lip'-se *f.* disclosure, revelation; *m.* book of Revelation.  
 a-pó-co-pe *f.* apocope.  
 a-pó-cri-fo, -a *adj.* apocryphal.  
 a-po-dar' *tr.v.* to make puns, to apply nicknames to.  
 a-po-de-rar'-se *refl.v.* to take possession of, to make oneself master on.  
 a-po-dre-cer' *tr., intr.v.* to decompose, to become putrid.  
 a-po-dre-ci-men'-to *m.* putrefaction, decomposition.  
 a-pó-fi-se *f.* apophysis.  
 a-po-ge'-u *m.* apogee.  
 a-pol-a'-do *m.* support, backing, applause; *interj.* well done!, hear, hear!  
 a-po-l-ar' *tr.v.* to give support, to applaud, to aid.  
 a-pó-i-o *m.* base, pivot; protection; approval.  
 a-po-ja-du'-ra *f.* abundance of milk in breast.  
 a-po-jar' *intr.v.* to become full of milk, or swollen with any liquid.  
 a-po-le-gar' *tr.v.* to rub between fingers, especially thumb and fore-finger.  
 a-pó-li-ce *f.* policy, share of stock, accident insurance certificate.  
 a-po-lo-gé-ti-co, -a *adj.* apologetic.  
 a-po-lo-gi'-a *f.* apology.  
 a-po-lo-gi-zar' *intr.v.* to apologize.  
 a-pon-ta-dor' *m.* time-keeper (for workmen); prompter (in theater).  
 a-pon-ta-men'-to *m.* reminder, note.  
 a-pon-tar' *tr.v.* to sharpen, to make pointed, to point out, to note, to mention casually; to take large stitches (sewing); *intr.v.* to begin to appear.  
 a-po-pléc-ti-co, -a *adj.* apoplectic.  
 a-po-ple-xi'-a *f.* apoplexy.  
 a-po-quen-ta'-do, -a *adj.* worried.  
 a-po-quen-tar' *tr.v.* to reduce; — *se refl.v.* to humble oneself.  
 a-por' *tr.v.* to appose; to affix.  
 a-por-tar' *intr.v.* to come into port, to drop anchor.  
 a-por-tu-gue-sar' *tr.v.* to give Portuguese form, characteristics or features (especially to language).  
 a-pós *prep.* after, behind; *adv.* afterwards.  
 a-po-sen-ta-ção' *f.* retirement.  
 a-po-sen-tar' *tr.v.* to receive as guest, to provide lodging; to retire on pension.  
 a-po-sen'-to *m.* room, apartment, residence, house.

a-pos-sar' *tr.v.* to give possession; — *se refl.v.* to take possession.  
 a-pos'-ta *f.* bet.  
 a-pos-tar' *tr.v.* to bet, to risk, to take a chance.  
 a-pós-ta-se *f.* apostasis.  
 a-pos-ta-si'-a *f.* apostasy.  
 a-pós-ta-ta *m., f. adj.* apostate.  
 a-pos-tá-tar' *intr.v.* to apostatize.  
 a-pos-ti'-la *f.* apostil, comment, note.  
 a-pós-to, -a *adj.* affixed, apposed; elegant.  
 a-pos-to-la'-do *m.* apostolate.  
 a-pos-to-lar' *tr.v.* to preach the gospel.  
 a-pos-tó-li-co, -a *adj.* apostolic.  
 a-pós-to-lo *m.* apostle.  
 a-pós-tro-fe *f.* apostrophe (rhet.).  
 a-pós-tro-fo *m.* apostrophe (to show the omission of a letter).  
 a-pos-tu'-ra *f.* posture; — *s. f. pl.* framework of ship.  
 a-po-te-o'-se *f.* apotheosis.  
 a-pó-te-se *f.* apothesis (surg.).  
 a-pou-ca'-do, -a *adj.* timid, humble, not provided for.  
 a-pou-ca-men'-to *m.* humility; lack of energy; low intelligence.  
 a-pou-car' *tr.v.* to disdain, to reduce to small quantity, to diminish.  
 a-pra-zar' *tr.v.* to determine period of time or certain date; to convoke for given time; to designate, to postpone.  
 a-pra-zer' *intr.v.* to please, to cause pleasure.  
 a-pra-zi-bi-li-da'-de *f.* pleasurable-ness.  
 a-pra-zí-vel *adj.* pleasant, pleasing.  
 a-pre-çar' *tr.v.* to determine or mark price.  
 a-pre-cia-ção' *f.* appreciation.  
 a-pre-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to appreciate.  
 a-pre-cia-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* appreciative.  
 a-pre-ciá-vel *adj.* appreciable.  
 a-prê-ço *m.* esteem, valuation, consideration.  
 a-pre-en-der' *tr.v.* to apprehend.  
 a-pre-en-são' *f.* apprehension, capture, imprisonment.  
 a-pre-en-sí-vel *adj.* apprehensible.  
 a-pre-en-si'-vo, -a *adj.* apprehensive.  
 a-pre-fi-xar' *tr.v.* to put prefixes to (words).  
 a-pren-der' *tr.v., intr.v.* to learn, to acquire knowledge of, to retain in memory.  
 a-pren-diz' *m.* apprentice, beginner.  
 a-pren-di-za'-do *m.* apprenticeship; learning.  
 a-pre-sar' *tr.v.* to take prisoner; to make fast, to capture.  
 a-pre-sen-ta-ção' *f.* presentation.  
 a-pre-sen-tan'-te *m.* one who presents a letter of exchange for payment.  
 a-pre-sen-tar' *tr.v.* to present, to offer, to recommend.  
 a-pre-sen-tá-vel *adj.* presentable.  
 a-pres-sa'-do, -a *adj.* urgent, hurried, in a hurry.  
 a-pres-sar' *tr.v.* to hurry, to make haste; — *se refl.v.* to hurry.  
 a-prês-so *m.* haste, hurry.  
 a-pres-ta-men'-to *m.* equipment, apparatus.  
 a-pres-tar' *tr.v.* to equip, to install, to make ready.  
 a-pres'-te *m.* a-pres'-to *m.* equipment; preparation.  
 a-pri-li'-no, -a *adj.* relating to April.  
 a-pri-mo-ra'-do, -a *adj.* nice, elegant; made with great care.

**a-pri-mo-rar'** *tr.v.* to perfect, to excel in.  
**a-pri-o-ris'-mo** *m.* reasoning *a priori*.  
**a-pri-o-ris'-ta** *m.* one who reasons *a priori*.  
**a-pris'-co** *m.* cattle pen, cave, rough hut, sheepfold; (fig.) bosom of the Church.  
**a-pri-si-o-na'-do**, *a adj.* captive, in prison.  
**a-pri-si-o-na-men'-to** *m.* imprisonment.  
**a-pri-si-o-nar'** *tr.v.* to make prisoner, to imprison.  
**a-pro-ar'** *tr.v.* to tack, to steer.  
**a-pro-ba-ti'-vo**, *a adj.* approbative; approving.  
**a-pro-ba-tó-rio**, *a adj.* approbatory.  
**a-pro'-che** *m.* approach, line of approach (siege).  
**a-pro-fun-dar'** *tr.v.* to make profound, to study all ramifications, to treat in detail.  
**a-pron-tar'** *tr.v.* to make ready, to conclude.  
**a-pro-pó-si-to** *adv.* apropos; opportunely.  
**a-pro-pria-ção'** *f.* appropriation.  
**a-pro-pria'-do**, *a adj.* appropriate, useful, opportune.  
**a-pro-pri-ar'** *tr.v.* to appropriate, to adapt.  
**a-pro-va-ção'** *f.* approval.  
**a-pro-var'** *tr.v.* to approve.  
**a-pro-vel-tar'** *tr.v.* to take advantage of; *intr.v.* to be profitable or of some advantage.  
**a-pro-vel-tá-vel** *adj.* worth using, usable, profitable.  
**a-pro-vi-si-o-nar'** *tr.v.* to provide, to furnish with provisions.  
**a-pro-vel-ta-men'-to** *m.* progress; good use; profit.  
**a-pro-xi-ma-ção** *f.* approximation, estimate; neighborhood.  
**a-pro-xi-mar'** *tr.v.* to place next, to approach; — *se refl.v.* to be arriving; to almost attain.  
**a-pru-ma'-do**, *a adj.* perfectly vertical, plumb.  
**a-pru-mar'** *tr.v.* to plumb.  
**a-pru'-mo** *m.* vertical position; uprightness; haughtiness, aplomb.  
**ap-ti-dão'** *f.* aptness.  
**ap-ti-tu'-de** *f.* aptness.  
**ap'-to**, *a adj.* apt.  
**a-pu-nha-lar'** *tr.v.* to wound with dagger, to offend deeply.  
**a-pu-pa'-da** *f.* hooting, shouting.  
**a-pu-par'** *tr.v.* to hiss.  
**a-pu'-po** *m.* bantering.  
**a-pu-ra'-do**, *a adj.* delicate, elegant.  
**a-pu-ra-men'-to** *m.* liquidation, balancing of accounts; counting.  
**a-pu-rar'** *tr.v.* to verify; to liquidate; to remove impurities or foreign substances; — *se refl.v.* to become clear.  
**a-pu'-ro** *m.* refinement in dress, language; money resulting from liquidation.  
**a-pur-pu-ra'-do**, *a adj.* purple colored, covered with purple.  
**a-qua-for'-te** *f.* aqua fortis (nitric acid).  
**a-quá-rio** *m.* aquarium.  
**a-quá-ti-co**, *a adj.* aquatic.  
**a-quar-te-lar'** *tr.v.* to lodge in barracks or quarters (troops).  
**a-quar-ti-lhar'** *tr.v.* to sell by retail.  
**a'-qua-tin'-ta** *f.* aqua-tint.  
**a-que-ce-dor'** *m.* heater (for house, water, etc.).

**a-que-cer'** *tr.v.* to warm, to heat, to irritate; *intr.v.* to become hot.  
**a-que-ci-men'-to** *m.* heating.  
**a-que-cí-vel** *adj.* that may be heated.  
**a-que-du'-to** *m.* aqueduct.  
**a-que'-le** *m.* **a-que'-la** *f.* demons. *pr.* and *adj.* that (thing or person distant from person speaking or spoken to).  
**à-que-le** *m.* **à-que-la** *f.* contraction of prep. *a* with *pro.* to that (person or thing).  
**a-quém** *prep., adv.* from this side; less, below.  
**a-qui-es-cên-cia** *f.* acquiescence.  
**a-qui-es-cên'-te** *adj.* acquiescent.  
**a-qui-es-cer'** *tr.v.* to acquiesce.  
**a-quí'** *adv.* here, in this place, at this time.  
**a-qui-lar'** *tr.v.* to weigh in carats; (fig.) to evaluate merits of.  
**a-qui-li'-no**, *a adj.* aquiline.  
**a-qui'-lo** demons. *pro.* that (thing or things).  
**à-qui-lo** contraction of prep. *a* with *aquilo* to that (thing or things).  
**a-qui-nho-ar'** *tr.v.* to divide into shares or lots.  
**a-qui-si-ção'** *f.* acquisition.  
**a-qué** (used with *estar* and *ficar*) fasting; in ignorance.  
**a-quo-si-da'-de** *f.* wateriness.  
**a-quo'-so**, *a adj.* aqueous.  
**ar'** *m.* air, wind, breeze, climate; *tomar ares* to take a walk; *ao ar livre* in the open; *dar ares* to look like; *beber ares* to be very devout.  
**a-ra'-gem** *f.* breeze, gentle wind.  
**a'-ra** *f.* altar, altar-stone.  
**Á-ra-be** *m.* Arab, Arabian language; *adj.* Arabian.  
**a-ra-bes'-co** *m.* arabesque.  
**a-rá-bi-co**, *a adj.* Arabic.  
**a-ra-bis'-ta** *m. f.* Arabist.  
**a-ra'-da** *f.* plowed land.  
**a-ra'-do**, *a adj.* cultivated.  
**a-ra'-do** *m.* plow.  
**a-ral'** *m.* land cleared and ready for cultivation.  
**a-rar'** *tr.v.* to plow, to cultivate.  
**a-rá-vel** *adj.* arable.  
**a-ra'-me** *m.* wire; — *de aço* steel wire; — *farpado* barbed wire; — *multifilar isolado* insulated stranded wire.  
**a-ra'-nha** *f.* spider; arachnid; (fig.) person who works slowly; *teias de* — spider web.  
**a-ra'-ra** *f.* arara (macaw).  
**a-rau'-to** *m.* herald, messenger.  
**ar-bi-tra'-gem** *f.* arbitration.  
**ar-bi-tra-men'-to** *m.* arbitration.  
**ar-bi-tral'** *adj.* settled by arbitration.  
**ar-bi-trar'** *tr.v.* to arbitrate.  
**ar-bi-trá-rio**, *a adj.* arbitrary.  
**ar-bí-trio** *m.* arbitration; will; decision.  
**ár-bi-tro** *m.* arbiter, arbitrator.  
**ar-bo-res-cer'** *intr.v.* to grow like trees, to grow into trees.  
**ar-bo-re'-to** *m.* orchard, arboretum.  
**ar-bo-ri-za-ção'** *f.* arborization.  
**ar-bo-ri-za'-do**, *a adj.* full of trees.  
**ar-bo-ri-zar'** *tr.v.* to plant with trees.  
**ar-bus'-to** *m.* shrub, bush.  
**ar'-ca** *f.* coffer, strong box; ark; breast, chest.  
**ar-ca-bou'-ço** *m.* skeleton, bony framework of chest, wooden frame of building.  
**ar-ca-buz'** *m.* arquebus, harquebus.  
**ar-ca'-da** *f.* arcade.  
**ar-ca'-do**, *a adj.* arched.



ar-cá-dia *f.* ancient Roman literary academy, imitated in Portugal; Arcadia.  
 ar-ca-dia'-mo *m.* literary influence of the arcadias.  
 ar-cal'-co, *a* *adj.* archaic.  
 ar-ca-is-mo *m.* archaism.  
 ar-ca-is-ta *m.* archaist; antiquary.  
 ar-can'-jo *m.* archangel.  
 ar-ca'-no *m.* secret, mystery; *adj.* hidden, concealed.  
 ar-cão' *m.* pommel (of a saddle).  
 ar-car' *tr.v.* to arch.  
 ar'-ce *Greek pref.* signifying superiority.  
 ar-ce-bis-pa'-do *m.* archbishop.  
 ar-ce-bis'-po *m.* archbishop.  
 ar-ce-dia-ga'-do *m.* archdeacon, archdeaconship, archdeaconry.  
 ar-ce-di-a'-go *m.* archdeacon.  
 ar-chel'-ro *m.* archer.  
 ar-cho'-te *m.* torch; — *de* acetilene acetylene torch.  
 ar'-co *m.* arc, bow (for shooting arrows); arch (of bridge); — *iris* rainbow; curvature of dome or vault.  
 ar-dên-cia *f.* heat, glow; eagerness, zeal.  
 ar-den'-te *adj.* ardent.  
 ar-der' *intr.v.* to burn, to be in flame, to glow (of live coals); to feel ardent desire.  
 ar-di-dez' *f.* courage, boldness.  
 ar-di-de'-za *f.* courage, boldness.  
 ar-di'-do, *a* *adj.* burned, fermented; courageous, valiant.  
 ar-dil' *m.* astuteness, subtlety, strategy.  
 ar-di-lo'-so, *a* *adj.* astute, sagacious.  
 ar-dor' *m.* ardor, courage, zeal; heat.  
 ar-do-ro'-so, *a* *adj.* arduous.  
 ár-duo, *a* *adj.* arduous, difficult, troublesome.  
 ar-dó-sia *f.* slate.  
 a'-re *m.* land surface measure equivalent to 100 square meters.  
 á-re-a *f.* area.  
 a-re-a'-do, *a* *adj.* sandy; scoured with sand.  
 a-re-ar' *tr.v.* to scour with sand, to cover with sand.  
 a-re-fa-ção' *f.* drying out of substances to be pulverized.  
 a-rel'-a *f.* sand; any fine powder.  
 a-re-ja-men'-to *m.* ventilation.  
 a-re-jar' *tr.v.* to aerate, to ventilate.  
 a-re'-jo *m.* airing, ventilating.  
 a-re'-na *f.* arena; bull-ring.  
 a-ren'-ga *f.* harangue, gossip, fussing, quarreling.  
 a-ren-gar' *tr.v.* to fuss, to quarrel, to nag; to harangue.  
 a-ren'-que *m.* herring (fish).  
 a-ré-o-la *f.* corner of a garden.  
 a-re-o-me-tri'-a *f.* aerometry.  
 a-re-ô-me-tro *m.* aerometer.  
 a-res'-ta *f.* splinter; edge; (fig.) *pessoa chela de* *s* difficult person, person hard to deal with.  
 a-res'-to *m.* judgment (law); decision.  
 ar-fa'-da *f.* rolling of a ship, pitching of a ship.  
 ar-far' *intr.v.* to pant, to breathe hard; to pitch (of a ship).  
 ar-ga-mas'-sa *f.* cement, mortar.  
 ar-gen-ta'-do, *a* *adj.* silvery.  
 ar-gen-tá-rio *m.* wealthy man; silver chest, silver cupboard.  
 ar-gên-teo, *a* *adj.* of silver; bright as silver.  
 ar-gen-ti'-no, *a* *adj.* silvery, bright as silver.  
 Ar-gen-ti'-no *m.* citizen of Argentina.

ar-gi'-la *f.* clay, argil; ar-gi-lo'-so, *a* *adj.* clayey.  
 ar-qô'-la *f.* ring, pillory; knocker.  
 ar-go-li'-nha *f.* popular game.  
 ar-go-nôu'-ta *m.* Argonaut.  
 ar-gô-nio *m.* argon.  
 ar-gu'-cia *f.* subtlety in argument, intellectual sharpness.  
 ar-guei'-ro *m.* little straw, splinter, granule; small particle of anything; something insignificant.  
 ar-gu-ir' *tr.v.* to accuse, to reprehend; *intr.v.* to argue.  
 ar-gui-ção' *f.* rebuke, arguing, questioning.  
 ar-gu-men-ta-ção' *f.* argumentation.  
 ar-gu-men-tar' *intr.v.* to discuss, to argue.  
 ar-gu-men-ta-ti'-vo, *a* *adj.* argumentative.  
 ar-gu-men'-to *m.* argument.  
 ar-gu'-to, *a* *adj.* acute.  
 á-ria *f.* (music) aria.  
 a-ri-dez' *f.* aridity.  
 á-ri-do, *a* *adj.* arid.  
 a-ris'-co, *a* *adj.* sandy; (fig.) peevish, unsocial, intractable.  
 a-ris-tar'-co *m.* critic; severe but just censor.  
 a-ris-to-cra-ci'-a *f.* aristocracy.  
 a-ris-to-cra'-ta *m.* aristocrat.  
 a-rit-man-ci'-a *f.* supposed art of prophesy by use of numbers.  
 a-rit-mé-ti-ca *f.* arithmetic.  
 ar-le-quim' *m.* harlequin.  
 ar-le-qui-na'-da *f.* harlequinade.  
 ar'-ma *f.* arm, weapon; (fig.) recourse, expedient; *s* *f.pl.* arms, armed forces, military profession.  
 ar-ma-ção' *f.* arming; setting up; equipment, outfit; armature.  
 ar-ma'-da *f.* fleet, navy, armada.  
 ar-ma-di'-lha *f.* trap, snare.  
 ar-ma-men'-to *m.* armament.  
 ar-mão' *m.* front wheels of a piece of ordnance.  
 ar-mar' *tr.v.* to arm; to equip.  
 ar-ma-ri'-nho *m.* small cupboard; cloth shop.  
 ar-má-rio *m.* cupboard.  
 ar-ma-zém *m.* warehouse; deposit; store; grandes armazéns department store.  
 ar-ma-ze-na'-gem *f.* storage; storage charges.  
 ar-ma-ze-nar' *tr.v.* to store, to store away; to deposit.  
 ar-mi'-nho *m.* ermine.  
 ar-mis-tí-cio *m.* armistice.  
 ar-mo-ri-al' *m.* armorial.  
 ar-mo-riar' *tr.v.* (heraldry) to place a symbol of nobility on.  
 a'-ro *m.* hoop (iron or wood); adjacent area.  
 a-ro'-ma *f.* aroma.  
 a-ro-má-ti-co, *a* *adj.* aromatic.  
 ar-pão' *m.* harpoon.  
 ar-par' *tr.v.* to wound with harpoon.  
 ar-pe-jar' *intr.v.* to play arpeggios.  
 ar-pe'-jo *m.* arpeggio.  
 ar-pe'-u *m.* grappling hook.  
 ar-po-ar' *tr.v.* to hurl out the harpoon, to strike with harpoon.  
 ar-que-a-ção' *f.* curvature; ship capacity; volume of rounded containers.  
 ar-que-a'-do, *a* *adj.* arched, curved.  
 ar-que-ar' *tr.v.* to arch, to curve.  
 ar-quei'-ro *m.* archer, maker of bows, seller of bows (for bow and arrow).

ar-que-jar' *intr.v.* to pant, to puff and blow.  
 ar-que'-jo *m.* difficult breathing as in asthma; anxiousness.  
 ar-que-o-lo-gi'-a *f.* archeology.  
 ar-que-6-lo-go *m.* archeologist.  
 ar-qui-con-fra-ri'-a *f.* principal sisterhood or brotherhood.  
 ar-qui-di-o-ce'-se *f.* arch-diocese.  
 ar-qui-du'-que *m.* arch-duke.  
 ar-qui-du-que'-sa *f.* arch-duchess.  
 ar-qui-e-pla-co-pa'-do *m.* arch-episcopate.  
 ar-qui'-lho *m.* metal or wood ring which holds secure stretched skin of drum head.  
 ar-qui-mi-li-o-ná-rio *m.* multi-millionaire.  
 ar-qui-pé-la-go *m.* archipelago.  
 ar-qui-te'-to *m.* architect.  
 ar-qui-te-tô-ni-co, *a adj.* architectonic.  
 ar-qui-te-tu-ral' *adj.* architectural.  
 ar-qui-var' *tr.v.* to place in the archives, to file.  
 ar-qui-vis'-ta *m.* archivist.  
 ar-qui'-vo *m.* archive.  
 ar-ra-bal'-de *m.* suburb, outlying district.  
 ar-ra'-ia *f.* ray fish; populace, mob; frontier.  
 ar-rai-a'-do, *a adj.* radiated, streaked.  
 ar-rai-al' *m.* encampment; small village.  
 ar-ra-i-ga'-do, *a adj.* having roots, firmly held.  
 ar-ra-mar' *intr.v.* to grow branches; — *se refl.v.* to spread out.  
 ar-ram-pa'-do *m.* ramp, slope.  
 ar-ran-ca'-da *f.* seed-bed from which plants are to be transplanted; jerk, start, sudden pull.  
 ar-ran-car' *tr.v.* to pull out, to jerk out.  
 ar-ran'-co *m.* violent start or pull.  
 ar-ran-cha-men'-to *m.* group of rough ranch houses.  
 ar-ran-char' *tr.v.* to unite in groups (settlers); — *se refl.v.* to establish oneself temporarily.  
 ar-ra-nha-céu *m.* sky scraper, tall building.  
 ar-ra-nha-du'-ra *f.* scratch.  
 ar-ra-nhão' *m.* scratch.  
 ar-ra-nhar' *tr.v.* to scratch; to scrape; to know slightly (a language or other subject); to play badly (musical instrument).  
 ar-ran-jar' *tr.v.* to arrange; to obtain.  
 ar-ran'-jo *m.* arrangement; economy.  
 ar'-ras *f.* pledge; marriage settlement.  
 ar-ra-sa'-do, *a adj.* demolished, level, overflowing.  
 ar-ra-sa-men'-to *m.* ruin, demolition.  
 ar-ra-sar' *tr.v.* to raze.  
 ar-ras-ta'-do, *a adj.* miserable, despoiled.  
 ar-ras-ta-dor' *m.* trail, narrow path.  
 ar-ras-ta-men'-to *m.* pulling, dragging.  
 ar-ras-tão' *m.* violent pull; effort to pull.  
 ar-ras-tar' *tr.v.* to pull along, to creep or move with difficulty, to drag, to trail.  
 ar-ras'-to *m.* trail; dragging.  
 ar-rá-tel *m.* arratel (measure of weight).  
 ar-ra-za-a'-do, *a adj.* reasonable, just.  
 ar-ra-za-ar' *tr.v.* to present reasons for; *intr.v.* to discuss, to talk over; to accompany oneself with guitar, improvising.  
 ar'-rei *interj.* signifying anger, fatigue; also to urge animals along.

ar-re-a-men'-to *m.* furniture; fittings.  
 ar-re-ar' *tr.v.* to harness; to furnish, to equip, to decorate; *intr.v.* to bend over, to lose energy, to give up.  
 ar-re-ba-nhar' *tr.v.* to assemble in flocks, to gather up; to sweep up (last crumbs).  
 ar-re-ba-ta'-do, *a adj.* precipitate, inconsiderate, irascible.  
 ar-re-ba-ta-men'-to *m.* ecstasy, passion, excitement; hastiness.  
 ar-re-ba-tar' *tr.v.* to snatch, to rob; to irritate.  
 ar-re-ben-ta-ção' *f.* breakers (surf).  
 ar-re-ben-ta'-do, *a adj.* broken, ruined, without resources.  
 ar-re-ben-ta-men'-to *m.* explosion, blast.  
 ar-re-ben-tar' *tr.v.* to break, to burst, to explode.  
 ar-re-bi-ta'-do, *a adj.* having brim turned up; (fig.) cocky, proud, bad-humored.  
 ar-re-bi-tar' *tr.v.* to turn up brim (of hat), to cock a hat.  
 ar-re-bi'-que *m.* cosmetics; ridiculous and exaggerated decoration.  
 ar-re-bol' *m.* redness of rising or setting sun.  
 ar-re-bo-lar' *tr.v.* to make ball-shaped, to tinge color of setting sun.  
 ar-re-ca-da-ção' *f.* collection (of taxes); check-room (for baggage).  
 ar-re-ca'-do, *a adj.* placed for safe keeping; careful, economical.  
 ar-re-ca-dar' *tr.v.* to collect (money), to take possession of, to seize; to keep in safe place.  
 ar-re-da'-do, *a adj.* distant, remote, moved away.  
 ar-re-dar' *tr.v.* to move away, to retire, to place apart.  
 ar-re-di'-o, *a adj.* far away, lonely.  
 ar-re-don-da'-do, *a adj.* rounded; round-shaped.  
 ar-re-don-da-men'-to *m.* rounding, completing.  
 ar-re-don-dar' *tr.v.* to make round, to complete, to round out.  
 ar-re-dor' *adv.* about, in the vicinity; *adj.* neighboring; *m.pl.* environment, surrounding area.  
 ar-re-fe-çar' *tr.v.* to sell for low price; to abase.  
 ar-re-fe-cer' *intr.v.* to cool, to lose energy; *tr.v.* to moderate (zeal, activity).  
 ar-re-ga-çar' *tr.v.* to turn up (sleeves, trousers), to tuck up (skirt).  
 ar-re-ga'-ço *m.* reprehension.  
 ar-re-ga-la'-do, *a adj.* wide open.  
 ar-re-ga-lar' *tr.v.* to stare, to open one's eyes wide.  
 ar-re-ga-nhar' *tr.v.* to show teeth in grin or snarl.  
 ar-re-ga'-nho *m.* wild, ferocious aspect.  
 ar-re-gi-men-ta-ção' *f.* enlistment.  
 ar-rei'-o *m.* harness; decorations.  
 ar-re-li'-a *f.* tumult; anger; irritation.  
 ar-re-liar' *tr.v.* to irritate, to cause a tumult.  
 ar-re-ma-tar' *tr.v.* to put finishing edge on; to complete; to buy in auction.  
 ar-re-ma'-te *m.* finishing, completion; finish (hem, embroidery) to an edge.  
 ar-re-me-dar' *tr.v.* to mimic, to counterfeit, to ape or mock.  
 ar-re-mê-do *m.* ridiculous, coarse imitation.  
 ar-re-mes-sar' *tr.v.* to throw away, to



fling away; —.se *refl.v.* to rush headlong into.  
 ar-re-mês-so *m.* onset, attack.  
 ar-re-me-ter' *intr.v.* to rush upon, to advance impetuously.  
 ar-re-me-ti'-da *f.* heroic action, assault, conflict.  
 ar-ren-da-men'-to *m.* renting; rent; lease; income from rent.  
 ar-ren-dar' *tr.v.* to rent, to let, to hire.  
 ar-ren-da-tá-rio *m.* tenant.  
 ar-ren-dá-vel *adj.* rentable.  
 ar-re-pe-lar' *tr.v.* to pull or snatch out (hair, feathers); —.se *refl.v.* to pull out one's own hair in deep regret.  
 ar-re-pe-lão' *m.* strong hair-pulling, tug on the hair.  
 ar-re-ne-ga-ção' *f.* apostasy, renouncement.  
 ar-re-pen-der'.se *refl.v.* to repent (for past deeds), to change one's ideas; to retract.  
 ar-re-pen-di'-do, .a *adj.* repentant, contrite.  
 ar-re-pen-di-men'-to *m.* repentance, contrition; change of opinion.  
 ar-re-pla'-do, .a *adj.* with hair on end; terrified.  
 ar-re-pli-ar' *tr.v.* to raise, to stand up (of hair), to cause horror.  
 ar-re-pli'-o *m.* chill; shivering.  
 ar-res-tar' *tr.v.* to arrest, to confiscate.  
 ar-res'-to *m.* seizure of goods or possessions by judicial order; embargo.  
 ar-re-va-sa'-do, .a *adj.* complicated, hard to pronounce.  
 ar-re-ve-sar' *tr.v.* to turn wrong side out; to make meaning obscure or complicated.  
 ar-ri-ar' *tr.v.* to lower, to pay out gradually (rope, line, fish net); — bandeira to lower flag in surrender or to honor.  
 ar-ri'-ba *adv.* above; up; *interj.* Get on!!;  
*f.* elevated mountain ridge; high river bank.  
 ar-ri-ba-ção' *f.* arrival, arriving; aves de — migratory birds.  
 ar-ri-ba'-da *f.* arrival, landing; convalescence.  
 ar-ri-bar' *intr.v.* to arrive (by water); to take refuge in a harbor; to desert, to flee; to convalesce.  
 ar-ri-ma-di'-ço, .a *adj.* dependent, parasitic.  
 ar-ri-mar' *tr.v.* to support, to lean against; to put in rhyme.  
 ar-ri'-mo *m.* support, aid, protection.  
 ar-ris-ca'-do, .a *adj.* dangerous, rash.  
 ar-ris-car' *tr.v.* to risk, to venture.  
 ar-rit-mi'-a *f.* arrhythmia.  
 ar-rit-mi'-co, .a *adj.* arrhythmic.  
 ar-ri-vis'-mo *m.* system of succeeding in life at whatever cost.  
 ar-ri-vis'-ta *m.* unscrupulously ambitious person; opportunist.  
 ar-ri'-zo, .a *adj.* rootless.  
 ar-ro'-ba *f.* arroba (measure of weight).  
 ar-rô-cho *m.* short, strong stick on which to twist rope in order to tighten it.  
 ar-ro-cha-du'-ra *f.* tightening cords on bales, or other heavy bundles, by twisting with short stick.  
 ar-ro-gân-cia *f.* arrogance.  
 ar-ro-gan'-te *adj.* arrogant.  
 ar-ro-gar' *tr.v.* to arrogate.  
 ar-ro-ja'-do, .a *adj.* daring, impetuous, rash.  
 ar-rô-jo *m.* boldness, audacity, temerity.

ar-ro-la-men'-to *m.* inventory.  
 ar-ro-lar' *tr.v.* to list, to take inventory; to calm (children).  
 ar-ro-lhar' *tr.v.* to put in stopper, to cork; to overcome adversary, to flee, to pick herba-mate leaves.  
 ar-rô-lo *m.* lullaby.  
 ar-rom'-ba *f.* song for guitar.  
 ar-rom-ba-men'-to *m.* forcible entry.  
 ar-rom-bar' *tr.v.* to break open forcibly, to break off relations, to abate.  
 ar-ros-tar' *tr.v.* to confront, to resist; —.se *refl.v.* to encounter face to face.  
 ar-ro-tar' *intr.v.* to eruct; (fig.) to boast, to swagger.  
 ar-rô-to *m.* belching.  
 ar-ro-te-ar' *tr.v.* to grub virgin land; (fig.) to educate.  
 ar-ro-tél-a *f.* virgin land beginning to be cultivated.  
 ar-rou-ba-men'-to *m.* rapture, ecstasy.  
 ar-rou-bar' *tr.v.* to enrapture, to put into a state of ecstasy.  
 ar-ro-xa'-do, .a *adj.* violet, purple, tinted.  
 ar-ro-xe-ar' *tr.v.* to make purple, to make violet, to color.  
 ar-roz' *m.* rice.  
 ar-ro-zal' *m.* field planted with rice.  
 ar-rua-men'-to *m.* arrangement by streets; grouping similar business establishments on same street.  
 ar-ru-ar' *tr.v.* to lay out streets; *intr.v.* to take walks in streets.  
 ar-ru-fa-di'-ço, .a *adj.* easily irritated.  
 ar-ru-far' *tr.v.* to exhaust, to irritate; —.se *refl.v.* to be in bad humor, annoyed.  
 ar-ru'-fo *m.* pouting; lover's quarrel.  
 ar-rui-na'-do, .a *adj.* bankrupt; lost; ruined.  
 ar-ru-i-nar' *tr.v.* to ruin, to damage, to destroy; —.se *refl.v.* to be left without resources, to be lost.  
 ar-ru-i-va'-do, .a *adj.* somewhat reddish in color.  
 ar-ru-lar' or ar-ru-lhar' *intr.v.* to sing crooningly, as doves.  
 ar-ru'-lho *m.* lullaby.  
 ar-ru-ma-ção' *f.* putting in order; orderly arrangement.  
 ar-ru-ma-del'-ra *f.* chamber-maid.  
 ar-ru-mar' *tr.v.* to put in order; to fit into; to take a given direction or line of action.  
 ar-se-nal' *m.* arsenal.  
 ar-se-ni-a'-to *m.* arsenate.  
 ar-sê-ni-co *m.* arsenic.  
 ar-te-fac'-to *m.* workmanship; artifact.  
 ar'-te *f.* art, craft, skill.  
 ar-tis'-ta *m.* artist.  
 ar-tis-ti-co, .a *adj.* artistic.  
 ar-tel-ri'-ce *f.* artfulness, cunningness, astuteness.  
 ar-tel'-ro, .a *adj.* cunning, astute, contrary, artful.  
 ar-te'-lho *m.* ankle.  
 ar-te-mão' *m.* main sail of ship.  
 ar-té-ria *m.* artery.  
 ar-te-rial' *adj.* arterial.  
 ar-te-rio-scle-ro'-se *f.* arteriosclerosis.  
 ar-te'-sa *f.* kneading trough.  
 ar-te-são' *m.* vaulted roof; decoration in relief on domes or ceilings; skilled workman.  
 ár-ti-co, .a *adj.* Arctic.  
 ar-ti-cu-la-ção' *f.* articulation.  
 ar-ti-cu-la'-do *m.* article (of a partner-

ship or covenant); *as m.pl.* (zoöl.) articulata.  
*ar-ti-cu-lar' tr.v.* to articulate; to put in the form of articles.  
*ar-ti-cu-lis'-ta m.* writer of newspaper articles.  
*ar-ti-cu-lo m.* joint, knuckle; articulation; article, item.  
*ar-ti-fi-ce m.* artisan, workman.  
*ar-ti-fi-cial' adj.* artificial.  
*ar-ti-fi-cia-li-da'-de f.* artificiality.  
*ar-ti-fi-cio m.* artifice.  
*ar-ti-fi-ci-ar' tr.v.* to produce industrially.  
*ar-ti'-go m.* article (gram.), article (newspaper), paragraph in documents; *m pl.* merchandise.  
*ar-ti-lha-ri'-a f.* artillery.  
*ar-ti-lhei'-ro m.* artilleryman, gunner, cannoneer.  
*ar-ti-ma'-nha f.* artifice, astuteness.  
*ar-tri-ti-ce, a adj.* arthritic.  
*ar-tri-tis'-mo m.* arthritis.  
*ar-vo-a'-do, a adj.* faint, light-headed, dizzy.  
*ar-vo-ar' tr.v., intr.v.* to make dizzy or giddy.  
*ar-vo-ra'-do m.* soldier with the duties of a sergeant; *ar-vo-ra'-do, a adj.* raised up, standing upright.  
*ar-vo-rar' tr.v.* to hoist, to lift up, to unvell, to appoint to an office.  
*ár-vo-re f.* tree; axle; spindle.  
*ar-vo-re'-do m.* arboretum; forest.  
*ar-vo-re-cer' intr.v.* to grow into a tree.  
*ar-vo-re-jar' tr.v.* to plant with trees.  
*as fem.def.art.pl.* the; *demons.pro.* signifying those; *pers.pro.* them, they (*fem.*); *as* contraction of *prep. a* with pronoun *as*; *as m.* ace, person expert in some activity, especially aviation.  
*a'-sa f.* wing, fin, handle; *pl.* sides of nostrils; rapidity.  
*a-sa'-do m.* utensil with handles; *a-sa'-do, a adj.* having handles, having wings.  
*a-sa-ne'-gro m.* evil-doer.  
*as-cen-dên-cia f.* ascendancy, ancestry.  
*as-cen-den'-te adj.* ascendant, rising; *m.* ancestor.  
*as-cen-der' intr.v.* to rise, to ascend.  
*as-cen-são' f.* ascension.  
*as-cen-sor' m.* elevator.  
*as-ce'-ta m., f.* ascetic, hermit.  
*as-cé-ti-ca f.* asceticism.  
*as-cé-ti-co, a adj.* ascetic.  
*as-ce-tis'-mo m.* asceticism.  
*as'-co m.* loathing, aversion, nausea.  
*as-co-ro'-so, a adj.* dirty, repellent; infamous.  
*ás-cua f.* live coals; bits flying from red-hot metal when hammered.  
*as-fal'-to m.* asphalt.  
*as-fi-xi'-a f.* asphyxia.  
*as-fi-xi-ar' tr.v.* to asphyxiate.  
*a-si-lar' tr.v.* to place in asylum, to give refuge to.  
*a-si'-lo m.* asylum.  
*as'-ma f.* asthma.  
*as-má-ti-co, a m., f.* person suffering from asthma; *adj.* asthmatic.  
*as'-na f.* female donkey; triangular framework of rafters, beams (generally of wood) upon which the roof is laid.  
*as-nal' adj.* bestial, asinine.  
*as-na-ri'-a f.* drove of asses.  
*as-nei'-ra f.* nonsense, folly; stubbornness.  
*as-nei'-ro, a adj.* asinine, foolish.

*as-ni'-ce f.* asinity.  
*as-'no m.* ass, donkey.  
*as'-pa f.* St. Andrew's cross; *pl.* quotation mark; sail beams of wind mill; horns of animals.  
*as-pec'-to f.* aspect.  
*as-pe-re'-za f.* asperity; roughness.  
*as-pe-ro, a adj.* rough, rugged, disagreeable to the taste.  
*ás-per'-ges m.* sprinkling with holy water.  
*as-per-gi-men'-to m.* sprinkling; purging.  
*as-per-gir' tr.v.* to purge (with hyssop), to sprinkle.  
*as-per-são' f.* aspersion; sprinkling.  
*as-per-sar' tr.v.* to sprinkle.  
*ás-pli-de f.* asp; (*fig.*) evil tongue.  
*as-pli-ra-ção' f.* aspiration.  
*as-pli-ra'-do, a adj.* aspirate.  
*as-pli-ra-dor' m.* aspirant; aspirator.  
*as-pli-rar' tr.v.* to suck into (pump); to aspirate; *intr.v.* to aspire to, to be a candidate.  
*as-pli-ri'-na f.* aspirin.  
*as-que-ro-si-da'-de f.* indecency, obscenity.  
*as-que-ro'-so, a adj.* nauseating, obnoxious, repellent.  
*as'-sa f.* thickened or concentrated vegetable juice.  
*as-sa'-do m.* roast; — *s m.pl.* difficulties; inflammation.  
*as-sa-dor' m.* one who roasts; roaster (*utensil*).  
*as-sa-du'-ra f.* roasting, baking.  
*as-sar' tr.v.* to roast, to bake.  
*as-sa-la-ri-ar' tr.v.* to pay a stipend to.  
*as-sal-ta'-da f.* attack, assault.  
*as-sal-tar' tr.v.* to assault.  
*as-sal'-to m.* assault, charge, attack.  
*as-sam-bar-car' tr.v.* to monopolize; to take for one's exclusive use.  
*as-sa-nha'-do, a adj.* angry, furious.  
*as-sa-nhar' tr.v.* to make angry, to irritate, to aggravate.  
*as-sas-si-nar' tr.v.* to assassinate, to murder.  
*as-sas-si-nio m.* assassination.  
*as-sas-si'-no m.* assassin.  
*as-saz' adv.* enough, sufficiently.  
*as-sa-zo-na'-do, a adj.* seasoned, mature, ripened.  
*as-se-ar' tr.v.* to clean; to adorn; to spruce up.  
*as-se'-cia m.* partisan, member of sect.  
*as-se-dar' tr.v.* to clean flax fiber; to make soft like silk.  
*as-se-di-ar' tr.v.* to besiege, to molest with persistent questions.  
*as-sé-dio m.* siege.  
*as-se-gu-ra-ção' f.* assurance, security.  
*as-se-gu-ra'-do, a adj.* made secure, established.  
*as-sei'-o m.* cleanliness; care in dress.  
*as-sem-bléi-a f.* assembly.  
*as-se-me-lhar' tr.v.* to assimilate, to imitate.  
*as-se-nho-re-a-men'-to m.* mastery, ownership.  
*as-se-nho-re-ar' se refl.v.* to become master, or owner of; to enter into possession of.  
*as-sen-ta'-da f.* jury session to examine witnesses.  
*as-sen-ta'-do, a adj.* seated, firm, agreed upon.  
*as-sen-tar' tr.v.* to enter (in account-



book), to lay, to place on seats; to agree to, to fit well (clothing).  
**as-sen'-te** *adj.* firm; agreed upon.  
**as-sen'-to** *m.* seat, chair; entry (in book-keeping); foundation; enlistment; residence.  
**as-sen-ti-men'-to** *m.* assent, assenting.  
**as-sen-tir'** *intr.v.* to assent.  
**as-sep-si'-a** *f.* asepsis.  
**as-sép-ti-co**, *a* *adj.* aseptic.  
**as-ser-ção'** *f.* assertion.  
**as-sea-tar'** *tr.v.* to aim at, to point in direction of, to shoot.  
**as-se-ve-ra-ção'** *f.* asseveration.  
**as-se-ve-rar'** *tr.v.* asseverate.  
**as-se'-ro**, *a* *adj.* asexual.  
**as-si-du-i-da'-de** *f.* assiduity.  
**as-si-duo**, *a* *adj.* assiduous.  
**as-sim'** *adv.* thus, so, in this way; *conj.* — *que* as soon as.  
**as-si-me-tri'-a** *f.* asymmetry.  
**as-si-mé-tri-co**, *a* *adj.* asymmetric, asymmetrical.  
**as-si-mi-la-ção'** *f.* assimilation.  
**as-si-mi-lar'** *tr.v.* to assimilate; to make similar; to compare.  
**as-si-mi-lá-vel** *adj.* assimilable.  
**as-si-na-ção'** *f.* notification, citation.  
**as-si-na'-do** *m.* signed document.  
**as-si-nan'-te** *m.* subscriber; signer.  
**as-si-nar'** *tr.v.* to sign, to subscribe to; *intr.v.* to write one's name, to become a subscriber (to a publication).  
**as-si-na-tu'-ra** *f.* signature; subscription.  
**as-sis-tên-cia** *f.* audience, attendance; aid, assistance; medical attention, first-aid ambulance.  
**as-sis-ten'-te** *m.* personal physician, obstetrician.  
**as-sis-tir'** *intr.v.* to be present; *tr.v.* to aid, to help; to treat (in illness).  
**as-so-a-lha'-do**, *a* *adj.* having a floor.  
**as-so-a-lhar'** *tr.v.* to put flooring down; to divulge; to expose to sun.  
**as-so-ar'** *tr.v.* to blow nose, to clean nose of mucus.  
**as-so-ber-ba'-do**, *a* *adj.* proud, haughty; wealthy; overworked.  
**as-so-ber-bar'** *tr.v.* to insult, to humiliate, to dominate; — *se refl.v.* to be haughty.  
**as-so-bian'-te** *adj.* whistling.  
**as-so-biar'** *intr.v.* to whistle; to hiss; to whistle music.  
**as-so-bi'-o** *m.* whistle.  
**as-so-bra-dar'** *tr.v.* to lay planks of flooring; *intr.v.* to make second floor or attic.  
**as-so-cia-ção'** *f.* association, society.  
**as-so-cia'-do** *m.* member.  
**as-so-ciar'** *tr.v.* to associate, to join, to unite.  
**as-so-la-ção'** *f.* devastation.  
**as-so-ma'-da** *f.* summit, highest point.  
**as-so-ma'-do**, *a* *adj.* irritable, headstrong, tipsy.  
**as-so-mar'** *intr.v.* to appear in distance, to peep out; — *se refl.v.* to fly into a passion, to become very animated because of drink.  
**as-so'-mo** *m.* token, sign.  
**as-som-bra-ção'** *f.* (Brazil) terror at the supernatural.  
**as-som-bra-di'-ço**, *a* *adj.* easily frightened.  
**as-som-bra'-do**, *a* *adj.* shaded; terrified; dizzy from drinking.  
**as-som-brar'** *tr.v.* to shade; to frighten;

*intr.v.* to cause astonishment; — *se refl.v.* to be covered by shadow; to be surprised.  
**as-som'-bro** *m.* surprise; miracle, wonder; terror.  
**as-so-nân-cia** *f.* assonance.  
**as-so-pra'-do**, *a* *adj.* proud, puffed up.  
**as-so-prar'** *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to breathe out in puffs; to whisper in ear; to puff up with vanity.  
**as-su-a'-da** *f.* riot, tumult.  
**as-su-mir'** *tr.v.* to assume.  
**as-sun-ção'** *f.* assumption.  
**as-sun-gar'** *tr.v.* to raise, to push up.  
**as-sun-tar'** *intr.v.* to listen to, to consider, to pay attention.  
**as-sun'-to** *m.* subject, theme, matter.  
**as-sus-ta'-do**, *a* *adj.* timid, frightened, undecided, vacillating.  
**as-sus-tar'** *tr.v.* to frighten; — *se refl.v.* to be frightened.  
**as-te-ni'-a** *f.* asthenia.  
**as-te-ri'-co** *m.* asterisk.  
**as-te-ri'-mo** *m.* constellation; asterism.  
**as-tig-má-ti-co**, *a* *adj.* astigmatic.  
**as-tig-ma-tis'-mo** *m.* astigmatism.  
**as-tra-cã'** *m.* astrakhan.  
**as-tral'** *adj.* astral.  
**as'-tro** *m.* star; (fig.) eminent person; very beautiful woman.  
**as-tro-lo-gi'-a** *f.* astrology.  
**as-tró-lo-go** *m.* astrologer.  
**as-tro-no-mi'-a** *f.* astronomy.  
**as-trô-no-mo** *m.* astronomer.  
**as-tú-cia** *f.* astuteness.  
**as-tu-cio'-so**, *a* *adj.* astute, cunning.  
**as-tu'-to**, *a* *adj.* astute, cunning.  
**a'-ta** *f.* minutes of any meeting; *pl.* resolutions, other determinations made by group.  
**a'-ta** *f.* fruit of the Brazilian *atetro* (a tree).  
**a-tel'-ro** *m.* Brazilian tree.  
**a-ta-ba-lho-ar'** *tr.v.* to say or do something without reason, to confuse or disturb.  
**a-ta'-ca** *f.* cord, string, lace.  
**a-ta-ca-dis'-ta** *m.* wholesale merchant.  
**a-ta-ca'-do**, *a* *adj.* attacked, laced up; wholesale.  
**a-ta-can'-te** *adj.* aggressive.  
**a-ta-car'** *tr.v.* to attack, to seize.  
**a-ta'-do** *m.* bundle, package; *a-ta'-do*, *a* *adj.* shy.  
**a-ta-du'-ra** *f.* bandage, ligature.  
**a-ta-fu-lhar'** *tr.v.* to fill too full, to eat too much.  
**a-ta-la'-la** *f.* guard, look-out, watchtower, crow's nest.  
**a-ta-lai-ar'** *tr.v.* to place sentinels, to guard.  
**a-ta-lha'-da** *f.* strip cut in timber as fire protection.  
**a-ta-lhar'** *tr.v.* to cut, to shorten route, to interrupt, to narrow.  
**a-ta'-lho** *m.* short cut, by-path.  
**a-ta-man-car'** *tr.v.* to bungle, to do something hastily and badly.  
**a-ta-men'-to** *m.* timidity, self-consciousness.  
**a-ta'-que** *m.* attack, aggression, sudden illness.  
**a-tar'** *tr.v.* to dress (wound), to tie up, to submit, to impede.  
**a-ta-re-fa'-do**, *a* *adj.* very busy, occupied with many tasks.  
**a-ta-re-far'** *tr.v.* to assign a task.  
**a-tar-ra-car'** *tr.v.* to make horse-shoe ready.

a-tar-ra-xa-dor' *m.* screw-driver.  
 a-tar-ra-xar' *tr.v.* to make secure with screws, to screw.  
 a-ta-ú-de *m.* coffin.  
 a-ta-vi-ar' *tr.v.* to beautify.  
 a-ta-vi'-o *m.* adornment, attire.  
 a-ta-vis'-mo *m.* atavism.  
 a-té *prep.* until, up to, down to, as far as; *adv.* still, also, even.  
 a-te-ar' *tr.v.* to set fire to, to kindle; to promote.  
 a-te-is-mo *m.* athelism.  
 a-te-is-ta *m.* athelst.  
 a-te-lhar' *tr.v.* to cover with tiles.  
 a-te-mo-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to intimidate, to frighten.  
 a-ten-ção' *f.* attention.  
 a-ten-cio'-so, *a adj.* attentive.  
 a-ten-der' *tr.v.* to attend, to pay attention to, to take into consideration.  
 a-ten-dí-vel *adj.* deserving attention.  
 a-te-neu' *m.* athenæum.  
 a-ten-ta'-do *m.* criminal attack.  
 a-ten-tar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to observe carefully; to make an attempt upon.  
 a-ten-ta-tó-rio *m.* unlawful, outrageous.  
 a-te-nua-ção' *f.* attenuation.  
 a-te-nu-ar' *tr.v.* to attenuate.  
 a-ter-ra'-do *m.* landing terrain.  
 a-ter-ra-dor', *a adj.* terrifying.  
 a-ter-ra'-gem *f.* landing (of an airplane).  
 a-ter-rar' *tr.v.* to terrify, to cover with earth; *intr.v.* to land (of an airplane).  
 a-ter-ris-sa'-gem *f.* landing (of an airplane).  
 a-ter-ris-sar' *intr.v.* to land.  
 a-tê-ro *m.* landing; embankment.  
 a-ter'-se *refl.v.* to stand by a decision; to take a stand.  
 a-te-sar' *tr.v.* to tighten, to hold taut.  
 a-tes-ta'-do, *a adj.* full, running over.  
 a-tes-tar' *tr.v.* to fill up to the top.  
 a-tes-ta'-do *m.* certificate, attestation.  
 a-tes-tan'-te *m.f.* attestant, witness.  
 a-tes-tar' *tr.v.* to attest.  
 a-teu' *m.* athelst.  
 a-ti-cis'-mo *m.* Atticism.  
 á-ti-co, *a adj.* Attic.  
 a-ti-jo-lar' *tr.v.* to cover with brick.  
 a-ti-la'-do, *a adj.* scrupulous, discreet, expert, elegant, correct.  
 a-ti-lar' *tr.v.* to do something with great care; to place the tile on.  
 á-ti-mo *m.* very short time, instant.  
 a-ti-na'-do, *a adj.* discreet, tactful, judicious.  
 a-ti-nar' *intr.v.* to do something tactfully or prudently, to guess right.  
 a-ti'-no *m.* tact, circumspection.  
 a-tin-gir' *tr.v.* to reach to, to attain, to include; to achieve.  
 a-tin-gí-vel *adj.* attainable.  
 a-tí-pi-co, *a adj.* atypic.  
 a-ti-ra'-da *f.* shooting, firing (of guns).  
 a-ti-ra-dí'-ço, *a adj.* petulant; bold; adventurous, romantic.  
 a-ti-ra'-do, *a adj.* brave, daring.  
 a-ti-rar' *tr.v.* to throw, to fling; *intr.v.* to shoot, to fire; — *se refl.v.* to fling oneself forward.  
 a-ti-tu'-de *f.* attitude.  
 a-ti'-va *f.* active voice.  
 a-ti-va-ção' *f.* activation.  
 a-ti-var' *tr.v.* to activate.  
 a-ti-vi-da'-de *f.* activity.  
 a-ti'-vo, *a adj.* active.  
 at'-las *m.* atlas.  
 at-le'-ta *m.* athlete.  
 at-lé-ti-co, *a adj.* athletic.

at-le-tis'-mo *m.* athletics.  
 at-mos-fe'-ra *f.* atmosphere.  
 at-mos-fé-ri-co, *a adj.*, atmospheric.  
 a'-to *m.* act, action, deed.  
 a-to-ar' *tr.v.* to tow (ship); to move along aimlessly; *intr.v.* to balk (animal).  
 a-to-ar'-da *f.* rumor, vague notice.  
 a-to-a-lha'-do, *a adj.* damask.  
 a-to-a-lhar' *tr.v.* to cover with tablecloth.  
 a-to-char' *tr.v.* to wedge in, to make tight with wedge, to force in.  
 a-tô-cho *m.* wedge.  
 a-to-lar' *tr.v.* to bury in mud or mire.  
 a-to-lei-ma'-do, *a adj.* crazy, foolish, silly.  
 a-to-lei-mar'-se *refl.v.* to assume manners of stupid, foolish person.  
 a-to-lei'-ro *m.* mud-hole; disgrace; inescapable difficulty.  
 a-tô-mi-co, *a adj.* atomic.  
 a-to-mis'-mo *m.* atomism.  
 a-to-mis'-ta *m.* atomist.  
 a-to-mi-zar' *tr.v.* to atomize.  
 á-to-mo *m.* atom.  
 a-to-ni'-a *f.* atony.  
 a-tô-ni-co, *a adj.* atonic.  
 a-tô-ni-to, *a adj.* surprised, astonished, stupified.  
 á-to-no, *a adj.* atonic.  
 a-ton-tar' *tr.v.* to make dizzy, to surprise greatly.  
 a-tor' *m.* actor; agent, doer.  
 a-to'-ra *f.* block, length of wood.  
 a-to-rar' *tr.v.* to saw into blocks, to cut in half.  
 a-tor-do-a-men'-to *m.* dizziness; unconsciousness.  
 a-tor-do-ar' *tr.v.* to stun, to stupefy.  
 a-tor-men-tar' *tr.v.* to torment, to torture, to afflict.  
 a-tou-ca'-do, *a adj.* wearing a bonnet; having form of bonnet; looking like bonnet.  
 a-tou-ci-nha'-do, *a adj.* fat like bacon, greasy.  
 a-tra-bi-li-o'-so, *a adj.* atrabillious.  
 a-tra-ca'-do, *a adj.* over-burdened, overloaded; embarrassed.  
 a-tra-ca-dor' *m.* hawser.  
 a-tra-ção' *f.* attraction.  
 a-tra-car' *tr.v.* to come along-side; to dock, to moor.  
 a-tra-en'-te *adj.* attractive.  
 a-tra-i-ço-a-dor' *m.* traitor, betrayer.  
 a-tra-i-ço-ar' *tr.v.* to betray.  
 a-tra-i-men'-to *m.* attraction.  
 a-tra-ir' *tr.v.* to attract.  
 a-tra-ti-vi-da'-de *f.* attractiveness.  
 a-tra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* attractive.  
 a-tra-ti'-vos *m.pl.* charms, graces, attractions.  
 a-tra-pa-lha-ção' *f.* embarrassment, timidity.  
 a-tra-pa-lhar' *tr.v.* to confuse, to disturb, to embarrass.  
 a-trás *adv.* behind, back of.  
 a-tra-sa'-do, *a adj.* behind, obsolete, ancient, under-developed.  
 a-tra-sar' *tr.v.* to put behind, to delay, to hold back; — *se refl.v.* to move more slowly (of a watch), to be behind time.  
 a-tra'-so *m.* delay, behind the times, act of delaying.  
 a-tra-van'-co *m.* obstacle, impediment.  
 a-tra-vés *adv.* across, from side to side.  
 a-tra-ves-sa'-do, *a adj.* restless, disloyal, oblique, cross-wise.  
 a-tra-ves-sa-del'-ro *m.* cross-road.



a-tra-ves-sar' *tr.v.* to cross, to lay across, to penetrate.  
 a-trel'-to, *a adj.* subject to, inclined to.  
 a-tre-lar' *tr.v.* to lead on leash; to seduce, to dominate; to hitch, to harness.  
 a-tre-vi'-do, *a adj.* daring, insolent, petulant.  
 a-tri-bu-i-ção' *f.* attribution.  
 a-tri-bu-ir' *tr.v.* to attribute.  
 a-tri-bu-i-vel *adj.* attributable.  
 a-tri-bu-lar' *tr.v.* to worry, to cause tribulation.  
 a-tri-bu'-to *m.* attribute.  
 á-trio *m.* atrium.  
 a-tri'-to *m.* friction; misunderstanding; *pl.* difficulties; a-tri'-to, *a adj.* repentant, sorry for.  
 a-triz' *f.* actress.  
 a'-tro, *a adj.* dismal, mournful, black.  
 a-tro-a'-da *f.* rumbling; thunder.  
 a-tro-ar' *tr.v.* to make tremble with thunder or loud noise; *intr.v.* to rumble, to thunder.  
 a-tro-ci-da'-de *f.* atrocity.  
 a-tro-fi'-a *f.* atrophy.  
 a-tro-fi-ar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to atrophy.  
 a-tró-fi-co, *a adj.* atrophic.  
 a-tro-pe-lar' *tr.v.* to trip up, to tread on, to push over.  
 a-troz' *adj.* atrocious, without pity, inhuman, cruel.  
 a-tual' *adj.* present, present-day; actual.  
 a-tua-li-da'-de *f.* "up-to-dateness," actuality.  
 a-tu-ar' *tr.v.* to actuate.  
 a-tu-ar' *tr.v.* to use personal pronoun *tu*; to speak familiarly.  
 a-tu-lhar' *tr.v.* to fill completely.  
 a-tum' *m.* tuna fish.  
 a-tu-mul-tu-ar' *tr.v.* to provoke mutiny or tumult.  
 a-tu-ra'-do, *a adj.* constant, persistent.  
 a-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to endure, to tolerate, to prolong; *intr.v.* to persevere, to last a long time.  
 a-tu-rá-vel *adj.* enduring.  
 a-tur-di'-do, *a adj.* greatly surprised, open-eyed, dizzy.  
 a-tur-dir' *tr.v.* to deafen, to astound.  
 au-da'-cia *f.* audacity.  
 au-da-cio'-so, *a adj.* audacious.  
 au-daz' *adj.* bold, daring.  
 au-di-ção' *f.* audition, concert.  
 au-diên-cia *f.* audience, hearing.  
 au-di-ti'-vo, *a adj.* auditory.  
 au-di-tor' *m.* auditor; magistrate; provost.  
 au-di-tó-rio *m.* audience; auditorium.  
 au-dí-vel *adj.* audible.  
 au-fe-rir' *tr.v.* to obtain, to gain.  
 au-fe-rí-vel *adj.* obtainable.  
 au'-ge *m.* summit, to highest degree, apogee.  
 au-gu-rar' *tr.v.* to augur, to conjecture.  
 áu-gu-re *m.* augur.  
 au-gú-rio *m.* augury.  
 au-gus'-to, *a adj.* august.  
 au'-la *f.* class, class-room, lesson.  
 áu-li-co, *a adj.* courtly, aulic.  
 au-li'-do *m.* howling, cry of animals.  
 au-men-ta-ção' *f.* increase, enlargement, addition.  
 au-men-tar' *tr.v.* to augment; to increase; *intr.v.* to prosper, to better.  
 au-men'-to *m.* increase, improvement, progress.  
 au'-ra *f.* aura.  
 áu-re-o, *a adj.* aureate; golden.  
 au-ré-o-la *f.* aureole, halo.

au-re-o-lar' *tr.v.* to adorn with a halo, to glorify.  
 au-ri-co-lor' *adj.* golden-hued.  
 au-rí-cu-la *f.* auricle.  
 au-rí-fi-ce *m.* goldsmith.  
 au-ro'-ra *f.* aurora.  
 aus-cul-ta-ção' *f.* auscultation.  
 aus-cul-ta-dor' *m.* ear-piece (of telephone); auscultator.  
 aus-cul-tar' *tr.v.* to auscultate.  
 au-sên-ci-a *f.* absence.  
 au-sen-tar'-se *refl.v.* to absent oneself.  
 au-sen'-te *adj.* absent.  
 áus-pi-ce *m.* soothsayer.  
 aus-pí-cio *m.* omen; auspices.  
 aus-te-re'-za *f.* austerity.  
 aus-te-ri-da'-de *f.* austerity.  
 aus-te'-ro, *a adj.* austere.  
 aus-tral' *adj.* austral, southern.  
 au-tên-ti-ca *f.* certificate.  
 au-tên-ti-ca-ção' *f.* authentication.  
 au-tên-ti-car' *tr.v.* to authenticate.  
 au-tên-ti-ci-da'-de *f.* authenticity.  
 au-tên-ti-co, *a adj.* authentic.  
 au'-to *m.* act, deed; farce; ceremony.  
 au-to-bi-o-gra-fi'-a *f.* autobiography.  
 au-to-cla'-ve *f.* autoclave.  
 au-to-cra-ci'-a *f.* autocracy.  
 au-tó-cra-ta *m.* autocrat.  
 au-to-crá-ti-co, *a adj.* autocratic.  
 au-to-de-fé *m.* auto-de-fe.  
 au-to-gl'-ro *m.* auto-giro.  
 au-to-gra-far' *tr.v.* to autograph.  
 au-tó-gra-fa *m.* autograph.  
 au-to-má-ti-co, *a adj.* automatic.  
 au-tô-ma-to *m.* automaton.  
 au-to-mó-vel *m.* automobile; *adj.* self-propelling.  
 au-to-no-mi'-a *f.* autonomy.  
 au-tô-no-mo, *a adj.* autonomous.  
 au-to-ô-ni-bus *m.* bus.  
 au-tóp-sia *f.* autopsy.  
 au-top-siar' *tr.v.* to perform an autopsy.  
 au-tor' *m.* author.  
 au-to-ri'-a *f.* authorship.  
 au-to-ri-da'-de *f.* authority.  
 au-to-ri-tá-rio, *a adj.* authoritarian.  
 au-to-ri-za-ção' *f.* authorization.  
 au-to-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to authorize; — *se refl.v.* to acquire authority.  
 au-xi-li-ar' *tr.v.* to aid; *m.* helper, assistant.  
 au-xi-liá-rio, *a adj.* auxiliary.  
 au-xí-lío *m.* help, aid.  
 a-val' *m.* guarantee, security.  
 a-va-lan'-che *f.* avalanche.  
 a-va-li-a-ção' *f.* evaluation.  
 a-va-li-ar' *tr.v.* to evaluate, to recognize the force of, to have some idea of.  
 a-va-lis'-ta *m.* underwriter.  
 a-va-li-zar' *tr.v.* to underwrite bonds issued by banks.  
 a-van'-ça *f.* onset, attack.  
 a-van-ça'-da *f.* assault.  
 a-van-ça-men'-to *m.* projection of part of a building.  
 a-van-çar' *intr.v.*, *tr.v.* to advance, to move forward.  
 a-van'-ce or a-van'-ço *m.* advancement, improvement; advantage.  
 a-van-ta-jar' *tr.v.* to exceed, to be superior to; *intr.v.* to progress; — *se refl.v.* to have advantage over.  
 a-van'-te *adv.* in front; *interj.* to the front!!  
 a-va-ren'-to, *a adj.* avaricious.  
 a-va-re'-za *f.* avarice.  
 a-va-ri'-a *f.* loss, depreciation; salvage expense.

a-va-ri-a'-do, *a adj.* damaged, ruined.  
 a-va-ri-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to damage, to injure.  
 a-vas-sa-lar' *tr.v.* to dominate, to turn into vassals, to oppress.  
 a'-ve *f.* bird.  
 a-vei'-a *f.* oats.  
 a-ve-lã' *f.* hazel nut.  
 a-ve-lu-dar' *tr.v.* to make like velvet;  
 a-ve-lu-da'-do, *a adj.* like velvet.  
 a-ven'-ca *f.* maiden-hair fern.  
 a-ven'-ça *f.* adjustment, agreement.  
 a-ve-ni'-da *f.* avenue.  
 a-ven-tal' *m.* apron.  
 a-ven-tar' *tr.v.* to ventilate, to expose to air.  
 a-ven-tu'-ra *f.* adventure; chance.  
 a-ven-tu-ra'-do, *a adj.* adventuresome.  
 a-ven-tu-rei'-ro *m.* adventurer.  
 a-ven-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to risk, to venture.  
 a-ver-ba-men'-to *m.* marginal note.  
 a-ver-bar' *tr.v.* to register, to annotate; to use as verb.  
 a-ver-go-ar' *tr.v.* to bruise with whip or stick.  
 a-ve-ri-gua-ção' *f.* investigation, inquiry, check.  
 a-ve-ri-guar' *tr.v.* to inquire into; to ascertain, to find out; to investigate; to determine the truth of.  
 a-ver-me-lhar' *tr.v.* to turn red or reddish.  
 a-ver-são' *f.* aversion.  
 a-ver'-so, *a adj.* averse.  
 a-ves'-sas *f.pl.* opposite things; *as*— the wrong way, wrong side out.  
 a-vês-so *m.* bottom side, reverse, bad side.  
 a-ves-truz' *m.* ostrich.  
 a-ves-tru-zei'-ro *m.* person who plucks plumes from ostriches.  
 a-ve-xa'-do, *a adj.* impatient, in haste.  
 a-ve-zar' *tr.v.* to put in habit of; —*se refl.v.* to become accustomed.  
 a-vi-a-ção' *f.* aviation.  
 a-via-dor' *m.* aviator.  
 a-vi-ão' *m.* air-plane.  
 a-vi-a-men'-to *m.* preparation; *s m.* *pl.* tools, instruments.  
 a-vi-ar' *tr.v.* to prepare, to hasten, to dispatch; to serve promptly.  
 a-vi-á-rio *m.* aviary.  
 a-vi-co-la *f.* bird-fancier.  
 a-vi-cu-la *f.* little bird.  
 a-vi-cul-tu'-ra *f.* bird breeding.  
 a-vi-dez' *f.* avidity.  
 á-vi-do, *a adj.* avid.  
 a-vi-go-rar' *tr.v.* to invigorate.  
 a-vi-la-na'-do, *a adj.* rough, coarse, low-mannered.  
 a-vi-li-nar'*se refl.v.* to degenerate, to become villainous.  
 a-vil-tar' *tr.v.* to dishonor, to humiliate, to disrespect.  
 a-vi-na-grar' *tr.v.* to season with vinegar.  
 a-vin'-do, *a adj.* harmonized, agreed.  
 a-vin-dor' *m.* mediator.  
 a-vir' *tr.v.* to adjust, to reconcile; —*se refl.v.* to come to an agreement, to make a bargain.

a-vi-sa'-do, *a adj.* discreet, prudent.  
 a-vi-sar' *tr.v.* to advise, to notify.  
 a-vi'-so *m.* notice; counsel, warning; scout-boat.  
 a-vis-tar' *tr.v.* to sight, to see far away, to catch a glimpse of.  
 a-vi-va-men'-to *m.* vivification.  
 a-vi-var' *tr.v.* to vivify.  
 a-vi-zi-nha-ção' *f.* approaching.  
 a-vi-zi-nhar' *tr.v.* to approach, to border upon.  
 a-vô *m.* grandfather.  
 a-vó *m.* grandmother.  
 a-vo-a'-do, *a adj.* silly, light-headed, crazy.  
 a-vo-ca-ção' *f.* transfer of suit from one court to another.  
 a-vo-car' *tr.v.* to appeal (case in court).  
 a-vo-en'-go, *a adj.* ancestral; a-vo-en'-gos *m.pl.* ancestors.  
 a-vo-en-guel'-ro, *a adj.* ancestral.  
 a-vul-são' *f.* extraction, pulling.  
 a-vul'-so, *a adj.* separate; scattered.  
 a-vul-ta'-do, *a adj.* voluminous, considerable.  
 a-vul-tar' *tr.v.* to enlarge, to increase volume.  
 a-vul-to'-so, *a adj.* large, bulky.  
 a'-xe *f.* axis.  
 a-xi'-la *f.* armpit.  
 a-xi-o'-ma *m.* axiom.  
 a-xio-má-ti-co, *a adj.* axiomatic.  
 az' *f.* squadron, wing of army, troops.  
 a-za'-do, *a adj.* opportune, lucky.  
 a-zá-fa-ma *f.* crowd, rush, haste, confusion.  
 a-za-fa-mar'*se refl.v.* to hurry, to rush ahead, to work energetically.  
 a-zá-le-a *f.* azalea.  
 a-zar' *m.* bad luck, disgrace; Asiatic coin.  
 a-za-ra'-do, *a adj.* unlucky, unfortunate.  
 a-ze-da-men'-to *m.* turning sour, souring.  
 a-ze-dar' *tr.v.* to turn sour.  
 a-zei-tar' *tr.v.* to oil, to season with olive oil.  
 a-zei'-te *m.* oil, olive oil; — doce olive oil.  
 a-zei-tei'-ra *f.* oil cruet.  
 a-zei-tei'-ro *m.* oil merchant.  
 a-zei-to'-na *f.* olive.  
 a-zi'-a *f.* heart-burn, stomach acidity.  
 a-zi-ar' *m.* bridle bit.  
 a-ziu-ma'-do, *a adj.* sour, irritated.  
 a-zi-u-mar' *tr.v.* to cause sourness or acidity, to irritate.  
 a'-zo *m.* wish, pretext, occasion.  
 a-zo-a'-do, *a adj.* dizzy, disturbed.  
 a-zo-ar' *tr.v.* to stun, to stupify, to make angry.  
 a-zor-ra'-gue *m.* whip, lash.  
 a-zo'-to *m.* nitrogen.  
 a-zou-ga'-do, *a adj.* alive, quick, alert.  
 a-zou-gar' *tr.v.* to coat with mercury, to silver (a mirror).  
 a-zou'-gue *m.* mercury; (fig.) alert person.  
 a-zul' *adj.* blue; *m.* blue color.  
 a-zu-la'-do, *a adj.* bluish.  
 a-zu-lê-jo *m.* glazed tile.



## B

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

B *m.* B, b; second letter of the alphabet.  
 ba'-ba *f.* drivel, saliva.  
 ba-ba'-do *m.* ruffling.  
 ba-ba-dou'-ro *m.* bib.  
 ba-bar' *tr.v.* to wet with saliva; —*se refl.v.* to drivel, to slobber; to stutter.  
 ba-bel' *f.* (fig.) confusion of languages or voices; noisiness.  
 ba-bé-li-co, *a adj.* in disorder, confused.  
 ba-ca-lhau' *m.* cod-fish.  
 ba-ca-lho-a'-da *f.* cod-fish dish.  
 ba-ca-lho-el'-ro *m.* cod-fish dealer; cod-fish vessel.  
 ba-ca-mar-ta'-da *f.* shot from blunderbuss.  
 ba-ca-mar'-te *m.* blunderbuss (gun).  
 ba-ca-nal' *f., adj.* bacchanal.  
 ba-can'-te *f.* bacchante, priestess of Bacchus.  
 ba-ca-rá *m.* baccarat (game of chance).  
 ba-cha-rel' *m.* bachelor; loquacious person.  
 ba-cha-re-la'-do *m.* bachelor's degree.  
 ba-cha-re-lan'-do *m.* candidate for bachelor's degree.  
 ba-cha-re-lar'-se *refl.v.* to receive the bachelor's degree.  
 ba-ci'-a *f.* basin; bowl.  
 ba-ci'-o *m.* chamber-pot.  
 ba-ci-lar' *adj.* bacillary.  
 ba-ci'-lo *m.* bacillus.  
 ba'-ço *m.* spleen.  
 bac-té-ria *f.* bacteria.  
 bac-te-rio-lo-gí-a *f.* bacteriology.  
 bac-te-rio-lo-gis'-ta *m.* bacteriologist.  
 bá-cu-lo *m.* staff, bishop's staff.  
 ba-da-la'-da *f.* sound of clapper, stroke of clapper.  
 ba-da-lar' *tr.v.* to ring; to reveal indiscreetly.  
 ba-da-lei'-ra *f.* hook for bell-clapper.  
 ba-da'-lo *m.* bell-clapper.  
 ba-de'-go *m.* kind of fish; ba-de'-go, *a adj.* conspicuous, extraordinary.  
 ba-e'-ta *f.* flannelette; fleecy woolen cloth; baize.  
 ba-fe-jar' *tr.v.* to breathe or blow gently; (fig.) to favor, to protect.  
 ba-fe'-jo *m.* light breeze.  
 ba'-fo *m.* breath, vapor; favor, protection.  
 ba'-ga *f.* red berry; drop of perspiration.  
 ba-ga'-da *f.* large tear.  
 ba-ga-cei'-ra *f.* trash heap, trash box; junk.  
 ba-ga'-ço *m.* husk, peelings, skin (of fruit).  
 ba-ga-gei'-ra *f.* allowance for baggage transportation.  
 ba-ga-gei'-ro *m.* baggage-man; baggage-car; horse coming in last in race.  
 ba-ga'-gem *f.* baggage.  
 ba-ga-te'-la *f.* bagatelle.  
 ba'-go *m.* each grape of bunch; each fruit of that which grows in a bunch.  
 ha-gun'-ça *f.* disorder.  
 ba-gun-cei'-ro, *a adj.* disorderly.  
 ba-i-a *f.* bay; stall (for horses).  
 bai-lar' *intr.v.* to dance.  
 bai-la-del'-ra *f.* danseuse.

bai-la'-do *m.* ballet; dance.  
 bai-la-ri'-no, *a m.f.* dancer, ballet dancer.  
 bai'-le *m.* dance, ball.  
 ba-i-nha *f.* sheath, scabbard; hem (of a garment).  
 ba'-lo, *a adj.* bay-colored; *m.* bay horse.  
 bal-o-ne'-ta *f.* bayonet.  
 balr'-ro *m.* city zone; suburban section.  
 bai'-xa *f.* low area; drop (in prices); shallows; demotion, discharge.  
 bai-xa'-da *f.* valley, lowland.  
 bai-xar' *tr.v.* to lower, to bring down; *intr.v.* to lower, to come down, to go down; to decrease; to lose prestige.  
 bai-xe'-la *f.* table service (silver or china).  
 bai-xe'-za *f.* vileness, indignity, inferiority.  
 bai-xi'-nho *adv.* in a low voice, in secret.  
 bai-xi'-o *m.* sand-bank, shoal.  
 bai'-xo, *a adj.* low; cheap, vile, coarse, inferior, short; *adv.* in a low voice.  
 bai-xo'-te *adj.* rather low.  
 bai-xo-re-lê-vo *m.* bas-relief.  
 ba-jou-jar' *tr.v.* to flatter, to encourage.  
 ba-ju-lar' *tr.v.* to flatter in a servile way.  
 ba'-la *f.* shot, bullet; bale; package of paper equivalent to thirty-two reams.  
 ba-la'-da *f.* ballad.  
 ba-lai'-o *m.* straw hamper; knapsack made of straw.  
 ba-lan'-ça *f.* scales; balance; (fig.) equilibrium, judgment.  
 ba-lan-çar' *tr.v.* to balance, to weigh; to swing.  
 ba-lan-cé *m.* dance step; die (to make coins).  
 ba-lan-cei'-ro *m.* balance beam; weigher.  
 ba-lan'-ço *m.* balance; swinging; rolling, seesaw; careful examination.  
 ba-lão' *m.* balloon; (Brazil) cone-shaped dirt kiln (in which wood charcoal is burned); balloon skirt.  
 ba-lar' *tr.v.* to bleat.  
 ba-las'-tro *m.* ballast.  
 ba-la-us-tra'-do, *a adj.* having a balustrade.  
 ba-la-ús-tre *m.* baluster.  
 bal-bu-cla-ção' *f.* stammering, stuttering.  
 bal-bu-clar' *tr.v.* to stammer, stutter, to lisp.  
 bal-bú-cle *f.* stutter.  
 bal-búr-dia *f.* confusion, disorder, noise.  
 bal-bur-di-ar' *tr.v.* to cause noisy tumult.  
 bal-cão' *m.* balcony; display counter; box (in theater).  
 bal-dar' *tr.v.* to frustrate, to make useless; —*se refl.v.* to discard cards not needed in the play.  
 bal-da-quim' or bal-da-qui'-no *m.* baldachin; canopy.  
 bal-de-a-ção' *f.* transfer (of baggage or passengers).  
 bal-de-ar' *tr.v.* to transfer; to decant.  
 bai'-do, *a adj.* lacking, short; short-suited (in cards).  
 ba-le-ar' *tr.v.* to shoot a bullet into.  
 ba-le-el'-ra *f.* whaler (boat).

ba-le-el'-ro *m.* whale fisherman.  
 ba-lei'-a *f.* whale; (fig.) fat woman.  
 ba-lei'-ro *m.* street vendor of home-made candy carried on large tray.  
 ba-le'-la *f.* false rumor.  
 ba-li'-do *m.* bleat.  
 ba-lis-ti-ca *f.* ballistics.  
 ba-li'-za *f.* mark, stake to indicate limit; buoy; frame-work (ship).  
 ba-li-zar' *tr.v.* to mark out the boundaries of.  
 bal-ne-ar' *adj.* bathing.  
 bal-ne-á-rio, -a *adj.* bathing.  
 ba-lo-fo'-fo, -a *adj.* light; without body; airy.  
 ba-lou-çar' *tr.v.* to balance; to swing.  
 ba-lou'-ço *m.* swing; hammock.  
 bal'-sa *f.* thick forest; fermented pulp of grapes; small raft used to cross rivers; raft of crude rubber balls, tied together with wire, which float down Amazon river when low water prevents boat traffic.  
 bal-sei'-ro *m.* vat in which grapes are trampled in making wine; boatman in rubber raft.  
 bal-sa-mi-zar' *tr.v.* to perfume, to treat with any aromatic substance.  
 bá-l-sa-mo *m.* balsam; (fig.) comfort, consolation.  
 ba-lu-ar'-te *m.* fort; high building supported by strong walls; (fig.) secure place.  
 bam-be-ar' *intr.v.* to love deeply; to moderate one's enthusiasm; to work in a less intense manner.  
 bam'-bo, -a *adj.* lax, hesitant, languid.  
 bam-bo-le-ar' *intr.v.* — *se refl.v.* to reel, to stagger, to waddle, to see-saw.  
 ba-nal' *adj.* banal; common-place.  
 ba-na-li-da'-de *f.* banality.  
 ba-na-li-zar' *tr.v.* to make common-place.  
 ba-na'-ha *f.* banana; *m.* (fig.) listless person.  
 ba-na-nal' *m.* banana grove.  
 ba-na-nel'-ra *f.* banana tree.  
 ban'-ca *f.* desk, table; school desk; lawyer's office; law; game of chance, stake.  
 ban-ca'-da *f.* long bench; special committee; delegation.  
 ban-car' *intr.v.* to gamble; to pretend, to imagine.  
 ban-cá-rio, -a *adj.* banking, financial.  
 ban-car-ro'-ta *f.* bankruptcy, failure.  
 ban'-co *m.* bank; bench, work-bench, park bench; display counter.  
 ban'-da *f.* side, band, bandage; ribbon, shoulder-strap; direction.  
 ban-da'-da *f.* flock.  
 ban-dar' *tr.v.* to band; to line, to face.  
 ban-de-ar' *tr.v.* to gather together in a party (politics).  
 ban-del'-ra *f.* banner, flag; reflector, shade; upper part of door or window; expedition, exploration (into Brazilian back-country in sixteenth, seventeenth, and eighteenth centuries); group, party.  
 ban-del-ran'-te *m.* explorer (in Brazilian back-country).  
 ban-del-ro'-la *f.* little flag, streamer.  
 ban-de'-ja *f.* tray; large straw fan used to winnow grain.  
 ban-di'-do *m.* bandit.  
 ban-di-tis'-mo *m.* banditry.  
 ban'-do *m.* band, group, gang, faction; ban, proclamation.  
 ban-do-lei'-ro *m.* robber, bandit; (pop.) untruthful person.

ba'-nha *f.* lard; perfumed hair pomade.  
 ba-nhar' *tr.v.* to bathe, to dip, to water, to wet, to dampen.  
 ba-nhel'-ra *f.* bath-tub.  
 ba-nhel'-ro *m.* bath-room; manager or owner of a bathing establishment.  
 ba-nhis'-ta *m.* bather.  
 ba'-nho *m.* bath, bathing; — *de chuva* shower bath.  
 ba-nho-ma-ri'-a *m.* double boiler.  
 ba-nir' *tr.v.* to banish, to expel, to exile.  
 ban'-jo *m.* banjo.  
 ban-quel'-ro *m.* banker; (on sugar plantation) person in charge of boiling.  
 ban-que'-ta *f.* stool; small tunnel opening out from a large one.  
 ban-que'-te *m.* banquet.  
 ban-que-te-ar' *tr.v. tr.v.* to banquet, to wine and dine; — *se refl.v.* to revel, to live in great state, to be extravagant, to spend much on food and drink.  
 ba-que-ar' *intr.v.* to fall, to tumble, to fall with a thud; — *se refl.v.* to throw oneself to the ground, to prostrate oneself.  
 ba-ra-fun'-da *f.* disorderly multitude; noise; confusion.  
 ba-ra-lha-dor' *m.* shuffler, player whose turn it is to shuffle.  
 ba-ra-lhar' *tr.v.* to shuffle (cards).  
 ba-ra'-lho *m.* deck, pack of cards.  
 ba-rão' *m.* baron.  
 ba-ra'-ta *f.* cockroach; butter-churn racing automobile.  
 ba-ra-te-a-men'-to *m.* reduction.  
 ba-ra-te-ar' *tr.v.* to reduce, to lower, to cheapen; to haggle.  
 ba-ra-tel'-ro, -a *adj.* liberal, cheap.  
 ba-ra-te'-za *f.* cheapness, mod'rateness.  
 ba-ra'-to, -a *adj.* cheap; ba-r'-to *adv.* cheap, cheaply; *m.* rake-off, bonus.  
 bar'-ba *f.* beard; chin; long hairs around mouth of some animals; face — *a* — to shave; — *a* — face to face.  
 bar-ba-di'-nho *m.* Franciscan monk.  
 bar-ba'-do, -a *adj.* bearded.  
 bar-ban'-te *m.* twine.  
 bar-ba-res'-co, -a *adj.* of Barbary.  
 bar-ba-ri'-a *f.* barbary.  
 bar-ba-ri-da'-de *f.* barbarity, barbarousness.  
 bar-ba-ri'-mo *m.* barbarism.  
 bar-ba-ta'-na *f.* fin (of a fish); bony layer in roof of whale's mouth.  
 bar-be-ar' *tr.v.* to shave; — *se refl.v.* to shave oneself.  
 bar-bel'-ro *m.* barber.  
 bar'-ca *f.* ferry-boat, lighter.  
 bar-ca'-ça *f.* large ferry-boat, large lighter; Brazilian coastal boat.  
 bar-ca-ro'-la *f.* barcarole.  
 bar'-co *m.* row-boat.  
 bár-di-co, -a *adj.* bardic.  
 bar'-do *m.* bard; hedge; sheep-fold.  
 bar-ga'-nha *f.* bargain; fraudulent transaction.  
 bar-ga-nhar' *tr.v.* to exchange, to barter.  
 ba-rí-to-no *m.* baritone.  
 bá-rio *m.* barium.  
 ba-ro-lo-gi'-a *f.* barology.  
 ba-ro-mé-tri-co, -a *adj.* barometric.  
 ba-rô-me-tro *m.* barometer.  
 ba-ro-na'-to *m.* baronage.  
 ba-ro-ne'-sa *f.* baroness.  
 ba-ro-ne'-te *m.* baronet.  
 ba-ro-ni'-a *f.* barony.  
 bar-quel'-ro *m.* boatman.  
 bar-qui'-lha *f.* log-line (of a ship).  
 bar-qui'-nha *f.* small boat; child's coffin.



bar'-ra *f.* bar (metal or wood); harbor entrance; clay, mud.  
 bar-ra'-ca *f.* hut, temporary stall in fair or open-air market.  
 bar-ra-ção' *m.* tool-shed; deck canvas.  
 bar-ra'-co *m.* wooden shack.  
 bar-ra-quel'-ro *m.* stall-owner; owner of a shack.  
 bar-ra-quim' *m.* small stall.  
 bar-ra-quis'-ta *m.* rubber gatherer.  
 bar-rar' *tr.v.* to cover with clay or mud; to impede, to exclude.  
 bar-ra'-gem *f.* dam.  
 bar-ran'-co *m.* obstacle, hollow, precipice; misfortune.  
 bar-ran-quel'-ra *f.* high river bank.  
 bar-rel'-ra *f.* bar, barrier, toll-gate, entrance gate; claypit; custom gate; obstacle.  
 bar-re'-la *f.* lye.  
 bar-ren'-to, *a adj.* clayey, clay-colored.  
 bar-re-ta'-da *f.* tipping of hat.  
 bar-re'-te *m.* cap, beret.  
 bar-re-te-ar' *tr.v.* to melt gold into bars or bricks.  
 bar-ri'-ca *f.* cask.  
 bar-ri-ca'-da *f.* barricade.  
 bar-ri-car' *tr.v.* to barricade.  
 bar-ri'-ga *f.* abdominal cavity; pregnancy; projection; — da perna calf of leg.  
 bar-ri-ga'-da *f.* abundance (of food), belly-full.  
 bar-ri-ga'-do, *a adj.* abnormally large stomach.  
 bar-ril' *m.* barrel.  
 bar'-ro *m.* clay; soil proper for pottery work.  
 bar-ro'-so, *a adj.* clayey, like clay, full of clay; having face pimples.  
 ba-ru-lhel'-ra *f.* noise; shouting; confusion.  
 ba-ru'-lho *m.* noise; confusion.  
 bas-cu-lhar' *tr.v.* to sweep with long-handled broom; (fig.) to investigate.  
 bas-cu'-lho *m.* long-handled broom, wall-brush; servant.  
 bas-cu-lo *m.* scales.  
 ba'-se *f.* base; ba-se-a'-do, *a adj.* based, founded upon.  
 ba-se-ar' *tr.v.* to base on, to found upon, to lay the foundations of; to strengthen.  
 bá-si-co, *a adj.* basic.  
 ba-si-li-ca *f.* basilica; reliquary.  
 bas'-ta *interj.* Enough! No more!  
 bas-tan'-te *adj.* enough, sufficient; *adv.* enough, in sufficient quantity.  
 bas-tão' *m.* baton, staff.  
 bas-tar' *intr.v.* to be enough, to be sufficient.  
 bas-tar-di'-a *f.* bastardy, degeneration.  
 bas-tar-di'-nho *m.* handwriting neither cursive nor round hand.  
 bas-tar'-do, *a adj.* spurious, bastard; bas-tar'-do *m.* bastard; slanting writing.  
 bas-ti-dor' *m.* embroidery hoop or frame; movable lateral sections of scenery on stage.  
 bas'-to, *a adj.* thick, compact; numerous; many.  
 bas-to-ne'-te *m.* small baton; rod-shaped bacillus.  
 ba'-ta *f.* woman's dressing-gown.  
 ba-ta'-lha *f.* battle; combat; (fig.) struggle, strong effort.  
 ba-ta-lha-dor' *m.* soldier, fighter; struggler.  
 ba-ta-lhan'-te *adj.* battling, struggling.

ba-ta-lhão' *m.* battalion; (fig.) crowd.  
 ba-ta-lhar' *intr.v.* to give battle, to fight, to struggle.  
 ba-ta'-ta *f.* potato.  
 ba-ta-ti'-nha *f.* small potato; medicinal plant.  
 ba-te-del'-ra *f.* butter churn; disease which attacks pigs.  
 bá-te-ga *f.* pattering of rain; heavy downpour.  
 ba-tel' *m.* small boat.  
 ba-ten'-te *m.* rabbit, door-post; door (of double doors); beach where surf breaks.  
 ba-ter' *tr.v.* to knock, to beat, to strike; to diminish volume of; to coin (money); to conquer; to flap (wings); to race.  
 ba-te-ri'-a *f.* battery.  
 ba-ti'-da *f.* track; reconnoitering; beating.  
 ba-ti'-do, *a adj.* trivial, common.  
 ba-ti'-na *f.* cassock.  
 ba-trá-quios *m.pl.* batrachia (frogs, toads).  
 ba-tu'-que *m.* generic name of Negro dances accompanied by percussion instruments; hammering; noise-making.  
 ba-tu'-ta *f.* baton; (Brazil) champion, notable person; well-informed individual.  
 ba-ú *m.* trunk.  
 bau-ni'-lha *f.* vanilla; vanilla extract.  
 ba-zar' *m.* bazaar.  
 ba-zó-fia *f.* vanity, ostentation; ragout, stew.  
 ba-a-bá *m.* abc, elementary notions.  
 ba-tis'-mo *m.* baptism; (pop.) adulteration of wine or milk by addition of water.  
 ba-tis-té-rio *m.* baptistry.  
 ba-ti-za'-do *m.* christening.  
 ba-ti-zan'-do *m.* person to be baptized.  
 ba-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to baptize; to bestow a name or epithet on.  
 be-a'-ta *f.* excessively pious woman; woman who pretends devotion.  
 be-a-tão' *m.* hypocrite.  
 be-a-ti'-ce *f.* hypocrisy.  
 be-a'-to *m.* devout man; be-a'-to, *a adj.* exaggeratedly devout, fanatic.  
 be-a-ti-fi-ca-ção' *f.* beatification.  
 be-a-ti-fi-car' *tr.v.* to beatify.  
 be-a-ti-tu'-de *f.* beatitude, blessedness.  
 be-be-del'-ra *f.* drunkenness.  
 bê-be-do *m.* drunk; bê-be-do, *a adj.* drunk, drunken, intoxicated.  
 be-be-dou'-ro *m.* drinking trough.  
 be-ber' *tr.v.* to drink; (fig.) to drink in; *intr.v.* to drink, to be a drinker.  
 be-ber-rão' *m.* heavy drinker.  
 be-ber-raz' *m.* heavy drinker.  
 be-ber-re'-te *m.* heavy drinker.  
 be-bi'-da *f.* drink.  
 be-bi-vel *adj.* potable, drinkable.  
 be-bê *m.* baby.  
 be-ber-ri-ca-dor' *m.* tippler.  
 be-ber-ri-car' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to sip, to tinkle.  
 be'-ca *f.* academic hood; gown and cap, or other insignia, distinctive of certain public offices (judge, etc.).  
 be'-co *m.* alley; dead-end street; (fig.) very embarrassing situation; great difficulty.  
 be-del' *m.* beadle.  
 be-ci'-nho *m.* small lip; fazer *a* to pucker the lips about to weep.  
 be'-ço *m.* lip; edge; something jutting out; morder os beiços to be humiliated; lambe os beiços to be pleased.



bel-ja-dor' *m.* kisser.  
 bel-ja-flor' *m.* humming-bird.  
 bel-ja-mão' *m.* kissing the hand.  
 bel-ja-pé *m.* kissing the foot.  
 bel-jar' *tr.v.* to kiss, to touch lightly.  
 bel-ji'-nho *m.* light kiss; flower; best part of anything.  
 bel'-jo *m.* kiss.  
 bel'-ra *f.* bank, proximity; eaves of house.  
 bel-ra'-da *f.* margin, surrounding area.  
 bel-ra-mar' *f.* seashore, beach, coastal region.  
 be'-la *f.* belle, beautiful woman.  
 be-la-do'-na *f.* bella-donna.  
 bel-da'-de *f.* beauty.  
 be-le'-za *f.* beauty.  
 bel'-ga *m., f., adj.* Belgian.  
 be-li'-che *m.* cabin (ship).  
 bé-li-co, *a adj.* relative to war.  
 be-li-co-si-da'-de *f.* bellicosity.  
 be-li-co'-so, *a adj.* bellicose.  
 be-li-ge-rân-cia *f.* belligerence.  
 be-li-ge-ran'-te *adj.* belligerent.  
 be-lí-ge-ro, *a adj.* bellicose.  
 be-lis-cão' *m.* strong pinch.  
 be-lis-car' *tr.v.* to pinch, to irritate.  
 be-liz' *adj.* sprightly, quick; *m.* wide-awake, prudent person.  
 be-lo, *a adj.* beautiful, pleasing to ear; be'-lo *m.* perfection.  
 bel-pra-zer' *m.* wish, will; a — willingly.  
 bem' *m.* good, virtue, happiness, usefulness; person well-beloved; *bens m.pl.* property, belongings; *adv.* well, much, healthy; *interj.* that's right!!  
 bem-a-for-tu-na'-do, *a adj.* happy, prosperous.  
 bem-a-ma'-do *m.* sweetheart; *adj.* well-beloved.  
 bem-a-ven-tu-ra'-do *m.* saint, one blessed by heaven; *adj.* very happy.  
 bem-a-ven-tu-ran'-ça *f.* great happiness, glory, heaven.  
 bem-cri-a'-do, *a adj.* well-bred, courteous.  
 bem-es-tar' *m.* well-being, comfort.  
 be-mol' *m.* flat (in music).  
 bem-pa-re-ci'-do, *a adj.* good-looking, pretty.  
 bem-pôs'-to, *a adj.* well-dressed, airy, elegant.  
 bên-ção *f.* blessing, approval.  
 ben-di'-to, *a adj.* blessed.  
 ben-di-zen'-te *adj.* laudatory.  
 ben-di-zer' *tr.v.* to bless, to praise, to glorify, to speak well of.  
 be-ne-fi-cên-cia *f.* beneficence.  
 be-ne-fi-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to benefit, to improve, to treat, to process.  
 be-ne-fi-ci-ário *m.* beneficiary.  
 be-ne-fi-cio *m.* benefice, benefit.  
 be-ne-mé-ri-to, *a adj.* distinguished, worthy of honors or praise.  
 be-ne-plá-ci-to *m.* approval, permission, consent.  
 be-ne-vo-lên-cia *f.* benevolence.  
 be-né-vo-lo, *a adj.* benevolent.  
 ben-fa-da'-do, *a adj.* fortunate, happy.  
 ben-fa-lan'-te *adj.* eloquent, discreet.  
 ben-fa-ze'-jo, *a adj.* charitable.  
 ben-fa-zer' *intr.v.* to do good; *m.* charity, benevolent disposition.  
 ben-fei-tor' *m.* benefactor.  
 ben-fei-to-ri'-a *f.* improvement (on property).  
 ben-ga'-la *f.* cane; walking stick.  
 ben-ga-lar' *tr.v.* to strike with a cane.  
 be-nig-ni-da'-de *f.* benignity.

be-nig'-no, *a adj.* benign.  
 ben-jo-im' *m.* benzoin.  
 ben-que-rer' *tr.v.* to be devoted to, to love.  
 ben-quis'-to, *a adj.* loved, generally esteemed.  
 ben'-to, *a adj.* blessed.  
 ben-zer' *tr.v.* to bless, to be consecrated to some religion in a ceremony; — *se refl.v.* to make sign of cross on oneself.  
 ben-zi'-na *f.* benzene.  
 ben-zo-a'-to *m.* benzoate.  
 ber'-ço *m.* cradle.  
 be-ri-be'-ri *m.* beri-beri.  
 be-ri'-lo *m.* beryl.  
 be-rin-ge'-la *f.* eggplant.  
 ber-lin'-da *f.* berline; small shrine in which to keep an image.  
 ber-lo'-que *m.* watch charm.  
 ber'-ro *m.* bellow (of animals); loud, sharp shout; bot-fly.  
 be-si'-gue *m.* bezique (card game).  
 be-sou'-ro *m.* beetle.  
 bês-ta *f.* animal; pack animal; stupid person.  
 bes-tei'-ra *f.* foolishness.  
 bes-tei'-ro *m.* archer.  
 bes-ti-al' *adj.* bestial, brutal.  
 bes-ti-a-li-da'-de *f.* bestiality.  
 bes-ti-a-li-zar' *tr.v.* to bestialize.  
 bes-ti-da'-de *f.* bestiality; stupid remark.  
 bes-tun'-to *m.* cunningness; weak intellect.  
 be-sun-ta-de'-la *f.* greasing, oiling.  
 be-sun-tão' *m.* dirty fellow, untidy person.  
 be-sun-tar' *tr.v.* to grease, to soil with greasy substance.  
 be'-ta *f.* beta; deep shaft in rock (in gold-mining).  
 be-ter-ra'-ba *f.* beet.  
 be-ter-ra-bal' *m.* beet field.  
 be-tu'-me *m.* bitumen.  
 be-tu-mi-no'-so, *a adj.* bituminous.  
 be-xi'-ga *f.* bladder; chicken-pox; be-xi'-gas *f.pl.* small-pox; pock marks.  
 be-xi-go'-so, *a adj.* pitted with pock marks.  
 be-zer'-ra *f.*, be-zer'-ro *m.* calf, veal.  
 bi-an-gu-lar' *adj.* blangular.  
 bi-a-tô-mi-co, *a adj.* diatomic.  
 bi-bá-si-co, *a adj.* dibasic.  
 bi-be-lô *m.* bibelot, curio.  
 bi-be-rão' *m.* nursing bottle.  
 bí-b-lia *f.* Bible.  
 bí-bli-co, *a adj.* biblical.  
 bib-li-ó-fi-lo *m.* bibliophile.  
 bi-bli-o-gra-fi'-a *f.* bibliography.  
 bi-bli-o-grá-fi-co, *a adj.* bibliographic.  
 bi-bli-ó-gra-fo *m.* bibliographer.  
 bib-li-o-ma-ni'-a *f.* bibliomania.  
 bib-li-o-te'-ca *f.* library.  
 bi-bli-o-te-cá-rio *m.* librarian.  
 bi'-ca *f.* spigot, spout, water-drain; ease in passing examinations.  
 bi-ca'-da *f.* peck; beak-full.  
 bi-car-bo-na'-do, *a adj.* having two portions of carbon.  
 bi-car-bo-na'-to *m.* bicarbonate.  
 bi-cé-fa-lo, *a adj.* bicephalous.  
 bi-ceps' *m.* biceps.  
 bi'-cha *f.* worm, reptile; worm (in distillery); insignia (on sleeve of uniform), queue, line of people.  
 bi-cha'-da *f.* group of animals.  
 bi-cha-ri'-a *f.* group of animals; vermin; crowd, rabble.  
 bi-chel'-ra *f.* infected sore.

bi-chen'-te *adj.* having infected toenails.  
 bi'-cho *m.* animal, beast, insect; ugly person; intractable individual; — do mato solitary person; matar o — to drink brandy or other alcoholic drink before meal; jôgo do — lottery; (slang) bed-bug, louse.  
 bi-cho'-so, •a *adj.* wormy, worm-eaten.  
 bi-ci-cle'-ta *f.* velocipede.  
 bi-ci'-clo *m.* bicycle.  
 bi'-co *m.* beak; point; — blanco *m.* horse having white mouth.  
 bi-co-lor' *adj.* bicolored; having two colors.  
 bi-côn-ca-vo, •a *adj.* biconcave.  
 bi-con-ju-ga'-do, •a *adj.* divided into two branches.  
 bi-con-ve'-xo, •a *adj.* biconvex.  
 bi-cor'-ne *adj.* having two points, crescent-like.  
 bi-cús-pi-de *adj.* bicuspid.  
 bi-dê *m.* bidet (form of sitz bath).  
 bi-e'-la *f.* connecting rod.  
 bi-e-nal' *adj.* biennial.  
 bi-ê-nio *m.* biennium.  
 bi'-fe *m.* beef; filet mignon; small grilled steak.  
 bi-fur-car' *tr.v.* to bifurcate.  
 bi-ga-mi'-a *f.* bigamy.  
 bi-ga-mo *m.* bigamist.  
 bi'-gle *m.* beagle.  
 bi-go'-de *m.* mustache.  
 bi-go-del'-ra *f.* heavy mustache.  
 bi-gor'-na *f.* anvil; small bone in ear.  
 bi-go'-ta *f.* (naut.) deadeye.  
 bi-go-tis'-mo *m.* bigotry.  
 bi-ju-te-ri'-a *f.* bijoutry; trinkets.  
 bi-la-bi-al' *adj.* bilabial.  
 bi-la-te-ral' *adj.* bilateral.  
 bi'-le *f.* bile.  
 bi'-lha *f.* earthen-ware bottle for water; porousness of earthen-ware bottle providing evaporation and thus cooling the water.  
 bi-lhar' *m.* billiards.  
 bi-lhar-del'-ro *m.* billiard player.  
 bi-lhar-dis'-ta *m.* billiard player; lazy busy-body.  
 bi-lhe'-te *m.* note; short letter; ticket; — postal post card; — de banco banknote.  
 bi-lhe-tel'-ra *f.* card tray; woman ticket-seller.  
 bi-lhe-te-ri'-a *f.* ticket window.  
 bi-li-ão' *m.* billion.  
 bi-li-á-rio, •a *adj.* biliary.  
 bi-lin'-gue *adj.* bilingual.  
 bi-li-o'-so, •a *adj.* bilious.  
 bi'-lis *f.* bile.  
 bi'-ro *m.* bobbin (used in making pillow-lace); (fig.) small, well-groomed man.  
 bi'-tre *m.* vile, infamous man.  
 bi-ma-no, •a *adj.* two-handed; bimanual.  
 bim-ba-lha'-da *f.* simultaneous ringing of several bells.  
 bi-men-sal' *adj.* bi-monthly, twice per month.  
 bi-mes-tral' *adj.* every two months.  
 bi-mes'-tre *m.* two months.  
 bi-ná-rio, •a *adj.* binary.  
 bi-no-cu-la'-do, •a *adj.* two-eyed.  
 bi-no-cu-lar' *adj.* binocular.  
 bi-nô-cu-lo *m.* binocular.  
 bi-nô-mio *m.* binomial (theorem).  
 bi-o-gra-fi'-a *f.* biography.  
 bi-o-grá-fi-co, •a *adj.* biographic.  
 bi-ô-gra-fô *m.* biographer.  
 bi-o-lo-gi'-a *f.* biology.

bi-o-lô-gi-co, •a *adj.* biological.  
 bi-o-lo-gis'-ta *m.* biologist.  
 bi-ô-lo-go *m.* biologist.  
 bi-om'-bo *m.* screen (furniture).  
 bi-o-qui'-ce *f.* hypocrisy, primness.  
 bi-ô-xi-do *m.* dioxide.  
 bi-par-ti'-do, •a *adj.* bi-partite.  
 bi-pe-de *m.* biped.  
 bi-po-la-ri-da'-de *f.* bi-polarity.  
 bi-quel'-ra *f.* gutter, water drain.  
 bi-ri-ce'-ra *f.* small, insignificant thing.  
 bi-rô *m.* mouthful; small portion of food taken at one time.  
 bir'-ra *f.* fault-finding; nagging; anger.  
 bir-ren'-te *adj.* obstinate, crabbed.  
 bir-re-fra-ção' *f.* double refraction.  
 bi-ru'-ta *f.* wind sock (aviation).  
 bis *adv.* twice; *interj.* encore!!  
 bi-sar' *tr.v.* to repeat, to call for encore.  
 bi-são' *m.* blson.  
 bi-sa-vô *m.* great-grandfather.  
 bi-sa-vô *f.* great-grandmother.  
 bis-bi-lho-tar' *intr.v.* to be mixed up in gossip and quarrels.  
 bis-bi-lho-tel'-ro *m.* gossip, tale-bearer.  
 bis-ca'-te *m.* work of little importance.  
 bis-ca-te-ar' *intr.v.* to get along from hand to mouth.  
 bis-col-tel'-ra *f.* cooky-jar.  
 bis-col-tel'-ro *m.* maker of crackers, seller of crackers.  
 bis-col'-to *m.* cracker, cookie.  
 bis-mu'-to *m.* bismuth.  
 bis-na'-ga *f.* lead tube; tooth paste, vaseline; aromatic liquid squirted from lead tube at Carnival time.  
 bis-na-ga'-da *f.* squirting.  
 bis-na-gar' *tr.v.* to squirt.  
 bis-ne'-to *m.* great-grandson.  
 bi-so'-nho *m.* raw recruit; •a *adj.* inexperienced, shy, beginner.  
 bis-pa'-do *m.* bishopric.  
 bis'-po *m.* bishop.  
 bis-se-ção' *f.* bisection.  
 bis-se-tor' *adj.* bisecting.  
 bis-se-triz' *f.* bisectrix.  
 bis-sex'-to, •a *adj.* m. leap year.  
 bis-sí-la-bo, •a *adj.* dissyllabic.  
 bis-tra'-do, •a *adj.* brownish color of ripe wheat.  
 bis'-tre *m.* bister.  
 bis-tu-rí *m.* bistoury.  
 bi-tá-cu-la *f.* binnacle.  
 bi-to'-la *f.* pattern, standard, gage, norm.  
 bi-to-lar' *tr.v.* to measure, to evaluate, to establish a norm, to make a pattern.  
 bi-zan-ti'-no, •a *adj.* Byzantine.  
 bi-zar-ri'-a *f.* good manners, gallantry.  
 bi-zar'-ro, •a *adj.* genteel, good-looking, well-groomed; generous, knightly; strange.  
 blan-di-cia *f.* gentleness, blandishment, cajoling.  
 blan-di-ci-o'-so, •a *adj.* caressing, flattering.  
 blas-fe-ma-dor' *m.* blasphemer.  
 blas-fe-mar' *tr.v.* to blaspheme.  
 blas-fe-ma-tô-rio, •a *adj.* blasphemous.  
 blas-fê-mia *f.* blasphemy.  
 blas-fe-mo, •a *adj.* blasphemous.  
 bla-so-nar' *tr.v.* to blazon; to boast.  
 bla-so-na-ri'-a *f.* blazonry.  
 bla-te-ra-ção' *f.* blatancy.  
 bla-te-rar' *tr.v.* to blurt; *intr.v.* to bleat (of sheep or camel); to speak raucously, noisily.



blau' *m.* blue color; *adj.* blue (shade usually seen on heraldic shields).  
 blen'-da *f.* blende.  
 ble-nor-ra-gi'-a *f.* blennorrhoea, gonorrhoea.  
 blin-da'-gem *f.* armor-plate.  
 blin-dar' *tr.v.* to cover with armor plate.  
 blo'-co *m.* block; (fig.) bloc; em — wholesale, as is, without minute examination.  
 blo-que-ar' *tr.v.* to blockade, to lay siege to.  
 blo-quel'-o *m.* blockade.  
 blu'-sa *f.* blouse, smock, white cover-all used by surgeons during operations.  
 bo'-a *f.* boa constrictor.  
 bo-á *m.* boa, scarf of fur or feathers.  
 bo-as-vin'-das *f.pl.* welcome.  
 bo-a-tel'-ro *m.* rumor-monger, gossip.  
 bo-a'-to *m.* rumor, hearsay.  
 bo'-bo *m.* court jester (Middle Ages);  
 bo'-bo, -a *adj.* crazy, foolish, silly.  
 bo-ba'-gem *f.* nonsense, foolish talk.  
 bo-bél-a *f.* silliness, joking; leftovers.  
 bo-bi'-na *f.* bobbin, coil, reel.  
 bo-bi-ne'-te *m.* bobbinet.  
 bo-cal' *m.* mouth of vase, bottle, or well; mouth-piece (of wind instruments); socket, nozzle; *adj.* pertaining to mouth.  
 bo-cal' *adj.* stupid, unrefined, coarse.  
 bô-ca *f.* mouth, opening, muzzle (gun); entrance.  
 bo-ca'-ça *f.* large mouth.  
 bo-ca'-do *m.* bit, mouthful, morsel; mouthpiece of bridle.  
 bo'-ças *f.pl.* hawser, cable.  
 bo-ce-jar' *intr.v.* to yawn.  
 bo-ce'-jo *m.* yawn.  
 bo-cel' *m.* astragal; muzzle-ring of cannon.  
 bo-ce-lão' *m.* heavy molding at base of column.  
 bo-ce'-ta *f.* jewel-box.  
 bo-che'-cha *f.* cheek.  
 bo-che-cha'-da *f.* slap in cheek.  
 bo-che'-cho *m.* mouthful of liquid.  
 bô-cio *m.* parotitis.  
 bo-cô, -a *adj.* childish, foolish; *m.* box or small trunk covered with untanned skin having hair on outside.  
 bo'-da *f.* wedding; wedding feast; celebration of wedding anniversary; bodas de prata twenty-fifth wedding anniversary; bodas de ouro fiftieth wedding anniversary.  
 bo'-de *m.* male goat; mulatto; (fig.) grown man; — expiatório scape-goat; estar de — amarrado to be much annoyed or irritated.  
 bo-de-jar' *intr.v.* to bleat like a goat, to stutter.  
 bo-de'-jo *m.* bleat of goat.  
 bo-de'-ga *f.* saloon, low-class restaurant.  
 bo-de'-lha *f.* sargassum; sea-oak.  
 bo'-do *m.* distribution of food and money to poor on special occasion.  
 bo-do'-so, -a *adj.* dirty, bad-smelling.  
 bo-dum' *m.* odor of perspiration; fetid odor of goats.  
 bo-ê-mia *f.* Bohemia; (fig.) unconventional living.  
 bo-ê-mio *m.* Bohemian, gipsy.  
 bo-fé *adv.* truthfully, frankly.  
 bo-fe-ta'-da *f.* blow by hand in face; slap; (fig.) insult, injury.  
 bo-fe-tão' *m.* hard blow in the face.  
 bo-fe'-te *m.* slap in the face.  
 bol' *m.* ox; junta de bois yoke of oxen.  
 ból-a *f.* buoy; cork on fish nets; cork on

life belts; (Brazil) food included in wages.  
 bol-a'-da *f.* herd of oxen.  
 bol-a-dor' *m.* spot along river where turtle float in sun.  
 bol-an'-te *adj.* floating; buoyant.  
 bol-ar' *tr.v.* to place a buoy; *intr.v.* to float.  
 bol-co-ta'-gem *f.* boycott.  
 bol-co-tar' *tr.v.* to boycott.  
 bol-co'-te *m.* boycott.  
 bol-el'-ro *m.* ox-driver.  
 bo-i'-na *f.* cap, barret (worn by Basque people).  
 bol-o'-te *m.* young ox, male calf.  
 bol-rel' *m.* small cork float.  
 bo-lz' *f.* bird trap.  
 bo'-jo *m.* large abdomen; bulge; prominence; capacity.  
 bo-ju'-do, -a *adj.* having a large abdomen.  
 bo'-la *f.* ball.  
 bo-la'-da *f.* blow with a ball; chase (of a cannon).  
 bo-lão' *m.* large ball; rounded mass of any plastic substance, dough ball.  
 bo-la-pé *m.* ford (in a river).  
 bo-lar' *tr.v.* to hit with a ball; *intr.v.* to throw a ball.  
 bo-la'-cha *f.* thin cracker (generally not sweet).  
 bo-la-chei'-ro *m.* manufacturer or seller of crackers.  
 bol'-bo *m.* bulb.  
 bol-bo'-so, -a *adj.* bulbous.  
 bol-che-vis'-mo *m.* Bolshevism.  
 bol-dri-é *m.* baldric; shoulder-strap.  
 bo-le-a'-do, -a *adj.* rounded by lathe; having rounded surface.  
 bo-le-ar' *tr.v.* to make ball-shaped, to round; to captivate.  
 bo-lei'-a *f.* whiplash tree, single tree; driver's seat in carriage or automobile.  
 bo-lei'-ma *f.* coarse cake; (fig.) stupid person.  
 bo-lei'-o *m.* shaping into a ball.  
 bo-le'-ro *m.* Spanish dance, with accompanying music; woman's tunic.  
 bo-le-tim' *m.* bulletin.  
 bo-le'-to *m.* billeting orders.  
 bo-léu *m.* fall, shake-up, unexpected sharp turn made by vehicle.  
 bô-lha *f.* bubble, blister.  
 bo-lhar' *tr.v.* to boil, to make bubble; *intr.v.* to blister.  
 bo-lho'-so, -a *adj.* full of bubbles, full of blisters.  
 bo-li'-na *f.* bowline.  
 bo-li-nar' *intr.v.* to haul sail to windward.  
 bo-li-ne'-te *m.* capstan; wooden tray for washing sand in gold mining.  
 bo'-lo *m.* cake.  
 bo-lor' *m.* mold; (fig.) old age, decadence.  
 bol'-sa *f.* purse; money; establishment for financial activities, exchange; bourse; treasury; saddle-bag.  
 bol-sel'-ro *m.* purse manufacturer or seller.  
 bol-si'-nho *m.* pin money.  
 bol-sis'-ta *m.* banker, broker.  
 bôl-so *m.* pocket.  
 bom' *m.* *adj.* good, satisfactory, favorable, charitable, worthwhile, proper, secure, perfect, large, ample, lucrative; *interj.* signifying approval, surprise.  
 bom'-ba *f.* bomb; pump, siphon, shock absorber, bumper (between railway cars); failure on examination; — água

sudden heavy downpour of rain accompanied by thunder.  
**bom-ba'-cha** *f.* baggy trousers worn by Turkish women.  
**bom-ba'-cho** *m.* small water pump.  
**bom-ba'-da** *f.* loss; deception.  
**bom-bar'-da** *f.* bombard.  
**bom-bar-de-a-men'-to** *m.* bombardment.  
**bom-bar-de-ar'** *tr.v.* to bombard.  
**bom-bar-del'-o** *m.* bombardment.  
**bom-bás-ti-co**, *a* *adj.* bombastic.  
**bom-bel'-ro** *m.* fireman; spy.  
**bom'-bo** *m.* bass drum.  
**bom-bom'** *m.* bonbon.  
**bom-bor'-do** *m.* larboard, left side of ship.  
**bo-na-chão'** *m.* kindly, simple, naïve person.  
**bo-na-chel-ri'-ce** *f.* kindness, good nature.  
**bo-nan'-ça** *f.* good weather at sea; (fig.) tranquillity, calmness.  
**bo-nan-ço'-so**, *a* *adj.* serene, quiet.  
**bon-da'-de** *f.* goodness, benevolence, gentleness.  
**bon-do'-so**, *a* *adj.* kindly, benevolent.  
**bon'-de** *m.* street car.  
**bo-né** *m.* cap.  
**bo-ne'-ca** *f.* doll; (fig.) lovely woman; over-dressed woman.  
**bo-ne'-co** *m.* puppet; show-window figure; preliminary drawing or design.  
**bo-ni-fi-car'** *tr.v.* to benefit, to give bonus to.  
**bo-ni-fi-ca-ção'** *f.* bonus, allowance.  
**bo-ni-te'-te** *adj.* rather pretty, nice.  
**bo-ni-te'-za** *f.* prettiness.  
**bo-ni'-to**, *a* *adj.* pretty, pleasing to eye, good; censurable (in irony).  
**bo-no-mi'-a** *f.* bonhomie.  
**bon-zó** *m.* lottery ticket.  
**bo-quel-rão'** *m.* large opening; mouth of river or canal; mountain cut.  
**bo-que-jar'** *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to touch with mouth; to murmur, to speak in low voice.  
**bo-qui-a-ber'-to**, *a* *adj.* open-mouthed, surprised; with look of imbecility.  
**bo-qui'-nha** *f.* kiss; snack.  
**bo-ra'-to** *m.* borate.  
**bó-rax** *m.* borax.  
**bó-ri-co**, *a* *adj.* boric.  
**bor-bo-le'-ta** *f.* butterfly; (fig.) inconstant person.  
**bor-bo-le-te-ar'** *intr.v.* to have care-free, irresponsible existence; to be irresponsible.  
**bor-bo-re-jar'** *intr.v.* to make a noise like boiling water.  
**bor-bo-ri-nhar'** *intr.v.* to sound like vague murmuring.  
**bor-bo-ri'-nho** *m.* tumult, disorder; murmur, buzz.  
**bor-bo-tão'** *m.* sudden spurt (water); boiling up.  
**bor-bo-tar'** *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to spurt out, to expel in jerks; to bud forth.  
**bor-bu'-lha** *m.* skin blister; bubble; bud (plant); boiling of water; spot or defect.  
**bor-bu-lha'-gem** *f.* bubbling; blistering.  
**bor-bu-lhar'** *intr.v.* to blister, to bubble, to boil.  
**bor-bu-lho'-so**, *a* *adj.* bubbling; blistered; blooming, full of buds.  
**bor'-da** *f.* edge, extremity, margin, coast; *dar* — to almost tip over (a boat).  
**bor-da-del'-ra** *f.* embroiderer.  
**bor-da'-do** *m.* embroidery.

**bor-da-du'-ra** *f.* embroidering; embroidery; borders (of a garden); trimming.  
**bor-da-le'-sa** *f.* large barrel.  
**bor-dar'** *tr.v.* to embroider; to put a border on.  
**bor-dão'** *m.* staff; lowest tone on certain instruments; (fig.) support, protection.  
**bor-de-jar'** *intr.v.* to navigate, changing direction frequently; to zig-zag; to stagger because of being drunk.  
**bor-del'** *m.* brothel.  
**bor-de-lei'-ro** *m.* brothel habitué.  
**bor'-do** *m.* side of ship; board; direction of ship; *a* — on shipboard; *aos* — walking in zig-zag fashion (being drunk).  
**bor'-la** *f.* tassel; (fig.) academic cap (doctoral).  
**bor-nal'** *m.* lunch box; feed-bag.  
**bor-ne-ar'** *tr.v.* to aim, to put in line with sight (gun).  
**bo-ró** *m.* chip (in roulette); counterfeit paper money.  
**bór-ra** *f.* sediment in liquids; excrement; (fig.) lowest social class; — *de seda* coarse outside layer of silk cocoon.  
**bor-ra-bo'-tas** *m.* good-for-nothing.  
**bor-ra'-cha** *f.* rubber; eraser; hot-water bottle.  
**bor-ra-chão'** *m.* drunkard; horn with stopper for alcoholic beverages.  
**bor-ra-chel'-ra** *f.* drunkenness; nonsense, gibberish; work poorly done.  
**bor-ra-chel'-ro** *m.* rubber-gatherer.  
**bor-ra'-cho** *m.* drunk, drunkard; squab.  
**bor-ra-chu'-do** *m.* Brazilian mosquito; *bor-ra-chu'-do*, *a* *adj.* swollen.  
**bor-ra-dor'** *m.* day-book; notebook whose handwriting is illegible; rough painter.  
**bor-ra'-lha** *f.* hot ashes.  
**bor-ra-lhel'-ra** *f.* ash-pit.  
**bor-ra-lhel'-ro**, *a* *adj.* home-loving.  
**bor-ra'-lho** *m.* banked embers; (fig.) home, household.  
**bor-rão'** *m.* ink blot; preliminary outline; minutes; indecorous action.  
**bor-rar'** *tr.v.* to blot; to soil, to rub out, to scribble over.  
**bor-ras'-ca** *f.* storm, cyclone; (fig.) sudden adversities; attack of temper.  
**bor-ri'-fo** *m.* sprinkle; light shower (rain); spray coming from nozzle.  
**bor-ze-guim'** *m.* buskin.  
**bos-ca-re'-jo**, *a* *adj.* wooded, sylvan.  
**bos'-que** *m.* forest, large group of trees.  
**bos'-sa** *f.* swelling from bruise or blow; protuberance.  
**bos'-ta** *f.* manure, animal excrement.  
**bos-tal'** *m.* corral for cattle.  
**bo'-ta** *f.* boot, high shoes.  
**bo-ta-fo'-ra** *f.* ship-launching; gathering to bid bon voyage to visitor, farewell party.  
**bo-tâ-ni-ca** *f.* botany.  
**bo-tâ-ni-co** *m.* botanist; *bo-tâ-ni-co*, *a* *adj.* botanical.  
**bo-tão'** *m.* plant bud; blister; button.  
**bo-tar'** *tr.v.* to throw down, to place.  
**bo'-te** *m.* row-boat, small sail boat.  
**bo-te'-lha** *f.* bottle; bottle-full.  
**bo-te-lhel'-ro** *m.* butler; one who looks after wine.  
**bo-te-quim'** *m.* place where coffee and soft drinks are sold.  
**bo-te-qui-nel'-ro** *m.* dealer in soft drinks.  
**bo-ti'-ja** *f.* earthen-ware oil cruet.



bo-ti'-na *f.* low shoe.  
 bo-to-car' *intr.v.* to jump out.  
 bou'-ba *f.* small ulcer.  
 bou-ben'-to, *a adj.* having ulcers.  
 bou-çar' *tr.v.* to clear virgin land for cultivation.  
 bo-vi'-no, *a adj.* bovine.  
 bra-be'-za *f.* ferocity, savagery.  
 bra'-bo, *a adj.* ferocious, uncultured, rude.  
 bo-ti'-ca *f.* pharmacy.  
 bo-ti-ca'-da *f.* pharmaceutical preparation.  
 bo-ti-cá-rio, *a m.f.* pharmacist, druggist.  
 bra-ça'-da *f.* armful.  
 bra-ça-del'-ra *f.* handle on shield.  
 bra-çal' *adj.* relative to the arms, done with the arms; serra — cross-cut saw.  
 bra-ça-ri'-a *f.* throwing darts, throwing lances.  
 bra-ce-a'-gem *f.* minting money, right to mint money.  
 bra-ce-jar' *tr.v.* to extend from side to side, to stretch out like arms; to diffuse.  
 bra-ce-le'-te *m.* bracelet; wrist watch.  
 bra'-ço *m.* arm; part of arm between elbow and shoulder; laborer; branch (tree).  
 bra-dar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to cry out; to shout out, to say in loud voice; to divulge.  
 bra'-do *m.* shout, complaint, clamor.  
 bra-gui'-lha *f.* fly (on trousers).  
 bra-ma-dor', *a adj.* emitting roars or shouts.  
 Bra-ma-nis'-mo *m.* Brahmanism.  
 bra-mar' *intr.v.* to roar, to shout; (fig.) to become furious, to become very angry.  
 bra-mir' *intr.v.* to roar, to shout out in anger.  
 bra-mi'-do *m.* bluster, roaring (of lions or of the sea).  
 bra-mo'-so, *a adj.* angry, tempestuous.  
 bran'-ca *f.* white hair; silver money.  
 bran-ca-cen'-to, *a adj.* almost white.  
 bran-ca'-gem *f.* colonial retail tax on bread and meat.  
 bran-ca-ra'-na *f.* light mulatto.  
 bran-ca-rão' *adj.* light mulatto.  
 bran'-co *m.* white man; white of egg; space between lines; whiteness; bran'-co, *a adj.* white, pale, blank.  
 bran-dir' *tr.v.* to brandish.  
 bran'-do, *a adj.* bland.  
 bran-du'-ra *f.* blandness; fine rain, dew.  
 bran-que-ar' *tr.v.* to whiten, to bleach (clothes), to whitewash.  
 bran-que-a-ri'-a *f.* bleaching establishment.  
 bran-que-jar' *intr.v.* to be white, to look white.  
 bra'-sa *f.* live coal; ardor; (fig.) anxiety.  
 bra-sei'-ro *m.* brazier.  
 bra-si-lei-ris'-mo *m.* Brazilianism.  
 bra-si-lei'-ro, *a m.f. adj.* Brazilian.  
 bra-si-lia'-na *f.* publications dealing with Brazil.  
 bra-zo-nar' *tr.v.* to emblazon.  
 bra-zu'-me *m.* ardency, vehemence.  
 bra-va'-ta *f.* arrogant threat; vainglory, bravado.  
 bra-va-tel'-ro *m.* boaster, threatener.  
 bra-ve'-za *f.* ferocity; impetuousness.  
 bra-vi'-o *m.* bad land; bra-vi'-o, *a adj.* coarse, savage, rude, rustic.  
 bra'-vo, *a adj.* brave, courageous, admirable; wild.  
 bra-vu'-ra *f.* bravery, valor.

bre'-ca *f.* cramp.  
 bre-car' *tr.v.* to manipulate brakes of vehicle.  
 bre'-cha *f.* breach; vacant space; (fig.) damage, loss.  
 bre-jei-rar' *intr.v.* to be vagrant, blackguard.  
 bre-jei'-ro, *a adj.* vile, malicious, vagabond.  
 bre-jen'-to, *a adj.* having wild undergrowth.  
 bre'-jo *m.* unbroken land, virgin land.  
 bren'-ha *f.* thick bush; confusion; complication.  
 bre-ta'-nha *f.* kind of linen or cotton cloth.  
 Bre-tão' *m.* Briton, Britisher; Breton; language of Brittany; *adj.* relative to the British Empire or Brittany.  
 breu' *m.* pitch.  
 bre'-ve *adj.* short, brief, rapid; *adv.* soon, in short time; *m.* brief.  
 bre-vi-á-rio *m.* breviary.  
 bre-vi-da'-de *f.* brevity.  
 bri'-ga *f.* quarrel, combat, dispute.  
 bri-ga'-da *f.* brigade.  
 bri-ga-del'-ro *m.* brigadier.  
 bri-ga-dor' *m.* one who quarrels or struggles.  
 bri-ga-lhão' *m.* one constantly quarreling or easily provoked to quarrel.  
 bri-gar' *intr.v.* to quarrel.  
 bri'-gue *m.* brig (ship).  
 bri-lhan'-te *adj.* brilliant, resplendent; *m.* cut diamond.  
 bri-lhan-ti'-na *f.* brillianine.  
 bri-lhan-tis'-mo *m.* brilliance, splendor.  
 bri-lhar' *intr.v.* to shine, to have brilliance; (fig.) to be distinguished.  
 bri'-lho *m.* bright light; splendor; (fig.) vivacity, scintillation.  
 brim' *m.* cotton or linen canvas.  
 brin-ca-del'-ra *f.* game, play, diversion.  
 brin-ca-lhão' *m.* person always ready for play.  
 brin-car' *intr.v.* to play; to joke; to jump for joy (child).  
 brin'-co *m.* toy; ear-ring.  
 brin-dar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to toast, to drink to health of; to make a gift to.  
 brin'-ue *f.* toast; gift, offering.  
 brin-que'-do *m.* toy.  
 bri'-o *m.* sense of honor or dignity; mettle.  
 bri-o'-so, *a adj.* lively, generous, brave.  
 bri-o'-che *m.* brioche, cake.  
 bri-ol' *m.* bunt, bunt line.  
 bri'-sa *f.* breeze, ventilation.  
 bri-ta-dor' *m.* pulverizer, pulverizing machine.  
 bri-tar' *tr.v.* to separate; to break into small pieces.  
 bro'-a *f.* corn pone.  
 bro-ca'-do *m.* brocade.  
 bro'-ca *f.* auger.  
 bro-car' *tr.v.* to drill, to bore.  
 bro-car'-do *m.* axiom; sentence (law).  
 bro'-cha *f.* ordinary paint brush; white-wash brush.  
 bro-cha'-do, *a adj.* having a paper binding.  
 bro-cha-dor' *m.* book sewer.  
 bro-cha'-gem *f.* sewing books.  
 bro-char' *tr.v.* to sew books or pamphlets.  
 bro-chu'-ra *f.* paper-bound book, pamphlet.  
 bro'-che *m.* brooch; buckle.  
 brô-mio *m.* bromine.  
 bron'-co, *a adj.* coarse; stupid; rough.

brôn-quí-os *m. pl.* bronchi.  
 brôn-quí-te *f.* bronchitis.  
 brôn-ze *m.* bronze.  
 brôn-ze-a'-do, *a adj.* bronzy.  
 brôn-ze-o, *a adj.* of bronze, hard like bronze.  
 bro-tar' *tr. v.* to produce, to create; *intr. v.* to bud, to unfold, to be born.  
 brô-to *m.* cutting; young shoot.  
 bru-a'-ca *f.* small suitcase or bag made from untanned skin.  
 bru'-ços *m. pl. de* — *adv.* prone; on one's face.  
 bru'-ma *f.* mist, fog; (fig.) mystery, uncertainty.  
 bru-ma-cel'-ro, *a adj.* glowering, dark.  
 bru-mo'-so, *a adj.* foggy.  
 bru-ni'-do, *a adj.* starched, glazed, shiny.  
 bru-nir' *tr. v.* to burnish; to give a luster to (of starched linen).  
 brus'-co, *a adj.* brusque.  
 brus-quí-dão' *f.* asperity, brusqueness.  
 bru'-ta: à — *adv.* violently; in large quantity; according to no rule; unfeelingly.  
 bru-tal' *adj.* brutal, violent.  
 bru-ta-li-da'-de *f.* brutality.  
 bru-ta-li-zar' *tr. v.* to brutalize.  
 bru-ta-mon'-tes *m.* dunce, stupid fellow.  
 bru'-to *m.* brute; *em* — in the rough, not finished; bru'-to, *a adj.* brutal, raw, rough, coarse.  
 bru'-xa *f.* witch, hag; malicious old woman.  
 bru-xa-ri'-a *f.* witchcraft; sorcery.  
 bru'-xo *m.* sorcerer.  
 bu-bô-ni-ca *f.* bubonic plague.  
 bu'-cha *f.* wadding; food which fills but gives little nourishment; bushing.  
 bu'-cho *m.* stomach (of animals but not birds).  
 bu-chu'-da *adj.* pregnant; full.  
 bu'-ço *m.* mustache.  
 bu-cô-li-co, *a adj.* bucolic.  
 bu-dis'-mo *m.* Buddhism.  
 bu-dis'-ta *m., f., adj.* Buddhist.  
 bu-el'-ro *m.* drain pipe; chimney; vent pipe.  
 bú-fa-lo *m.* buffalo.  
 bu-fão' *m.* buffoon.  
 bu-fe'-te *m.* buffet.  
 bu'-fo *m.* owl; buffo.  
 bu-gl'-a *f.* wax candle; small candlestick; female monkey.  
 bu-gl'-o *m.* kind of monkey; pile-driver.  
 bu-jão' *m.* plug, peg.

bu'-la *f.* bulla; printed instructions accompanying medicine.  
 bul'-bo *m.* see bolbo.  
 bul-cão' *m.* black cloud preceding thunder storm; cloud of smoke.  
 bu'-le *m.* tea-pot; *f.* will, wish.  
 bu-le-var' *m.* boulevard.  
 bu'-lha *f.* noise, confusion, disorderly shouting.  
 bu-lí-cio *m.* murmuring sound, uproar, hubbub; restlessness; bustle.  
 bu-li-cio'-so, *a adj.* restless; mischievous.  
 bu-lir' *intr. v.* to stir, to flutter; to pick a quarrel, to be annoying.  
 bum-bum' *m.* thunder, explosion, boom-boom.  
 bu'-que *m.* small boat used as aid to fishing galleon.  
 bu-ra'-co *m.* opening; aperture; hole.  
 bu-ra-quei'-ro *m.* area full of holes.  
 bu-rel' *m.* coarse cloth, of kind used for friar's habit; (fig.) mourning.  
 bur'-go *m.* burg.  
 bur-go-mes'-tre *m.* burgomaster.  
 bur-guês *m.* townsman; member of middle class; bourgeois.  
 bur-gue-si'-a *f.* bourgeoisie.  
 bu-ril' *m.* burin.  
 bu-r'-la-da *f.* stroke or cut with burin.  
 bu-ri-lar' *tr. v.* to engrave with a burin.  
 bur'-la *f.* trick, fraud, joke.  
 bur-lar' *tr. v.* to deceive, to defraud.  
 bur-les'-co, *a adj.* burlesque.  
 bu-ro-cra-ci'-a *f.* bureaucracy.  
 bu-ro-cra'-ta *m.* bureaucrat, public employee.  
 bu-ro-crá-ti-co, *a adj.* bureaucratic.  
 bur'-ra *f.* female donkey; iron money chest or bank.  
 bur-ri-ca'-da *f.* large number of donkeys; faux pas.  
 bur-ri'-ce *f.* folly, stupidity.  
 bur'-ro *m.* male donkey; saw-horse; pony (translation to aid students).  
 bu-run-dan'-ga *f.* slang; foreign language badly spoken.  
 bus'-ca *f.* search, investigation.  
 bus-ca'-do, *a adj.* unnatural, affected.  
 bus-car' *tr. v.* to look for, to search for, to fetch, to go and get.  
 bus-ca-pé *m.* kind of fireworks which run on ground and end in explosion.  
 bú-so-la *f.* compass.  
 bus'-to *m.* bust.  
 bu-zi'-na *f.* automobile horn.  
 bu-zi-nar' *intr. v.* to sound automobile horn; to speak with impertinence.  
 bú-zio *m.* diver; conch shell.

## C

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

C *m.* C, c, third letter of the alphabet.  
 cá *adv.* here, in this place; among ourselves.  
 cã' *f.* white hair; *m.* khan.  
 ca-ba'-ça *f.* gourd.  
 ca-bal'-a *f.* Turkish tunic; pekin.  
 ca-bal' *adj.* complete, full; exact.  
 ca-ba'-la *f.* cabal, intrigue; conspiracy.  
 ca-ba-lar' *intr. v.* to intrigue, to plot.  
 ca-ba-lis-ti-co, *a adj.* cabalistic.  
 ca-ba'-na *f.* cabin, hut.

ca-ba-nei'-ro *m.* poor man; man living in a cabin; large basket.  
 ca-ba-ré *m.* cabaret.  
 ca-be-ça'-da *f.* butt (with the head); headband of bridle.  
 ca-be-çal' *m.* cotton dressing (around wound); pillow head (of bed).  
 ca-be-ça'-lho *m.* title, head-line.  
 ca-be-ção' *m.* yoke (of smock or gown).  
 ca-be-cel'-ra *f.* head of table or bed.  
 ca-be'-ça *f.* head.



**ca-be'-ço** *m.* rounded top of hill or mountain.  
**ca-be-çu'-do**, *a adj.* having large head; stubborn.  
**ca-be-dal'** *m.* funds, capital; tanned skin used for making shoes.  
**ca-be-de'-lo** *m.* sand bank, little cape (at mouth of river).  
**ca-be-lei'-ra** *f.* hair, head of hair.  
**ca-be-lei-rel'-ro**, *a m., f.* hair dresser.  
**ca-be'-lom** *m.* hair; hair-spring (of watches).  
**ca-be-lu'-do**, *a adj.* hairy.  
**ca-ber'** *intr.v.* to be compatible, admissible or opportune; to be contained in.  
**ca-bl'-da** *f.* acceptance; influence.  
**ca-bl'-de** *m.* wardrobe; coat-hanger.  
**ca-bl-nien'-to** *m.* acceptance, opportunity.  
**ca-bl-nel'-ro** *m.* railway signal man.  
**ca-bis-bal'-xo**, *a adj.* with head bent over; (fig.) ashamed.  
**ca-blal'** *intr.v.* to send cable, to cable.  
**ca'-bo** *m.* cable; extremity; cape, headland; military rank.  
**ca-bo-chão'** *m.* cabochon.  
**ca-bo-cla'-da** *f.* suspicion, perfidy; band of mestizos.  
**ca-bo'-clo**, *a m., f.* mestizo of Indian and white blood; *adj.* copper-colored, bronze-colored; having skin bronzed from sun-burn.  
**ca-bo-gra'-ma** *m.* cablegram.  
**ca-bo-ré** *m.* mestizo of Negro and Indian blood.  
**ca-bor-tar'** *intr.v.* to lie, to be untruthful.  
**ca-bo-ta'-gem** *f.* coastwise navigation or shipping.  
**ca-bo-tar'** *intr.v.* to run ships along coast, from port to port.  
**ca-bo-ti-na'-gem** *f.* life or habit of wandering comedian.  
**ca-bo-ti'-no** *m.* wandering comedian; (fig.) self-advertiser.  
**ca'-bra** *f.* goat.  
**ca-brel'-ro** *m.* goatherd.  
**ca-bres-tan'-te** *f.* capstan.  
**ca-bres-tão'** *m.* re-enforced capstan.  
**ca-bres-te-ar'** *intr.v.* to travel or move along (of a horse) guided only by halter; (fig.) to be easily influenced or led by some one.  
**ca-bres'-to** *m.* halter; lead-ox.  
**ca-bril'** *m.* goat pen, corral.  
**ca-bri-o'-la** *f.* caper, quick turn of body, leap.  
**ca-bri-o-lé** *m.* cabriolet.  
**ca-bri'-to** *m.* kid (term of endearment).  
**ca-bu-la** *m.* poor student; *f.* absence from class; *adj.* astute.  
**ca'-ça** *f.* hunt; investigation; persecution.  
**ca-ça'-da** *f.* hunting party.  
**ca-ça-dor'** *m.* hunter.  
**ca-ça'-po** *m.* young rabbit; (fig.) short, stout man.  
**ca-çar'** *tr.v.* to hunt; to seek, to search for.  
**ca-ça-ro'-la** *f.* casserole.  
**ca-ca'-u** *m.* cacao.  
**ca-ce-ta'-da** *f.* blow with club; bore.  
**ca-ce'-te** *m.* cudgel, club; *adj.* fatiguing, boring.  
**ca-ce-te-ar'** *tr.v.* to beat with a club; to urge on with insistence.  
**ca-cha'-ça** *f.* rum made from sugar cane.  
**ca-cha-chel'-ro** *m.* heavy drinker of rum.  
**ca-cha'-ço** *m.* nape of neck.  
**ca-cha-çu'-do**, *a adj.* thick-necked; (fig.) proud, stiff-necked.

**ca-chão'** *m.* bubbling, boiling.  
**ca-che-a'-do**, *a adj.* curly, wavy.  
**ca-che-ar'** *intr.v.* to form a head, (grains), to begin to flower (vegetables).  
**ca-chel'-ra** *f.* rough stick.  
**ca-chim-ba'-da** *f.* pipeful (of tobacco).  
**ca-chim'-bo** *m.* pipe, tobacco-pipe.  
**ca-chi-nar'** *intr.v.* to laugh at sneeringly; to belittle.  
**ca'-cho** *m.* bunch (of fruit or flowers).  
**ca-cho-el'-ra** *f.* water-fall, small cataract.  
**ca-chor-ra'-da** *f.* group of dogs, pack of hounds; support of ship in dry-dock; shiftless fellow; meanness, vile act.  
**ca-chor'-ro** *m.* dog; young of wolf or lion.  
**ca-chor-ro-chi-mar-rão'** *m.* ownerless dog.  
**ca-chum'-ba** *f.* mumps.  
**ca-ci'-fe** *m.* jack-pot, sum to be won.  
**ca-ci'-fo** *m.* coffer, chest; cache.  
**ca-cim'-ba** *f.* well; water-hole.  
**ca-cim-bar'** *intr.v.* to get full of holes.  
**ca-ci'-que** *m.* cacique, political boss.  
**ca'-co** *m.* piece of broken pottery; snuff.  
**ca-ço-a'-da** *f.* joke, playfulness.  
**ca-ço-ar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to play jokes, to tease.  
**ca-co-dí-llo** *m.* cacodyl.  
**ca-co-fo-ni'-a** *f.* cacophony.  
**ca-ço-le'-ta** *f.* fire-pan of old-fashioned rifle; small frying-pan; crucible.  
**ca-çu'-lo** *m.* youngest son, youngest child.  
**ca'-da** *adj.* each, every.  
**ca-da-fal'-so** *m.* scaffold, platform.  
**ca-dar'-ço** *m.* tape, bias binding.  
**ca-das'-te** *m.* stern-post (of a ship).  
**ca-das'-tro** *m.* census; survey.  
**ca-dá-ver** *m.* cadaver, corpse.  
**ca-da-vé-ri-co**, *a adj.* cadaverous.  
**ca-de-a'-do** *m.* padlock.  
**ca-del'-a** *f.* chain; jail; ponto de — chain-stitch.  
**ca-del'-ra** *f.* chair; subject taught; professorial functions; headquarters; *a f.pl.* rump.  
**ca-del-ri'-nha** *f.* kind of litter carried by men; seat formed by hands of two persons on which third person is carried.  
**ca-de'-la** *f.* bitch.  
**ca-dên-cia** *f.* cadence.  
**ca-den'-te** *adj.* cadent; decaying, frail.  
**ca-der-ne'-ta** *f.* memorandum book; notebook; teacher's register; bank book.  
**ca-der'-no** *m.* notebook.  
**ca-de'-te** *m.* cadet.  
**ca-di'-nho** *m.* crucible.  
**ca-di'-vo**, *a adj.* senile, very mature.  
**ca-du-car'** *intr.v.* to grow old; to have no further value; to lose strength.  
**ca-du-ceu'** *m.* caduceus.  
**ca-du-ci-da'-de** *f.* decadence; old age.  
**ca-du'-co**, *a adj.* senile, aged; valueless; frail; deciduous.  
**ca-fé** *m.* coffee; café.  
**ca-fe-el'-ro** *m.* coffee plant.  
**ca-fe-i-na** *f.* caffeine.  
**ca-fe-tel'-ra** *f.* coffee-pot.  
**ca-fe-zal'** *m.* field of coffee plants.  
**ca-fe-zis'-ta** *m., f.* coffee addict, person fond of coffee; coffee planter.  
**ca-fi'-fe** *m.* persistent lack of success; bad luck; discouragement.  
**caf'-ten** *m.* panderer; one who lives on proceeds of commercialized vice; white-slave procurer.  
**caf-ti'-na** *f.* woman engaged in white slave traffic.

ca-fu'-a *f.* cove, hiding-place; poverty-stricken home; (Brazil) dark room in which students are punished.  
 ca-fu-né *m.* thumping head with fingers.  
 ca-go-san'-ga *f.* ipecac.  
 cal-a-dor' *m.* whitewasher.  
 cal-a-du'-ra *f.* whitewashing; coat of whitewash.  
 cal-ar' *tr.v.* to whitewash; to make white; (*fig.*) to pretend.  
 cal-brar' *tr.v.* to set rafters in place.  
 cal'-bro *m.* rafter.  
 cal-ça'-ra *f.* fence or hedge made from branches; sort of stockade made by sticking posts in ground and allowing branches to grow; country-man; uncouth person.  
 ca-i-da *f.* fall; decline; decadence.  
 ca-i-do, -a *adj.* discouraged; behind in payment.  
 ca-i-dos *m.pl.* back salary; left-overs; caresses.  
 ca-im'-bra *f.* cramp.  
 cal-men'-to *m.* fall, (*fig.*) prostration, discouragement; (Brazil) inclination toward falling in love with some one.  
 cal-pl'-ra *m.* country-man; uncouth person.  
 cal-pl-ris'-mo *m.* customs and manners of country people.  
 cal-po'-ra *f.* will-o'-the-wisp; *m., f.* unlucky person.  
 cal-po-ris'-mo *m.* misfortune, bad luck, unhappiness.  
 ca-i-que *m.* calque (kind of boat).  
 ca-ir' *intr.v.* to fall, to fall to the ground; to take place; to incur; to hang.  
 cal'-ro *m.* fiber of cocoa-nut.  
 cals' *m.* dock, wharf.  
 cal'-xa *f.* box, chest, case; *m.* cashier; cash-book.  
 cal'-xa-dá-gua *f.* water tank.  
 cal-xel'-ro *m.* cashier; book-keeper; salesman; deliveryman.  
 cal-xão' *m.* coffin.  
 cal-xo'-te *m.* small, rough box.  
 cal-xo-tel'-ro *m.* box-maker.  
 ca-já *m.* Brazilian yellow plum.  
 ca-já'-do *m.* shepherd's crook.  
 ca-jú *m.* cashew-nut.  
 ca-ju-a'-da *f.* cashew juice.  
 ca-ju-el'-ro *m.* cashew tree.  
 cal' *f.* lime; a pedra e — unshakeably, obstinately.  
 ca'-la *f.* small bay or port; cut in fruit or cheese (to be able to determine its quality).  
 ca-la-bou'-ço *m.* dungeon.  
 ca-la'-bre *m.* heavy rope, cable.  
 ca-la-bre-ar' *tr.v.* to fertilize; to adulterate (wines); to prepare; to pervert.  
 ca-la'-da *f.* silence, quiet.  
 ca-la'-do *m.* vertical distance from keel of ship to water line; ca-la'-do, -a *adj.* silent, quiet, taciturn.  
 ca-la-fe-ta'-gem *f.* caulking; oakum.  
 ca-la-fe-tar' *tr.v.* to caulk; to close up.  
 ca-la-fê-to *m.* caulking; oakum; weather-stripping.  
 ca-la-fri'-o *m.* shivering from cold; goose pimples on skin because of cold.  
 ca-la-mi-da'-de *f.* calamity.  
 ca-la-mis'-tro *m.* curling iron.  
 ca-la-mi-to'-so, -a *adj.* calamitous.  
 ca-lan'-dra *f.* calender.  
 ca-lan-drar' *tr.v.* to calender.  
 ca-lão' *m.* low language peculiar to criminals; slang.

ca-lar' *tr.v.* to impose silence, to silence; *intr.v.* to keep silent.  
 cal'-ças *f.pl.* trousers, pants.  
 cal-ça'-da *f.* side-walk, paved street.  
 cal-ça-del'-ra *f.* shoehorn.  
 cal-ça'-do *m.* shoe, foot-wear.  
 cal-çar' *tr.v.* to put on (shoes, boots, slippers, trousers, gloves); to pave; to cover with steel (the cutting edge of tools); *intr.v.* to fit.  
 cal-ca-nhar' *m.* heel (of foot or shoe); vulnerable point of anything.  
 cal-car' *tr.v.* to step on, to crush under foot, to disdain; to copy design through transparent paper.  
 cal-ci-fi-ca-ção' *f.* calcification.  
 cal-ci-fi-car' -se *refl.v.* to undergo calcification.  
 cal-ci-na-ção' *f.* calcination.  
 cal-ci-nar' *tr.v.* to burn.  
 cal'-ço *m.* wedge.  
 cal-cu-la-dor' *m., adj.* calculator; one who thinks only of personal interests.  
 cal-cu-lan'-te *adj.* calculating.  
 cal-cu-lar' *tr.v.* to calculate, to conjecture.  
 cal-cu-lo *m.* calculation; calculus, stone, gall-stone.  
 cal'-da *f.* thin syrup made with sugar and water; syrup made with fruit juice and sugar; incandescence of iron; -a *f.pl.* hot springs.  
 cal-de-ar' *tr.v.* to make incandescent; to temper.  
 cal-del'-ra *f.* kettle, boiler.  
 cal-del-rão' *m.* large kettle, large boiler; pool, large puddle.  
 ca-le'-che *m.* calèche.  
 ca-le-fa-ção' *f.* calefaction; heating.  
 ca-lei-dos-có-pio *m.* kaleidoscope.  
 ca-le-jar' *tr.v.* to produce callus; to make callous; to harden or render insensitive.  
 ca-len'-das *f.pl.* calends.  
 ca'-lha *f.* chute; rain spout.  
 ca-lha-ma'-ço *m.* large, old book; (pop.) ugly stout woman.  
 ca-lham-be'-que *m.* small vessel.  
 ca-lhar' *intr.v.* to enter a chute, to run through a chute; to happen; to be opportune.  
 ca-li-brar' *tr.v.* to calibrate.  
 ca-li'-bre *m.* caliber.  
 cá-li-ce *m.* chalice; wine glass.  
 ca-li-ci'-da *m.* medicine to destroy callus.  
 cá-li-do, -a *adj.* hot, ardent, fiery; astute, sagacious.  
 ca-li'-fa *m.* caliph.  
 ca-li-gra-fi'-a *f.* calligraphy.  
 ca-li-gra-fo *m.* calligrapher.  
 ca-lis'-ta *m.* pedicure.  
 cal'-ma *f.* calm.  
 cal-mar' *tr.v.* to calm, to quiet.  
 cal-ma-ri'-a *f.* calm.  
 cal'-mo, -a *adj.* hot, quiet, calm.  
 ca'-lo *m.* callus; (*fig.*) insensibility.  
 ca-lo-me-la'-nos *m.pl.* calomel.  
 ca-lor' *m.* heat; (*fig.*) animation, vivacity.  
 ca-lo-ro'-so, -a *adj.* warm, calm, energetic, enthusiastic.  
 ca-lo-ri'-a *f.* calory.  
 ca-lo-ri-me-tro *m.* calorimeter.  
 ca-lo-si-da'-de *f.* callousness.  
 ca-lo'-te *m.* swindle.  
 ca-lo-te-ar' *tr.v.* to swindle; *intr.v.* to be a swindler.  
 ca-lo-tei'-ro *m.* swindler, cheat.  
 ca-lú-nia *f.* calumny.



ca-lu-ni-ar' *tr.v.* to slander, to calumniate.  
 cal'-va *f.* baldness.  
 cal'-vo, -a *adj.* bald, baldheaded.  
 ca'-ma *f.* bed.  
 ca-ma'-da *f.* stratum, layer; coat.  
 ca-ma-feu' *m.* cameo.  
 ca-ma-le-ão' *m.* chameleon.  
 câ-ma-ra *f.* room in house; municipal chamber; each house of Congress; inner tube of automobile tire.  
 ca-ma-ra'-da *m., f.* comrade, colleague.  
 ca-ma-ra-da'-gem *f.* comradeship.  
 ca-ma-rão' *m.* shrimp.  
 ca-ma-rei'-ra *f.* maid of honor.  
 ca-ma-rei'-ro *m.* valet de chambre.  
 ca-ma-ri'-lha *f.* court favorites.  
 ca-ma-ro'-te *m.* state-room (ship); box (theater).  
 cam-ba'-da *f.* objects strung together (fish, etc.).  
 cam-ba'-do, -a *adj.* bow-legged; twisted.  
 cam-ba-la'-cho *m.* barter, exchange, bargaining.  
 cam-ba-le-ar' *intr.v.* to walk haltingly, to go zigzag, to stagger.  
 cam-ba-lei'-o *m.* staggering.  
 cam-ba-lho'-ta *f.* somersault; tumble.  
 cam-bar' *intr.v.* to bend, to bend the legs; to hobble.  
 cam-be-te-ar' *intr.v.* to stagger.  
 cam-bi-ar' *tr.v.* to exchange (money of one country into that of another); *intr.v.* to change (color, opinion, system).  
 câm-bio *m.* exchange.  
 cam-bis'-ta *m.* exchange banker; (Brazil) scalper.  
 cam-brai'-a *f.* cambric.  
 cam-bu-lha'-da *f.* number of clay sinkers together.  
 cam-bu'-lho *m.* sinker (of fish net) made of burnt clay.  
 ca-me-le-ão' *m.* chameleon; (fig.) hypocrite.  
 ca-me-lei'-ro *m.* camel driver.  
 ca-mé-lia *f.* camelia.  
 ca-me'-lo *m.* camel.  
 ca-mer-len'-go *m.* chamberlain.  
 ca-mi-nha'-da *f.* journey, walk.  
 ca-mi-nhan'-te *m.* traveler, transient.  
 ca-mi-nhão' *m.* truck.  
 ca-mi-nhar' *tr.v.* to go, to travel, to walk.  
 ca-mi'-nho *m.* road, way, direction; procedure.  
 ca-mi'-sa *f.* shirt; corn husk; strait-jacket.  
 ca-mi-sa-ri'-a *f.* shirt factory; shirt store.  
 ca-mi-so'-la *f.* undershirt, jacket, smock.  
 ca-mo-mi'-la *f.* camomile.  
 cam'-pa *f.* tombstone; small bell.  
 cam-pa-i'-nha *f.* hand bell; (fig.) person who divulges everything.  
 cam-pa-ná-rio *m.* bell tower, campanile.  
 cam-pa'-nha *f.* campaign; extensive fields or plains.  
 cam-pâ-nu-la *f.* campanula; bell-shaped glass vase.  
 cam-pe-ão' *m.* champion.  
 cam-pe-ar' *intr.v.* to camp out, to encamp; to march in conspicuous fashion.  
 cam-peí'-ro *m.* employee who cares for cattle, cowboy; countryman.  
 cam-pes'-tre *adj.* rural, rustic; *m.* small cleared area surrounded by forest.  
 cam-pi'-na *f.* plain, flat open country, pampa.

cam'-po *m.* field; open space; country; plains.  
 cam-po-de-en-gor'-da *m.* pasture.  
 cam-po-nês *m.* peasant, farmer, country man.  
 cam-po-san'-to *m.* cemetery.  
 ca-mu-fla'-gem *f.* camouflage.  
 ca-mu-flar' *tr.v.* to camouflage.  
 ca-mur'-ça *f.* chamois; chamois skin.  
 ca'-na *f.* cane; sugar cane; long bone (of leg or arm); spoke in steering-wheel; — *de açúcar* sugar cane.  
 ca-nal' *m.* canal.  
 ca-na'-lha *f.* vile people; *m.* shameless person; infamous individual.  
 ca-na-li-zar' *tr.v.* to open canals in; to lay pipes in, to pipe.  
 ca-na-pé *m.* couch, settee, sofa.  
 ca-ná-rio *m.* canary.  
 ca-nas'-tra *f.* large, shallow basket.  
 ca-nas'-tro *m.* large, deep basket; human trunk.  
 can-ção' *f.* song; poem to be sung.  
 can-ce'-la *f.* latticed gate or door; trellis.  
 can-ce-la-men'-to *m.* cancellation.  
 can-ce-lar' *tr.v.* to cancel.  
 cân-cer *m.* cancer.  
 can-ce-ro'-so, -a *adj.* cancerous.  
 can'-cha *f.* race course.  
 can-ci-o-nel'-ro *m.* collection of songs or poems.  
 can-cio-nis'-ta *m., f.* songwriter.  
 can-ço-ne'-ta *f.* short song, canzonet.  
 can'-cro *m.* cancer; vise; (fig.) something destructive.  
 can-del'-a *f.* small oil lamp, generally hanging on wall; candle.  
 can-del'-o *m.* torch.  
 can-de-la'-bro *m.* candelabrum.  
 can-de-lá-ria *f.* Candlemas (February 2, Purification of the Virgin).  
 can-den'-te *adj.* candent, glowing.  
 can-di-da'-to *m.* candidate.  
 can-di-da-tu'-ra *f.* candidacy.  
 can-di-dez' *f.* whiteness.  
 cân-di-do, -a *adj.* white; sincere, pure, innocent, candid.  
 can-don'-ga *f.* intrigue; gossip; fawning.  
 can-dor' *m.* whiteness.  
 can-du'-ra *f.* whiteness; innocence, purity.  
 ca-ne'-ca *f.* cup, tin-cup.  
 ca-ne'-co *m.* deep cup.  
 ca-ne'-la *f.* cinnamon; shin bone; weaver's spool.  
 ca-ne-lei'-ra *f.* cinnamon tree.  
 ca-ne-lu'-ra *f.* channeling (half-circle vertical grooves in columns).  
 ca-ne'-ta *f.* pen holder.  
 cân-fo-ra *f.* camphor.  
 can'-ga *f.* ox yoke; porter's pole; outcroppings of mineral ores.  
 can-ga-cel'-ro *m.* bandit.  
 can-ga'-ço *m.* refuse; fruit skins and pulp left after extracting juice.  
 can-ga'-lhas *f.pl.* framework to equalize load on back of cargo animal, one-half on each side.  
 can-ga-lhel'-ro *m.* driver of cargo animals.  
 can-gu-rú *m.* kangaroo.  
 ca-nhão' *m.* cannon.  
 ca-nho-na'-da *f.* cannonade.  
 ca-nho-nar' *tr.v.* to equip with cannon.  
 ca-nho-ne-ar' *tr.v.* to bombard, to cannonade.  
 ca-nho-nel'-ro *m.* gunner.  
 ca-nho'-ta *f.* (pop.) left hand.  
 ca-nho'-to, -a *adj.* left-handed; (fig.)

awkward; unskilful; *m., f.* left-handed person; stub in check-book.  
*ca-ni-bal' m.* cannibal.  
*ca-ni-ba-lis'-mo m.* cannibalism.  
*ca-ni'-ço m.* slender pole; fishing-pole.  
*ca-ni-cu-la f.* Canicula; dog-days.  
*ca-ni-cu-lar' adj.* canicular.  
*ca-nil' m.* kennel.  
*ca-ni'-no, -a adj.* canine.  
*ca-ni-ve'-te m.* pen knife.  
*can'-ja f.* chicken broth with rice; (slang) something easy to do.  
*can-je-ré m.* group of persons, generally negroes, to practice conjuring.  
*can-ji'-ca f.* big hominy (in some States of Brazil); sort of pudding made from green corn (grated, seasoned with sugar, cooked, cooled in form).  
*ca'-no m.* pipe; sewer, water or gas pipe; rifle barrel.  
*ca-nô-a f.* canoe.  
*ca-no-el'-ro m.* canoe builder, oarsman.  
*câ-non or câ-no-ne m.* canon.  
*ca-no-ni-cal' adj.* canonical.  
*ca-nô-ni-co, -a adj.* canonical.  
*ca-no-ni-za-ção' f.* canonization.  
*ca-no-ni-zar' tr.v.* to canonize.  
*can-sa'-ço m.* fatigue; weakness caused by illness.  
*can-sa'-do, -a adj.* weary, tired, bored.  
*can-sar' tr.v.* to tire, to cause fatigue; to importune, to bore; *intr.v.* to tire, to get tired.  
*can-ta-lu'-po m.* cantaloupe.  
*can-tão' m.* canton.  
*can-to-nei'-ro m.* street cleaner.  
*can-tar' tr.v., intr.v.* to sing.  
*cân-ta-ra f.* wide-mouthed, big-bellied water pot.  
*can-ta-ri'-a f.* masonry; corner stone.  
*cân-ta-ro m.* large, big-bellied water-jug of earthen-ware or tin.  
*can-ta-ro-lar' tr.v., intr.v.* to hum; to sing out of tune.  
*can-ta'-ta f.* cantata.  
*can-tel'-ro m.* stone mason; sculptor; flower bed.  
*cân-ti-co m.* canticle, hymn.  
*can-ti'-ga f.* poem put to music.  
*can-til' m.* grooving plane; water bottle.  
*can-ti'-na f.* canteen.  
*can'-to m.* song; canto; corner, angle; border; corner-stone; remote spot; rough spot (in a board).  
*can-to-chão' m.* cantus firmus (Gregorian chant).  
*can-to-el'-ra f.* iron brace to secure corner stone in buildings.  
*can-to-nei'-ra f.* corner cupboard; corner brace for furniture.  
*can-tor' m.* singer; poet.  
*can-to-ri'-a f.* singing in concert.  
*ca-nu'-do m.* pipe, tube, reed cut between joints; pleat ironed in garment; curly hair.  
*cão' m.* dog; cock (of a gun).  
*ca-o'-lho, -a adj.* cross-eyed; one-eyed.  
*ca'-os m.* chaos.  
*ca-ô-ti-co, -a adj.* chaotic.  
*ca'-pa f.* cape, cloak; covering; binding of book.  
*ca-pa-ce'-te m.* helmet; ice-cap; cap (of a still); — *de gelo* ice-cap.  
*ca-pa'-cho m.* door mat.  
*ca-pa-ci-da'-de f.* capacity.  
*ca-pa-ci-tar' tr.v.* to enable.  
*ca-pan'-ga f.* safety bag or pocket for money and valuables carried under-

neath clothing when traveling; body-guard.  
*ca-pan-gar' tr.v.* to bootleg diamonds.  
*ca-pa-taz' m.* foreman, overseer.  
*ca-pa'-do m.* castrated sheep or goat.  
*ca-pão' m.* capon.  
*ca-par' tr.v.* to castrate, to spay.  
*ca-paz' adj.* capable, able.  
*cap-ci-o'-so, -a adj.* captious.  
*ca-pe'-la f.* chapel.  
*ca-pe-lão' m.* chaplain.  
*ca-pe'-lo m.* monk's hood, cowl; widow's mourning veil; doctorate; cardinalate.  
*ca-pen'-ga m.* . cripple; *adj.* crippled.  
*ca-pen-gar' intr.v.* to be crippled.  
*ca-pe'-ta m.* devil; trouble-maker.  
*ca-pi-lar' adj.* capillary.  
*ca-pi-la-ri-da'-de f.* capillarity.  
*ca-plm' m.* grass.  
*ca-pli-nar' tr.v.* to cut; to weed out.  
*ca-pli-nal' m.* grazing field, hay-field.  
*ca-pli-car' intr.v.* to understand little; to get the sense of.  
*ca-pi-ta-ção' f.* capitation, poll tax.  
*ca-pi-tal' adj.* capital, essential, chief; *f.* capital (city); capital letter.  
*ac-pi-ta-lis'-mo m.* capitalism.  
*ca-pi-ta-lis'-ta m.* capitalist.  
*ca-pi-ta-li-za-ção' f.* capitalization.  
*ca-pi-ta-li-zar' tr.v.* to capitalize.  
*ca-pi-ta-ne-ar' tr.v.* to captain, to govern.  
*ca-pi-ta-ni'-a f.* captaincy.  
*ca-pi-tâ-nia f.* flag-ship.  
*ca-pi-tão' m.* captain.  
*ca-pi-tel' m.* capital of column; cap of still; ear-drum.  
*ca-pi-tô-llo m.* capitol; (fig.) glory, triumph, splendor.  
*ca-pi-to'-so, -a adj.* affecting head, causing dizziness, heady.  
*ca-pi-tu-la f.* short chapter, lesson.  
*ca-pi-tu-la-ção' f.* surrender, capitulation.  
*ca-pi-tu-lar' tr.v.* to capitulate; to divide into chapters; *adj.* capitulary.  
*ca-pi-tu-lo m.* chapter (of a book).  
*ca-po-el'-ra f.* large coop or pen for domestic fowl; covered passage-way in fortress; *m.* bandit or criminal armed with knife or razor.  
*ca-po-ral' m.* corporal.  
*ca-po'-ta f.* hood; top (of automobile, victoria, buggy).  
*ca-po-tar' intr.v.* to nose down (airplane).  
*ca-po'-te m.* cloak, overcoat, rain-coat.  
*ca-pri-char' intr.v.* to be capricious, to have whims.  
*ca-pri'-cho m.* caprice.  
*ca-pri-cho'-so, -a adj.* capricious.  
*ca-pri-cór-nio m.* Capricorn.  
*ca-pri'-no, -a adj.* similar or pertaining to goats.  
*cáp-su-la f.* capsule.  
*cap-tar' tr.v.* to captivate, to attract.  
*cap-tu'-ra f.* capture, seizure, arrest.  
*cap-tu-rar' tr.v.* to capture, to arrest.  
*ca-pu-chi'-no m.* Capuchin; man of austere life; small capuche.  
*ca-pu'-cho, -a adj.* penitent, austere, solitary; of the Franciscan order.  
*ca-puz' m.* hood, cowl.  
*ca-qué-ti-co, -a adj.* decrepit, senile.  
*ca-que-xi'-a f.* general senile debility.  
*ca-qui' m.* kaki; Japanese persimmon.  
*ca'-qui m.* khaki cloth.  
*ca'-ra f.* face, aspect; daring.  
*ca-rá m.* kind of yam; kind of fandango.  
*ca-ra-bi'-na f.* carbine.



ca-ra-bi-na'-da *f.* carbine shot.  
 ca-ra-bi-nel'-ro *m.* carabineer.  
 ca-ra-col' *m.* snail; curl; caracol.  
 ca-rac-te'-res *m.* printing type.  
 ca-ra-man-chão' or ca-ra-man-chel'  
*m.* garden terrace, generally having  
 trellis with vines.  
 ca-ram'-bal *interj.* signifying surprise or  
 irony.  
 ca-ram-bo'-la *f.* red billiard ball; carom.  
 ca-ram-bo-lar' *intr.v.* to make a carom.  
 ca-ra-me'-lo *m.* caramel; caramel candy;  
 hominy snow.  
 ca-ra-mu'-jo *m.* conch; any univalve  
 spiral mollusk.  
 ca-ran-gue'-jo *m.* crab.  
 ca-ran-gue'-jo'-la *f.* large cray-fish;  
 shaky, insecure framework.  
 ca-rão' *m.* reprehension; disapproving or  
 frightening facial expression put on  
 purposely.  
 ca-ra-pu'-ça *f.* long stocking cap.  
 ca-rá-ter *m.* character.  
 ca-ra-te-rís-ti-ca *f.* characteristic.  
 ca-ra-te-rís-ti-co, *a adj.* characteristic.  
 ca-ra-te-ri-za-ção' *f.* characterization.  
 ca-ra-te-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to characterize.  
 ca-ra-va'-na *f.* caravan, pilgrimage.  
 ca-ra-ve'-la *f.* caravel; ship; ancient  
 silver coin.  
 car-bo-na'-to *m.* carbonate.  
 car-bô-ni-co, *a adj.* carbonic.  
 car-bo'-no *m.* carbon.  
 car-bo-ni-za-ção' *f.* carbonization.  
 car-bo-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to carbonize.  
 car-bún-cu-lo *m.* carbuncle.  
 car-bu-ra-ção' *f.* carburization.  
 car-bu-ra-dor' *m.* carburetor.  
 car-ca'-ça *f.* carcass.  
 car-ce-ra'-gem *f.* imprisonment; jailor's  
 fees.  
 cár-ce-re *m.* prison, jail.  
 car-ce-rel'-ro *m.* jailor.  
 car-co-mi'-do, *a adj.* worm-eaten, worn  
 out with age.  
 car-cun'-da see cor-cun-da.  
 car-dá-pio *m.* menu.  
 car-dar' *tr.v.* to card (wool).  
 car-de-al' *m.* cardinal; *adj.* cardinal,  
 principal, fundamental.  
 cár-dia *f.* cardiac end of stomach.  
 car-dí-a-co, *a adj. m. f.* cardiac; suf-  
 ferer from heart disease.  
 car-di-al-gi'-a *f.* pain in the heart;  
 heart-burn.  
 car-di-nal' *adj.* principal; relative to  
 hinges; cardinal (number).  
 car-di-na-lí-cio, *a adj.* pertaining to a  
 cardinal.  
 car-di-o-gra-fi'-a *f.* cardiography.  
 car-di-o-gra'-ma *m.* cardiogram.  
 car-di-o-lo-gi'-a *f.* cardiology.  
 car'-do *m.* thistle.  
 car'-do, *a adj.* bristly, thorny.  
 car-du'-me *m.* school (of fish); multi-  
 tude, large gathering.  
 ca-re-ar' *tr.v.* to face, to confront; to  
 entice, to attract.  
 ca-rel'-o *m.* lure, enticement.  
 ca-re'-ca *m.* bald-headed person; *f.*  
 baldness.  
 ca-re'-co, *a adj.* bald-headed.  
 ca-re-cer' *intr.v.* to need, to be lacking  
 in.  
 ca-rên-cia *f.* lack, need, shortage.  
 ca-res-ti'-a *f.* high cost of living; scarcity.  
 ca-re'-ta *f.* grimace; mask; (fig.) threat.  
 car'-ga *f.* cargo, load, burden; charge (of  
 a gun).

car'-go *m.* public office, official position;  
 responsibility.  
 car-guel'-ro *m.* driver of beasts of bur-  
 den; car-guel'-ro, *a adj.* burden-  
 carrying.  
 ca-ri-a'-do, *a adj.* having caries, de-  
 cayed.  
 ca-ri-ar' *tr.v.* to corrupt; *intr.v.* to form  
 caries; to become decayed.  
 cá-rie *f.* caries, decay.  
 ca-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* decayed; relative to  
 caries.  
 ca-ri-bú *m., f.* caribou.  
 ca-ri-ca-tu'-ra *f.* caricature.  
 ca-ri-ca-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to caricature.  
 ca-ri-ca-tu-ris'-ta *m.* caricaturist.  
 ca-ri-cia *f.* caress, manifestation of  
 affection.  
 ca-ri-cio'-so, *a adj.* caressing, affec-  
 tionate.  
 ca-ri-da'-de *f.* charity.  
 ca-ri-do'-so, *a adj.* charitable.  
 ca-ri'-m *m.* curry powder.  
 ca-ri'-lho *m.* silk reel.  
 ca-rim-bar' *tr.v.* to mark with stamp, to  
 seal, to cancel.  
 ca-rim'-bo *m.* metal stamp; seal.  
 ca-rim-bó *m.* primitive drum consisting  
 of hollowed-out tree trunk across one  
 end of which skin is stretched; drum  
 beater sitting astride trunk.  
 ca-ri'-nho *m.* affection; care.  
 ca-ri-nho'-so, *a adj.* affectionate,  
 kindly.  
 ca-ri-o'-ca *m., f.* native of city of Rio de  
 Janeiro, Brazil.  
 ca-ris'-ma *f.* charism.  
 ca-ri-tel' *m.* cry for help.  
 ca-ri-tó *m.* crab pen; corner cupboard;  
 cabin.  
 ca-riz' *m.* countenance; caraway seed.  
 car-le-quim' *m.* windlass; jack.  
 car-me-ar' *tr.v.* to untangle; to remove  
 knots and tangles from wool before  
 carding.  
 car-me-li'-na *f.* inferior quality of  
 vicuña wool.  
 car-me-li'-ta *m., f.* Carmelite.  
 car-me-sim' *m.* bright carmine.  
 car-mim' *m.* carmine.  
 car-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to dye carmine color.  
 car-mi-na-ti'-vo, *a adj.* carminative.  
 car-na-ção' *f.* carnation (flesh tints in  
 painting); flesh color.  
 car-na-du'-ra *f.* fleshy part of body;  
 appearance.  
 car-na'-gem *f.* slaughter of animals for  
 food; carnage.  
 car-nal' *adj.* carnal.  
 car-na-li-da'-de *f.* carnality.  
 car-nar' *intr.v.* to cohabit.  
 car-na-ú-ba *f.* carnauba.  
 car-na-u-bel'-ra *f.* palm tree which pro-  
 duces wax.  
 car-na-val' *m.* carnival.  
 car'-ne *f.* flesh; meat; (fig.) animal  
 nature.  
 car-ne-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to slaughter.  
 car-nei'-ra *f.* sheep-skin.  
 car-nei-ra'-da *f.* flock of sheep.  
 car-nei-rei'-ro *m.* shepherd.  
 car-nei'-ro *m.* sheep.  
 cár-ne-o, *a adj.* fleshy; flesh-colored.  
 car-ni-cel'-ro *m.* butcher; car-ni-cel'-  
 ro, *a adj.* carnivorous; voracious; cruel.  
 car-ni-fi-car' *se refl.v.* to become flesh.  
 car-ní-vo-ro, *a adj.* carnivorous.  
 car-no'-so, *a adj.* fleshy, covered with  
 flesh.

car-nu'-do, *a adj.* fat, muscular.  
 ca'-ro, *a adj.* expensive; dear, held in high esteem; *adv.* dear; at high price, with work and sacrifice.  
 ca-ro'-a-vel *adj.* amiable, friendly.  
 ca-ro'-cha *f.* dunce cap; tin funnel; *pl.* prevarications.  
 ca-ro-chi'-nha *f.* legend; fairy story.  
 ca-ro'-ço *m.* seed.  
 ca-ro-çu'-do, *a adj.* having seed.  
 ca-ro'-la *m.* bigot, sanctimonious person.  
 ca-ro'-lo *m.* thump on head with knuckles; ear of corn with shuck removed; badly ground meal.  
 ca-ro-na'-da *f.* carronade (short cannon).  
 ca-ró-ti-da *f.* carotid.  
 car'-pa *f.* carp.  
 car-pe'-lo *m.* carpal.  
 car-pli-del'-ra *f.* hired mourner at funerals.  
 car-pli'-do *m.* plaintive weeping.  
 car-pli-men'-to *m.* lamentation, weeping.  
 car-pin-ta-ri'-a *f.* carpentry.  
 car-pin-tel'-ro *m.* carpenter.  
 car-pin-te-jar' *intr.v.* to carpenter.  
 car-pir' *tr.v.* to tear one's hair; to snatch; *intr.v.* to lament, to bemoan.  
 car'-po *m.* carpus, wrist.  
 car-qui'-lha *f.* wrinkle; pleat.  
 car-ra'-ca *f.* carrack, galleon.  
 car-ran'-ca *f.* frown; grimace; ugly, frightening mask.  
 car-ran'-ça *m.* individual who lives in past.  
 car-ran-cu'-do, *a adj.* sullen, crabbed.  
 car-ran-que-ar' *intr.v.* to be sullen, to make an ugly face, to grimace.  
 car-ra-pa'-to *m.* cattle tick; castor oil bean.  
 car-ra-pa-te-ar' *tr.v.* to apply tick-killing preparation to.  
 car-ra-pa-ti-ci'-da *m.* tick-killing preparation.  
 car-ras-cão' *m.* strong, green wine; wine to which rum and other adulterants are added to make it strong.  
 car-re-ga-ção' *f.* load, large quantity; carrying.  
 car-re-ga-del'-ra *f.* string from which candles are hung.  
 car-re-ga'-do, *a adj.* deep (in color); burdened.  
 car-re-ga-dor' *m.* porter; packer; loader.  
 car-re-gar' *tr.v.* to place load on; to load; to charge; to carry; to charge firearm; to charge (with electricity); to impute; — *se refl.v.* to undertake.  
 car-rel'-ra *f.* road-way; race; career, profession; sphere of activity.  
 car-rel'-go *m.* ox-cart driver; narrow roadway; path of ants on the march.  
 car-ré'-ta *f.* small two-wheeled push-cart; cart.  
 car-re-ta'-gem *f.* cartage.  
 car-rê-te *m.* small wheel, cylindrical piece (in machinery).  
 car-re-tel' *m.* spool; pulley; reel of log (ship).  
 car-re-ti'-lha *f.* small wheel for decorating pastry.  
 car-rê-to *m.* freight, freight charge.  
 car-ri-ão' *m.* shuttle race.  
 car-ri-ça *f.* raft.  
 car-ril' *m.* track; rail.  
 car-ri-lhão' *m.* carillon.  
 car-ri'-nho *m.* toy cart.  
 car-ri-o'-la *f.* rustic cart with two wheels.

car'-ro *m.* car; vehicle (with wheels); — *de mão* wheelbarrow.  
 car'-ta *f.* letter; map; card, playing card; — *aberta* letter addressed to individual but published in newspaper.  
 car-ta-bu'-xa *f.* wire brush (of goldsmith).  
 car-ta'-da *f.* trick (in card games).  
 car-tão' *m.* pasteboard; visiting card.  
 car-taz' *m.* poster; safe-conduct.  
 car-te-ar' *tr.v.* to play cards; *intr.v.* to calculate position of ship on map.  
 car-tei'-ra *f.* pocket book; brief-case; memorandum book; desk, writing table.  
 car-tei'-ro *m.* postman; manufacturer of playing cards.  
 car-tel' *m.* cartel.  
 car-ti-la'-gem *f.* cartilage.  
 car-ti-la-gi-no'-so, *a adj.* cartilaginous.  
 car-ti'-lha *f.* first reader.  
 car-to-gra-fia' *f.* cartography.  
 car-to-grá-fico, *a adj.* cartographic.  
 car-to'-la *f.* high silk hat.  
 car-to-man'-te *m.*, *f.* fortune-teller who uses cards.  
 car-to-na'-gem *f.* pasteboard binding (of a book).  
 car-to-nar' *tr.v.* to bind with pasteboard.  
 car-tó-rio *m.* document file; archive; office of notary public.  
 car-tu'-cho *m.* cartouche.  
 ca-run'-cho *m.* wood termite; rottenness.  
 ca-rún-cu-la *f.* caruncle.  
 car-va'-lho *m.* oak tree; oak.  
 car-vão' *m.* coal; charcoal.  
 car-vo-a-ri'-a *f.* kiln for making charcoal.  
 car-vo-el'-ro *m.* seller of coal or charcoal.  
 car-vo-e-jar' *intr.v.* to make charcoal.  
 ca'-sa *f.* house, home; room; button-hole; column in which numbers stand (units, tens, etc.); space between lines on map or table; — *de saúde* private hospital.  
 ca-sa'-ca *f.* full-dress coat; *m.* civilian.  
 ca-sa-cão' *m.* man's overcoat.  
 ca-sa'-co *m.* coat.  
 ca-sa-dou'-ro, *a adj.* marriageable; thinking of marriage.  
 ca-sal' *m.* couple, married couple.  
 ca-sa-le'-jo *m.* rustic shack.  
 ca-sa-men-tel'-ro, *a adj.* relative to weddings; *m. f.* match-maker.  
 ca-sa-men'-to *m.* marriage, wedding.  
 ca-sar' *tr.v.* to marry.  
 ca-sa-rão' *m.* large house, large building.  
 ca-são' *m.* large house.  
 cas'-ca *f.* peeling, skin, bark; outside covering; (fig.) appearances.  
 cas-ca-bur-ren'-to *m.* rough bark.  
 cas-ca'-lho *m.* stone slivers; brittle rock; mixture of pebbles, sand and crustacean fossils; diamond or gold bearing alluvial deposit.  
 cas-cão' *m.* heavy, thick bark; stratum of pebbles and rock not yet solidly petrified.  
 cas-car' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to remove the bark; to beat; to answer in a sullen manner.  
 cas-ca-ra *f.* copper ore.  
 cas-car-rão' *m.* thick bark; anger.  
 cas-ca'-ta *f.* cascade.  
 cas-ca-te-ar' *intr.v.* to fall in form of cascade.  
 cas'-co *m.* skull; helmet; hull of ship.  
 cas-cu'-do, *a adj.* having thick shell or hard skin.



**ca-se-a-ção'** *f.* transformation of milk into cheese; manufacture of cheese.  
**ca-se-a-del'-ra** *f.* woman who works buttonholes.  
**ca-se-ar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to work buttonholes.  
**ca-se'-bre** *m.* shanty, shack.  
**ca-se-i-na** *f.* casein.  
**ca-sel'-ro,** *a adj.* pertaining to house; modest.  
**ca-se-o'-so,** *a adj.* cheese-like.  
**ca-si-mi'-ra** *f.* cashmere.  
**ca-si'-nha** *f.* small house; outdoor privy.  
**ca-si'-no** *m.* casino.  
**ca'-so** *m.* case, event; importance; difficulty.  
**cas'-pa** *f.* dandruff.  
**cas-pen'-te,** *a adj.* having dandruff.  
**cas-po'-so,** *a adj.* having dandruff.  
**cas-que-jar'** *intr.v.* to grow new shell or bark; to scar over.  
**cas-que'-te** *m.* beret; old hat.  
**cas-qui-nar'** *intr.v.* to give out short, sarcastic laughs.  
**cas-qui'-nha** *f.* diminutive of *casca*; thin veneer of fine wood over wood of inferior quality; thin gold leaf used in art work.  
**cas'-sa** *f.* fine cotton muslin.  
**cas-sa-ção'** *f.* annulment.  
**cas-sar'** *tr.v.* to cancel permit already granted.  
**cas-sia** *f.* cassia.  
**cas'-so,** *a adj.* null.  
**cas'-ta** *f.* caste; breed; quality; nature.  
**cas-ta'-nha** *f.* nut; chestnut.  
**cas-ta'-nha-do-Pa-rá** *f.* Brazil nut tree.  
**cas-ta-nhal'** *m.* grove of nut trees.  
**cas-ta'-nho** *m.* chestnut wood; brown color.  
**cas-ta-nho'-las** *f.pl.* castanets.  
**cas-tão'** *m.* head (gold, silver, ivory, etc.) of cane.  
**cas-te-ar'** *tr.v.* to reproduce.  
**cas-te-lã'** *f.* chatelaine, wife of a feudal lord.  
**cas-te-lão'** *m.* feudal lord living in a castle.  
**cas-te-lei'-ro,** *a adj.* pertaining to a castle.  
**cas-te-lha'-no** *m.* Castilian.  
**cas-te'-lo** *m.* castle, fort.  
**cas-ti-çal'** *m.* candlestick.  
**cas-ti-çar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to breed, to mate.  
**cas-ti'-ço,** *a adj.* pure-bred, thoroughbred; suitable for breeding.  
**cas-ti-da'-de** *f.* chastity.  
**cas-ti-fi-car'** *tr.v.* to make chaste.  
**cas-ti-gar'** *tr.v.* to chastise; to punish.  
**cas-ti-gá-vel** *adj.* deserving punishment.  
**cas-ti'-go** *m.* punishment, discipline; suffering.  
**cas-tor'** *m.* castor.  
**cas-to-ri'-na** *f.* soft, heavy cloth, beaver felt.  
**cas-to-ro'-sa** *f.* machine used in hat industry.  
**cas-tra-ção'** *f.* castration.  
**cas-tra-men-ta-ção'** *f.* encamping, fortifying; laying out an encampment.  
**cas-trar'** *tr.v.* to castrate.  
**ca-su-al'** *adj.* casual.  
**ca-su-a-li-da'-de** *f.* casualness; chance.  
**ca-su'-la** *f.* chasuble.  
**ca-su'-lo** *m.* cocoon; hull, husk.  
**ca'-ta** *f.* search; research; (Greek prefix).  
**ca-tar'** *tr.v.* to look for; to look for parasites on; to examine minutely.

**ca-ta-ce'-go,** *a adj.* short-sighted; half-blind.  
**ca-ta-clis'-mo** *m.* cataclysm.  
**ca-ta-cre'-se** *f.* catachresis.  
**ca-ta-cum'-bas** *f.pl.* catacombs.  
**ca-ta-dor'** *m.* machine which separates coffee beans according to various types.  
**ca-ta-du'-ra** *f.* disposition; humor; appearance.  
**ca-ta-fal'-co** *m.* catafalque.  
**ca-tá-fo-ra** *f.* cataphora.  
**ca-ta-lep-si'-a** *f.* catalepsy.  
**ca-ta-lo-gar'** *tr.v.* to catalogue.  
**ca-tá-lo-go** *m.* catalogue; detailed report.  
**ca-ta-lu'-fa** *f.* luster of fabrics caused by interwoven silver or gold threads.  
**ca-tão'** *m.* (fig.) austere man.  
**ca-ta-plas'-ma** *f.* cataplasm, poultice.  
**ca-ta-ple-xi'-a** *f.* cataplexy.  
**ca-ta-pul'-ta** *f.* catapult.  
**ca-ta-ra'-ta** *f.* cataract; water-fall.  
**ca-ta-ri'-na** *f.* balance wheel (of a watch).  
**ca-tar-rel'-ra** *f.* deep cold.  
**ca-tar'-ro** *m.* catarrh.  
**ca-tar-ro'-so,** *a adj.* catarrhus.  
**ca-tar'-se** *f.* catharsis, purging.  
**ca-tár-ti-co,** *a adj.* cathartic.  
**ca-tas-sol'** *m.* fabric with changing colors.  
**ca-tás-tro-fe** *f.* catastrophe.  
**ca-ta-ven'-to** *m.* weather vane; windmill.  
**ca-te-cis'-mo** *m.* catechism.  
**ca-te-cú-me-no** *m.* catechumen.  
**ca-te-dra** *f.* professorship.  
**ca-te-drá-ti-co** *m.* full professor (in higher institution of learning).  
**ca-te-dral'** *f.* cathedral.  
**ca-te-go-ri'-a** *f.* category.  
**ca-te-gó-ri-co,** *a adj.* categorical.  
**ca-te-que'-se** *f.* catochesis.  
**ca-te-qui-zar'** *tr.v.* to catechize.  
**ca-te-ré-ti-co,** *a adj.* slightly caustic.  
**ca-te-ter'** *m.* catheter.  
**ca-tin'-ga** *f.* strong, disagreeable body odor; scrubby undergrowth; zone in which vegetation is scrubby and twisted; disagreeable smell.  
**ca-tin-gal'** *m.* large area of scrubby vegetation.  
**ca-tin-gar'** *intr.v.* to give off a bad odor, to stink; to haggle; to be stingy.  
**ca-tin-go'-so,** *a adj.* odoriferous, stinking.  
**ca-ti-on'-te** *m.* kation (in electrolysis).  
**ca-ti-var'** *tr.v.* to captivate.  
**ca-ti'-vo,** *a adj.* captive.  
**ca-tó-di-co,** *a adj.* cathodic.  
**ca-tó-dio** *m.* cathode.  
**ca-to-li-ci-da'-de** *f.* catholicity.  
**ca-to-li-cis'-mo** *m.* Catholicism.  
**ca-tó-li-co,** *a adj.* Catholic.  
**ca-tor'-ze** *m.* fourteen.  
**ca'-tre** *m.* folding cot.  
**ca-tu'-lo** *m.* puppy; young of any animal.  
**cau-ção'** *f.* deposit; security; pledge; caution.  
**cau-cio-nan'-te** *m., f.* person giving guarantee.  
**cau-cio-nar'** *tr.v.* to secure by deposit, to give guarantees.  
**cau'-cho** *m.* tree of Moraceae family whose latex produces inferior quality of rubber.  
**cau'-da** *f.* tail; train (of a dress).  
**cau-dal'** *adj.* capital, large, abundant; *m.* torrent, water-fall.

cau-da-lo'-so, *a adj.* abundant, carrying a great amount of water.  
 cau-da-tó-rio *m.* train bearer (to an ecclesiastic).  
 cau-di'-lho *m.* military chief; leader.  
 cau'-le *m.* stem, stalk.  
 cau-li'-co *m.* small stem.  
 ca-u-lim' or cau-li'-no *m.* kaolin.  
 cau'-sa *f.* cause; origin.  
 cau-sa-ção' *f.* causation.  
 cau-sa-dor', *a adj.* causative.  
 cau-sal' *adj.* causal.  
 cau-sa-li-da'-de *f.* causality.  
 cau-sar' *tr.v.* to cause.  
 cau-sa-ti'-vo, *a adj.* causative.  
 cáus-ti-co, *a adj.* caustic; *m.* caustic substance.  
 cau-te'-la *f.* precaution; receipt.  
 cau-te-lo'-so, *a adj.* cautious.  
 cau-te-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to cauterize.  
 ca'-va *f.* hole; armhole (of a garment); basement.  
 ca-va-ção' *f.* digging, excavation.  
 ca-va'-co *m.* small splinter of wood, sliver; simple, friendly conversation; indication of anger on part of one teased or ridiculed.  
 ca-va'-do *m.* hole.  
 ca-va-dor' *m.* laborer, digger; impostor, charlatan.  
 ca-va-la'-da *f.* asininity, bestial act.  
 ca-va-lão' *m.* large horse; abnormally tall person.  
 ca-va-lar' *adj.* concerning horses.  
 ca-va-la-ri'-a *f.* cavalry; knighthood, chivalry.  
 ca-va-la-ri'-ça *f.* stable.  
 ca-ve-lei'-ro *m.* horseman, cavalry-man, knight, nobleman; *a — de above*, over-looking.  
 ca-va-le'-te *m.* easel.  
 ca-val-ga'-da *f.* cavalcade.  
 ca-val-ga-du'-ra *f.* mount.  
 ca-val-gar' *intr.v.* to ride horse-back.  
 ca-va-lhei-ris'-mo *m.* nobility, chivalry.  
 ca-va-lhei'-ro *m.* gentleman, knight;  
 ca-va-lhei'-ro, *a adj.* cultured, noble.  
 ca-va-lhei-ro'-so, *a adj.* gentlemanly, distinguished.  
 ca-va'-lo *m.* horse.  
 ca-va'-lo-va-por' *m.* horse power.  
 ca-va-quei'-ra *f.* long, tiresome conversation.  
 ca-va-qui'-nho *m.* small musical instrument similar to guitar.  
 ca-var' *tr.v.* to dig; to obtain dishonestly; *intr.v.* to work hard.  
 ca-vei'-ra *f.* skeleton head; skull; (fig.) very emaciated face.  
 ca-vei-ro'-so, *a adj.* of skin and bones, emaciated.  
 ca-ver'-na *f.* cavern.  
 ca-ver-nal' *adj.* pertaining to a cavern.  
 ca-ver-no'-so, *a adj.* cavernous.  
 ca-vi-ar' *m.* caviar.  
 ca-vi-da'-de *f.* cavity.  
 ca-vi-la-ção' *f.* quibbling, trifling objections.  
 ca-vi-lar' *intr.v.* to cavil.  
 ca-vi'-lha *f.* bolt, axle pin.  
 ca-vi-lhar' *tr.v.* to bolt, to peg, to fasten.  
 ca'-vo, *a adj.* deep, hollow, cavernous.  
 ca-vu-ca-dor' *m.* hard worker.  
 ca-vu-car' *intr.v.* to work persistently.  
 ce-ar' *tr.v.* to eat supper, to have supper.  
 ce-bo'-la *f.* onion.  
 ce-bo-li'-nha *f.* small onion.

ce-bo-li'-nho *m.* onion seed; onion sprout.  
 ce-ce-ar' *intr.v.* to lisp.  
 ce-cel'-o *m.* lisping.  
 ce-dên-cia *f.* cession, yielding.  
 ce-der' *tr.v.* to yield, to cede.  
 ce-di'-lha *f.* cedilla.  
 ce'-do *adv.* early, soon; prematurely.  
 ce-di'-nho *adv.* very early, rather early.  
 ce-dri'-no, *a adj.* relative to cedar.  
 ce'-dro *m.* cedar.  
 cé-du-la *f.* cedula.  
 ce-gar' *tr.v.* to blind; *intr.v.* to become blind; (fig.) to be fanatic or ignorant.  
 ce'-go, *a adj.* blind.  
 ce-guel'-ra *f.* blindness; infatuation; fanaticism.  
 cel'-a *f.* supper.  
 cel-a'-ta *f.* sumptuous supper.  
 cel'-fa *f.* harvest.  
 cel-til' *m.* old Portuguese coin valued at one-sixth of a real; (fig.) something insignificant.  
 ce'-la *f.* cell.  
 ce-le-bra-ção' *f.* celebration.  
 ce-le-bra'-do, *a adj.* famous, celebrated.  
 ce-le-bran'-te *m.* officiating priest.  
 ce-le-brar' *tr.v.* to celebrate.  
 cé-le-bre *adj.* famous, noted, well-known; strange, outlandish.  
 ce-le-bri-da'-de *f.* celebrity.  
 ce-lei'-ro *m.* granary.  
 cé-le-re *adj.* swift, quick.  
 ce-le-ri-da'-de *f.* celerity.  
 ce-les'-te *adj.* ce-les-tial' *adj.* celestial.  
 ce'-lhas *f.pl.* eye-lashes.  
 ce-li-ba'-to *m.* celibacy.  
 ce-li-ba-tá-rio *m.* celibate.  
 cé-lu-la *f.* cell; seed pod.  
 ce-lu-lar' *adj.* cellular; having cells.  
 ce-lu-lól-de *f.* celluloid.  
 ce-lu-lo'-se *f.* cellulose.  
 cem' *adj.* one hundred.  
 ce-men-tar' *tr.v.* to caseharden.  
 ce-men'-to *m.* dentine.  
 ce-mi-té-rio *m.* cemetery.  
 ce-ná-cu-lo *m.* cenaculum.  
 ce-ná-rio *m.* scenery, properties.  
 ce'-na *f.* scene.  
 ce'-nho *m.* hoof disease (of horse and cattle).  
 ce-no-bi'-ta *m., f.* cenobite.  
 ce-no-tá-fio *m.* cenotaph.  
 ce-nou'-ra *f.* carrot.  
 cen'-so *m.* census.  
 cen-sor' *m.* censor.  
 cen-só-rio, *a adj.* censorious.  
 cen-su-al' *adj.* relative to the census.  
 cen-su-á-rio *m.* owner of taxable property.  
 cen-su'-ra *f.* censure.  
 cen-su-rar' *tr.v.* to censure.  
 cen-su-rá-vel *adj.* censurable.  
 cen-ta'-vo *m.* centavo.  
 cen-tel'-o *m.* rye.  
 cen-te'-na *f.* hundred.  
 cen-te-ná-rio *m.* centenarian.  
 cen-te-si-mal' *adj.* centesimal.  
 cen-té-si-mo *m.* hundredth.  
 cen-tí-gra-do, *a adj.* centigrade (having one hundred degrees).  
 cen-tí-gra'-ma *m.* centigram.  
 cen-tí-li'-tro *m.* centiliter.  
 cen-tí-me-tro *m.* centimeter.  
 cân-ti-mo *m.* centime.  
 cen'-to *m.* hundred; group of a hundred objects.  
 cen-tral' *adj.* central.  
 cen-tra-li-za-ção' *f.* centralization.



- cen-trar'** *tr.v.* to center, to place in center.  
**cen-trí-fu-go**, *a adj.* centrifugal.  
**cen-trí-pe-to**, *a adj.* centripetal.  
**cen'-tro m.** center; club.  
**cen-tu-ri-ão'** *m.* centurion.  
**ce-plí'-lho m.** carpenter's plane.  
**ce'-po m.** cutting block consisting of section of tree trunk.  
**cep-ti-cis'-mo m.** skepticism.  
**cép-ti-co m.** skeptic.  
**ce'-ra f.** wax.  
**ce-rá-ce-o**, *a adj.* wax-like.  
**ce-rá-mi-ca f.** ceramics.  
**ce-rá-mi-co**, *a adj.* ceramic.  
**cé-ra-mo m.** pottery vessel.  
**cê-ca f.** fence, wall; — *de prep.* about.  
**cer-ca'-da f.** fish-trap.  
**cer-ca-ni'-a f.** neighborhood, vicinity.  
**cer-cão'** *adj.* neighboring, near-by.  
**cer-car'** *tr.v.* to fence in; to surround; to tighten; to besiege.  
**cer'-ce adv.** by the roots.  
**cer-ci'-lho m.** tonsure (of priests).  
**cê-co m.** siege; circle.  
**ce-re-bra-ção'** *f.* cerebration.  
**ce-re-bral'** *adj.* cerebral.  
**cé-re-bro m.** cerebrum; brain.  
**ce-re-al'** *adj.* producing flour or bread; *m.* grain, cereal.  
**ce-re-be'-lo m.** cerebellum.  
**ce-re'-ja f.** cherry.  
**ce-re-jal'** *m.* cherry orchard.  
**ce-re-jel'-ra f.** cherry tree.  
**cé-re-o**, *a adj.* waxen, wax-colored.  
**cé-ri-ca f.** ointment made of wax and olive oil.  
**ce-ri-mô-nia f.** ceremony.  
**ce-ri-mo-ni-al'** *adj.* ceremonial.  
**ce-ri-mo-ni-o'-so**, *a adj.* ceremonious.  
**cé-rio m.** cerium.  
**cer-na'-lha f.** withers (of a horse).  
**cer'-ne m.** heart of tree.  
**cer-nei'-ra f.** heart (of a tree).  
**ce-rol' m.** shoemaker's wax.  
**ce-rou'-las f.pl.** drawers.  
**cer-ra-ção'** *f.* fog, mist; (fig.) hoarseness.  
**cer'-ta f.** certainty; something sure.  
**cer-ta'-me m.** debate; combat; contest.  
**cer-tar'** *intr.v.* to strive, to strain, to debate, to compete.  
**cer-te'-za f.** certainty.  
**cer-ti-dão'** *f.* certainty.  
**cer-ti-fi-ca'-do m.** certificate.  
**cer-ti-fi-car'** *tr.v.* to certify.  
**cer'-to**, *a adj.* true, certain, exact, sure.  
**ce-ru'-me m.** ear wax.  
**ce-ru'-sa f.** ceruso; white lead.  
**cer'-va f.** kind, doe.  
**cer-ve'-ja f.** beer.  
**cer-ve-ja-ri'-a f.** brewery; beer saloon, pub.  
**cer-viz' f.** neck.  
**cer'-vo m.** deer.  
**cer-zir'** *tr.v.* to darn.  
**cer-zi-del'-ra f.** darning, mender.  
**ce-sa-ri-a'-no**, *a adj.* caesarean.  
**ces-são'** *f.* cession.  
**ces-sar'** *intr.v.* to cease, to stop.  
**ces-sio-ná-rio m.** assignee, grantee.  
**ces'-ta f.** basket.  
**ces-ta'-da f.** basket-full.  
**ces-tão'** *m.* large basket.  
**ces-tel'-ro m.** basket-maker.  
**cês-to m.** small basket (generally without handles but with a top).  
**ce-tim' m.** satin.  
**ce-ti-ne'-ta f.** sateen.  
**ce'-to m.** whale.  
**ce'-tras f.pl.** flourishes in hand-writing.  
**ce'-tro m.** scepter.  
**céu m.** heaven; sky, firmament.  
**ce'-va f.** feed; lure, enticement.  
**ce-va'-da f.** barley.  
**ce-va-del'-ra f.** feed-bag.  
**ce-va-del'-ro m.** feed-trough.  
**ce-va-di'-nha f.** pearl barley.  
**chá m.** tea; tea plant.  
**cha-lei'-ra f.** tea-kettle.  
**cha-lei-rar'** *tr.v.* to flatter.  
**chá-ca-ra f.** country home (generally near city).  
**cha-clm' m.** hog.  
**cha-ci'-na f.** salt meat, smoked meat.  
**cha-ci-nar'** *tr.v.* to smoke (meat).  
**cha-fa-riz' m.** public fountain providing drinking water.  
**cha'-ga f.** open wound, running sore; ulcer.  
**chal'-ra f.** knife-sharpener (of steel).  
**cha'-le m.** shawl.  
**cha-lé m.** chalet.  
**cha'-ma f.** flame; (fig.) ardor, passion.  
**cha-ma'-da f.** signal; roll-call.  
**cha-ma'-do m.** call, roll-call.  
**cha-mar'** *tr.v.* to call; to call by name; to choose; to name; to convoke.  
**cham'-bre m.** dressing-gown.  
**cha-mi'-ço m.** dry branches; kindling.  
**cha-mi-né f.** chimney.  
**cham-pa'-nha m.** champagne.  
**cha-mus-car'** *tr.v.* to brown slightly, to toast.  
**chan-ce'-la f.** pendent seal; impression of official seal on documents.  
**chan-ce-lar'** *tr.v.* to stamp with official seal.  
**chan-ce-la-ri'-a f.** chancellery.  
**chan-ce-ler' m.** chancellor.  
**chan'-tre m.** chanter.  
**chan-tri'-a f.** chantry.  
**chão' m.** earth, soil; floor; plane surface; *adj.* smooth, plane; tranquil; open.  
**cha'-pa f.** metal sheet; plate; slate of candidates.  
**cha-pa'-da f.** plateau.  
**cha-pa-dão' m.** large plateau.  
**cha-pe-la-ri'-a f.** milliner's shop.  
**cha-pe-lei'-ro m.** milliner.  
**cha-péu m.** hat; — *de sol* parasol; — *de chuva* umbrella.  
**cha-pi-nhar'** *intr.v.* to splash.  
**cha-po-dar'** *tr.v.* to prune.  
**cha-ra'-da f.** charade.  
**cha-ra-me'-la f.** ancient primitive flute or fife.  
**char'-co m.** stagnant water; muddy swamp.  
**char-la-tão' m.** charlatan.  
**char-ne'-ca f.** arid, virgin land, supporting only bushy growth.  
**char-nei'-ra f.** hinge, joint; knee-cap.  
**char'-pa f.** wide belt; broad bandage; sling for arm.  
**char'-la f.** chatter, random talk.  
**char-lar'** *intr.v.* to chat.  
**char'-que m.** beef, salted and sun-dried.  
**char-que-ar'** *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to prepare salted and sun-dried beef.  
**char-ru'-a f.** large turn plow, with one wing.  
**char-ru-a'-da f.** plowed ground.  
**char-ru-ar'** *tr.v.* to plow.  
**cha-ru-ta-ri'-a f.** cigar shop.  
**cha-ru-tei'-ra f.** pocket cigar case.  
**cha-ru'-to m.** cigar.  
**cha'-ta f.** flat-bottom canoe.  
**cha-te'-za f.** flatness.

cha-tim' *m.* dishonest business man.  
 cha-ti-nar' *intr.v.* to do business in unscrupulous manner.  
 cha'-to, *a adj.* flat, plane, without elevation.  
 cha-vão' *m.* very large key; cake mold, model, standard.  
 cha'-ve *f.* key.  
 cha-vel'-ro *m.* turnkey.  
 cha-ve'-lha *f.* plow beam.  
 cha-ve'-lho *m.* horn; tentacle.  
 chá-ve-na *f.* tea cup.  
 cha-vê-ta *f.* axle pin.  
 cha-ve-tar' *tr.v.* to push axle pin in.  
 che'-fe *m.* chief; head.  
 che-fi'-a *f.* leadership.  
 che-fi-ar' *tr.v.* to lead, to head, to be at the head of.  
 che-ga'-da *f.* arrival.  
 che-ga-del'-ra *f.* tongs.  
 che-ga'-do, *a adj.* neighboring, contiguous.  
 che-ga-dor' *m.* furnace-man; tax collector, rent-collector.  
 che-ga-men'-to *m.* arrival.  
 che-gar' *intr.v.* to arrive; to reach certain point or position; to approach; to be sufficient.  
 chei'-a *f.* flood, inundation.  
 chei'-o, *a adj.* full, complete, compact; continuous; content; ample.  
 chei-ra-del'-ra *f.* snuff-box.  
 chei-rar' *tr.v.* to smell; to sniff (snuff, camphor, etc.); to follow or search for by smell; *intr.v.* to give off odor.  
 chei'-ro *m.* odor; perfume; *pl.* green seasoning (parsley, thyme).  
 chei-ro'-so, *a adj.* fragrant.  
 che-que *m.* check; cheque.  
 che-que-cru-za'-do *m.* certified check.  
 che-vi-o'-te *m.* cheviot (fabric).  
 chi-a-del'-ra *f.* shrill, screeching noise; dunning.  
 chi-ar' *intr.v.* to squeak.  
 chi-ban'-te *adj.* boastful, proud.  
 chi-ba'-ta *f.* wicker; slender cane.  
 chi-ca'-ne *f.* chicanery.  
 chi-ca-ra *f.* tea cup (larger than chávena).  
 chi-ca-ra'-da *f.* cupful.  
 chi'-cha *f.* meat, flesh.  
 chi-có-ria *f.* chicory.  
 chi-co-ta'-da *f.* lashing, stroke with a lash.  
 chi-co-tar' *tr.v.* to lash.  
 chi-co'-te *m.* leather lash.  
 chi'-fra *f.* leather scraper.  
 chi-frar' *tr.v.* to smooth and soften leather with scraper.  
 chi'-fre *m.* horn, antler.  
 chi-le'-nas *f.pl.* very large spurs.  
 chi-li'-que *m.* fainting, unconsciousness; nervous faint.  
 chil-rão' *m.* shrimp net.  
 chil'-ro, *a adj.* insipid, tasteless (of water); insignificant, worthless.  
 chi-mar-rão' *m.* cattle turned wild from living in woods; unsweetened cambric tea; thin gruel.  
 chim-bu'-te *m.* short, stout person.  
 chim-pan-zé *m.* chimpanzee.  
 chin-chi'-la *f.* chinchilla.  
 chi-ne'-la *f.* slipper, mule without heel.  
 chi-ne'-lo *m.* old shoe (with turned-over heel).  
 chi'-no, *a adj.* Chinese.  
 chi-nó *m.* false hair, wig.  
 chi'-o *m.* screech, creaking noise; squeaky cry.  
 chi'-que *adj.* chic, smart, fashionable.

chi-quel'-ro *m.* pig pen; extremely untidy home; small pen for any special purpose on farm.  
 chis'-pa *f.* spark; lightning.  
 chis-par' *intr.v.* to throw off sparks.  
 chi'-ta *f.* cheap cotton print fabric.  
 chi-tão' *m.* cretonne.  
 cho-ca-del'-ra *f.* incubator.  
 cho-ca-lha'-da *f.* ringing of cow-bell.  
 cho-ca-lhei'-ro, *a adj.* prattling, gossiping, tell-tale.  
 cho-ca'-lho *m.* cow-bell.  
 cho-car' *tr.v.* to hatch, to brood; to breed; *intr.v.* to grow rotten, to ferment; — *se refl.v.* to become broody (of a hen).  
 cho-chi'-nha *m.* small, weak individual.  
 cho'-cho, *a adj.* dry; empty; brainless; silly; futile; worthless.  
 chô-co, *a adj.* hatching, incubating.  
 chô-co *m.* brooding, hatching; embryo; small cuttlefish.  
 cho-co-la'-te *m.* chocolate.  
 cho-co-la-tel'-ra *f.* chocolate pot.  
 cho-fer' *m.* chauffeur; motorist.  
 cho'-pe *m.* beer on tap.  
 cho'-que *m.* impact; collision; encounter.  
 cho-quel'-ro *m.* hen's nest.  
 cho-ra-del'-ra *f.* hired mourner; complaint.  
 cho-ra'-do, *a adj.* sung or played in a mournful manner.  
 cho-rar' *tr.v.* to deplore; to weep for; to feel the loss of; to repent of; *intr.v.* to weep; to shed tears.  
 chô-ro *m.* weeping; complaint, lament.  
 cho-ro'-so, *a adj.* weepy, complaining, lamenting.  
 chou-pa'-na *f.* humble cottage, thatched or covered with palm leaves.  
 chou'-po *m.* poplar tree.  
 chou-ri-ça'-da *f.* large portion of smoked sausage.  
 chou-ri'-ço *m.* smoked sausage.  
 cho-ver' *intr.v.* to rain; to come in abundance.  
 cho-ve-di'-ço, *a adj.* rainy; indicating rain.  
 cho-vi'-do, *a adj.* watered by rain.  
 chu'-cha *f.* food; pacifier (for infants).  
 chu-cha'-do, *a adj.* emaciated, lean.  
 chu-char' *tr.v.* to suck; to nurse.  
 chu-chú *m.* vegetable similar to vegetable marrow.  
 chu-cru'-te *m.* sauer kraut.  
 chu-lé *m.* unpleasant odor of unclean feet.  
 chu-le-ar' *tr.v.* to whip (sew).  
 chu-lei'-o *m.* whip stitch.  
 chu-ma-cei'-ra *f.* bushing, bearing.  
 chu-ma-ce'-te *m.* small cushion.  
 chu-ma'-ço *m.* padding (cotton batting, feathers, or other soft material) for garments.  
 chum-ba'-da *f.* wound made by small shot.  
 chum-ba'-do, *a adj.* soldered; filled (of cavity in tooth).  
 chum-bar' *tr.v.* to solder, to plug (with lead); to fill, to seal (with lead).  
 chum-bel'-ro *m.* shot bag.  
 chum'-bo *m.* lead; shot; sinker, weight (on fishing net); (fig.) good judgment.  
 chu'-pa *f.* orange prepared for sucking.  
 chu-pa'-do, *a adj.* lean, emaciated.  
 chu-pa-dou'-ro *m.* hole through which juice is sucked.  
 chu-par' *tr.v.* to suck, to absorb; (fig.) to spend, to consume.



- chu-pe'-ta *f.* rubber nipple, pacifier.  
 chur-ras'-co *m.* steak grilled on live coals.  
 chus' *adv.* more; não dizer — nem bus, neither to admit nor deny.  
 chu-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to kick the ball (in football).  
 chu'-te *m.* kick-off.  
 chu-tel'-ra *f.* football shoe.  
 chu-vis-car' *intr.v.* to rain lightly; to drizzle.  
 chu'-va *f.* rain.  
 chu-va'-da *f.* heavy rainfall.  
 chu-vel'-ro *m.* shower-bath; quick shower.  
 chu-vi'-nha *f.* light, misty rain.  
 chu-vo'-so, *a adj.* rainy.  
 ci-ar' *tr.v.* to watch over; *intr.v.* to be jealous; to row backward.  
 ci-á-ti-ca *f.* sciatica.  
 ci-bó-rio *m.* ciborium.  
 ci'-ca *f.* stringent taste of green fruit.  
 ci-ca-triz' *f.* scar.  
 ci-ca-tri-zar' *tr.v.* to scar.  
 ci-ce-ro'-ne *m.* cicerone.  
 ci-ci-ar' *intr.v.* to hiss; to whisper.  
 ci-clí-co, *a adj.* cyclic.  
 ci'-clo *m.* cycle.  
 ci-clis'-ta *m., f.* cyclist.  
 ci-clo'-ne *m.* cyclone.  
 ci-da-dão' *m., ci-da-dã' f.* citizen.  
 ci-da'-de *f.* city.  
 ci-da-de'-la *f.* citadel.  
 ci'-dra *f.* cider.  
 ci-drei'a *f.* citron.  
 ci-ên-cia *f.* science; knowledge.  
 ci-en'-te *adj.* knowing, learned; informed.  
 ci-en-tí-fi-co, *a adj.* scientific.  
 ci-en-tis'-ta *m.* scientist.  
 ci-en-ti-fi-car' *tr.v.* to notify; — *se refl.v.* to inform oneself of; to acknowledge.  
 ci'-fra *f.* cipher, zero; key, explanation.  
 ci-fra'-do, *a adj.* written in secret characters.  
 ci-frão' *m.* sign "\$", which in writing milreis separates thousand column from hundred.  
 ci-ga'-no *m.* gypsy.  
 ci-gar'-ro *m.* cigaret.  
 ci'-lha *f.* saddle-girth.  
 ci-lí-cio *m.* cilice; sack-cloth.  
 ci-lín-dri-co, *a adj.* cylindrical.  
 ci-lín'-dro *m.* cylinder.  
 ci-llo *m.* cilium; eyelash.  
 ci'-ma *f.* top, highest part.  
 ci-má-cio *m.* cornice, moulding.  
 cim-ba-lo *m.* cymbal.  
 ci-men-tar' *tr.v.* to cement together; to consolidate; to provide foundation.  
 ci-men'-to *m.* cement; — armado reinforced concrete.  
 ci-mi-tar'-ra *f.* scimitar.  
 ci'-mo *m.* summit.  
 ci-na'-bre *m.* cinnabar.  
 ci-na-bri'-no, *a adj.* cinnabar-colored; prepared with cinnabar.  
 ci-na'-ra *f.* artichoke.  
 cin'-cha *f.* saddle-girth.  
 cin-cho'-na *f.* cinchona.  
 cin-cho-ni'-na *f.* cinchonidine.  
 cin'-co *m.* five.  
 ci-ne'-ma *m.* cinema.  
 ci-ne-má-ti-ca *f.* kinetics.  
 ci-ne-ra-ção' *f.* incineration.  
 ci-ne-ral' *m.* ash heap.  
 ci-ne-rar' *tr.v.* to incinerate.  
 ci-ne-rá-ria *f.* cineraria.  
 ci-ne-rá-rio, *a adj.* containing ashes.  
 cin-gel' *m.* yoke of oxen.  
 cin-ge-lei'-ro *m.* owner or driver of yoke of oxen.  
 cin-gir' *tr.v.* to encircle; to gird; to connect by means of belt.  
 cin-gu-lo *m.* priest's girdle.  
 cí-ni-co, *a adj.* cynical.  
 ci-nis'-mo *m.* cynicism.  
 cin-quen'-ta *m.* fifty.  
 cin-quen-tão' *m.* man in the fifties.  
 cin-quen-te-ná-rio *m.* fiftieth anniversary.  
 cin-quen-to'-na *f.* woman in the fifties.  
 cin'-ta *f.* belt; band.  
 cin-tel'-ro *m.* waistband; hat-band.  
 cin-tel' *m.* large compass; circular path made by animal hitched to cane-mill grinder.  
 cin-ti-la-ção' *f.* scintillation.  
 cin-ti-lar' *intr.v.* to scintillate.  
 cin'-to *m.* sash; girdle; sword-belt.  
 cin-tu'-ra *f.* waist; belt.  
 cin-tu-rão' *m.* belt; sword-belt.  
 cin'-za *f.* ash; cinder.  
 cin-zel'-ro *m.* ash-tray; ash-box.  
 cin-zel' *m.* sculptor's chisel.  
 cin-zen'-to, *a adj.* gray, ash-colored.  
 ci-o'-so, *a adj.* jealous.  
 ci'-po *m.* tombstone; branch of family tree.  
 ci-pres'-te *m.* cypress; (fig.) death, mourning.  
 cir'-co *m.* circus.  
 cir-cul'-to *m.* circuit.  
 cir-cu-lar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to circulate; *f.* circular letter, circular.  
 cir-cu-la-tó-rio, *a adj.* circulatory.  
 cír-cu-lo *m.* circle.  
 cir-cu-na-ve-gar' *tr.v.* to circumnavigate.  
 cir-cun-ci-são' *f.* circumcision.  
 cir-cun-fe-rên-cia *f.* circumference.  
 cir-cun-fle-xão' *f.* circumflexion.  
 cir-cun-scre-ver' *tr.v.* to circumscribe.  
 cir-cun-spe'-to, *a adj.* circumspect.  
 cir-cun-stân-cia *f.* circumstance.  
 cir-cun-vi-zi-nhan'-ça *f.* suburb; neighboring area.  
 ci-rur-gi'-a *f.* surgery.  
 ci-rur-gi-ão' *m.* surgeon.  
 ci-rúr-gi-co, *a adj.* surgical.  
 ci'-sa *f.* excise tax; fraudulent deduction.  
 ci-sa'-lhas *f.pl.* small metal fragments; chips.  
 ci-são' *f.* divergence; schism.  
 cis-ca-dor' *m.* rake.  
 cis-car' *tr.v.* to rake up, to gather.  
 cis'-co *m.* trash, rubbish.  
 ci-sei'-ro *m.* excise tax collector.  
 cis'-ma *m.* schism; divergence in opinion.  
 cis-mar' *intr.v.* to be preoccupied, to be absorbed in thought.  
 cis-má-ti-co, *a adj.* meditative, apprehensive; schismatical.  
 cis'-ne *m.* swan.  
 cis-ter'-na *f.* cistern.  
 cis-ti-co, *a adj.* cystic.  
 cis-ti'-te *f.* inflammation of bladder.  
 ci'-ta *f.* reference.  
 ci-ta-ção' *f.* citation, quotation.  
 ci-tar' *tr.v.* to cite, to summon.  
 ci-tá-vel *adj.* quoteworthy, quotable.  
 ci-tra'-to *m.* citrate.  
 cí-tre-o, *a adj.* citreous.  
 cí-tri-co, *a adj.* citric.  
 ci-tri'-no, *a adj.* lemon-colored.  
 ci-tro-ne'-la *f.* citronella.  
 ci-ú-me *m.* jealousy.

ciu-men'to, *a adj.* jealous.  
 ci-vel *adj.* civil (law); *m.* jurisdiction of civil court.  
 ci-vi-co, *a adj.* civic.  
 ci-vil' *adj.* courteous, polite, civil.  
 ci-vi-li-da'-de *f.* civility, courtesy.  
 ci-vi-li-za-ção' *f.* civilization.  
 ci-vi-li-za-dor', *a adj.* civilizing.  
 ci-vi-li-zar' *tr.v.* to civilize.  
 ci-vis'-mo *m.* patriotism, good citizenship.  
 cla-mar' *intr.v.* to shout out; to complain loudly; *tr.v.* to request in loud voice.  
 cla-mor' *m.* clamor, outcry.  
 cla-mo-ro'-so, *a adj.* clamorous.  
 clan-des-ti'-no, *a adj.* clandestine.  
 clan-gor' *m.* clangor, sound of trumpet.  
 cla'que *f.* claque.  
 cla'-ra *f.* white of egg; opening.  
 cla-ra-ból-a *f.* skylight.  
 cla-rão' *m.* bright light, flash.  
 cla-re-ar' *intr.v.* to become lighter; to become rare; *tr.v.* to make clear, to explain.  
 cla-re'-za *f.* clearness, transparency.  
 cla-ri-da'-de *f.* clarity, brightness.  
 cla-ri-fi-car' *tr.v.* to clarify; — *se refl.v.* to repent.  
 cla-rim' *m.* bugle, clarion.  
 cla-ri-ne'-ta *f.* clarinet.  
 cla'-ro, *a adj.* clear, shining, bright; transparent; of bright color; easily understood; obvious; *m.* blank space.  
 clas'-se *f.* class; class-room.  
 clas-si-cis'-mo *m.* classicism.  
 clás-si-co, *a adj.* classic, classical.  
 clas-si-fi-ca-ção' *f.* classification.  
 clas-si-fi-car' *tr.v.* to classify.  
 claus-tral' *adj.* claustral.  
 claus'-tro *m.* cloister.  
 cláu-su-la *f.* clause.  
 clau-su'-ra *f.* enclosure; seclusion.  
 cla'-ve *f.* clef (music).  
 cla-vi-cór-dio *m.* clavichord.  
 cla-ví-cu-la *f.* clavicle, collar-bone.  
 cla-vi'-ja *f.* peg; tug pin.  
 cle-mên-cia *f.* clemency.  
 cle-men'-te *adj.* indulgent, kindly.  
 clep-to-ma-ni'-a *f.* kleptomania.  
 cle-ri-cal' *adj.* clerical.  
 clé-ri-go *m.* clergyman, priest.  
 cle'-ro *m.* clergy.  
 cli-ché *m.* cliché; negative photographic plate.  
 cli-en'-te *m.* *f.* client; customer.  
 clien-te'-la *f.* clientele.  
 cli'-ma *m.* climate; environment.  
 cli-má-ti-co, *a adj.* climatic.  
 cli-ma-to-lo-gi'-a *f.* climatology.  
 cli-max' *m.* climax.  
 cli'-na *f.* hair of mane and tail of horse.  
 cli-ni-ca *f.* clinic; practice.  
 cli-ni-car' *intr.v.* to practice medicine.  
 cli-ni-co *m.* physician, doctor.  
 clis-ter' *m.* enema.  
 cli-var' *tr.v.* to split according to grain or strata.  
 clo-ral' *m.* chloral.  
 clo'-ro *m.* chlorine.  
 clo-ro-fí-la *f.* chlorophyll.  
 clo-ro-fór-mio *m.* chloroform.  
 clo-ro'-se *f.* chlorosis.  
 clo-ró-ti-co, *a adj.* pertaining to chlorosis.  
 clu'-be *m.* club.  
 clu-bis'-ta *m.* club member.  
 co-a'-da *f.* filter.  
 co-ad-ju-tor' *m.* coadjutor.  
 co-a-dor' *m.* strainer, colander.

co-a-du'-ra *f.* straining.  
 co-a-gir' *tr.v.* to force, to constrain.  
 co-a-gu-la-ção' *f.* coagulation.  
 co-a-gu-lan'-te *adj.* coagulating.  
 co-a-gu-lar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to coagulate.  
 co-a-les-cên-cia *f.* coalescence.  
 co-a-lha'-da *f.* clabber.  
 co-a-lhar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to curdle, to coagulate.  
 co-a-lhel'-ra *f.* rennet; abomasum (fourth stomach of a ruminant).  
 co-a-li-são' *f.* coalition.  
 co-a-ti'-vo, *a adj.* coactive.  
 co-a-tor' *m.* collaborator.  
 co-bal'-to *m.* cobalt.  
 co-bar'-de *m. adj.* coward; cowardly.  
 co-bar-di'-a *f.* cowardice.  
 co-ber'-ta *f.* covering; bed-spread; couvert; lid; shelter; protection.  
 co-ber'-to, *a adj.* covered.  
 co-ber-tor' *m.* coverlet, blanket, counterpane.  
 co-bi'-ça *f.* covetousness, greed.  
 co-bi-çar' *tr.v.* to covet; to have strong desire for.  
 co'-bra *f.* snake.  
 co-bra-dor' *m.* collector.  
 co-bran'-ça *f.* collecting, receiving.  
 co-brar' *tr.v.* to receive payment of debt; to cash, to collect.  
 co'-bre *m.* copper; (fig.) copper coin.  
 co-brir' *tr.v.* to cover; to hide; to put away; to protect; to lessen or lower sound.  
 co-ca'-da *f.* coconut candy.  
 co-ça'-do, *a adj.* frayed, worn.  
 co-çar' *tr.v.* to scratch; to beat.  
 co-ca-i-na *f.* cocaine.  
 có-ce-gas *f. pl.* tickling.  
 co-cei'-ra *f.* strong itching.  
 cô-che *m.* coach.  
 co-chel'-ra *f.* coach-house.  
 co-chel'-ro *m.* coachman.  
 co-chi-char' *intr.v.* to whisper.  
 co-chi-lar' *intr.v.* to nod; to be half asleep.  
 cô-cho *m.* hod (for brick or mortar).  
 co-cho-ni'-lha *f.* cochineal.  
 có-cle-a *f.* cochlea.  
 cô-co *m.* coco-nut; water dipper.  
 co-có *m.* coiffure.  
 co'-da *f.* coda.  
 co-de-i-na *f.* codeine.  
 có-di-ce *m.* codex.  
 co-di-ci'-lo *m.* codicil.  
 co-di-fi-car' *tr.v.* to codify.  
 có-di-go *m.* code.  
 co-ed-u-ca-ção' *f.* co-education.  
 co-e-fi-ci-en'-te *m.* coefficient.  
 co-e'-lho *m.* rabbit.  
 co-en'-tro *m.* coriander.  
 co-er-ção' *f.* coercion.  
 co-er-ci'-vo, *a adj.* coercive.  
 co-e-rên-cia *f.* coherence.  
 co-e-ren'-te *adj.* coherent.  
 co-e-rir' *intr.v.* to cohere.  
 co-e-são' *f.* cohesion.  
 co-e-si'-vo, *a adj.* cohesive.  
 co-e-tâ-ne-o, *a adj.* contemporary.  
 co-e-xis-ten'-te *adj.* co-existent.  
 co'-fre *m.* coffer.  
 co-gi-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to cogitate.  
 cog-na'-to, *a adj.* cognate.  
 cog-ni-ção' *f.* cognition.  
 cog-no'-me *m.* cognomen.  
 co-gu-me'-lo *m.* mushroom.  
 co-i-bir' *tr.v.* to curb, to repress.  
 col'-ce *m.* kick; butt-end of gun; kick of gun; (fig.) brutality, ingratitude.



col'-ma *f.* penalty, fine.  
 col-má-vel *adj.* subject to penalty.  
 co-in-ci-dên-cia *f.* coincidence.  
 co-in-ci-dên-te *adj.* coincidental.  
 co-in-ci-dir *intr.v.* to coincide.  
 col-o'-te *m.* coyote.  
 col'-ra *f.* leather jerkin.  
 co-ir-mão' *m.* first cousins who are sons of brothers.  
 col'-sa *f.* thing.  
 col-ta'-do, -a *adj.* poor, miserable; (interjection of commiseration).  
 col-va'-ra *f.* brush not destroyed in first burning of new ground, piled to be burned.  
 co'-la *f.* glue, mucilage; material used dishonestly as an aid in an examination.  
 co-la-bo-ra-ção' *f.* collaboration.  
 co-la-bo-rar' *intr.v.* to collaborate.  
 co-la-ção' *f.* collation.  
 co-la-cio-nar' *tr.v.* to compare, to confront.  
 co-lap'-so *m.* collapse.  
 co-lar' *tr.v.* to paste, to glue, to stick, to clarify (wines); to confer an ecclesiastic benefice on, to confer a degree on.  
 co-lar' *m.* necklace.  
 co-la-ri'-nho *m.* collar.  
 co-la-te-ral' *adj.* parallel; collateral.  
 col'-cha *f.* bed-spread.  
 col-chão' *m.* mattress.  
 col-che'-ta *f.* eye.  
 col-che'-te *m.* hook (of hook-and-eye); dress fastenings.  
 co-le-a'-do, -a *adj.* flexible, sinuous.  
 co-le-ar' *intr.v.* to shake one's head; to move from side to side.  
 co-le-ção' *f.* collection.  
 co-le-ci-o-nar' *tr.v.* to collect.  
 co-le'-ga *m., f.* colleague.  
 co-lé-gio *m.* private elementary or secondary school; college (electoral, of cardinals).  
 co-le-gial' *m.* student, pupil.  
 có-le-ra *f.* cholera; ire, anger.  
 co-lé-ri-co, -a *adj.* choleric; suffering from cholera.  
 co-le'-ta *f.* collection (in church or for charity), collect (prayer); tax.  
 co-le-tar' *tr.v.* to take up contribution; to designate quota.  
 co-le-tâ-ne-a *f.* collectanea; collection.  
 co-lê-te *m.* vest; corset.  
 co-le-ti-vi-da'-de *f.* collectivity.  
 co-le-ti-vis'-mo *m.* collectivism.  
 co-le-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* collective.  
 co-le-tor' *m.* collector.  
 co-le-to-ri'-a *f.* tax office.  
 co-lhel'-ta *f.* harvest, crop.  
 co-lhel-tei'-ro *m.* harvester.  
 co-lhêr *tr.v.* to pick or cut flowers; to gather fruit; to acquire; to achieve; to receive.  
 co-lher *f.* spoon; — de chá teaspoon; — de sopa soup spoon.  
 co-lhe-ra'-da *f.* spoonful.  
 co-lhi-men'-to *m.* plucking; gathering.  
 có-li-ca *f.* colic; *pl.* difficulties.  
 có-li-co, -a *adj.* colonic.  
 co-li-dir' *tr.v., intr.v.* to collide.  
 co-li-ga-ção' *f.* union, confederation.  
 co-li-gar' *tr.v.* to tie, to bind; to plot.  
 co-li-gir' *tr.v.* to collect, to gather; to conclude.  
 co-li'-na *f.* knoll; small hill.  
 co-li-são' *f.* collision.  
 co-li-seu' *m.* colosseum.  
 co-li'-te *f.* colitis.  
 col-mar' *tr.v.* to cover with thatch.

côl-mo *m.* straw of grain plants; thatch.  
 col-me-el'-ro *m.* bee-keeper.  
 col-mel'-a *f.* bee-hive; swarm of bees.  
 co'-lo *m.* neck; lap.  
 co-lo-ca-ção' *f.* placement, use, position, employment.  
 co-lo-car' *tr.v.* to place; to employ, to use.  
 co-ló-dio *m.* collodion.  
 có-lon *m.* colon.  
 co-lô-nia *f.* colony.  
 co-lo-ni-al' *adj.* colonial.  
 co-lo-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to colonize.  
 co-lo'-no *m.* colonist.  
 co-lo-qui-al' *adj.* colloquial.  
 co-ló-quo *m.* colloquy.  
 co-los-sal' *adj.* colossal.  
 co-los'-so *m.* colossus.  
 col-tar' *m.* coal tar.  
 co-lum-bi'-no, -a *adj.* columbine.  
 co-lu'-na *f.* column.  
 co-lu-nar' *adj.* columnar.  
 co-lo-ra-ção' *f.* coloring, coloration.  
 co-lo-ran'-te *adj.* coloring.  
 co-lo-rar' *tr.v.* to color, to disguise, to misrepresent; — se *refl.v.* to blush.  
 co-lo-ri'-do, -a *adj.* colorful; co-lo-ri'-do *m.* color.  
 co-lo-rí-me-tro *m.* colorimeter.  
 co-lo-rir' *tr.v.* to color, to make brilliant, to describe brilliantly, to disguise.  
 co-lo-ris'-ta *m.* colorist.  
 co-lo-ri-za-ção' *f.* coloring, change of color.  
 co'-ma *f.* coma; comma; half tone (music).  
 co-ma-to'-so, -a *adj.* comatose.  
 co-ma'-dre *f.* god-mother.  
 co-man-dan'-te *m.* commandant.  
 co-man-dar' *tr.v.* to command.  
 co-man-di-tá-rio *m.* silent partner.  
 co-man'-do *m.* command, control.  
 co-mar'-ca *f.* district, boundary, judicial division of a state.  
 com-ba'-te *m.* combat, battle.  
 com-ba-ten'-te *m., adj.* combatant.  
 com-ba-ter' *tr.v.* to fight; to combat.  
 com-ba-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* combative.  
 com-bi-na-ção' *f.* combination, agreement.  
 com-bi-nar' *tr.v.* to combine; to make a plan; to agree.  
 com-bói-o *m.* convoy; train of railway cars; caravan of cargo animals.  
 com-bu-rir' *intr.v.* to burn.  
 com-bus-tão' *f.* combustion.  
 com-bus-tí-vel *m.* fuel; *adj.* combustible.  
 co-me-çar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to have beginning; to begin; to initiate.  
 co-mê-ço *m.* beginning, origin.  
 co-mé-dia *f.* comedy.  
 co-me-dian'-te *m., f.* actor, actress.  
 co-me-di'-do, -a *adj.* moderate, prudent, measured.  
 co-me-do-ri'-as *f.pl.* board, maintenance; ration.  
 co-me-dou'-ro *m.* feed trough.  
 co-me-mo-rar' *tr.v.* to commemorate.  
 co-me-mo-ra-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* commemorative.  
 co-men-su-rar' *tr.v.* to measure together, to proportion.  
 co-men-su-rá-vel *adj.* commensurable.  
 co-men-ta-dor' *m.* commentator.  
 co-men-tar' *tr.v.* to comment.  
 co-men-tá-rio *m.* commentary.  
 co-mer' *tr.v., intr.v.* to eat; (fig.) to dissipate, to consume; to gnaw.  
 co-mer-cial' *adj.* commercial.

co-mer-cian'-te *m., f., adj.* merchant, business man, trader.  
 co-mer-ci-ar' *intr.v.* to do business, to engage in commerce.  
 co-mér-cio *m.* commerce.  
 co-mes-tí-vel *adj.* comestible; *m.* food.  
 co-me'-ta *m.* comet.  
 co-me-ter' *tr.v.* to commit.  
 co-me-ti'-da *f.* attack.  
 co-me-ti-men'-to *m.* daring enterprise.  
 co-mi-chão' *f.* itching; strong desire.  
 co-mi-cio *m.* comitia; conference, meeting.  
 cô-mi-co *m.* comedian; cô-mi-co, *a adj.* comic.  
 co-mi'-da *f.* food; what is eaten.  
 co-mi'-go *pro.* with me.  
 co-mi-se-ra-ção' *f.* commiseration.  
 co-mis-são' *f.* commission.  
 co-mis-sa-ri-a'-do *m.* commissariat.  
 co-mis-sá-rio *m.* commissary.  
 co-mis-sio-nar' *tr.v.* to commission.  
 co-mi-tê *m.* committee.  
 co-mi-ti'-va *f.* retinue, accompanying group.  
 co'-mo *conj.* as, like, when; *adv.* how, in what manner.  
 co-mo-ção' *f.* commotion.  
 cô-mo-da *f.* chest of drawers.  
 co-mo-di-da'-de *f.* comfort, well-being, convenience.  
 co-mo-di-s'-mo *m.* selfishness.  
 cô-mo-do, *a adj.* comfortable, suitable.  
 co-mo-do'-ro *m.* commodore.  
 co-mo-ven'-te *adj.* moving, stirring, exciting.  
 co-mo-ver' *tr.v.* to affect with emotion; to move.  
 com-pac'-to, *a adj.* compact.  
 com-pa-de-cer' *tr.v.* to pity, to sympathize with.  
 com-pa-de-ci-men'-to *m.* compassion.  
 com-pa'-dre *m.* god-father.  
 com-pai-xão' *f.* compassion.  
 com-pa-nhel'-ro, *a m., f.* companion.  
 com-pa-nhi'-a *f.* company.  
 com-pa-ra-ção' *f.* comparison.  
 com-pa-rar' *tr.v.* to compare.  
 com-pa-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* comparative.  
 com-pa-rá-vel *adj.* comparable.  
 com-pa-re-cer' *intr.v.* to appear personally, to appear by proxy (law).  
 com-par-ti-lhar' *tr.v.* to participate in, to share in.  
 com-par-ti-men'-to *m.* compartment.  
 com-pas-sa'-do, *a adj.* measured, slow, in rhythm.  
 com-pas-sar' *tr.v.* to measure with a compass; to slow up.  
 com-pas'-so *m.* compass.  
 com-pa-ti-bi-li-da'-de *f.* compatibility.  
 com-pa-tí-vel *adj.* compatible.  
 com-pe-lir' *tr.v.* to compel, to oblige, to force.  
 com-pên-dio *m.* textbook.  
 com-pen-sa-ção' *f.* compensation.  
 com-pen-sa-dor', *a adj.* compensating.  
 com-pen-sar' *tr.v.* to compensate.  
 com-pe-tên-cia *f.* competence.  
 com-pe-ten'-te *adj.* competent.  
 com-pe-ti-ção' *f.* competition.  
 com-pe-ti-dor' *m.* competitor.  
 com-pe-tir' *intr.v.* to compete.  
 com-pla-cên-cia *f.* complacency.  
 com-pla-cen'-te *adj.* complacent.  
 com-ple-men'-to *m.* complement.  
 com-ple-tar' *tr.v.* to complete.  
 com-ple'-to, *a adj.* complete.  
 com-ple-xi-da'-de *f.* complexity.

com-ple'-xo, *a adj.* complex; com-ple'-xo *m.* complex.  
 com-pli-ca-ção' *f.* complication.  
 com-pli-car' *tr.v.* to complicate.  
 com-po-nen'-te *adj.* component.  
 com-por' *tr.v.* to compose.  
 com-por-ta-men'-to *m.* deportment, behavior.  
 com-por-tar' *tr.v.* to bear, to allow of, to involve; *intr.v.* to behave.  
 com-por-tá-vel *adj.* bearable, endurable.  
 com-po-si-ção' *f.* composition.  
 com-po-si-tor' *m.* composer.  
 com-pos'-to *m.* compound.  
 com-pos-tu'-ra *f.* structure, modesty, composure; counter-point; *pl.* cosmetics.  
 com-po-ta *f.* compote; stewed fruit, preserves.  
 com-po-tel'-ra *f.* compote dish.  
 com'-pra *f.* purchase.  
 com-prar' *tr.v.* to buy, to purchase.  
 com-pre-en-der' *tr.v.* to understand, to comprehend, to contain, to include, to cover.  
 com-pre-en-são' *f.* comprehension, understanding.  
 com-pres'-sa *f.* compress.  
 com-pres-são' *f.* compression.  
 com-pres-sí-vel *adj.* compressible.  
 com-pres-sor' *m.* compressor.  
 com-pri-dez' *f.* length.  
 com-pri'-do, *a adj.* long.  
 com-pri-men'-to *m.* length.  
 com-pri-mi'-do *m.* tablet, pill.  
 com-pri-mir' *tr.v.* to compress; to reduce in volume.  
 com-pro-me-ter' *tr.v.* to compromise; — *se refl.v.* to assume responsibility for.  
 com-pro-mis'-so *m.* compromise; obligation; agreement between bankrupt person and creditors.  
 com-pul-são' *f.* compulsion.  
 com-pul-só-ria *f.* forced retirement.  
 com-pul-só-rio, *a adj.* compulsory.  
 com-pun-ção' *f.* compunction.  
 com-pu-ta-ção' *f.* computation, calculation.  
 com-pu-tar' *tr.v.* to compute.  
 com-pu-tá-vel *adj.* computable.  
 com-pu-tis'-ta *m.* calculator.  
 com-pu-to *m.* reckoning; calculation for the purpose of keeping the calendar regular.  
 co-mu'-a *f.* toilet, latrine.  
 co-mum' *adj.* common; *m.* people, community.  
 co-mu-nal' *adj.* communal.  
 co-mun-gan'-te *m.* communicant.  
 co-mun-gar' *tr.v.* to administer communion to; *intr.v.* to take communion.  
 co-mu-nhão' *f.* communion.  
 co-mu-ni-ca-ti'-vo, *a adj.* communicative.  
 co-mu-ni-cá-vel *adj.* communicable.  
 co-mu-ni-ca-ção' *f.* communication.  
 co-mu-ni-car' *tr.v., intr.v.* to communicate.  
 co-mu-ni-da'-de *f.* community.  
 co-mu-nis'-mo *m.* communism.  
 con'-ca *f.* ear lobe; water dipper.  
 côn-ca-vo, *a adj.* concave.  
 con-ce-ber' *tr.v., intr.v.* to conceive; to understand.  
 con-ce-bi-men'-to *m.* act or effect of conceiving.  
 con-ce-der' *tr.v., intr.v.* to concede, to yield.



con-cel-ção' *f.* immaculate conception.  
 con-cel'-to *m.* concept.  
 con-cel-tu-a'-do, *a adj.* highly regarded, esteemed.  
 con-ce'-lho *m.* administrative division or district; municipality.  
 con-cen-tra-ção' *f.* concentration.  
 con-cen-trar' *tr.v.* to concentrate, to absorb.  
 con-cên-tri-co, *a adj.* concentric.  
 con-cep-ção' *f.* conception.  
 con-cer-nen'-te *adj.* concerning, respecting, pertaining to.  
 con-cer-tar' *tr.v.* to compare, to agree, to reconcile; *intr.v.* to be in harmony.  
 con-cer-ti'-na *f.* concertina.  
 con-cer-tis'-ta *m. f.* soloist; player, singer.  
 con-cêr-to *m.* concert.  
 con-ces-são' *f.* concession.  
 con-ces-sio-ná-rio *m.* concessionary, concessionaire.  
 con'-cha *f.* conch, shell.  
 con-ci-da-dão' *m.* fellow townsman, fellow citizen.  
 con-ci-ên-cia *f.* conscience; consciousness.  
 con-cien-cio'-so, *a adj.* conscientious.  
 con-cien'-te *adj.* conscious.  
 con-ci-li-a-ção' *f.* conciliation.  
 con-ci-li-ar' *tr.v.* to conciliate.  
 con-ci-líá-rio, *a adj.* of a council.  
 con-ci-lia-tó-rio, *a adj.* conciliatory.  
 con-cí-lío *m.* council.  
 cõn-cio, *a adj.* conscious.  
 con-ci'-so, *a adj.* concise.  
 con-cla'-ve *m.* concláve.  
 con-clu-ir' *tr.v.* to conclude.  
 con-clu-são' *f.* conclusion.  
 con-coc-ção' *f.* digestion.  
 con-co-mi-tan'-te *adj.* concomitant.  
 con-cor-dân-cia *f.* concordance.  
 con-cor-dar' *tr.v.* to conciliate; *intr.v.* to be in agreement.  
 con-cor-da'-ta *f.* concordat.  
 con-cor-rên-cia *f.* competition, rivalry; concurrence.  
 con-cor-ren'-te *m. f.* candidate, contestant; *adj.* competing.  
 con-cor-rer' *intr.v.* to cooperate, to vie, to converge, to exist side by side.  
 con-cre-ção' *f.* concretion, solidification.  
 con-cre-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to make concrete.  
 con-cre'-to, *a adj.* concrete.  
 con-cu-bí'-na *f.* concubine.  
 con-cu-nha'-do *m.* double brother-in-law (a relationship of two men whose wives are sisters).  
 con-cu-pis-cên-cia *f.* concupiscence.  
 con-cur'-so *m.* concourse; competitive examination.  
 con-cus-são' *f.* concussion.  
 con'-de *m.* count.  
 con-de-co-ra-ção' *f.* honorary insignia; badge; bestowal of medal.  
 con-de-na-ção' *f.* condemnation.  
 con-de-nar' *tr.v.* to condemn.  
 con-de-ná-vel *adj.* condemnable.  
 con-den-sa-ção' *f.* condensation.  
 con-den-sa-dor' *m.* condenser.  
 con-den-sar' *tr.v.* to condense.  
 con-des-cen-den'-te *adj.* condescending.  
 con-des-cen-der' *intr.v.* to condescend.  
 con-des'-sa *f.* countess.  
 con-di-ção' *f.* condition.  
 con-di-cio-nal' *adj.* conditional.  
 con-di-cio-nar' *tr.v.* to condition, to make conditional.

con-dig'-no, *a adj.* due; merited; proportional to merit.  
 con-di-men'-to *m.* spices; seasoning of food.  
 con-dis-cí-pu-lo *m.* class-mate.  
 con-do-í-do, *a adj.* sympathetic; compassionate.  
 con-do-lên-cia *f.* condolence.  
 con-do-len'-te *adj.* sympathizing, consoling.  
 con-dor' *m.* condor (ornith.).  
 con-du-ção' *f.* conduction; transportation.  
 con-du-cen'-te *adj.* conducive, tending.  
 con-du'-ta *f.* conduct; escort, guard; exhaust pipe.  
 con-du-ti-bi-li-da'-de *f.* conductivity.  
 con-du-tor' *m.* conductor; driver; transmission (mech.).  
 con-du-zir' *tr.v.* to lead, to drive, to conduct.  
 co'-ne *m.* cone.  
 co-nec-ti'-vo, *a adj.* connective.  
 cõ-ne-go, *a m., f.* canon, canoness.  
 co-ne-xão' *f.* connection.  
 co-ne'-xo, *a adj.* connected.  
 con-fec-cio-nar' *tr.v.* to make, to prepare, to execute.  
 con-fe-de-ra-ção' *f.* confederation.  
 con-fei-ta-ri'-a *f.* confectioner's shop.  
 con-fei-tel'-ro *m.* candy manufacturer, candy merchant.  
 con-fei'-to *m.* candy, sweets.  
 con-fe-rên-cia *f.* conference; public discourse; lecture; consultation (of physicians).  
 con-fe-rir' to confer, to check, to bestow; *intr.v.* to be in agreement.  
 con-fes-sar' *tr.v.* to confess; — *se refl.v.* to go to confession.  
 con-fes-sio-ná-rio *m.* confessional.  
 con-fes-sor' *m.* confessor.  
 con-fe'-ti *m.* confetti.  
 con-fian'-ça *f.* confidence.  
 con-fi-ar' *tr.v.* to confide; *intr.v.* to have confidence in.  
 con-fi-dên-cia *f.* secret; confidence.  
 con-fi-den-cial' *adj.* confidential.  
 con-fi-den-ciar' *tr.v.* to tell in secret, to say in confidence.  
 con-fi-den'-te *adj.* confident.  
 con-fi-gu-ra-ção' *f.* configuration.  
 con-fim' *adj.* limiting.  
 con-fins' *m.pl.* frontiers.  
 con-fir-ma-ção' *f.* confirmation.  
 con-fir-mar' *tr.v.* to confirm.  
 con-fir-ma-ti'-vo, *a adj.* confirming.  
 con-fir-ma-tó-rio, *a adj.* confirmatory.  
 con-fis-ca-ção' *f.* confiscation.  
 con-fis-car' *tr.v.* to confiscate.  
 con-fis-são' *f.* confession; Christian sect.  
 con-fla-gra-ção' *f.* conflagration.  
 con-flí'-to *m.* conflict.  
 con-flu-ên-cia *f.* confluence.  
 con-for-ma-ção' *f.* conformation; acquiescence.  
 con-for-mar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to conform, to harmonize; — *se refl.v.* to be resigned to, to accept.  
 con-for'-me *adj.* similar, identical; agreed; *adv.* in conformity; *conj.* as, according as.  
 con-for-mi-da'-de *f.* conformity; resignation.  
 con-for-ta-dor', *a adj.* comforting, consoling.  
 con-for-tar' *tr.v.* to comfort, to console, to strengthen.

con-for-tá-vel *adj.* comforting, comfortable.  
 con-fôr-to *m.* comfort, consolation.  
 con-fra-ri'-a *f.* brotherhood.  
 con-fron-tar' *tr.v.* to confront.  
 con-fron'-te *prep.* in front of.  
 con-fun-dir' *tr.v.* to confuse.  
 con-fu-são' *f.* confusion.  
 con-fu'-so, *a adj.* confused.  
 con-ge-lar' *tr.v.* to freeze.  
 con-ge-mi-na-ção' *f.* twinning; doubling.  
 con-gê-ne-re *adj.* identical.  
 con-ge-ni-al' *adj.* congenial.  
 con-ge-ni-a-li-da'-de *f.* congeniality.  
 con-gê-ni-to, *a adj.* congenital.  
 con-glo-me-ra'-do *m.* conglomerate.  
 con-gra-tu-lar' *tr.v.* to congratulate;  
 — *se refl.v.* to be happy because of happiness of others.  
 con-grat-u-la-tó-rio, *a adj.* congratulatory.  
 con-gre-ga-ção' *f.* congregation.  
 con-gres-sio-nal' *adj.* congressional.  
 con-gres-sis'-ta *m.* delegate, member.  
 con-gres'-so *m.* congress; meeting.  
 con-gru-en'-te *adj.* congruent.  
 co-nha'-que *m.* cognac.  
 co-nhe-ce-dor' *m.* expert, specialist, connoisseur.  
 co-nhe-cer' *tr.v.* to know, to recognize.  
 co-nhe-ci-men'-to *m.* knowledge, recognition; receipt; acquaintance; bill of lading.  
 cô-ni-co, *a adj.* conic.  
 co-ní-fe-ras *f.pl.* conifers.  
 co-ní-fe-ro, *a adj.* coniferous.  
 co-ni-ven'-te *adj.* conniving.  
 con-je-tu'-ra *f.* conjecture.  
 con-je-tu-ral' *adj.* conjectural.  
 con-jun-ção' *f.* conjunction.  
 con-ju-ga-ção' *f.* conjugation.  
 con-ju-gal' *adj.* conjugal.  
 con-ju-gar' *tr.v.* to conjugate.  
 côn-ju-ge *m.* married person, spouse.  
 con-jun-ti'-va *f.* conjunctiva.  
 con-jun-ti-vi'-te *f.* conjunctivitis.  
 con-ju-rar' *tr.v.* to conjure, to exorcise;  
*intr.v.* to conspire.  
 con-ju'-ro *m.* conjuration, conspiracy.  
 co-nos'-co *pro.* with us.  
 co-no-ta-ção' *f.* connotation.  
 con-quan'-to *conj.* notwithstanding.  
 con-quis'-ta *f.* conquest.  
 con-quis-tar' *tr.v.* to conquer; to gain, to acquire.  
 con-sa-grar' *tr.v.* to consecrate.  
 con-san-gui-ne-o, *a adj.* consanguineous.  
 con-scri-ção' *f.* conscription.  
 con-se-cu-ti'-vo, *a adj.* consecutive.  
 con-se-guin'-te *adj.* consequent; por — *adv.* therefore.  
 con-se-guir' *tr.v.* to get, to obtain, to succeed in.  
 con-se-lhei'-ro *m.* counsellor, adviser.  
 con-se'-lho *m.* advice, counsel.  
 con-sen-ti-men'-to *m.* consent, permission.  
 con-sen-tir' *tr.v.* to consent, to permit.  
 con-se-quên-cia *f.* consequence.  
 con-se-quen'-te *adj.* consequent.  
 con-ser-tar' *tr.v.* to mend, to repair.  
 con-sêr-to *m.* mending, repairing.  
 con-ser'-va *f.* preserves.  
 con-ser-va-ção' *f.* preservation.  
 con-ser-var' *tr.v.* to preserve, to keep.  
 con-ser-va-ti'-vo, *a adj.* preservative.  
 con-ser-va-tó-rio *m.* conservatoire.

con-si-de-ra-ção' *f.* consideration.  
 con-si-de-ran'-do *m.* clause; *conj.* whereas.  
 con-si-de-rar' *tr.v.* to consider.  
 con-si-de-rá-vel *adj.* considerable.  
 con-sig-na-dor' *m.* consignor.  
 con-sig-nar' *tr.v.* to consign.  
 con-sig-na-tá-rio *m.* consignee.  
 con-si'-go *pro.* with you, in your company.  
 con-sis-tên-cia *f.* consistency.  
 con-sis-ten'-te *adj.* consistent; solid, firm.  
 con-sis-tir' *intr.v.* to consist.  
 con-sis-tó-rio *m.* consistory.  
 con-so-la-ção' *f.* consolation; comfort.  
 con-so-la-dor' *m.* pacifier, rubber nipple; con-so-la-dor', *a adj.* consoling.  
 con-so-lar' *tr.v.* to console, to comfort.  
 con-so-lá-vel *adj.* consolable.  
 con-so-li-dar' *tr.v.* to consolidate, to make secure.  
 con-sô-lo *m.* consolation.  
 con-sór-cio *m.* marriage.  
 con-sor'-te *m., f.* husband, wife, spouse.  
 cons-pí-cuo, *a adj.* conspicuous.  
 cons-pl-ra-ção' *f.* conspiracy.  
 cons-tân-cia *f.* constancy.  
 cons-tan'-te *adj.* constant.  
 cons-tar' *intr.v.* to be known, to be said, to be written, to be evident; to consist.  
 cons-ta-tar' *tr.v.* to establish, to ascertain, to find out, to prove.  
 cons-te-la-ção' *f.* constellation.  
 cons-ter-na-ção' *f.* consternation.  
 cons-ti-pa-ção' *f.* deep cold; constipation.  
 cons-ti-par'-se *refl.v.* to catch cold.  
 cons-ti-tu-i-ção' *f.* constitution.  
 cons-ti-tuin'-te *adj.* constituent.  
 cons-ti-tuir' *tr.v.* to constitute; to establish.  
 cons-tran-ger' *tr.v.* to constrain.  
 cons-tran-gi-men'-to *m.* constraint.  
 cons-tri-ção' *f.* constriction.  
 cons-trin-gen'-te *adj.* constringent.  
 cons-trin-gir' *tr.v.* to constrict; to constringe.  
 cons-tru-ção' *f.* construction.  
 cons-tru-ir' *tr.v.* to construct.  
 cons-tru-ti'-vo, *a adj.* constructive.  
 côn-sul *m.* consul.  
 con-su-la'-do *m.* consulate.  
 con-su-lar' *adj.* consular.  
 con-sul'-ta *f.* consultation, appointment.  
 con-sul-tar' *tr.v.* to consult.  
 con-sul-tó-rio *m.* office (of a doctor).  
 con-su-mar' *tr.v.* to consummate.  
 con-su-mi-dor' *m.* consumer.  
 con-su-mir' *tr.v.* to consume; *intr.v.* to waste away.  
 con-su'-mo *m.* consumption; octroi, tax on commodities brought into town or city.  
 con'-ta *f.* account, bill; reckoning; story; bead; fazer — *que* to suppose; tomar — to take charge; dar — to finish; to carry to successful end.  
 con-ta-bi-li-da'-de *f.* accounting, book-keeping.  
 con-tac'-to *m.* contact.  
 con-ta-dor' *m.* accountant; meter (for water, gas, and electricity); story-teller; cabinet.  
 con-ta-do-ri'-a *f.* accounting department.  
 con-ta-gi-ar' *tr.v.* to transmit something contagious.  
 con-tá-glo *m.* contagion.  
 con-ta-glo'-so, *a adj.* contagious.



con-ta-go'-tas *m.* medicine dropper.  
 con-ta-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to contaminate.  
 con-tan'-to-que *conj.* if; provided that.  
 con-ta-pas'-sos *m.* pedometer.  
 con-tar' *tr.v.* to tell, to relate; to count; to intend, to expect; *intr.v.* to rely, to depend.  
 con-tem-pla-ção' *f.* contemplation.  
 con-tem-plar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to contemplate.  
 con-tem-po-râ-ne-o, -a *adj.* contemporaneous.  
 con-temp-tí-vel *adj.* contemptible.  
 con-temp'-to *m.* contempt.  
 con-ten-ção' *f.* contention.  
 con-ten-cio'-so, -a *adj.* contentious.  
 con-ten'-da *f.* altercation, quarrel.  
 con-ten-der' *intr.v.* to contend, to quarrel.  
 con-ten-ta-men'-to *m.* contentment.  
 con-ten-tar' *tr.v.* to content.  
 con-ten'-te *adj.* content, contented.  
 con-ter' *tr.v.* to contain; — *se refl.v.* to contain oneself, to repress oneself.  
 con-tes-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to contest.  
 con-te-ú-do *m.* contents, content.  
 con-tex'-to *m.* context.  
 con-ti-gui-da'-de *f.* contiguity.  
 con-tí-guo, -a *adj.* contiguous.  
 con-ti-nên-cia *f.* continence; military salute.  
 con-ti-nen-tal' *adj.* continental.  
 con-ti-nen-te *m.* continent.  
 con-tin-gên-cia *f.* contingency.  
 con-ti-nua-ção' *f.* continuation.  
 con-ti-nu-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to continue.  
 con-ti-nui-da'-de *f.* continuity.  
 con-tí-nuo *m.* messenger boy; con-tí-nuo, -a *adj.* continuous.  
 con-to *m.* one thousand milreis (1:000\$-000); tale, fable; narrative.  
 con-tis'-ta *m.* story-teller, short-story writer.  
 con-tor-ção' *f.* contortion.  
 con'-tra *adj., adv.* counter; *pref.* counter; *prep.* in front of, in opposite direction to, in contradiction of, against.  
 con-tra-a-ta'-que *m.* counter-attack.  
 con-tra-bal'-xo *m.* male singer having voice lower than regular bass; violoncello.  
 con-tra-ba-lan-çar' *tr.v.* to counterbalance.  
 con-tra-ban'-do *m.* contraband.  
 con-tra-ção' *f.* contraction.  
 con-tra-di-ção' *f.* contradiction.  
 con-tra-fa-ção' *f.* counterfeiting.  
 con-tra-fa-zer' *tr.v.* to counterfeit, to forge.  
 con-tra-fé *f.* summons.  
 con-tra-for'-te *m.* reenforcement, buttress.  
 con-tra-gôa-to *m.* aversion, dislike.  
 con-tra-ir' *tr.v.* to contract.  
 con-tral'-to *m.* contralto.  
 con-tra-luz' *f.* false light, reflected light.  
 con-tra-man-dar' *tr.v.* to countermand, to cancel.  
 con-tra-mar-char' *intr.v.* to counter-march.  
 con-tra-mes'-tre, -a *m., f.* foreman, forewoman.  
 con-tra-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to countermine.  
 con-tra-pas'-so *m.* short step (to recover when out of step).  
 con-tra-pé *m.* partner.  
 con-tra-pê-so *m.* counter-weight.  
 con-tra-pon'-to *m.* counterpoint.  
 con-tra-por' *tr.v.* to confront, to refute.

con-tra-pro-du-cen'-te *adj.* proving the contrary.  
 con-tra-pro-pa-gan'-da *f.* counter-propaganda.  
 con-tra-re-vo-lu-ção' *f.* counter-revolution.  
 con-tra-ri-ar' *tr.v.* to oppose, to put obstacles in the way of.  
 con-trá-rio, -a *adj.* contrary.  
 con-tra-sen'-so *m.* absurdity, something contrary to good sense, wrong interpretation.  
 con-tras-tar' *tr.v.* to contrast.  
 con-tras'-te *m.* contrast; assay, assaying office, assayer.  
 con-tra-tem'-po *m.* unexpected difficulty; a — *adv.* inopportunately.  
 con-tra'-ta *f.* contract, engagement.  
 con-tra-tar' *intr.v.* to contract, to make a bargain.  
 con-tra'-to *m.* contract, agreement, covenant.  
 con-tra-tor-pe-del'-ro *m.* destroyer.  
 con-tra-ve-ne'-no *m.* poison antidote.  
 con-tra-ven'-to *m.* head-wind; window shutter.  
 con-tra-vir' *tr.v., intr.v.* to transgress, to infringe; to reply.  
 con-tribui-ção' *f.* contribution.  
 con-tribui'-te *m., f.* contributor.  
 con-tribui-r' *intr.v.* to contribute.  
 con-tribui-ção' *f.* contrition.  
 con-tribui'-to, -a *adj.* contrite.  
 con-tro-lar' *tr.v.* to control.  
 con-trô-le *m.* control.  
 con-tro-vér-sia *f.* controversy.  
 con-tu'-do *conj.* notwithstanding.  
 con-tu-má-cia *f.* contumacy.  
 con-tu-mé-lia *f.* contumely.  
 con-tu-são' *f.* contusion.  
 co-nu-bial' *adj.* connubial.  
 co-nú-bio *m.* matrimony, marriage.  
 con-va-les-cen'-ça *f.* convalescence.  
 con-va-les-cer' *intr.v.* to convalesce.  
 con-ven-ção' *f.* convention.  
 con-ven-cer' *tr.v.* to convince.  
 con-ven-cio-nal' *adj.* conventional.  
 con-ven-cio-nar' *tr.v.* to establish by pact or convention.  
 con-ve-niên-cia *f.* convenience; propriety.  
 con-ve-nien'-te *adj.* convenient, proper, suitable, near at hand.  
 con-vê-nio *m.* international pact, covenant.  
 con-ven-tual' *m.* person residing in a convent; *adj.* conventual, pertaining to a convent.  
 con-ven'-to *m.* convent.  
 con-ver-gên-cia *f.* convergency.  
 con-ver-gen'-te *adj.* convergent.  
 con-ver-gir' *intr.v.* to converge.  
 con-ver'-sa *f.* conversation.  
 con-ver-sa-del'-ra *f.* tête-à-tête chair or settee.  
 con-ver-sa-fi-a'-da *f.* proposal lacking in seriousness.  
 con-ver-são' *f.* conversion.  
 con-ver-sar' *intr.v.* to converse; (pop.) to flirt.  
 con-ver-sí-vel *adj.* convertible.  
 con-ver'-so *m.* lay-brother; convert.  
 con-ver-ter' *tr.v.* to convert.  
 con-vés *m.* deck.  
 con-ves-co'-te *m.* picnic.  
 con-ve-xi-da'-de *f.* convexity.  
 con-ve'-xo, -a *adj.* convex.  
 con-vic-ção' *f.* conviction.

con-vi-da'-do *m.* guest.  
 con-vi-dar' *tr.v.* to invite.  
 con-vir' *intr.v.* to be suitable, to be proper.  
 con-vi'-te *m.* invitation.  
 con-vi'-va *m.* banqueter.  
 con-vi-val' *adj.* convivial; concerning entertainment.  
 con-vi-vên-cia *f.* familiarity, close association.  
 con-vi-ven'-te *adj.* sociable, affable, intimate.  
 con-vi-ver' *intr.v.* to associate with, to frequent society of.  
 con-vi-vio *m.* banquet.  
 con-vo-ca-ção' *f.* convocation.  
 con-vo-car' *tr.v.* to convoke.  
 con-vo-lu-ção' *f.* convolution.  
 con-vul-são' *f.* convulsion.  
 con-vul-si'-vo, *a adj.* convulsive.  
 con-vul'-so, *a adj.* tremulous, convulsive.  
 co-o-pe-ra-ção' *f.* cooperation.  
 co-o-pe-rar' *intr.v.* to cooperate.  
 co-o-pe-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* cooperative.  
 co-or-de-na-ção' *f.* coordination.  
 co-or-de-nar' *tr.v.* to coordinate.  
 co'-pa *f.* cupboard, pantry; hat crown; leafy branches; spread of tree; china, silver necessary for one place at table.  
 co-pel'-ra *f.* china cupboard, china pantry.  
 co-pel'-ro *m.* butler.  
 co-pe'-la *f.* crucible for refining silver.  
 co-pe-la-ção' *f.* silver refining.  
 co-pe'-que *m.* kopeck.  
 có-pla *f.* copy; abundance.  
 co-pl-ar' *tr.v.* to copy.  
 co-pli-o-si-da'-de *f.* copiousness.  
 co-pli-o'-so, *a adj.* copious, abundant.  
 co-pli-ral'-te *m.* copyright.  
 co'-po *m.* tumbler, glass, deep cup or container; handguard on sword.  
 co'-pra *f.* dried coconut meat.  
 co-pra-ol' *m.* dried coconut extraction.  
 có-pu-la *f.* sexual intercourse.  
 co'-que *m.* coke.  
 co-quel'-ral' *m.* coconut palm grove.  
 co-quel'-ro *m.* coconut palm.  
 co-que-lu'-che *f.* whooping cough.  
 cor-co'-va *f.* hump.  
 cor-co-va'-do, *a adj.* hump-backed; hunch-backed.  
 côr *f.* color; colorant; blush; flag.  
 cor' *m.* heart; de — by heart, by memory.  
 co'-ra *f.* bleaching.  
 co-ra-ção' *m.* heart; (fig.) sentiment, affection, generosity; center.  
 co-ra-dou'-ro *m.* bleaching; bleaching ground.  
 co-ra'-gem *f.* courage.  
 co-ra-jo'-so, *a adj.* courageous.  
 co-ral' *m.* coral.  
 co-ra-li'-na *f.* coralline.  
 co-rar' *tr.v.* to color, to tint, to bleach; (fig.) to cloak, to disguise; *intr.v.* to blush.  
 cor-cun'-da *f.* hump, hunch; *m.* hunch-back.  
 cor'-da *f.* cord; watch spring; dar — ao relógio to wind watch or clock; — dorsal spinal cord.  
 cor-da'-me *m.* cordage.  
 cor-dão' *m.* string.  
 cor-del'-ro, *a m., f.* young lamb.  
 cor-dial' *adj.* cordial.  
 cor-dia-li-da'-de *f.* cordiality.  
 cor-do-vão' *m.* cordovan leather.  
 co-rel'-a *f.* chorea.

co-re-op'-sis *m.* coreopsis.  
 co-ri-á-ce-o, *a adj.* coriaceous.  
 co-riá-ria *f.* sumach; plant yielding tanning extract.  
 co-ri-fe'-u *m.* coryphaeus.  
 có-ri-on *m.* chorion.  
 co-ri-car' *intr.v.* to flash like lightning.  
 co-ri'-co *m.* electric flash; lightning without thunder.  
 cor-na-li'-na *f.* carnelian, kind of agate.  
 cor'-ne *m.* trumpet.  
 cor'-no *m.* horn; antenna similar to horn; horny substance.  
 cor-ne'-ta *f.* cornet.  
 cor-ne-tel'-ro *m.* bugler.  
 cor-ne-tim' *m.* bugle.  
 cor-ni'-cho *m.* small horn; soft horny growth.  
 cor-ni-cur'-to, *a adj.* short-horned.  
 cor-ni'-ja *f.* cornice.  
 cor-nim-bo'-que *m.* small end of horn made into a tobacco-box.  
 cor-nu'-do, *a adj.* horned.  
 co-ri'-ta *m.* member of chorus.  
 cô-ro *m.* chorus; choir loft; em — in unison.  
 co-rô'-a *f.* crown; tonsure (ecclesiastic); royalty; upper facet of diamond; corona; climax.  
 co-ro-a-ção' *f.* coronation.  
 co-ro-a-men'-to *m.* finishing on top of a building.  
 co-ro-ar' *tr.v.* to crown; to climax, to complete, to put finishing touch on.  
 co-ro-gra-fi'-a *f.* chorography.  
 co-rô-gra-fo *m.* chorographer.  
 co-ro'-la *f.* corolla.  
 co-rô-lu-la *f.* small corolla.  
 co-ro-lá-rio *m.* corollary.  
 co-ro-nal' *adj.* coronal; *m.* coronal suture.  
 co-ro-ná-ria *f.* coronary artery.  
 co-ro-ná-rio, *a adj.* having the curvature of crown.  
 co-ro-nel' *m.* colonel; (slang) goat, individual left to pay bill.  
 cor-pi'-nho *m.* corset cover, camisole.  
 cor'-po *m.* corps; body; staff; consistency; principal part of building.  
 cor-po-ra-ção' *f.* corporation.  
 cor-po-ral' *m.* communion cloth; *adj.* corporal, corporeal.  
 cor-po-ra-li-da'-de *f.* corporality.  
 cor-po-ra-li-zar' *tr.v.* to materialize, to endow with a body.  
 cor-pu-lên-cia *f.* corpulence.  
 cor-pu-len'-to, *a adj.* corpulent.  
 cor-pús-cu-lo *m.* corpuscle; particle.  
 cor-rão' *adj.* swift.  
 cor-re-ção' *f.* correction, correctness; reformatory.  
 cor-re-cio-nal' *m.* jurisdiction of juvenile court; *adj.* concerning juvenile court.  
 cor-re-del'-ra *f.* rapids in short section of river.  
 cor-re-di' co, *a adj.* slippery, smooth; easy.  
 cor-re-dor' *m.* corridor; gallery; covered walk; garden walk; *adj.* running.  
 cor-re-dou'-ro *m.* place suitable for racing.  
 cor-re-du'-ra *f.* race; liquid which sticks to side of measure.  
 cor-re-go *m.* small stream; now stream opened in flood time.  
 cor-re-go-sê-co *m.* dry river, stream resulting from torrential rains.  
 cor-rel'-a *f.* rein, leash (of leather).



cor-rel'-o *m.* post-office; postman; mail.  
 cor-re-la-ção' *f.* correlation.  
 cor-re-li-gi-o-ná-rio *m.* fellow member of a religion or party.  
 cor-ren-tão' *adj.* easy-going, affable, smooth, fast-working.  
 cor-ren'-te *adj.* current, fluent, running, expeditious; *m.* stream, river, current.  
 cor-ren-to'-so, *a adj.* having a strong current.  
 cor-rer' *intr.v.* to run, to move quickly, to hurry.  
 cor-res-pon-dên-cia *f.* correspondence.  
 cor-res-pon-der' *intr.v.* to correspond.  
 cor-re-ti'-vo, *a adj., m.* corrective.  
 cor-re'-to, *a adj.* correct, honest, elegant.  
 cor-re-tor' *m.* commercial agent.  
 cor-ri'-da *f.* race; bull-fight; run on bank.  
 cor-ri'-do, *a adj.* worried, exhausted.  
 cor-ri-gen'-da *f.* corrigenda.  
 cor-ri-gir' *tr.v.* to correct.  
 cor-ri-mão' *m.* hand-rail, railing.  
 cor-ri-men'-to *m.* unnatural discharge from some organ of body.  
 cor-ro-bo-ra-ção' *f.* corroboration.  
 cor-ro-bo-rar' *tr.v.* to corroborate.  
 cor-ro-er' *tr.v.* to corrode.  
 cor-rom-per' *tr.v.* to corrupt.  
 cor-ro-são' *f.* corrosion.  
 cor-ro-si'-vo, *a adj.* corrosive.  
 cor-rup-ção' *f.* corruption, bribery.  
 cor-rup-tí-vel *adj.* corruptible.  
 cor-sá-rio *m.* corsair.  
 cor-se-le'-te *m.* corselet.  
 cor'-ta *f.* cut, section.  
 cor-ta-dor' *m.* cutting utensil; cor-ta-dor', *a adj.* sharp, cutting.  
 cor-tar' *tr.v.* to cut, to interrupt; to stop; to prune.  
 cor-ta-ven'-to *m.* wind-mill.  
 cor'-te *m.* cut, gash; dress length of material.  
 côr-te *f.* court; monarch's residence.  
 cor-te-jar' *tr.v.* to treat with courtesy; to fawn upon.  
 cor-te'-jo *m.* ceremonious and solemn salutation; procession; retinue; fawning, flattering.  
 cor-tês *adj.* courteous, polite.  
 cor-te-si'-a *f.* courtesy.  
 cor-te-sã' *f.* courtesan.  
 cor-te-são' *m.* courtier.  
 cór-tex *m.* bark.  
 cor-ti'-ça *f.* cork.  
 cor-ti-cen'-to, *a adj.* cork-like.  
 cor-ti-ce-o, *a adj.* made of cork.  
 cor-ti-ço'-so, *a adj.* having thick bark.  
 cor-ti'-lha *f.* roulette (for decorating pastry).  
 cor-ti'-na *f.* curtain.  
 co-ru'-ja *f.* raven.  
 co-rum-bás *m.pl.* forgotten or distant places.  
 cor-ve'-ta *f.* corvette (small warship).  
 cós *m.* waistband.  
 co-ser' *tr.v.* to sew.  
 cos-mé-ti-co *m.* cosmetics.  
 cós-mi-co, *a adj.* cosmic.  
 cos-mo-lo-gi'-a *f.* cosmology.  
 cos-mo-po-li'-ta *m., f.* cosmopolite, cosmopolitan.  
 cos'-mos *m.* cosmos.  
 cos'-ta *f.* coast; bank; ridge; *s f.pl.* back; reverse side; — *abaixo adv.* downward; — *acima adv.* upward, with difficulty, reluctantly.  
 cos-tal' *adj.* coastal.

cos-te-ar' *tr.v.* to go along the side of; to navigate along the shore of.  
 cos-tel'-ro, *a adj.* coast-wise.  
 cos-te'-la *f.* rib.  
 cos-te-lar' *tr.v.* to fold (tobacco leaf) along the central rib.  
 cos-te-le'-ta *f.* rib, spar-rib.  
 cos-tu-ma'-do, *a adj.* habitual, usual.  
 cos-tu-mar' *tr.v.* to have as habit; to be accustomed.  
 cos-tu'-me *m.* custom, practice; fashion; costume, suit of clothes.  
 cos-tu'-ra *f.* sewing; seam.  
 cos-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to sew; *intr.v.* to work at sewing.  
 cos-tu-rel'-ra *f.* seamstress, dress-maker.  
 co-ta-ção' *f.* quotation.  
 co-tar' *tr.v.* to quote.  
 co-ti-dia'-no, *a adj.* daily.  
 co-ti-lé-do-ne *m.* cotyledon.  
 cô-to *m.* stump, butt (left over parts of cigar or candle; amputated arm or leg); *s m.pl.* enlarged joints of fingers.  
 co-to-vê-lo *m.* elbow.  
 cou-ra'-ça *f.* armor plate.  
 cou'-ro *m.* hide, leather.  
 cou'-sa *f.* thing; *s f.pl.* property, belongings.  
 cou'-ve *f.* colewort.  
 co'-va *f.* cave; small hole, depression; grave; hole made for planting seed.  
 cô-va-do *m.* old measure of length, two palms, corresponding to sixty-six centimeters.  
 co-va'-gem *f.* grave digging; cost of grave digging.  
 co-val' *m.* section of cemetery in which new graves may be dug; cost of burial.  
 co-vão' *m.* large ditch; grave; coop.  
 co-va'-to *m.* job of grave-digger.  
 co-vel'-ro *m.* grave-digger.  
 co-vil' *m.* den.  
 co'-vo *m.* fish basket (made of reeds);  
 co'-vo, *a adj.* hollow, concave, deep.  
 co'-xa *f.* thigh.  
 co-xal-gi'-a *f.* tuberculosis of hip.  
 co-xé *adj.* having one leg shorter than other.  
 co-xim' *m.* pillow, cushion, seat of saddle.  
 co'-xo, *a adj.* lame, limping.  
 co-ze-du'-ra *f.* cooking, boiling, baking.  
 co-zer' *tr.v.* to cook.  
 co-zi'-do *m.* stew.  
 co-zi'-nha *f.* kitchen; cooking, cuisino.  
 co-zi-nhar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to cook.  
 co-zi-nhel'-ro, *a m., f.* cook.  
 cra-nia'-no, *a adj.* cranial.  
 crâ-nio *m.* cranium.  
 cra-nio-lo-gi'-a *f.* craniology.  
 cra'-se *f.* crisis.  
 cras'-so, *a adj.* crass.  
 cra-te'-ra *f.* crater.  
 cra-va-ção' *f.* decoration with nail-head or ornamental tacks; studding; setting (of stones).  
 cra-va-dor' *m.* jeweler, goldsmith.  
 cra-var' *tr.v.* to nail; to set, to fasten, to fix.  
 cra-vel'-ra *f.* standard, size; catch, door-catch.  
 cra-vel'-ro *m.* carnation plant; nail manufacturer.  
 cra-ve'-lha *f.* tuning pin of musical instruments.  
 cra-ve'-te *m.* tongue of buckle.  
 cra-vi'-na *f.* garden pink.  
 cra-vi'-nho *m.* bud of clove plant.

cra'-vo *m.* nail, spike; carnation; clove; harpsichord.  
 cra-vo-a-ri'-a *f.* clove-tree.  
 cra-yon' *m.* crayon.  
 cré *f.* slaked lime; fuller's earth, chalk.  
 cre'-che *f.* nursery school.  
 cre-dên-cia *f.* altar-table; side-board.  
 cre-di-bi-li-da'-de *f.* credibility.  
 cre-di-tar' *tr.v.* to credit.  
 cré-di-to *m.* credit.  
 cre'-do *m.* creed.  
 cre-dor' *m.* creditor.  
 cre-du-li-da'-de *f.* credulity.  
 cré-du-lo, *a adj.* credulous.  
 cre-ma-ção' *f.* cremation.  
 cre-mar' *tr.v.* to cremate.  
 cre-ma-tó-rio, *a adj.* relative to cremation.  
 cre'-me *m.* cream; soft custard.  
 cren'-ça *f.* belief, faith.  
 cren-del'-ro *m.* one holding a ridiculous belief; credulous person.  
 cren-di'-ce *f.* ridiculous belief.  
 cren'-te *m.*, *f.* believer.  
 cre-o-li'-na *f.* creolin (antiseptic).  
 cre-o-so'-to *m.* creosote.  
 cre'-pe *m.* crepe (fabric); mourning crape.  
 cre-pl-tan'-te *adj.* crackling.  
 cre-pl-tar' *intr.v.* to crackle.  
 cre-pom' *m.* crepon.  
 cre-pús-cu-lo *m.* twilight.  
 crer' *tr.v.* to believe; *intr.v.* to have faith.  
 cres-cen'-te *m.* crescent; *f.* flood, high water, rising tide.  
 cres-cer' *intr.v.* to grow, to increase; to improve.  
 cres-ci-men'-to *m.* growth; *pl.* intermittent fever.  
 crês-ci-mo *m.* excess.  
 cre-sol' *m.* cresol.  
 cres-par' *tr.v.* to curl, to make wavy.  
 crês-po, *a adj.* curly, wavy.  
 cres-ta-men'-to *m.* sun-tan; toasting.  
 cres-tar' *tr.v.* to toast; to make color of toast.  
 cres-to-ma-ti'-a *f.* chrestomathy.  
 cre-ti-nis'-mo *m.* cretinism.  
 cre-ti'-no *m.* cretin, imbecile.  
 cre-to'-ne *m.* cretonne.  
 cri'-a *f.* young horse, colt, foal; suckling.  
 cri-a-ção' *f.* creation; rearing, raising.  
 cri-a'-da *f.* maid, servant.  
 cri-a-del'-ra *f.* wet nurse; brooder.  
 cri-a-da'-gem *f.* servants, group of servants.  
 cri-a'-do *m.* waiter, servant.  
 cri-an-ci'-ce *f.* childish manner, voice, or sayings.  
 cri-an-ço'-la *m.* grown person who acts like a child.  
 cri-ar' *tr.v.* to create; to raise, to invent, to cultivate.  
 cri-a-dor' *m.* cattle raiser, cattle breeder.  
 cri-an'-ça *f.* child, infant.  
 cri-an-ça'-da *f.* children, group of children.  
 cri-cri' *m.* or cri-cri'-dos *m.pl.* cry of crickets.  
 cri'-me *m.* crime.  
 cri-mi-na-ção' *f.* incrimination, accusation.  
 cri-mi-nal' *adj.* criminal.  
 cri-mi-na-lo-gi'-a *f.* criminology.  
 cri'-na *f.* hair on tail and neck of horse and other animals.  
 cri-no-li'-na *f.* crinoline.  
 cri-nu'-do, *a adj.* hairy, having hairy tail or neck.  
 cri-ó-li-ta *f.* cryolite.

cri-ou'-lo *m.* (originally) Negro born in America; (any) colored man; white man born in America; native.  
 crip'-ta *f.* crypt.  
 críp-ti-co, *a adj.* cryptic.  
 cri-sá-li-da or cri-sá-li-de *f.* chrysalid.  
 cri-san-te'-mo *m.* chrysanthemum.  
 cri'-se *f.* crisis.  
 cris'-ma *f.*, *m.* chrism.  
 cri-sol' *m.* crucible; (fig.) severe trial or test.  
 cri-só-li-ta *f.* chrysolite.  
 cri-só-pra-so *m.* chrysoprase.  
 cris-par' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to make or become crisp.  
 cris'-ta *f.* crest; rooster's comb.  
 cris-tal' *m.* crystal.  
 cris-tal'-de-ro'-cha *m.* quartz, rock crystal.  
 cris-ta-lei'-ra *f.* crystal cabinet.  
 cris-ta-lei'-ro *m.* crystal collector.  
 cris-ta-li'-no, *a adj.* crystalline.  
 cris-ta-li-za-ção' *f.* crystallization.  
 cris-ta-li-zar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to crystallize.  
 cris-tan-da'-de *f.* Christianity.  
 cris-tão' *m.* Christian.  
 cris-tia-nis'-mo *m.* Christendom.  
 cris-tia-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to Christianize.  
 Cris'-to *m.* Christ.  
 cri-té-rio *m.* criterion.  
 cri-ti-ca *f.* critique, criticism.  
 cri-ti-car' *tr.v.* to criticize.  
 cri-ti-co *m.* critic.  
 cri-var' *tr.v.* to riddle; to sift.  
 cri-vel' *adj.* credible.  
 cri'-vo *m.* sieve, colander; sprinkler; needlework.  
 cro'-ca *f.* sow that mistreats her pigs; irresponsible mother.  
 cro-chê *m.* crochet.  
 cro-co-di'-lo *m.* crocodile.  
 cro-co-í-ta *f.* crocodile.  
 cro-má-ti-co, *a adj.* chromatic.  
 cro-ma-tis'-mo *m.* chromatism.  
 crô-mi-co, *a adj.* chromic.  
 cro'-mo *m.* chromium.  
 crô-ni-ca *f.* chronicle.  
 crô-ni-co, *a adj.* chronic, inveterate.  
 cro-ni-quel'-ro *m.* newspaper reporter, chronicler.  
 cro-nis'-ta *m.* historian.  
 cro-nô-me-tro *m.* chronometer; stop watch.  
 cro-que'-te *f.* croquette.  
 cro-quis' *m.* sketch, rough design.  
 cros'-ta *f.* crust; scab; hard coating.  
 cru', cru'-a *adj.* uncooked, raw; shocking (of language); green; blunt; cruel.  
 cru-bi-xá *m.* black coral found at several places along Brazilian coast.  
 cru-ci-al' *adj.* crucial.  
 cru-ci-fi-car' *tr.v.* to crucify.  
 cru-ci-fi-xão' *f.* crucifixion.  
 cru-ci-fi'-xo *m.* crucifix.  
 cru-el' *adj.* cruel.  
 cru-el-da'-de *f.* cruelty.  
 cru-e'-za *f.* rawness, cruelty.  
 cruz' *f.* cross.  
 cru-za'-da *f.* crusade.  
 cru-za'-do *m.* old Portuguese gold coin; Brazilian coin worth four hundred reis.  
 cru-za-dor' *m.* cruiser.  
 cru-zar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to cross; to put in form of cross; to cross-breed.  
 cu'-ba *f.* vat, hogshead (generally used in making wine).  
 cu-ba'-gem *f.* cubing (math.); volume.  
 cu-bar' *tr.v.* to cube.



cu-ba-tu'-ra *f.* reduction of volume to cubic units.  
 cú-bi-co, *a adj.* cubic.  
 cu-bis'-mo *m.* cubism.  
 cu-bis'-ta *m.* cubist.  
 cú-bi-to *m.* cubitus, forearm.  
 cu'-bo *m.* cube.  
 cu'-co *m.* cuckoo; cuckoo clock.  
 cu-cúr-bi-ta *f.* coil in still.  
 cu-e'-cas *f.pl.* short under pants; "B.V.D."  
 cu-el'-ro *m.* diaper.  
 cu-gar' *m.* cougar.  
 cui *m.* soot.  
 cu'-ia *f.* cured and decorated gourd used in making the beverage *mate*.  
 cu-lei'-ra *f.* calabash.  
 cui-da'-do *m.* care, precaution; worry, anxiety; *interj.* attention! be careful!  
 cui-da-do'-so, *a adj.* careful, zealous, prudent.  
 cu-li-ná-ria *f.* art of cooking.  
 cu-li-ná-rio, *a adj.* culinary.  
 cul-mi-nân-cia *f.* culmination.  
 cul-mi-nân'-te *adj.* culminating.  
 cul-mi-nar' *intr.v.* to culminate.  
 cul'-pa *f.* fault, sin; guilt.  
 cul-pa'-do, *a adj.* faulty; guilty.  
 cul-pá-vel *adj.* culpable, guilty.  
 cul-ti-va-ção' *f.* cultivation.  
 cul-ti-var' *tr.v.* to cultivate.  
 cul-ti-vá-vel *adj.* cultivatable, tillable.  
 cul-ti'-vo *m.* cultivation; plowing, preparation of land for planting.  
 cul'-to *m.* worship; cul'-to, *a adj.* cultured, educated.  
 cul-tu'-ra *f.* culture.  
 cúm-pi-ce *m., f.* accomplice.  
 cump-li-ci-da'-de *f.* complicity.  
 cum-pri-dor' *m.* one who fulfils his promises, one who does his duty.  
 cum-prir' *tr.v.* to execute, to fulfil.  
 cú-mu-lo *m.* cumulus; highest point; heap.  
 cu'-nha *f.* wedge.  
 cu-nha'-da *f.* sister-in-law.  
 cu-nha'-do *m.* brother-in-law.  
 cu-nha'-gem *f.* coining.  
 cu-nhar' *tr.v.* to coin; to stamp.  
 cu'-nho *m.* stamp (for coining money).  
 cu-pé *m.* coupé.  
 cu-pi-dez' *f.* cupidity, greed.  
 Cu-pi'-do *m.* Cupid.  
 cú-pi-do, *a adj.* avaricious.  
 cu-pim' *m.* termite.  
 cu-pom' *m.* coupon.  
 cu-prí-fe-ro, *a adj.* copper-bearing.  
 cu-pri'-ta *f.* cuprite.  
 cú-pu-la *f.* cupola.

cu'-ra *f.* cure, treatment; *m.* curate.  
 cu-ra-bí *m.* small poisoned arrow.  
 cu-ra-dor' *m.* guardian, trustee; medicine-man.  
 cu-ra-do-ri'-a *f.* guardianship.  
 cu-ran-dei'-ro *m.* quack.  
 cu-rar' *tr.v.* to cure, to restore to health; to cure (meat), to bleach.  
 cu-ra'-re *m.* curare.  
 cu-ra-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to poison with curare.  
 cu-ra-ti'-vo *m.* cure, treatment, dressing.  
 cu-ra'-to *m.* work of a curate, parish of a curate.  
 cu-rá-vel *adj.* curable.  
 cu-re'-ta *f.* curette.  
 cú-ria *f.* curia.  
 cu-ri-ão' *m.* chief of Roman curia.  
 cu-ri-o-si-da'-de *f.* curiosity.  
 cu-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* curious; cu-ri-o'-so *m.* (Brazil) amateur, dilettante.  
 cur-ral' *m.* corral.  
 cur-sar' *tr.v.* to take course in, to study; to traverse; *intr.v.* to travel, to cruise.  
 cur-si'-vo, *a adj.* cursive.  
 cur'-so *m.* course.  
 cur-te'-za *f.* shortness, curtness.  
 cur-ti-men'-to *m.* tanning.  
 cur-tir' *tr.v.* to tan, to prepare as leather.  
 cur'-to, *a adj.* short; curt.  
 cur-tu'-me *m.* tanning; tanning material; tannery.  
 cur'-va *f.* curve.  
 cur-var' *tr.v., intr.v.* to curve; — *se refl.v.* to submit, to bow.  
 cur-va-tu'-ra *f.* curvature.  
 cur-vi-lí-ne-o, *a adj.* curvilinear.  
 cur'-vo, *a adj.* curved.  
 cú-spi-de *f.* cusp; bee-sting.  
 cus-pi-dei'-ra *f.* cuspidor, spittoon.  
 cus-pi-dor' *m.* spitter; drooling infant.  
 cus-pi-du'-ra *f.* spit, spittle; spitting.  
 cus-pir' *intr.v.* to spit.  
 cus'-po *m.* spit, saliva.  
 cus-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to cost; to be hard.  
 cus'-to *m.* cost, price.  
 cus-to'-so, *a adj.* costly, expensive; hard, difficult.  
 cus-tó-dia *f.* custody; pyx, tabernacle.  
 cu-tá-ne-o, *a adj.* cutaneous.  
 cu-te'-la *f.* large meat knife.  
 cu-te-la-ri'-a *f.* cutlery.  
 cu-te-lei'-ro *m.* cutler.  
 cu-te'-lo *m.* chopper, chopping knife; cutlass.  
 cu-tí-cu-la *f.* cuticle.  
 cu'-tis *f.* epidermis, skin.  
 cu-tu-car' *tr.v.* to nudge with elbow or finger.

## D

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

D, d *m.* D, d, third letter of the alphabet; abbrev. for Dom, Dona; DD. abbrev. for digníssimo in titles.  
 da contraction of *prep. de* with *fem.art. a*;  
 contraction of *prep. de* with *dem.fem.pro. a*.  
 dac-ti-lo-gra-far' *tr.v.* to typewrite.  
 dac-ti-ló-gra-fo *m.* typewriter, typist.  
 dac-ti-los-co-pi'-a *f.* finger-printing.  
 da-dei'-ra *f.* hysterical woman.  
 dá-di-va *f.* gift, donation.

da-di-vo'-so, *a adj.* generous, liberal.  
 da'-do *m.* dice cube; known element, known quantity; da'-do, *a adj.* affable, pleasant, free; da'-dos *m.pl.* data.  
 da-guer-re-ó-ti-po *m.* daguerreotype.  
 da-i (contraction of *prep. de* with *adv. aí*) from there; therefore.  
 da'-la *f.* discharge spout or tube; marble-topped kitchen table.  
 da-lém *adv.* from far away (contraction of *prep. de* with *adv. além*).

da-lí *adv.* from there (near by) (contraction of *prep. de* with *adv. ali*).  
 dá-lla *f.* dahlia.  
 dal-to-nis'-mo *m.* daltonism.  
 da'-ma *f.* dame, lady.  
 da-mas-qui-na-ri'-a *f.* inlaid gold or silver design; parquetry.  
 da-mas'-co *m.* damask (fabric); damson.  
 da-na-ção' *f.* damnation; anger; rabies.  
 da-nar' *tr.v.* to injure, to hurt, to spoil; to anger; to give rabies to.  
 da-ni-fi-ca-ção' *f.* harm, injury, damage.  
 da-ni-fi-car' *tr.v.* to damage, to cause damage.  
 da'-no *m.* damage, hurt, harm; loss.  
 dan'-sa *f.* dance.  
 dan-sa-del'-ra *f.* dancer.  
 dan-sa-dor' *m.* dancer.  
 dan-san'-te *adj.* dancing; with dancing.  
 dan-sar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to dance.  
 dan-sa-ri'-no, -a *m.*, *f.* dancer, professional dancer.  
 dan'-tes *adv.* formerly (contraction of *prep. de* with *adv. antes*).  
 da-qui' *adv.* from here (contraction of *prep. de* with *adv. aqui*).  
 dar' *tr.v.* to give, to donate, to present with, to bestow, to yield; *intr.v.* to beat, to strike, to collide, to encounter.  
 dar-dar' *tr.v.* to injure with dart.  
 dar-de-jar' *tr.v.* to shoot darts at.  
 dar'-do *m.* dart; (fig.) insect sting, serpent's tongue.  
 da'-ta *f.* date.  
 da-tar' *tr.v.* to date; *intr.v.* to date (from), to count (from).  
 da-til' *m.* tamarind.  
 da-ti-la'-do, -a *adj.* tamarind-colored.  
 da-ti-lei'-ra *f.* tamarind palm tree.  
 da-tis'-mo *m.* tautology; tedious repetition of synonyms.  
 da-ti'-vo *m.* dative case.  
 de *prep.* from, of, with, by.  
 de-a'-do *m.* deanship; deaconry.  
 de-ão' *m.* dean; deacon.  
 de-ar-ti-cu-la-ção' *f.* dearticulation.  
 de-ba'-cle *f.* debacle, financial ruin.  
 de-bal'-xo *adv.* below, beneath; subordinately; — *de* under.  
 de-bal'-de *adv.* in vain, uselessly.  
 de-ban-da'-da *f.* disorderly flight.  
 de-ban-dar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to scatter in flight, to be dispersed.  
 de-ba'-te *m.* debate, discussion.  
 de-bl-car' *intr.v.* to peck; (fig.) to eat little.  
 dé-bil *adj.* weak, infirm.  
 de-bl-il-da'-de *f.* debility, weakness.  
 de-bl'-que *m.* snack, bit.  
 de-bl-tar' *tr.v.* to debit.  
 dé-bi-to *m.* debt.  
 de-bo-char' *tr.v.* to debauch.  
 de-bo'-che *m.* licentiousness, debauchery.  
 de-bre-ar' *tr.v.* to put brake on (auto).  
 de-bru-a-del'-ra *f.* hemming machine.  
 de-bru-ar' *tr.v.* to hem; to ornament.  
 de-bru-çar'-se *refl.v.* to drop head over breast; to lean over.  
 de-brum' *m.* hem.  
 de-bu-lha-do'-ra *f.* husking machine.  
 de-bu-lhar' *tr.v.* to peel, to remove the shell or husk of grain; to thrash.  
 de-bu'-lho *m.* shell, husk, chaff.  
 de-bu'-xo *m.* sketch, first draft, outline.  
 dé-ca-da *f.* decade.  
 de-ca-dên-cia *f.* decadence.  
 de-ca-e'-dro *m.* decahedron.  
 de-ca-gra'-ma *m.* decagram.

de-ca-i-do, -a *adj.* decadent, decrepit; impoverished.  
 de-ca-ir' *intr.v.* to decay, to sink into decay, to decline.  
 de-cal-co-ma-ni'-a *f.* decalcomania.  
 de-ca-li'-tro *m.* decaliter.  
 de-cá-lo-go *m.* decalogue.  
 de-câ-me-tro *m.* decameter.  
 de-ca-na'-do *m.* deanship.  
 de-ca'-no *m.* dean (of diplomatic corps, class or corporation).  
 de-can-tar' *tr.v.* to decant.  
 de-ca-pi-tar' *tr.v.* to decapitate, to behead.  
 de-ce-ná-rio, -a *adj.* decenary.  
 de-cên-cia *f.* decency.  
 de-cen'-te *adj.* decent, seemly, honest.  
 de-cên-dio *m.* space of ten days.  
 de-cê-nio *m.* decennium.  
 de-ce-par' *tr.v.* to behead, to amputate, to mutilate.  
 de-cep-ção' *f.* deception, disillusionment, disappointment, surprise.  
 de-cep-cio-nar' *tr.v.* to deceive, to disappoint.  
 de-ci-dir' *tr.v.* to decide.  
 de-ci-duo, -a *adj.* deciduous.  
 de-ci-frar' *tr.v.* to decipher.  
 de-ci-frá-vel *adj.* decipherable.  
 de-ci-gra'-ma *m.* decigram.  
 de-ci-li'-tro *m.* deciliter.  
 dé-ci-ma *f.* tithe; tenth part.  
 de-ci-mal' *adj.* decimal.  
 de-ci-mar' *tr.v.* to decimate.  
 de-ci-me-tro *m.* decimeter.  
 dé-ci-mo, -a *adj.* tenth.  
 de-ci-são' *f.* decision.  
 de-ci-si'-vo, -a *adj.* decisive.  
 de-cla-ma-ção' *f.* declamation.  
 de-cla-ma-dor' *m.* declaimer, reciter, pleader.  
 de-cla-mar' *tr.v.* to declaim.  
 de-cla-rar' *tr.v.* to declare.  
 de-cla-ra-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* declarative.  
 de-cli-na-ção' *f.* declination; decline; declension.  
 de-cli-nar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to decline, to refuse politely; to inflect noun or adjective; to deviate, to stray.  
 de-cli-ná-vel *adj.* declinable.  
 de-clí-nio *m.* decline, decay, decadence.  
 de-clí-ve *m.*, *adj.* declining, slanting.  
 de-cli-vi-da-de *f.* declivity.  
 de-coc-ção' *f.* decoction.  
 de-co-la'-gem *f.* take-off.  
 de-co-lar' *intr.v.* to take off.  
 de-com-por' *tr.v.* to decompose.  
 de-com-po-si-ção' *f.* decomposition.  
 de-co-rar' *tr.v.* to memorize, to learn by heart; to decorate, to ornament.  
 de-co-ra-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* decorative.  
 de-co'-ro *m.* decorum.  
 de-co-ro'-so, -a *adj.* decorous.  
 de-co-tar' *tr.v.* to cut a dress low; to prune trees; — *se refl.v.* to dress leaving neck and shoulders bare.  
 de-cre-pl-dez' *f.* decrepitude.  
 de-crê-pl-to, -a *adj.* decrepit.  
 de-cres-cer' *intr.v.* to decrease, to diminish.  
 de-cres-ci-men'-to *m.* decrease, diminution.  
 de-cre-tal' *f.* decretal.  
 de-cre-ta-lis'-ta *m.* decretist.  
 de-cre-tar' *tr.v.* to decree.  
 de-cre'-to *m.* decree.  
 de-cru'-a *f.* first plowing or cultivation of newly cleared ground.  
 de-cú-ma-no, -a *adj.* decuman; huge; tenth.



de-cum-ben'-te *adj.* decumbent.  
 dé-cu-plo, -a *adj.* decuple; ten-fold; ten times as large.  
 de-cur'-so *m.* course.  
 de-da'-da *f.* stain or mark made by finger.  
 de-dal' *m.* thimble.  
 de-dal-de-re-pu'-xo *m.* sailor's palm thimble.  
 dé-da-lo *m.* maze, labyrinth.  
 de-dei'-ra *f.* glove tip; dressing for end of finger.  
 de-di-ca-ção' *f.* dedication, devotion.  
 de-di-car' *tr.v.* to dedicate; —*se refl.v.* to devote oneself to.  
 de-di-ca-tó-ria *f.* dedication, dedicatory note.  
 de'-do *m.* finger.  
 de-du-ção' *f.* deduction.  
 de-du-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* deductive.  
 de-du-zir' *tr.v.* to deduce.  
 de-fe-ca-ção' *f.* defecation.  
 de-fe-car' *intr.v.* to defecate.  
 de-fe-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* defective.  
 de-fel'-to *m.* defect.  
 de-fel-tu-o'-so, -a *adj.* defective.  
 de-fen-den'-te *m., f.* defendant.  
 de-fen-der' *tr.v.* to defend; —*se refl.v.* to justify oneself, to repel attack.  
 de-fen-dí-vel *adj.* defensible.  
 de-fen'-sa *f.* defense, protection.  
 de-fen-si'-va *f.* defensive.  
 de-fen-sí-vel *adj.* defensible.  
 de-fen-si'-vo, -a *adj.* defensive.  
 de-fen-sor' *m.* defender.  
 de-fe-rên-cia *f.* deference, compliance.  
 de-fe-ri-men'-to *m.* condescension, approval.  
 de-fe-rir' *tr.v.* to yield, to approve, to condescend.  
 de-fe-rí-vel *adj.* that may be granted.  
 de-fe'-sa *f.* prohibition; defense; -a *f.pl.* tusks (of an elephant).  
 de-fi-ci-ên-cia *f.* deficiency.  
 de-fi-cien'-te *adj.* deficient.  
 dé-fi-cit *m.* deficit.  
 de-fi-nha'-do, -a *adj.* thin, debilitated.  
 de-fi-nhar' *tr.v.* to cause to lose flesh; *intr.v.* to weaken gradually, to grow thin; to pine away.  
 de-fi-ni-ção' *f.* definition.  
 de-fi-nir' *tr.v.* to define.  
 de-fi-ni-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* definitive.  
 de-fi-ni'-to, -a *adj.* definite.  
 de-fi-ní-vel *adj.* definable.  
 de-fla-ção' *f.* deflation.  
 de-fla-grar' *intr.v.* to flash.  
 de-flex-ão' *f.* deflection.  
 de-fla-ra-ção' *f.* withering, deflowering.  
 de-fla-ra-men'-to *m.* deflowering.  
 de-fla-rar' *tr.v.* to deflower.  
 de-flu'-xo *m.* cold, catarrh.  
 de-fo-re'-te *m.* short rest during work; breathing spell.  
 de-for-mar' *tr.v.* to deform.  
 de-for'-me *adj.* deformed.  
 de-for-mi-da'-de *f.* deformity.  
 de-frau-dar' *tr.v.* to defraud.  
 de-fron'-te *adv.* face to face, in front.  
 de-fu-ma-ção' *f.* smoking, smoke-drying.  
 de-fu-ma-dou'-ro *m.* smoke-room, smoke-house.  
 de-fu-mar' *tr.v.* to smoke (as curing process for meat).  
 de-fun'-to *m.* dead person; *adj.* deceased, defunct.  
 de-ge-ne-rar' *intr.v.* to degenerate.

de-go-lar' *tr.v.* to behead, to cut one's throat.  
 de-gra-da-ção' *f.* degradation.  
 de-gra-dar' *tr.v.* to degrade, to demote.  
 de-grau' *m.* step (of stairway); degree.  
 de-gre-da'-do *m.* exile.  
 de-gre-dar' *tr.v.* to exile.  
 de-grê-do *m.* banishment, exile.  
 déi-a *f.* goddess.  
 dei-da'-de *f.* deity, divinity; (fig.) goddess.  
 dei-fi-ca-ção' *f.* deification.  
 dei-fi-car' *tr.v.* to deify.  
 de-is-cên-cia *f.* dehiscence.  
 de-is-mo *m.* deism.  
 de-is-ta *m.* deist.  
 dei-ta'-do, -a *adj.* in bed; lying full length.  
 dei-tar' *tr.v.* to place on floor; to extend horizontally; to put in, to place; —*se refl.v.* to go to bed; to lie full length on floor or bed.  
 dei-xar' *tr.v.* to leave behind; to put aside, to abandon; to leave as inheritance; to permit; to cease; to postpone; to omit; to cede.  
 de-je-ção' *f.* defecation; substances ejected by volcanoes.  
 de-je-tar' *tr.v.* to defecate.  
 de-je-tó-rio *m.* privy, latrine.  
 de-la-tar' *tr.v.* to denounce.  
 de-la-tor' *m.* informer, accuser.  
 de-le-ga-ção' *f.* delegation.  
 de-le-ga-ci'-a *f.* public office.  
 de-le-ga'-do *m.* delegate; public official.  
 de-le-gar' *tr.v.* to delegate, to assign; to appoint.  
 de-lei-ta-ção' *f.* delight, enjoyment.  
 de-lei-tan'-te *adj.* pleasing, delightful.  
 de-lei-tar' *tr.v.* to please, to delight.  
 de-lei'-te *m.* delight.  
 de-lei-to'-so, -a *adj.* delightful, pleasing.  
 de-le-té-rio, -a *adj.* deleterious.  
 de-lé-vel *adj.* easily erased or destroyed.  
 del-ga'-do, -a *adj.* slim, slender; fine; *m.* slender part.  
 de-li-be-rar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to deliberate.  
 de-li-ca-de'-za *f.* delicateness, delicacy; courtesy.  
 de-li-ca'-do, -a *adj.* delicate; attentive, courteous.  
 de-lí-cia *f.* delight.  
 de-li-cio'-so, -a *adj.* delicious.  
 de-li-mi-tar' *tr.v.* to delimit.  
 de-li-ne-ar' *tr.v.* to delineate, to outline.  
 de-lin-quên-cia *f.* offense, guilt.  
 de-lin-quen'-te *m., f.* transgressor, guilty person; *adj.* guilty, criminal.  
 de-lir' *tr.v.* to undo, to erase, to desolve.  
 de-li-rar' *intr.v.* to be delirious, to rave.  
 de-lí-rio *m.* delirium; exaltation, enthusiasm.  
 de-li-rio'-so, -a *adj.* delirious, raving, wild with enthusiasm.  
 de-li'-to *m.* offense, crime.  
 de-liv-rar' *tr.v.* to deliver.  
 del'-ta *m.* delta.  
 de-lu-dir' *tr.v.* to delude.  
 de-lu-são' *f.* delusion.  
 de-lu-só-rio, -a *adj.* deceptive, deluding.  
 de-ma-go'-go *m.* demagogue.  
 de-mais' *adv.* too, too much; *indef.pro.* rest, others.  
 de-man'-da *f.* law-suit, plea; inquest.  
 de-man-dar' *tr.v.* to seek, to claim, to ask, to demand, to need, to sue.  
 de-man-dis'-ta *m.* litigious person, caviller.

de-mão' *f.* coat of paint, coat of white-wash; retouch, revision; try; aid, help.  
 de-mar-ca-ção' *f.* demarcation.  
 de-mar-car' *tr.v.* to demarcate.  
 de-ma-si-a' *f.* excess, over-supply; intemperance; temerity, abuse.  
 de-ma-si-a'-do, *a adj.* too, too much, excessive, superfluous, abusive.  
 de-ma-si-ar'-se *refl.v.* to go beyond reasonable limits.  
 de-mên-cia' *f.* dementia.  
 de-men-ta'-do, *a adj.* demented.  
 de-men'-te *adj.* demented.  
 de-mé-ri-to' *m.* demerit.  
 de-mi-nu-ir' *tr.v.* to reduce, to diminish.  
 de-mis-são' *f.* resignation, dismissal, discharge.  
 de-mi-tir' *tr.v.* to dismiss; to exonerate; — *se refl.v.* to offer one's resignation.  
 de-mo-cra-ci-a' *f.* democracy.  
 de-mo-cra'-ta' *m.* democrat.  
 de-mo-cra-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to democratize.  
 de-mo-gra-fi-a' *f.* demography.  
 de-mo-lir' *tr.v.* to demolish.  
 de-mo-ne-ti-zar' *tr.v.* demonetize.  
 de-mô-nio' *m.* demon.  
 de-mons-tra-ção' *f.* demonstration.  
 de-mons-trar' *tr.v.* to demonstrate.  
 de-mons-tra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* demonstrative.  
 de-mons-trá-vel *adj.* demonstrable.  
 de-mo'-ra' *f.* delay, detention.  
 de-mo-ra'-do, *a adj.* slow, lingering.  
 de-mo-rar' *tr.v.* to retard, to delay; *intr.v.* to be long, to take time; to be situated, to live; — *se refl.v.* to linger, to loiter.  
 den-dê' *m.* palm tree producing nuts from which oil is extracted.  
 den-dri'-te' *f.* den-dri'-to' *m.* dendrite.  
 den'-gue' *m.* coyness; *adj.* coy, affected.  
 den-gui'-ce' *f.* coyness, affectation.  
 de-no-da'-do, *a adj.* intrepid, impetuous.  
 de-no-dar' *tr.v.* to untangle, to untie.  
 de-nô-do' *m.* daring, courage, dauntlessness.  
 de-no-mi-na-ção' *f.* denomination.  
 de-no-mi-na-dor' *m.* denominator.  
 de-no-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to name, to entitle, to give a name to.  
 de-no-tar' *tr.v.* to denote.  
 den-si-da'-de' *f.* density.  
 den-si-dão' *f.* denseness, density.  
 den-sí-me-tro' *m.* densimeter.  
 den'-so, *a adj.* dense.  
 den-ta-du'-ra' *f.* set of teeth, denture.  
 den-tar' *tr.v.* to bite, to bite into; *intr.v.* to teethe.  
 den-tal' *adj.* dental.  
 den'-te' *m.* tooth.  
 den-te-ar' *tr.v.* to indent, to notch.  
 den-ti-ção' *f.* dentition.  
 den-ti-frí-cio' *m.* dentifrice.  
 den-ti-lhão' *m.* large tooth.  
 den-ti'-na' *f.* dentine.  
 den-tis'-ta' *m.* dentist.  
 den'-tro' *adv.* within, on the inside.  
 de-nu-dar' *tr.v.* to denude.  
 de-nún-cia' *f.* denunciation, accusation.  
 de-nun-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to denunciate.  
 de-nun-cia-tó-rio, *a adj.* denunciatory.  
 de-pa-rar' *tr.v.* to send; to cause to appear; — *se refl.v.* to appear suddenly or unexpectedly.  
 de-par-ta-men'-to' *m.* department.  
 de-par-tir' *tr.v.* to divide, to distribute, to narrate in great detail.  
 de-pas-cen'-te' *adj.* feeding, consuming.

de-pe-nar' *tr.v.* to pick or pull out feathers; (fig.) to fleece.  
 de-pen-dên-cia' *f.* dependency.  
 de-pen-den'-te' *adj.* dependent.  
 de-pen-der' *intr.v.* to depend, to be dependent.  
 de-pe-ni-car' *tr.v.* to pull out feathers one by one.  
 de-pli-la-tó-rio' *m.* depilatory.  
 de-ple-ção' *f.* (med.) depletion.  
 de-cla-ra-ção' *f.* declaration.  
 de-cla-ran'-te' *m.* deponent.  
 de-plo-rar' *tr.v.* to deplore, to lament.  
 de-plo-rá-vel' *adj.* deplorable.  
 de-po-en'-te' *m.* deponent, witness.  
 de-poi-men'-to' *m.* testimony, deposition.  
 de-pois' *adv.* after, afterward.  
 de-po-la-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to depolarize.  
 de-por' *tr.v.* to put down, to deposit, to deliver, to depose; *intr.v.* to bear witness.  
 de-por-tar' *tr.v.* to deport, to exile.  
 de-po-si-ção' *f.* testimony, deposition.  
 de-po-si-tan'-te' *m.* depositor.  
 de-po-si-tar' *tr.v.* to deposit.  
 de-po-si-tá-rio' *m.* depository.  
 de-pó-si-to' *m.* deposit.  
 de-pra-var' *tr.v.* to deprave.  
 de-pre-ci-a-ção' *f.* depreciation.  
 de-pre-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to depreciate.  
 de-pre-ci-á-vel' *adj.* depreciable.  
 de-pre-da-ção' *f.* depredation.  
 de-pre-dar' *tr.v.* to depredate, to spoil, to plunder.  
 de-pres'-sa' *adv.* rapidly, in a short time, quickly, fast.  
 de-pres-são' *f.* depression, dejection; small hole.  
 de-pri-men'-te' *adj.* depressing.  
 de-pri-mir' *tr.v.* to depress, to lower, to humiliate.  
 de-pu-ta-ção' *f.* deputation.  
 de-pu-ta'-do' *m.* deputy; congressman, legislator.  
 de-ra-par' *intr.v.* to skid.  
 de-ri'-va' *f.* drift.  
 de-ri-va-ção' *f.* derivation.  
 de-ri-va'-do' *m.* derivative.  
 de-ri-var' *tr.v.* to derive, to be derived; to turn aside the course of stream; *intr.v.* to run (of streams), to rise or originate in.  
 der'-ma' *m.* derma, skin.  
 der-ma-to-lo-gi-a' *f.* dermatology.  
 de-ro-ga-ção' *f.* disparagement, derogation.  
 de-ro-gar' *tr.v.* to repeal, to disparage.  
 de-ro-ga-tó-rio, *a adj.* derogatory, disparaging.  
 der-ra-del'-ro, *a adj.* last, final.  
 der-ra'-ma' *f.* per capita local tax; pruning.  
 der-ra-ma-men'-to' *m.* shedding, scattering.  
 der-ra-mar' *tr.v.* to shed; to scatter; to prune (trees).  
 der-re-ter' *tr.v.* to melt; to dissolve; to fuse; (fig.) to be greatly moved; — *se refl.v.* to be exceedingly attentive and loving.  
 der-ri-bar' *tr.v.* to demolish, to tear down.  
 der-ri-são' *f.* derision.  
 der-ro'-ta' *f.* course, path; defeat, rout, destruction.  
 der-ro-tar' *tr.v.* to rout, to destroy; *intr.v.* to stray from course, to get lost.



**de-sa-ba-far'** *tr.v.* to uncover; to say frankly; *intr.v.* to breathe freely; to speak openly and freely.  
**de-sa-ba'-fo** *m.* ease, relief.  
**de-sa'-be** *m.* damaged or broken part of wall.  
**de-sa-bo-nar'** *tr.v.* to discredit, to hurt (reputation), to speak ill of.  
**de-sa-bo-to-ar'** *tr.v.* to unbutton, to unfasten; *intr.v.* to bud forth (of plants).  
**de-sa-bri'-do**, *a adj.* rude, insolent, abrupt.  
**de-sa-bri-gar'** *tr.v.* to leave without shelter, to abandon.  
**de-sa-bri'-go** *m.* forlornness, abandonment, lack of shelter.  
**de-sa-ca-tar'** *tr.v.* to annoy, to worry, to be disrespectful to, to profane.  
**de-sa-ca'-to** *m.* disrespect; profanation.  
**de-sa-cau-di-lha'-do**, *a adj.* without a chief or leader.  
**de-sa-cau-te-la'-do**, *a adj.* imprudent, careless, improvident.  
**de-sa-col-che-tar'** *tr.v.* to unhook hook-and-eye fastenings.  
**de-sa-com-pa-nha'-do**, *a adj.* alone, isolated, solitary.  
**de-sa-côr-do** *m.* discord, lack of harmony.  
**de-sa-cor-ren-tar'** *tr.v.* to free, to unchain.  
**de-sa-cre-di-ta'-do**, *a adj.* discredited.  
**de-sa-fer-rar'** *tr.v.* to loose, to free; *intr.v.* to lift anchor (ship).  
**de-a-fi-ar'** *tr.v.* to remove lacing or ribbon; to dare, to challenge.  
**de-sa-fi-nar'** *intr.v.* to get out of tune; *tr.v.* to put out of tune.  
**de-sa-fi'-o** *m.* challenge, provocation; (pop.) dialogue sung extemporaneously in verse.  
**de-sa-fô-ro** *m.* insult; shame; impudence.  
**de-sa-jei-ta'-do**, *a adj.* awkward.  
**de-sa-li-nha-var'** *tr.v.* to remove basting thread.  
**de-sa-li'-nho** *m.* carelessness in dress; slovenliness; disorder; disalignment.  
**de-sa-lo-jar'** *tr.v.* to dislodge; *intr.v.* to change camp.  
**de-sa-mor'** *m.* dislike; cruelty.  
**de-sa-mor-ti-zar'** *tr.v.* to subject property of a deceased person to taxation.  
**de-sam-pa-ra'-do**, *a adj.* deserted, helpless.  
**de-sam-pa'-ro** *m.* abandonment, helplessness.  
**de-san-dar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to walk or move backwards; to go over the same way again.  
**de-san'-do** *m.* decadence; walking backward.  
**de-sa-ni-ma-ção'** *f.* discouragement.  
**de-sa-ni-mar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to discourage; to lose courage or hope.  
**de-sâ-ni-mo** *m.* discouragement.  
**de-sa-pa-ra-fu-sar'** *tr.v.* to unscrew.  
**de-sa-pa-re-cer'** *intr.v.* to disappear, to die.  
**de-sa-pi-e-da'-do**, *a adj.* cruel, inhuman, unmerciful.  
**de-sa-pon-ta-men'-to** *m.* disappointment.  
**de-sa-pon-tar'** *tr.v.* to disappoint.  
**de-sa-pro-va-ção'** *f.* disapproval, reprehension.  
**de-sa-pru-ma'-do**, *a adj.* not vertical, out of plumb.  
**de-sar-mar'** *tr.v.* to disarm.

**de-sar-ran-jar'** *tr.v.* to disarrange; to disconcert.  
**de-sar-ran'-jo** *m.* confusion, disorder.  
**de-sas-tra'-do**, *a adj.* disastrous.  
**de-as'-tre** *m.* disaster.  
**de-sas-tro'-so**, *a adj.* disastrous.  
**de-sa-tar'** *tr.v.* to untie; to solve; to let go.  
**de-sa-ver-go-nha'-do**, *a adj.* shameless, brazen.  
**des-ba-ra-tar'** *tr.v.* to squander, to waste.  
**des-bo-ta'-do**, *a adj.* faded, lifeless.  
**des-bo-tar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to fade, to become less bright in color.  
**des-bo'-te** *m.* discoloration, fadedness.  
**des-bra-var'** *tr.v.* to tame; to prepare virgin land for cultivation.  
**des-ca-bi'-do**, *a adj.* improper, out of place.  
**des-cal-ça-del'-ra** *f.* bootjack.  
**des-cal-ça-dor'** *m.* bootjack.  
**des-cal-çar'** *tr.v.* to take off, to pull off.  
**des-cal'-ço**, *a adj.* barefoot, shoeless.  
**des-can-sa'-do**, *a adj.* rested, tranquil, unworried.  
**des-can-sar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to rest, to repose.  
**des-can'-so** *m.* repose, quiet, rest; delay, pause.  
**des-car'-ga** *f.* discharge (of firearms), discharge.  
**des-car'-go** *m.* discharge, unloading, relief.  
**des-ca-ro-ça-dor'** *m.* seeding machine.  
**des-car-re-ga-dou'-ro** *m.* unloading dock.  
**des-car-re-gar'** *tr.v.* to discharge, to unload.  
**des-car-ri-lar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to derail; to jump the track.  
**des-car'-te** *m.* discard (in cards).  
**des-cas-car'** *tr.v.* to peel, to remove shell.  
**des-cen-dên-cia** *f.* descent, lineage, extraction.  
**des-cen-den'-te** *adj.* descendent; *m.* descendant.  
**des-cen-der'** *intr.v.* to descend, to be derived from.  
**des-cen-tra-li-za-ção'** *f.* decentralization.  
**des-cen-trar'** *tr.v.* to decanter.  
**des-cer'** *tr.v.* to lower, to place below or lower; *intr.v.* to go below, to go down, to descend; to get off.  
**des-ci'-da** *f.* descent, drop.  
**des-clas-si-fi-car'** *tr.v.* to disqualify; to discredit.  
**des-co-ber'-ta** *f.* discovery; invention.  
**des-co-ber'-to**, *a adj.* discovered, uncovered, nude; divulged.  
**des-co-brir'** *tr.v.* to discover, to invent, to find; — *se r., l.v.* to remove one's hat.  
**des-co-lo-ra-ção'** *f.* discoloration, loss of color.  
**des-co-lo-rar'** *tr.v.* to bleach, to discolor.  
**des-co-lo-rir'** *tr.v.* to discolor; *intr.v.* to lose color.  
**des-com-po-si-ção'** *f.* decomposition.  
**des-com-pos-tu'-ra** *f.* insult, censure; careless dress.  
**des-con-cer-ta'-do**, *a adj.* disorderly, negligent.  
**des-con-cêr-to** *m.* confusion, misunderstanding.  
**des-co-ne-xão'** *f.* disconnection.  
**des-co-ne'-xo**, *a adj.* disconnected.  
**des-con-fi-a'-do**, *a adj.* suspicious.

des-con-fi-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to suspect, to mistrust, to doubt.  
 des-con-fôr-to *m.* discomfort.  
 des-co-nhe-ci'-do, *a adj.* unknown, not recognized; *m., f.* unknown person.  
 des-con-so-la'-do, *a adj.* disconsolate.  
 des-con-tar' *tr.v.* to discount; to lower price; not to take into account.  
 des-con'-to *m.* discount; reduction; discounting.  
 des-con-ten-ta-men'-to *m.* discontent.  
 des-con-ten'-te *adj.* discontented.  
 des-con-ti-nu-ar' *tr.v.* to discontinue.  
 des-co-ra-men'-to *m.* paleness.  
 des-co-ran'-te *adj.* bleaching.  
 des-co-rar' *tr.v.* to remove color, to modify color; *intr.v.* to turn pale.  
 des-cor'-do *m.* troubadour love poem in which poet laments unrequited love.  
 des-cor-tês *adj.* discourteous.  
 des-cor-te-si'-a *f.* discourtesy.  
 des-co-ser' *tr.v.* to rip out; to tear.  
 des-co-si'-do, *a adj.* without connection; torn apart; desultory.  
 des-crê-di-to *m.* discredit; lack or loss of credit.  
 des-cre-mar' *tr.v.* to separate cream from milk.  
 des-cren'-ça *f.* disbelief.  
 des-cren'-te *adj.* incredulous, disbelieving.  
 des-crer' *tr.v.* to disbelieve.  
 des-cre-ver' *tr.v.* to describe, to trace.  
 des-crí-ção' *f.* description.  
 des-crí-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to absolve from guilt; to free from accusation of guilt.  
 des-cui-da'-do, *a adj.* careless, indolent, lazy.  
 des-cul-dar' *tr.v.* to neglect; to be careless about; — *se refl.v.* to forget; to be negligent.  
 des-cul'-do *m.* carelessness, mistake.  
 des-cul-do'-so, *a adj.* negligent, careless.  
 des-cul'-pa *f.* pardon, indulgence; absence of guilt.  
 des-cul-par' *tr.v.* to excuse; to pardon; — *se refl.v.* to ask to be excused, to present reasons why excuse be granted.  
 des-cul-pá-vel *adj.* excusable.  
 des'-de *prep.* from beginning of; since; *conj.* since.  
 des-dém *m.* disdain.  
 des-de-nhar' *tr.v.* to disdain.  
 des-de-nho'-so, *a adj.* disdainful.  
 des-di'-ta *f.* bad luck, misfortune, infelicity.  
 des-di-to'-so, *a adj.* unfortunate, unhappy.  
 des-do-brar' *tr.v.* to unfold; to develop.  
 des-do'-bre *m.* unfolding; development.  
 de-se-jar' *tr.v.* to desire, to want, to wish, to wish for.  
 de-se-já-vel *adj.* desirable.  
 de-se'-jo *m.* wish, desire.  
 de-se-jo'-so, *a adj.* desirous.  
 de-sem-bar-ga-dor' *m.* judge of court of appeals.  
 de-sem-bar-car' *tr.v.* to unload, to remove from ship or train; *intr.v.* to land, to disembark.  
 de-sem-bar'-que *m.* disembarkment, landing.  
 de-sem-pe-nhar' *tr.v.* to redeem something in pawn; to free from debt.  
 de-sem-po-la-dei'-ra *f.* plasterer's trowel.  
 de-sem-pre-ga'-do, *a adj.* unemployed.  
 de-sen-con-trar' *tr.v.* to cause not to

meet; — *se refl.v.* to not meet, to make no contact.  
 de-sen-cor-po-rar' *tr.v.* to diminish volume.  
 de-sen-fer-ru-jar' *tr.v.* to remove rust; (fig.) to limber up tongue by speaking.  
 de-se-nhar' *tr.v.* to draw, to design, to sketch.  
 de-se'-nho *m.* drawing; design; sketch; general outline of painting.  
 de-sen-la'-ce *m.* ending; solution; final event; unraveling, denouement.  
 de-se-no-do-ar' *tr.v.* to remove stains or spots.  
 de-sen-ro-lar' *tr.v.* to unroll, to open up, to extend.  
 de-sen-ten-der' *tr.v.* to misunderstand; to pretend misunderstanding.  
 de-sen-ten-di-men'-to *m.* misunderstanding.  
 de-sen-ter-rar' *tr.v.* to exhume.  
 de-sen-to-a'-do, *a adj.* out of tune, off key.  
 de-sen-tu-pir' *tr.v.* to remove obstruction.  
 de-sen-vol-ver' *tr.v.* to unwrap; to clarify; to develop; to present in detail.  
 de-sen-vol-vi-men'-to *m.* development.  
 de-ser-ção' *f.* desertion.  
 de-ser-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to desert.  
 de-ser'-to *m.* desert; de-ser'-to, *a adj.* deserted, uninhabited.  
 de-ser-tor' *m.* deserter.  
 de-ses-pe-ra'-do, *a adj.* desperate.  
 de-ses-pe-rar' *tr.v.* to remove hope, to cause desperation; to be greatly irritated; — *se refl.v.* to rave; to be furious; to be desperate.  
 des-fal-car' *tr.v.* to default, to defraud.  
 des-fa-le-cer' *intr.v.* to faint, to lose strength.  
 des-fa-le-ci'-do, *a adj.* fainted, unconscious.  
 des-fa-le-ci-men'-to *m.* weakness; unconsciousness.  
 des-fal'-que *m.* default, diminution, shortage, deduction.  
 des-fa-vo-rá-vel *adj.* unfavorable.  
 des-fa-zer' *tr.v.* to undo, to destroy; — *se refl.v.* to sell, to dispose of; to get rid of.  
 des-fe-char' *tr.v.* to remove seal or fastening; to shoot or discharge arms; to set free.  
 des-fê-cho *m.* outcome, result, conclusion, denouement.  
 des-fi-gu-rar' *tr.v.* to disfigure; to adulterate.  
 des-fi-la-dei'-ro *m.* defile, cut in mountains.  
 des-fi-lar' *intr.v.* to march in ranks, to parade.  
 des-fi'-le *m.* parade, march.  
 des-fi-lhar' *tr.v.* to remove superfluous shoots or young plants; to separate part of bees from hive.  
 des-flo-ra-ção' *f.* defloration.  
 des-flo-rar' *tr.v.* to remove blossoms; to deflower.  
 des-flo-res-ci-men'-to *m.* fall of blossoms, fall of flowers; lack of flowers.  
 des-flo-ri'-do, *a adj.* having no flowers, having shed flowers.  
 des-fo'-lha *f.* fall of leaves, removal of leaves.  
 des-fo-lhar' *tr.v.* to remove leaves.  
 des-fru-tar' *tr.v.* to enjoy, to make use of.  
 des-gas-tar' *tr.v.* to use or spend little by little; (pop.) to digest.



des-gos-tar' *tr.v.* to cause disgust; to cause to lose taste for something; *intr.v.* not to like.  
 des-gô-s-to *m.* dislike; discontent; repugnance.  
 des-gos-to'-so, *a adj.* discontented; displeasing; insipid.  
 des-gra'-ça *f.* misfortune, poverty, affliction; disgrace.  
 des-gra-ça'-do, *a adj.* unhappy, miserable, poverty-stricken.  
 des-gra-çar' *tr.v.* to make miserable, to ruin.  
 des-ho-nes-ti-da'-de *f.* dishonesty.  
 des-ho-nes'-to, *a adj.* dishonest.  
 des-hon'-ra *f.* dishonor.  
 des-hon-rar' *tr.v.* to dishonor.  
 des-hon-ro'-so, *a adj.* dishonorable.  
 des-hu-ma'-no, *a adj.* inhuman.  
 de-si-de-ra'-to *m.* desideratum.  
 de-sig-na-ção' *f.* designation.  
 de-sig-nar' *tr.v.* to designate.  
 de-sig-nio *m.* purpose, plan, design.  
 de-si-gual' *adj.* unequal.  
 de-si-gual-da'-de *f.* inequality.  
 de-si-lu-dir' *tr.v.* to disillusion.  
 de-si-lu-são' *f.* disillusionment.  
 de-sin-char' *tr.v.* to remove or decrease swelling; to deflate, to let the air out.  
 de-sin-fe-ção' *f.* disinfection.  
 de-sin-fe-cio-nar' *tr.v.* to disinfect.  
 de-sin-fe-tan'-te *m.* disinfectant.  
 de-sin-fe-tar' *tr.v.* to disinfect.  
 de-sin-te-gra-ção' *f.* disintegration.  
 de-sin-te-res-sa'-do, *a adj.* disinterested, impartial.  
 de-sin-te-res-san'-te *adj.* uninteresting.  
 de-sin-te-res-sar' *tr.v.* to deprive of interest, to deprive of profit; — *se refl.v.* to lose interest.  
 de-sis-tên-cia *f.* desistance, ceasing.  
 de-sis-tir' *intr.v.* to desist.  
 des-le-al' *adj.* disloyal.  
 des-le-al-da'-de *f.* disloyalty.  
 des-lei'-xo *m.* negligence, carelessness, neglect.  
 des-li-gar' *tr.v.* to disconnect, to untie.  
 des-li-sar' *intr.v.* to glide, to slip along smoothly; to skid.  
 des-li'-se *m.* skidding; false step.  
 des-lo-ca-ção' *f.* dislocation.  
 des-lo-car' *tr.v.* to dislocate; to transfer, to change from one place to another.  
 des-lum-bran'-te *adj.* dazzling, sparkling.  
 des-lum-brar' *tr.v.* to dazzle; to beguile, to seduce; to confuse.  
 de-mag-ne-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to demagnetize.  
 des-mai-a'-do, *a adj.* unconscious, colorless; faint.  
 des-mai-ar' *intr.v.* to faint, to lose consciousness; to turn pale.  
 des-mai'-o *m.* fainting, unconsciousness; paleness, dullness; discouragement.  
 des-ma-mar' *tr.v.* to wean.  
 des-man-char' *tr.v.* to undo, to take apart; to dissolve.  
 des-man'-cha-pra-ze'-res *m., f.* spoilsport; troublesome guest; kill-joy.  
 des-man'-cho *m.* disorder; abortion.  
 des-man-te-lar' *tr.v.* to dismantle; to raze; to take apart.  
 des-me-di'-do, *a adj.* unmeasured, measureless, vast.  
 des-mem-brar' *tr.v.* to dismember.  
 des-men-ti'-do *m.* contradiction.  
 des-men-tir' *tr.v.* to belie, to contradict; (Brazil) to dislocate.  
 des-mo-bi-li-zar' *tr.v.* to demobilize.

des-mo-ne-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to demonetize.  
 des-mon-ta'-da *f.* dismounting.  
 des-mon-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to dismount, to demount, to disassemble.  
 des-mon-tá-vel *adj.* demountable.  
 des-mon'-te *m.* dismounting; extraction (of ores).  
 des-mo-ra-li-zar' *tr.v.* to demoralize.  
 des-na-ci-o-na-li-zar' *tr.v.* to denationalize.  
 des-na-ta-del'-ra *f.* cream separator.  
 des-na-tar' *tr.v.* to remove cream from milk.  
 des-na-tu-ral' *adj.* unnatural.  
 des-ne-ces-sá-rio, *a adj.* unnecessary.  
 des-nor-te-a'-do, *a adj.* lost; confused; astray; dizzy.  
 de-so-be-de-cer' *intr.v.* to disobey.  
 de-so-be-diên-cia *f.* disobedience.  
 de-so-be-dien'-te *adj.* disobedient.  
 de-so-la-ção' *f.* desolation.  
 de-so-la'-do, *a adj.* desolate; inconsolable.  
 de-so-lar' *tr.v.* to desolate; to lay waste.  
 de-sor-del'-ro *m.* disorderly, noisy person.  
 de-sor'-dem *f.* disorder.  
 de-sor-ga-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to disorganize.  
 de-so-ri-en-tar' *tr.v.* to disorientate.  
 des-pa-cha'-do, *a adj.* prompt, quick.  
 des-pa-chan'-te *m.* shipping clerk; customhouse official.  
 des-pa-char' *tr.v.* to dispatch, to hasten.  
 des-pa'-cho *m.* dispatch; decision, sentence.  
 des-pe-da-ça-men'-to *m.* tearing to pieces, breaking to pieces; downfall.  
 des-pe-da-çar' *tr.v.* to break into pieces, to tear apart.  
 des-pe-di'-da *f.* leave-taking, farewell.  
 des-pe-dir' *tr.v.* to dismiss; *intr.v.* to bid farewell, to take leave; — *se refl.v.* to say goodbye.  
 des-pe-ga'-do, *a adj.* free, loose; indifferent.  
 des-pe-gar' *tr.v.* to unfasten, to loosen, to let go.  
 des-pe-lar' *tr.v.* to disrespect.  
 des-pe-l'-to *m.* disrespect, contempt, anger.  
 des-pe-l-to'-so, *a adj.* disrespectful, malicious.  
 des-pe-jar' *tr.v.* to empty; to throw out, to clear.  
 des-pe'-jo *m.* act of emptying; rubbish.  
 des-pen-der' *tr.v.* to expend, to use, to spend.  
 des-pen'-sa *f.* pantry; store-room.  
 des-per-di-çar' *tr.v.* to waste, to squander.  
 des-per-ta-dor' *m.* alarm-clock.  
 des-per-tar' *tr.v.* to awaken, to stimulate, to provoke.  
 des-per'-to, *a adj.* awake; vivacious.  
 des-pe'-sa *f.* expense, cost.  
 des-pi'-do, *a adj.* unclothed, nude, naked; (fig.) free, exempt.  
 des-pir' *tr.v.* to undress; to remove covering.  
 des-po-jar' *tr.v.* to dispossess.  
 des-pô-jo *m.* robbing, plundering; *pl.* spoils, remains, leftovers, fragments, scraps.  
 des-pon-tar' *tr.v.* to break point off; *intr.v.* to begin to appear.  
 des-pon'-te *m.* cutting corn stalk off above the ear.  
 des-por'-te *m.* sport; recreation.  
 des-por-ti'-vo, *a adj.* sporting, sport.

des-po-sa'-do, *a adj.* married; engaged to be married.  
 des-po-sar' *tr.v.* to marry; to become engaged.  
 des-po-ta *m.* despot.  
 des-pó-ti-co, *a adj.* despotic.  
 des-po-tis'-mo *m.* despotism, tyranny.  
 des-po-vo-ar' *tr.v.* to depopulate.  
 des-pra-zer' *intr.v.* to displease; *m.* displeasure.  
 des-pre-gar' *tr.v.* to draw out (nails); to smooth out (pleats); to spread out (sails).  
 des-pre-zar' *tr.v.* to scorn, to despise, to reject.  
 des-pre-zí-vel *adj.* despicable.  
 des-prê-zo *m.* scorn, disdain; inconsiderateness.  
 des-pro-por-ção' *f.* disproportion.  
 des-pro-por-cio-na'-do, *a adj.* disproportionate.  
 des-qua-li-fi-car' *tr.v.* to disqualify.  
 des-qui-ta-ção' *f.* divorce.  
 des-qui-tar' *tr.v.*; — *se refl.v.* to divorce.  
 des-qui'-te *m.* divorce.  
 des-sa-bor' *m.* tastelessness.  
 des-sal-ga'-do, *a adj.* lacking salt.  
 des-se-car' *tr.v.* to desiccate, to dry out.  
 des-si-me-tri'-a *f.* dissymmetry.  
 des-ta-ca-men'-to *m.* detachment.  
 des-ta-car' *tr.v.* to detach; to exceed, to stand out, to project.  
 des-ter-rar' *tr.v.* to banish, to exile.  
 des-tê-ro *m.* exile, banishment, deportation; place of exile.  
 des-te-mi'-do, *a adj.* fearless, courageous, intrepid.  
 des-ti-la-ção' *f.* distillation.  
 des-ti-lar' *tr.v.* to distill.  
 des-ti-la-ri'-a *f.* distillery.  
 des-ti-na-ção' *f.* destination, purpose.  
 des-ti-nar' *tr.v.* to destine; to appoint.  
 des-ti-na-tá-rio *m.* consignee, person to whom something is destined or sent.  
 des-ti'-no *m.* destiny; destination.  
 des-ti-tui-ção' *f.* destitution; dismissal; poverty.  
 des-ti-tu-í-do, *a adj.* dismissed; needy.  
 des-to-ca-dor' *m.* stump-puller.  
 des-to-ca-men'-to *m.* clearing stumps.  
 des-to-car' *tr.v.* to clear of stumps.  
 des'-tra *f.* right hand.  
 des-tre'-za *f.* dexterity.  
 des'-tro, *a adj.* dexterous.  
 des-tro-na-men'-to *m.* dethronement.  
 des-tru-i-ção' *f.* destruction.  
 des-tru-ir' *tr.v.* to destroy.  
 des-tru-ti-bi-li-da'-de *f.* destructibility.  
 des-tru-tí-vel *adj.* destructible.  
 des-tru-ti'-vo, *a adj.* destructive.  
 de-su-ni-ão' *f.* disunion.  
 de-su'-sp *m.* disuse.  
 des-va-lo-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to devalue, to depreciate.  
 des-va-ne-ci'-do, *a adj.* dispelled, dispersed, faded; vain, presumptuous.  
 des-va-ne-ci-men'-to *m.* fainting; vanity, pride.  
 des-van-ta'-gem *f.* disadvantage.  
 des-van-ta-jo'-so, *a adj.* disadvantageous.  
 des-vão' *m.* attic; top floor of house; hiding-place.  
 des-vê-lo *m.* affectionate care; devotion; vigilance.  
 des-ven-dar' *tr.v.* to remove blindfold.  
 des-ven-to'-so, *a adj.* serene; not windy.  
 des-ven-tu'-ra *f.* unhappiness; bad luck.

des-vi-ar' *tr.v.* to turn aside, to change position, to deflect, to switch; to detour.  
 des-vi'-o *m.* detour, siding; deviation.  
 de-ta-lhar' *tr.v.* to detail; to narrate with full particulars.  
 de-ta'-lhe *m.* detail.  
 de-ten-ção' *f.* detention.  
 de-ter' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to detain; to cause to cease; to retain in possession; to halt; to stop.  
 de-te-rio-ra-ção' *f.* deterioration.  
 de-ter-mi-na-ção' *f.* determination.  
 de-ter-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to determine.  
 de-tes-tar' *tr.v.* to detest.  
 de-tes-tá-vel *adj.* detestable.  
 de-to-na-ção' *f.* detonation.  
 de-to-nar' *intr.v.* to explode.  
 de-tra-ção' *f.* detraction.  
 de-tra-ir' *tr.v.* to detract.  
 de-trás *adv.* behind; afterward.  
 de-tri-men'-to *m.* detriment.  
 de-tri'-to *m.* detritus; residual deposit.  
 Deus' *m.* God.  
 deu'-sa *f.* goddess.  
 de-va-gar' *adv.* slowly; without haste.  
 de-vas-sa'-do, *a adj.* accessible, open to view.  
 de-vas-sar' *tr.v.* to trespass upon; to divulge, to spread abroad; to penetrate.  
 de-vas'-so, *a adj.* dissolute, licentious.  
 de-vas-ta-ção' *f.* devastation.  
 de-vas-tar' *tr.v.* to devastate.  
 de-ven'-tre *m.* intestines of animals.  
 de-ve-dor' *m.* debtor.  
 de-ver' *tr.v.* to owe; must, should, ought to, to have to, to be obliged to, to be expected to; *m.* duty.  
 de-vi'-do, *a adj.* due, just; de-vi'-do *m.* debt.  
 de-ve'-ras *adv.* in high degree; truly, really.  
 de-vo-ção' *f.* devotion.  
 de-vo-lu-ção' *f.* restoration, return.  
 de-vo-lu'-to, *a adj.* unoccupied; restored.  
 de-vol-ver' *tr.v.* to return, to give back.  
 de-vo-rar' *tr.v.* to devour.  
 de-vo-ta-ção' *f.* dedication, devotion.  
 de-vo-ta'-do, *a adj.* devoted, devout.  
 de-vo-tar' *tr.v.* to devote, to dedicate.  
 de-vo'-to, *a adj.* devout, consecrated; de-vo'-to *m.* devotee.  
 dex-tri'-na *f.* dextrin.  
 dez' *m.* ten.  
 de-zem'-bro *m.* December.  
 de-ze'-na *f.* group of ten.  
 di'-a *m.* day, day-light; day-time; twenty-four hours, time from sun-rise to sun-rise; — de semana week-day; — útil work-day; — santo holy day; — de anos birth-day; — de juízo Judgment Day; — feriado holiday; — a — day by day, every day; hoje em — nowadays.  
 di-a-be'-tes *f.* diabetes.  
 di-a'-bo *m.* devil.  
 di-a-bó-li-co, *a adj.* diabolic.  
 di-a-cáus-ti-co *m.* diacaustic curve or surface.  
 di-a-co-na'-to *m.* deaconship.  
 di-a-co-ni'-a *f.* deaconry, deaconship.  
 di-a-co-ni'-sa *f.* deaconess.  
 di-á-co-no *m.* deacon.  
 di-a-crí-ti-co, *a adj.* diacritical.  
 di-a-de'-ma *m.* diadem.  
 di-á-fa-no, *a adj.* diaphanous.  
 di-a-fil'-me *m.* positive film.  
 di-a-frag'-ma *m.* diaphragm.



di-ag-no'-se *f.* di-ag-nós-ti-co *m.* diagnosis.  
 di-a-go-nal' *m., adj.* diagonal.  
 di-a-gra'-ma *m.* diagram.  
 di-a-le'-to *m.* dialect.  
 di-al' *adj.* daily.  
 di-a-lo-gar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to write, converse, or take part in dialogue.  
 di-á-lo-go *m.* dialogue.  
 di-a-mag-né-ti-co, *a adj.* diamagnetic.  
 di-a-man'-te *m.* diamond.  
 di-a-man-tí-fe-ro, *a adj.* diamond-bearing.  
 di-â-me-tro *m.* diameter.  
 di-an'-te *adv.* in front; firstly; *ir por* — to continue.  
 di-an-tei'-ra *f.* front, vanguard.  
 di-an-tei'-ro, *a adj.* front, in front, first.  
 di-á-ria *f.* daily receipts or expenses; wage per day.  
 di-á-rio, *a adj.* daily; *m.* daily newspaper.  
 di-a-ris'-ta *m.* editor of daily paper; day worker.  
 di-ar-réi-a *f.* diarrhea.  
 di-ás-to-le *m.* diastole.  
 di-as-tó-li-co, *a adj.* diastolic.  
 di-a-ter-mi'-a *f.* diathermy.  
 di-a-tri'-be *f.* diatribe.  
 di-ção' *f.* diction.  
 di-cé-fa-lo, *a adj.* two-headed.  
 di-ci-o-ná-rio *m.* dictionary.  
 di-dá-ti-ca *f.* didactics.  
 di-e'-dro *m., adj.* dihedral.  
 di-e-lé-tri-co *m.* dielectric.  
 di-e'-ta *f.* diet.  
 di-e-té-ti-ca *f.* dietetics.  
 di-e-té-ti-co, *a adj.* dietetic.  
 di-fa-ma-ção' *f.* defamation.  
 di-fa-mar' *tr.v.* to defame.  
 di-fa-ma-tó-rio, *a adj.* defamatory.  
 di-fe-ren'-ça *f.* difference.  
 di-fe-ren'-te *adj.* different.  
 di-fe-ren-cia-ção' *f.* differentiation.  
 di-fe-ren-ci-al' *adj., f.* differential.  
 di-fe-ren-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to differentiate.  
 di-fe-rir' *tr.v.* to defer; *intr.v.* to be different; to disagree.  
 di-fí-cil *adj.* difficult, hard.  
 di-fi-cí-li-mo, *a adj.* very difficult.  
 di-fi-cul-da'-de *f.* difficulty.  
 di-fi-cul-tar' *tr.v.* to make difficult.  
 di-fi-dên-cia *f.* diffidence.  
 di-fi-den'-te *adj.* diffident.  
 di-fra-ção' *f.* diffraction.  
 dif-te-ri'-a *f.* diphtheria.  
 di-fun-dir' *tr.v.* to diffuse; to spread, to scatter, to divulge.  
 di-fu-são' *f.* diffusion.  
 di-fu'-so, *a adj.* diffuse, scattered.  
 di-ge-rir' *tr.v., intr.v.* to digest.  
 di-ge-rí-vel *adj.* digestible.  
 di-ges-tão' *f.* digestion.  
 di-ges'-to *m.* digest, abstract.  
 di-gi-tal' *adj.* digital; *f.* digitalis.  
 di-gi-ta-li'-na *f.* digitalin.  
 dí-gi-to *m.* digit.  
 dig-nar'-se *refl.v.* to have the kindness to; to condescend to; to do the favor of.  
 dig-ni-fi-car' *tr.v.* to dignify.  
 dig-ni-da'-de *f.* dignity.  
 dig-ni-tá-rio *m.* dignitary.  
 dig'-no, *a adj.* worthy.  
 di-gres-são' *f.* digression.  
 di-la-ta-ção' *f.* dilatation, expansion.  
 di-la-tar' *tr.v.* to dilate, to expand; to delay, to postpone.

di-la-tá-vel *adj.* dilatable.  
 di-la-ção' *f.* dilation; delay; postponement.  
 di-la-tó-rio, *a adj.* dilatory.  
 di-le'-ma *m.* dilemma.  
 di-le-tan'-te *m., adj.* dilettante.  
 di-le-ção' *f.* special affection; choice.  
 di-le'-to, *a adj.* beloved, favorite.  
 di-li-gên-cia *f.* diligence; stage-coach.  
 di-lu-en'-te *adj.* diluting.  
 di-lu-i-ção' *f.* dilution.  
 di-lu-ir' *tr.v.* to dilute, to dissolve.  
 di-lu-vial' *adj.* diluvial.  
 di-lú-vio *m.* deluge; flood.  
 di-men-são' *f.* dimension.  
 di-mi-nui-ção' *f.* diminution, decrease.  
 di-mi-nu-ir' *tr.v., intr.v.* to diminish; to decrease.  
 di-mi-nu-ti'-vo, *a adj.* diminutive.  
 di-mi-nu'-to, *a adj.* diminutive.  
 di-nâ-mi-ca *f.* dynamics.  
 di-na-mi-tar' *tr.v.* to dynamite.  
 di-na-mi'-te *f.* dynamite.  
 dí-na-mo *m.* dynamo.  
 di-na-mô-me-tro *m.* dynamometer.  
 di'-no *m.* dyne.  
 di-nas-ti'-a *f.* dynasty.  
 di-nás-ti-co, *a adj.* dynastic.  
 di-nhei-ra'-ma *f.* large amount of money.  
 di-nhei'-ro *m.* money; — de São Paulo Peter's pence.  
 di-nhei-ro'-so, *a adj.* moneyed, wealthy.  
 di-no-sau'-ro *m.* dinosaur.  
 din-tel' *m.* lintel.  
 di-o-ce-sa'-no, *a adj.* diocesan.  
 di-o-ce'-se *f.* diocese.  
 di-plo'-ma *m.* diploma.  
 di-plo-ma-ci'-a *f.* diplomacy.  
 di-plo-ma'-do, *a adj.* graduated, possessing diploma.  
 di-plo-ma'-ta *m.* diplomat.  
 di-plo-má-ti-co, *a adj.* diplomatic.  
 dip-so-ma-ni'-a *f.* dipsomania.  
 di'-que *m.* dike; (fig.) obstacle.  
 di-re-ção' *f.* direction; administration; superintendency; steering.  
 di-rel'-ta *f.* right hand, right side.  
 di-rei'-to, *a adj.* right, honest, upright, just, straight; *di-rel'-to m.* law, jurisprudence; right side; *adv.* straight ahead.  
 di-re'-to, *a adj.* straight, direct.  
 di-re-tor' *m.* director.  
 di-re-to-ri'-a *f.* board of directors.  
 di-ri-gen'-te *adj.* directing, supervising.  
 di-ri-gir' *tr.v.* to direct, to administer, to guide, to steer; — se to go, to betake oneself.  
 di-ri-gí-vel *m.* dirigible.  
 di-ri-mir' *tr.v.* to annul, to redeem.  
 di-rup-ção' *f.* disruption.  
 di-rup-ti'-vo, *a adj.* disruptive.  
 dis-cen'-te *adj.* relative to students; learning or being taught.  
 dis-cer-ni-men'-to *m.* discernment.  
 dis-cer-nir' *tr.v.* to discern.  
 dis-ci-pli'-na *f.* discipline.  
 dis-ci-pli-nar' *tr.v.* to discipline.  
 dis-ci-pu-la'-do *m.* student body.  
 dis-ci-pu-lo *m.* pupil, student; disciple.  
 dis'-co *m.* discus, disk; record; dial on automatic telephones.  
 dis-có-bu-lo *m.* discobolus.  
 dis-cor-dân-cia *f.* discordance, disagreement; being out of tune.  
 dis-cor-dan'-te *adj.* discordant, out of tune.

dis-cor-dar' *intr.v.* to disagree; to be out of tune.  
 dis-cór-dia *f.* discord, strife.  
 dis-cre-pân-cia *f.* discrepancy.  
 dis-cre-pan'-te *adj.* disagreeing.  
 dis-cre'-to, *a adj.* discreet.  
 dis-cri-ção' *f.* discretion, reserve.  
 dis-cri-cio-ná-rio, *a adj.* discretionary.  
 dis-cri-mi-na-ção' *f.* discrimination.  
 dis-cri-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to discriminate.  
 dis-cur-sar' *tr.v.* to expound; *intr.v.* to discourse.  
 dis-cur'-so *m.* discourse, speech.  
 dis-cus-são' *f.* discussion.  
 dis-cu-tir' *tr.v.* to discuss.  
 di-sen-te-ri'-a *f.* dysentery.  
 dis-far-çar' *tr.v.* to disguise, to camouflage.  
 dis-far'-ce *m.* disguise.  
 dis-jun-ção' *f.* disjunction.  
 dis-jun-ti'-vo, *a adj.* disjunctive.  
 dis-par *adj.* unequal, uneven, unlike.  
 dis-pa-ra'-da *f.* stampede, running away.  
 dis-pa-rar' *tr.v.* to shoot, to discharge, to let go.  
 dis-pa-ri-da'-de *f.* disparity.  
 dis-pên-dio *m.* consumption; cost; expense.  
 dis-pen-di-o'-so, *a adj.* costly, expensive.  
 dis-pen'-sa *f.* exemption.  
 dis-pen-sar' *tr.v.* to exempt, to excuse.  
 dis-pen-sa-tá-rio *m.* one who grants exemption.  
 dis-pen-sa-tó-rio *m.* pharmaceutical laboratory.  
 dis-pen-sá-rio *m.* dispensary, clinic.  
 dis-pep-si'-a *f.* dyspepsia.  
 dis-pép-ti-co, *a adj.* dyspeptic.  
 dis-per-são' *f.* dispersal, dispersion.  
 dis-per-sar' *tr.v.* to disperse.  
 dis-per-si'-vo, *a adj.* dispersive.  
 dis-po-ni-bi-lí-da'-de *f.* availability.  
 dis-po-ní-vel *adj.* available.  
 dis-por' *tr.v.* to arrange, to plan, to prepare, to place, to provide; *intr.v.* to dispose, to have authority, to have power to; — *se refl.v.* to be ready, to be disposed.  
 dis-po-si-ção' *f.* disposition, preparation, provision.  
 dis-pu'-te *f.* dispute.  
 dis-pu-tan'-te *m.* disputant.  
 dis-pu-tar' *tr.v.* to contest, to dispute.  
 dis-pu-ta-ti'-vo, *a adj.* disputatious.  
 dis-se-ca-ção' *f.* dissection.  
 dis-se-car' *tr.v.* to dissect.  
 dis-se-me-lhan'-ça *f.* dissimilarity.  
 dis-se-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to disseminate.  
 dis-ser-ta-ção' *f.* dissertation.  
 dis-sen-ção' *f.* dissent.  
 dis-sen-tir' *intr.v.* to dissent.  
 dis-si-dên-cia *f.* dissidence.  
 dis-si-den'-te *adj.* dissident.  
 dis-si-mu-lar' *tr.v.* to dissemble; to hide.  
 dis-si-pa-ção' *f.* dissipation.  
 dis-si-par' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to dissipate.  
 dis-so-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to dissociate.  
 dis-so-lu-ção' *f.* dissolution.  
 dis-so-lu'-to, *a adj.* dissolute.  
 dis-sol-ven'-te *adj.*, *m.* dissolvent.  
 dis-sol-ver' *tr.v.* to dissolve.  
 dis-so-nân-cia *f.* dissonance.  
 dis-sua-dir' *tr.v.* to dissuade.  
 dis-tân-cia *f.* distance.  
 dis-tan'-te *adj.* distant.  
 dis-tar' *intr.v.* to be distant, to be away.  
 dis-ten-der' *tr.v.* to distend.  
 dis-ten-são' *f.* distension.

dis-tin-guir' *tr.v.* to distinguish; — *se refl.v.* to stand out, to distinguish oneself.  
 dis-tin-ção' *f.* distinction.  
 dis-tin-ti'-vo, *a adj.* distinctive.  
 dis-tin'-to, *a adj.* distinct, marked; different; distinguished, eminent.  
 dis-tra-ção' *f.* distraction.  
 dis-tra-i-men'-to *m.* distraction.  
 dis-tra-ir' *tr.v.* to distract.  
 dis-tri-bui-ção' *f.* distribution.  
 dis-tri-bu-ir' *tr.v.* to distribute.  
 dis-tri-tal' *adj.* relative to a district.  
 dis-tri'-to *m.* district.  
 di-ta-dor' *m.* dictator.  
 di-ta'-me *m.* saying, proverb; dictate.  
 di-tar' *tr.v.* to dictate; to suggest, to inspire.  
 di-ta-to-ri-al' *adj.* dictatorial.  
 di'-to *m.* quotation, dictum, saying.  
 di-ton'-go *m.* diphthong.  
 di-to'-so, *a adj.* fortunate, happy, prosperous.  
 di-ur-nal' *adj.* diurnal, day (as opposed to night).  
 di'-va *f.* diva.  
 di-vã *f.* couch, divan.  
 di-ver-gên-cia *f.* divergence.  
 di-ver-gên'-te *adj.* divergent.  
 di-ver-gir' *intr.v.* to diverge.  
 di-ver-si-da'-de *f.* diversity.  
 di-ver'-so, *a adj.* different, several, diverse.  
 di-ver-ti'-do, *a adj.* gay, amusing; distracted; restless.  
 di-ver-ti-men'-to *m.* entertainment, diversion, amusement.  
 di-ver-tir' *tr.v.* to divert, to amuse; — *se refl.v.* to enjoy oneself.  
 di-vi-da *f.* debt.  
 di-vi-den'-do *m.* dividend.  
 di-vi-dir' *tr.v.* to divide.  
 di-vi-na-ção' *f.* divination.  
 di-vin-da'-de *f.* divinity.  
 di-vi'-no, *a adj.* divine.  
 di-vi'-sa *f.* mark; dividing sign; emblem; motto.  
 di-vi-são' *f.* division; room.  
 di-vi-si-vel *adj.* divisible.  
 di-vi-sor' *m.* divisor.  
 di-vór-cio *m.* divorce.  
 di-vul-gar' *tr.v.* to divulge, to make public.  
 di-vul-são' *f.* tearing away, tearing apart.  
 di-zer' *tr.v.* to say, to tell, to speak; to say prayer; to recite; to read; to indicate; to affirm; *m.* style of expression; style.  
 di-zi-ma *f.* tithe.  
 di-zi-mar' *tr.v.* to decimate.  
 di-zi-mel'-ro *m.* tithe collector.  
 di-zi-mo *m.* tenth, tenth part.  
 dó *m.* do (music); compassion, lament, pity; sadness; mourning.  
 do-a-ção' *f.* donation; document legalizing gift.  
 do-ar' *tr.v.* to donate.  
 do-ba-dou'-ra *f.* reel; (fig.) person busy coming and going.  
 do-bar' *tr.v.* to reel, to wind into skein.  
 do'-bra *f.* fold, tuck.  
 do-bra-del'-ra *f.* machine to fold books, machine to fold newspapers.  
 do-bra-di'-ça *f.* hinge.  
 do-bra-di'-ço, *a adj.* easily bent, easily folded; collapsible.  
 do-bra'-do, *a adj.* duplicated; folded over.



do-brar' *tr.v.* to duplicate; to fold over; to toll.  
 dô-bro *m.* double.  
 do'-ca *f.* dock, wharf.  
 do'-ce *adj.* sweet taste; gentle, affable; benign; *m.* candy; dessert; preserves; jam, jelly.  
 do-cei'-ro, *a m., f.* person who makes or sells sweets.  
 do-çu'-ra *f.* sweetness, gentleness.  
 do-cên-cia *f.* teaching.  
 do-cen'-te *adj.* professorial, teaching.  
 dô-cil *adj.* docile.  
 do-ci-li-da'-de *f.* docility.  
 do-cu-men-tar' *tr.v.* to document.  
 do-cu-men'-to *m.* document.  
 do-en'-ça *f.* illness.  
 do-en'-te *adj.* sick, weak, sickly; *m., f.* sick person, patient.  
 do-en-ti'-o, *a adj.* sickly.  
 do-er' *intr.v.* to feel pain; to be sick  
 dog'-ma *m.* dogma.  
 dog-má-ti-co, *a adj.* dogmatic.  
 do'-gue *m.* pug-dog.  
 doi-di'-ce *f.* foolishness; insanity.  
 doi'-do, *a adj.* foolish; insane, demented, crazy; enthusiastic.  
 do-i-do, *a adj.* painful, suffering pain.  
 dois' *adj.* two; — a — two by two.  
 dôl-man *m.* dolman.  
 do-lo-mi'-ta *f.* dolomite.  
 do-lo-ri'-do, *a adj.* painful, sorrowful, dolorous.  
 do-lo-ro'-so, *a adj.* painful, sorrowful.  
 dom' *m.* natural gift, talent; privilege; sir (honorary title).  
 do-mes-ti-car' *tr.v.* to domesticate, to tame.  
 do-més-ti-co, *a adj.* domestic.  
 do-mi-ci-li-ar' *tr.v.* to provide with domicile; — *se refl.v.* to establish one's residence.  
 do-mi-cí-lío *m.* domicile, residence.  
 do-mi-na-ção' *f.* domination.  
 do-mi-nan'-te *adj.* dominant.  
 do-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to dominate.  
 do-min'-go *m.* Sunday; — gordo Sunday preceding Ash Wednesday.  
 do-min-guel'-ro, *a adj.* relative to Sunday.  
 do-mi-ni-cal' *adj.* pertaining to Sunday.  
 Do-mi-ni-ca'-no *m.* Dominican.  
 do-mí-nio *m.* dominion, domain.  
 do'-mo *m.* dome; (fig.) church, cathedral.  
 do'-na *f.* owner; Madam, Miss (title, preceding proper name, used in addressing women).  
 do-na-tá-rio *m.* donee.  
 do-na-ti'-vo *m.* donation; dole.  
 do-na'-to *m.* lay-brother.  
 don'-de *adv.* from where, from what place (contraction of *prep. de* with *adv. onde*).  
 do'-no *m.* owner; head of house.  
 dor' *f.* pain; suffering; affliction; remorse.  
 do-ri'-do, *a adj.* hurt, sore; grieved.  
 dor-men'-te *adj.* dormant; sleeping; *m.* sleeper, railroad tie.  
 dor-mi'-da *f.* sleep; sleeping place.  
 dor-mir' *intr.v.* to sleep; to be dead, to be latent.  
 dor-mi-ti'-vo, *a adj.* sleep-provoking, narcotic.  
 dor-mi-tó-rio *m.* dormitory.  
 dor'-na *f.* large open hogshead or vat in which to trample grapes for wine.  
 dor-nel'-ra *f.* stationary stone in a grist mill.  
 dor-sal' *adj.* dorsal.

dor'-so *m.* back.  
 do-sa'-gem *f.* dosage, proportioning.  
 do-sar' *tr.v.* to dose, to mix in the proper proportion.  
 do'-se *f.* dose, amount.  
 do-ta-ção' *f.* endowment.  
 do-tar' *tr.v.* to give as a dowry, to give as a donation; to endow.  
 do'-te *m.* dowry; endowment; property given a convent when a nun takes the veil; natural gift, talent.  
 dou-ra'-do, *a adj.* gilded; covered with gold leaf; golden-colored.  
 dou-ra-du'-ra *f.* gilding, applying gold leaf; gold leaf; object ornamented with gold leaf.  
 dou-rar' *tr.v.* to cover with gold leaf; to gild; (fig.) to paint in glowing colors.  
 dous' *adj.* two.  
 dou'-to, *a adj.* scholarly, erudite, learned.  
 dou-tor', *a m., f.* doctor.  
 dou-to-ra'-ço *m.* (pop.) man who poses as a person of great learning.  
 dou-to-ra'-do *m.* holder of doctor's degree; doctorate.  
 dou-to-ral' *adj.* doctoral.  
 dou-to-ra-men'-to *m.* conferring of doctor's degree.  
 dou-to-ran'-do *m.* candidate for doctor's degree.  
 dou-to-rar' *tr.v.* to confer the doctor's degree on; — *se refl.v.* to receive the doctor's degree.  
 dou-tri'-na *f.* doctrine.  
 dou-tri-nal' *adj.* doctrinal.  
 dou-tri-nar' *tr.v.* to teach, to indoctrinate.  
 do'-ze *m.* twelve.  
 dra'-ga *f.* dredge.  
 dra-ga'-gem *f.* dredging.  
 dra-gão' *m.* dragon.  
 dra-gar' *tr.v.* to deepen, to dredge, to clear with a dredge.  
 dra-go'-na *f.* epaulet.  
 drai-na'-gem *f.* drainage.  
 drai-nar' *tr.v.* to drain.  
 drai'-no *m.* drain pipe; culvert.  
 dra'-ma *m.* drama.  
 dra-ma-lhão' *m.* poor drama, melodrama.  
 dra-má-ti-co, *a adj.* dramatic.  
 dra-ma-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to dramatize.  
 dro'-ga *f.* drug.  
 dro-ga-ri'-a *f.* drug-store, pharmacy.  
 dro-gue'-te *m.* druggist.  
 dro-guís'-ta *m.* druggist, pharmacist.  
 dro-me-dá-rio *m.* dromedary.  
 dru-í-da *m.* druid.  
 dru-í-di-co, *a adj.* druidic.  
 dru'-pa *f.* drupe.  
 du-al' *adj.* dual.  
 du-a-li-da'-de *f.* duality.  
 du-a-lis'-mo *m.* dualism.  
 du-a-lis-ti-co, *a adj.* dualistic.  
 du'-as feminine form of dois two.  
 dú-bio, *a adj.* dubious.  
 du-bi-tá-vel *adj.* dubious, questionable.  
 du-ca'-do *m.* duchy, dukedom; ducat (coin).  
 du-cal' *adj.* ducal.  
 du-cen-té-si-mo, *a adj.* two hundredth.  
 du'-cha *f.* shower-bath, douche.  
 dúc-til *adj.* ductile.  
 duc-ti-li-da'-de *f.* ductility.  
 duc'-to *m.* duct.  
 du-e-lis'-ta *m.* duelist.  
 du-e'-lo *m.* duel.

du-e'-to *m.* duet.  
 dul-ci-fi-ca-ção' *f.* dulcification, sweetening.  
 dul-ci-fi-car' *tr.v.* to dulcify, to sweeten.  
 dul-ço-ro'-so, *a adj.* dulcet.  
 du'-na *f.* dune.  
 du'-o *m.* duet.  
 du-o-de-ci-mal' *adj.* duodecimal, twelfth.  
 du-o-de-nal' *adj.* duodenal.  
 du-o-de-ni'-te *f.* duodenitis.  
 du-o-de'-no *m.* duodenum.  
 du-pli-ca-ção' *f.* duplication.  
 du-pli-ca'-do, *a adj.* duplicate, doubled; *m.* duplicate, copy.  
 du-pli-ca'-ta *f.* carbon copy.  
 dú-pli-ce *adj.* duplex.  
 du-pli-ci-da'-de *f.* duplicity, double dealing.  
 du'-plo, *a adj.* double.

du'-que *m.* duke.  
 du-que'-sa *f.* duchess.  
 du-ra-bi-li-da'-de *f.* durability.  
 du-ra-ção' *f.* duration.  
 du-ra-dou'-ro, *a adj.* durable, enduring, lasting.  
 du-ra-má-ter *f.* dura mater.  
 du-ran'-te *prep.* during.  
 du-rar' *intr.v.* to last; to endure, to not wear out; to live.  
 du-rá-vel *adj.* durable, enduring.  
 du-re'-za *f.* hardness; cruelty.  
 du'-ro, *a adj.* hard; arduous; harsh; implacable.  
 dú-vi-da *f.* doubt.  
 du-vi-dar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to doubt.  
 du-vi-do'-so, *a adj.* doubtful.  
 du-zen'-tos, *as adj.* two hundred.  
 dú-zi-a *f.* dozen.

## E

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

E, e *m.* E, e; fifth letter of the alphabet; *conj.* and.  
 é-ba-no *m.* ebony.  
 e-bo-ni'-te *f.* ebonite.  
 e-bo-rá-rio *m.* ivory worker.  
 e-bó-reo, *a adj.* made of ivory; ivory-colored.  
 e-bri-á-ti-co, *a adj.* intoxicating.  
 e-bri-e-da'-de *f.* intoxication, drunkenness; exaltation.  
 é-brio *m.* drunk.  
 e-bu-li-ção' *f.* boiling, ebullition; effervescence; excitement.  
 e-búr-ne-o, *a adj.* of ivory; white and smooth like ivory.  
 e-cle-siás-ti-co *m.* ecclesiastic; *adj.* ecclesiastical.  
 e-clip-sar' *tr.v.* to eclipse; — *se refl.v.* to disappear.  
 e-clip'-se *m.* eclipse.  
 e-clip-ti-ca *f.* ecliptic.  
 e-clip-ti-co, *a adj.* ecliptic.  
 é-clo-ga *f.* eclogue.  
 e'-co *m.* echo.  
 e-co-an'-te *adj.* echoing.  
 e-co-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to echo.  
 e-co-no-mi'-a *f.* economy, economics.  
 e-co-nô-mi-co, *a adj.* economic, economical.  
 e-co-no-mis'-ta *m.* economist.  
 e-co-no-mi-zar' *tr.v.* to save, to economize.  
 ec-ti-po-gra-fi'-a *f.* Braille printing.  
 ec-to-plas'-ma *m.* ectoplasm.  
 e-cu-mê-ni-co, *a adj.* ecumenical.  
 ec-ze'-ma *m.* eczema.  
 ec-ze-ma-to'-so, *a adj.* eczematous.  
 e-da-ci-da'-de *f.* voracity, appetite.  
 e-daz' *adj.* voracious.  
 é-den *m.* Eden.  
 e-dê-ni-co, *a adj.* relative to Eden.  
 e-di-ção' *f.* edition; — *prin'-ceps* first edition.  
 e-di-fi-ca-ção' *f.* edification; building.  
 e-di-fi-can'-te *adj.* edifying.  
 e-di-fi-car' *tr.v.* to build, to construct, to set up, to edify.  
 e-di-fí-cio *m.* building, edifice.  
 e-di-tal' *m.* public notice.  
 e-di-tar' *tr.v.* to edit, to publish.  
 é-di-to *m.* judicial order.

e-di'-to *m.* edict.  
 e-di-tor' *m.* editor, publisher.  
 e-di-to-ri-al' *m.* editorial.  
 e-dre-dão' *m.* eiderdown coverlet.  
 e-du-ca-ção' *f.* rearing, breeding, education, training.  
 e-du-ca-cio-nal' *adj.* educational.  
 e-du-ca-dor', *a m., f.* educator.  
 e-du-can-dá-rio *m.* educational institution.  
 e-du-can'-do *m.* student.  
 e-du-car' *tr.v.* to rear, to bring up, to train, to educate.  
 e-du-ca-ti'-vo, *a adj.* educational.  
 e-du-cá-vel *adj.* educable, docile.  
 é-du-lo, *a adj.* edible.  
 e-fei'-to *m.* effect.  
 e-fe-me-ri-da'-de *f.* quality of being short-lived.  
 e-fê-me-ro, *a adj.* ephemeral.  
 e-fe-mi-na-ção' *f.* effeminacy.  
 e-fe-mi-na'-do, *a adj.* effeminate.  
 e-fe-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to effeminate; to weaken, to degenerate.  
 e-fer-ves-cên-cia *f.* effervescence.  
 e-fer-ves-cen'-te *adj.* effervescent.  
 e-fe-ti-var' *tr.v.* to bring about, to realize.  
 e-fe-ti-vi-da'-de *f.* effectiveness, reality.  
 e-fe-ti'-vo, *a adj.* effective, true, real.  
 e-fe-tu-a-ção' *f.* accomplishment, realization.  
 e-fe-tu-ar' *tr.v.* to carry out, to accomplish.  
 e-fe-tu-o'-so, *a adj.* effectual, efficacious.  
 e-fi-cá-cia *f.* efficacy.  
 e-fi-caz' *adj.* efficacious.  
 e-fi-ci-ên-cia *f.* efficiency.  
 e-fi-ci-en'-te *adj.* efficient.  
 e-fi-gie *f.* effigy.  
 e-flu-ên-cia *f.* irradiation, emanation.  
 e-flu-en'-te *adj.* emanating.  
 e-flú-vio *m.* effluvium.  
 e-fun-dir' *tr.v.* to effuse.  
 e-fu-são' *f.* effusion.  
 e'-go *m.* ego.  
 e-go-cên-tri-co, *a adj.* egocentric.  
 e-go-is-mo *m.* egoism.  
 e-go-is-ta *m.* egoist.



e-go-tis'-mo *m.* egotism.  
 e-go-tis'-ta *m.* egotist.  
 e-gré-gio, *a adj.* illustrious, distinguished.  
 e-gres-são' *f.* departure.  
 e-gres'-so *m.* former monk.  
 e-gre'-ta *f.* egret, egret.  
 eis' *adv.* here is, here are.  
 é-gua *f.* mare.  
 ei'-ra *f.* smooth, hard ground used as threshing-floor.  
 ei-ra'-da *f.* grain handled at one threshing.  
 ei-ra'-do *m.* terrace, open porch.  
 ei'-va *f.* flaw; crack; rotten spot (fruit).  
 ei-var' *tr.v.* to contaminate, to infect;  
 —se to begin to deteriorate, to become rotten.  
 ei'-xo *m.* axis; axle; rivet; diameter;  
 Ei'-xo *m.* (polit.) Axis.  
 e-ja-cu-la-ção' *f.* ejaculation.  
 e-ja-cu-lar' *tr.v.* to ejaculate.  
 e-ja-cu-la-tó-rio, *a adj.* ejaculatory.  
 e-je-ção' *f.* ejection.  
 e'-la she, it (*pers.pron.* fem. third person, sing.); ê-le he, it (*pers.pron.* masc. third person, sing.).  
 e-la-bo-ra-ção' *f.* elaboration.  
 e-la-bo-rar' *tr.v.* to elaborate.  
 e-las-ti-ci-da'-de *f.* elasticity.  
 e-lás-ti-co, *a adj.* elastic; e-lás-ti-co *m.* elastic.  
 ê-le see e'-la.  
 e-le-fan'-te *m.* elephant.  
 e-le-fan-ti'-a *f.* elephantiasis.  
 e-le-gân-cia *f.* elegance.  
 e-le-gan'-te *adj.* elegant.  
 e-le-gen'-do *m.* candidate.  
 e-le-ger' *tr.v.* to elect, to choose.  
 e-le-gi-bi-li-da'-de *f.* eligibility.  
 e-le-gí-vel *adj.* eligible.  
 e-lei-ção' *f.* election.  
 e-lei'-to, *a adj.* elected, chosen.  
 e-lei-tor' *m.* elector.  
 e-lei-to-ra'-do *m.* electorate.  
 e-lei-to-ral' *adj.* electoral.  
 e-le-men-tal' *adj.* elementary, elemental.  
 e-le-men-tar' *adj.* elementary, simple, rudimentary.  
 e-le-men-tá-rio, *a adj.* elementary, elemental.  
 e-le-men'-to *m.* element.  
 e-le-ti'-v-o, *a adj.* elective.  
 e-le-tri-ci-da'-de *f.* electricity.  
 e-le-tri-ci-sa'-ta *m.* electrician.  
 e-lé-tri-co, *a adj.* electric.  
 e-le-tri-fi-ca-ção' *f.* electrification.  
 e-le-tri-fi-car' *tr.v.* to electrify.  
 e-le-triz' *f.* woman elector.  
 e-le-tro-cu-tar' *tr.v.* to electrocute.  
 e-le-tro-di-nâ-mi-ca *f.* electro-dynamics.  
 e-le-tró-dio *m.* electrode.  
 e-le-tro'-do *m.* electrode.  
 e-le-tro-i-mã' *m.* electro-magnet.  
 e-le-tró-li-se *f.* electrolysis.  
 e-le-tró-li-to *m.* electrolyte.  
 e-lé-tron *m.* electron.  
 e-le-tro-stá-ti-ca *f.* electrostatics.  
 e-le-tro-te-ra-pi'-a *f.* electro-therapy.  
 e-le-tro-ti-pi'-a *f.* electrotyping.  
 e-le-va-ção' *f.* elevation.  
 e-le-var' *tr.v.* to elevate.  
 e-le-va-dor' *m.*, elevator; *adj.* elevating.  
 e-li-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to elicit.  
 e-li-dir' *tr.v.* to elide.  
 e-li-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to eliminate.  
 e-li-mi-na-tó-rio, *a adj.* eliminating.

e-lip'-se *f.* ellipse.  
 e-líp-ti-co, *a adj.* elliptic.  
 e-li-são' *f.* elision.  
 e-li'-te *f.* elite.  
 e-li-xir' *m.* elixir.  
 e'-lo *m.* link in chain; tendril.  
 e-lo-cu-ção' *f.* elocution.  
 e-lo-gi-ar' *tr.v.* eulogize.  
 e-lo-gi'-o *m.* eulogy.  
 e-lon-ga-ção' *f.* elongation.  
 e-lo-quên-cia *f.* eloquence.  
 e-lo-quen'-te *adj.* eloquent.  
 e-lu-ci-dar' *tr.v.* to elucidate.  
 e-lu-ci-dá-rio *m.* commentary, compendium, dictionary.  
 e-lu-dir' *tr.v.* to elude.  
 em *prep.* in, on, at, into.  
 e-ma-cia-ção' *f.* emaciation.  
 e-ma-ci-ar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to emaciate.  
 e-ma-gre-cer' *tr.v.* to make thin; *intr.v.* to become thin, to lose flesh; to decrease in value; —se *refl.v.* to become thin, to lose flesh.  
 e-ma-na-ção' *f.* emanation.  
 e-ma-nar' *intr.v.* to emanate.  
 e-man-ci-par' *tr.v.* to emancipate; to free from parental ties; —se *refl.v.* to become free.  
 e-mas-cu-lar' *tr.v.* to emasculate.  
 em-bai-xa'-da *f.* embassy.  
 em-bai-xa-dor' *m.* ambassador.  
 em-bai-xa-triz' *f.* ambassadress.  
 em-ba-la-dei'-ra *f.* rocker (of chair or cradle).  
 em-ba-la'-gem *f.* crating, boxing, packing.  
 em-ba-lar' *tr.v.* to rock, to sing to sleep; to wrap up, to pack, to crate, to tie in bundles.  
 em-ba'-lo *m.* rocking, swinging.  
 em-bal-sa-mar' *tr.v.* to embalm; to perfume.  
 em-ba-ra-çar' *tr.v.* to embarrass; to disturb.  
 em-ba-ra'-ço *m.* embarrassment; difficulty; pregnancy.  
 em-ba-ra-ço'-so, *a adj.* embarrassing.  
 em-bar-be-cer' *intr.v.* to grow a beard.  
 em-bar-car' *intr.v.* to embark, to board.  
 em-bar-ca-ção' *f.* embarkation; ship.  
 em-bar-ca-dou'-ro *m.* dock, wharf.  
 em-bar-ca-men'-to *m.* embarkment.  
 em-bar-gar' *tr.v.* to disturb, to hinder, to put an embargo on.  
 em-bar'-go *m.* obstacle, disturbance; embargo; sem — nevertheless.  
 em-bar'-que *m.* embarkment.  
 em-bar-ra-men'-to *m.* clay daubed between sticks and poles of mud hut.  
 em-ba'-te *m.* collision; blow; resistance, brunt.  
 em-be-ber' *tr.v.* to imbibe; to soak in; to absorb.  
 em-be-bi'-do, *a adj.* imbued with; soaked.  
 em-be-le-cer' *tr.v.* to beautify, to embellish.  
 em-bi-ca'-do, *a adj.* beak-shaped; ending in a beak.  
 em-bir-rar' *intr.v.* to be stubborn, obstinate; to have aversion.  
 em-ble'-ma *m.* emblem.  
 em-ble-má-ti-co, *a adj.* emblematic.  
 em-bo-ca-du'-ra *f.* mouthpiece, mouth of river.  
 em-bo-car' *tr.v.* to blow; to drink down, to empty; *intr.v.* to enter the mouth of a river; to put on the brakes.

em-bô-co *m.* first coat of plaster or lime on wall.  
 em-bo-li'-a *f.* embolism.  
 em-bo-lis'-mo *m.* embolism (hist.).  
 em-bol-sar' *tr.v.* to pocket; to put in one's pocket; to pay debt to.  
 em-bo'-ra *adv.* fortunately; *conj.* in spite of, although, notwithstanding.  
 em-bor-cá-ção' *f.* emptying.  
 em-bor-car' *tr.v.* to empty.  
 em-bor-nal' *m.* feed bag, nose bag.  
 em-bos-ca'-da *f.* ambush, ambuscade.  
 em-bra'-ce *m.* tie-back for curtain.  
 em-bri-a-gar' *tr.v.* to intoxicate, to cause drunkenness.  
 em-bri-a-guez' *f.* drunkenness, intoxication.  
 em-bri-ão' *m.* embryo.  
 em-brio-ná-rio, *a adj.* embryonic.  
 em-bru-lha'-da *f.* confusion, disorder, embarrassment.  
 em-bru-lhar' *tr.v.* to make into bundle, to wrap in paper; to package.  
 em-bru'-lho *m.* package, bundle; intentional misunderstanding.  
 em-bus'-te *m.* deception, lie.  
 em-bu-ti'-do *m.* inlaid work, marquetry.  
 em-bu-ti-dor' *m.* inlayer.  
 em-bu-tir' *tr.v.* to inlay.  
 em-cl'-ma *adv.* above; — *de* on top of.  
 e-men'-da *f.* correction; mend.  
 e-men-dar' *tr.v.* to emend, to correct, to mend; — *se refl.v.* to repent, to correct one's faults.  
 e-men-dá-vel *adj.* reparable.  
 e-mer-gên-cia *f.* emergence, emergency.  
 e-mer-gen'-te *adj.* emerging, emergent.  
 e-mé-ri-to, *a adj.* emeritus.  
 e-mé-ti-co, *a adj.* emetic.  
 e-mer-gir' *intr.v.* to emerge.  
 e-mer-são' *f.* emersion.  
 e-mer'-so, *a adj.* emersed.  
 e-mi-gra-ção' *f.* emigration.  
 e-mi-gran'-te *m., f.* emigrant.  
 e-mi-grar' *intr.v.* to emigrate.  
 e-mi-nên-cia *f.* eminence.  
 e-mi-nen'-te *adj.* eminent.  
 e-mi-nen-tis-si-mo, *a adj.* most eminent.  
 e-mis-são' *f.* emission; broadcast.  
 e-mis-sá-rio *m.* emissary.  
 e-mi-tir' *tr.v.* to emit; to utter; to send forth.  
 e-mo-ção' *f.* emotion.  
 e-mo-cio-nal' *adj.* emotional.  
 e-mo-cio-nan'-te *adj.* stirring, causing emotion.  
 e-mo-lien'-te *adj.* emollient.  
 e-mo-lir' *tr.v.* to mollify; to soften.  
 e-mo-lu-men'-to *m.* profit; bonus; emolument.  
 em'-pa *f.* stake, stick.  
 em-par' *tr.v.* to provide stakes and supports for vines, etc.  
 em-pa-car' *intr.v.* to balk, to refuse to go ahead.  
 em-pa-co-tar' *tr.v.* to make into bundle; to box; to wrap in paper, to pack up.  
 em-pa'-da *f.* small meat or vegetable pie.  
 em-pa-dro-ar' *tr.v.* to list as contributor or patron.  
 em-pa-lhar' *tr.v.* to cover or surround with straw as protection.  
 em-pa-lhel-rar' *tr.v.* to put cane seats in chairs.  
 em-pal-mar' *tr.v.* to conceal in the palm of the hand; to steal.  
 em-pas-ta-men'-to *m.* pasting.  
 em-pas-tar' *tr.v.* to paste; to bind.

em-pa-tar' *tr.v.* to check; to tie, to tie up money.  
 em-pa'-te *m.* delay; obstruction; indecision.  
 em-pe'-nha *f.* shoe leather; uppers (of shoes or boots).  
 em-pe-nhar' *tr.v.* to pawn, to mortgage, to pledge, to stake; — *se refl.v.* to assume obligation, to be greatly interested in obtaining.  
 em-pe'-nho *m.* promise, pledge; interest, protection.  
 em-pí-ri-co, *a adj.* empirical.  
 em-pl-ris'-mo *m.* empiricism.  
 em-plas-ma'-do, *a adj.* full of sores or wounds; covered with plasters.  
 em-plas'-tro *m.* plaster (healing application).  
 em-po-bre-cer' *tr.v.* to impoverish.  
 em-po-bre-ci-men'-to *m.* impoverishment.  
 em-pô-la *f.* blister.  
 em-po-lei-rar' *se refl.v.* to perch.  
 em-pol-ga-du'-ras *f.pl.* holes through which cord is run (in sling-shot).  
 em-pol-gan'-te *adj.* gripping.  
 em-pol-gar' *tr.v.* to seize by hand; to grasp; to hold the attention or interest.  
 em-po-lhar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to incubate, to brood.  
 em-pó-rio *m.* emporium.  
 em-pos'-se *f.* installation (in office), induction.  
 em-pos'-ta *f.* impost (arch.).  
 em-pra-zar' *tr.v.* to summon, to appear.  
 em-pre-en-der' *tr.v.* to undertake, to attempt.  
 em-pre-en-di-men'-to *m.* enterprise, undertaking.  
 em-pre-ga'-do *m.* employee, clerk; functionary.  
 em-pre-gar' *tr.v.* to use, to employ.  
 em-prê-go *m.* employment, occupation.  
 em-prel-ta'-da *f.* contract work.  
 em-prel-tel'-ro *m.* contractor; jobber.  
 em-prê-sa *f.* enterprise; undertaking; industrial or merchandising company.  
 em-pre-sá-rio *m.* manager; impressario.  
 em-pres-tar' *tr.v.* to lend.  
 em-prés-ti-mo *m.* loan.  
 em-pur-rar' *tr.v.* to purify.  
 e-mu-la-ção' *f.* emulation.  
 e-mu-lar' *intr.v.* to emulate.  
 ê-mu-lo *m.* emulator; rival; ê-mu-lo, *a adj.* rivalling, emulous.  
 e-mul-são' *f.* emulsion.  
 e-mul-si-o-nar' *tr.v.* to emulsify.  
 e-nal-te-cer' *tr.v.* to exalt, to elevate, to enhance.  
 e-na-mo-rar' *tr.v.* to inspire love; — *se refl.v.* to fall in love.  
 en-ca-be-la'-do, *a adj.* hairy.  
 en-ca-be-lar' *intr.v.* to grow hair, to become hairy.  
 en-ca-bri-tar' *se refl.v.* to climb up, to scale peaks.  
 en-ca-bu-la'-do, *a adj.* embarrassed, ashamed.  
 en-ca-bu-lar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to make ashamed and confused, to be much embarrassed.  
 en-ca-de-a-men'-to *m.* concatenation, connection, link, interlocking.  
 en-ca-de-ar' *tr.v.* to chain, to link together; to put in prison; to hold, to capture.  
 en-ca-der-na-ção' *f.* binding.  
 en-ca-der-nar' *tr.v.* to bind (books).  
 en-cal-xa-men'-to *m.* crating, boxing.



**en-cal-xar'** *tr.v.* to box, to crate.  
**en-cal'-xe** *m.* socket, coupling.  
**en-cal-xo-tar'** *tr.v.* to box, to put in a box.  
**en-cal-çar'** *tr.v.* to trail, to track.  
**en-cal'-ço** *m.* trail, track; trailing.  
**en-ca-lhar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to run aground, to be stranded.  
**en-ca'-lhe** *m.* obstruction, obstacle; (Brazil) copies of newspapers or magazines not sold and returned to publisher.  
**en-ca'-lho** *m.* sand-bank; *m.pl.* part of horse-shoe on which hoof rests.  
**en-ca-na-men'-to** *m.* network of pipes or canals.  
**en-can-ta-dor'** *m.* enchanter; **en-can-ta-dor',** *a adj.* enchanting.  
**en-can-ta-men'-to** *m.* enchantment.  
**en-can-tar'** *tr.v.* to enchant.  
**en-can'-to** *m.* delight, enchantment.  
**en-ca-rar'** *tr.v.* to fix eyes on, to look fixedly at.  
**en-car-ce-rar'** *tr.v.* to put in prison, to incarcerate.  
**en-car-di'-do,** *a adj.* dirty; filthy.  
**en-car-dir'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to soil, to make dirty.  
**en-ca-re-cer'** *tr.v.* to make expensive; to exaggerate.  
**en-car'-go** *m.* incumbency; obligation.  
**en-car-na-ção'** *f.* incarnation; imitation of flesh.  
**en-car-na'-do,** *a adj.* red, flesh-colored, incarnate; **en-car-na'-do** *m.* bright red color.  
**en-car-nar'** *tr.v.* to give flesh color to; to feed with meat; to incarnate.  
**en-ca-ro-ça'-da** *f.* lumpiness of red soil in South Brazil.  
**en-car-re-ga'-do** *m.* agent; — *de negócios* chargé d'affaires.  
**en-car-re-gar'** *tr.v.* to put in charge, to commission, to entrust, to charge; — *se refl.v.* to take on an obligation, to take charge.  
**en-cáus-ti-ca** *f.* floor-wax; encaustic painting.  
**en-cáus-ti-co,** *a adj.* encaustic.  
**en-ce-rar'** *tr.v.* to wax, to make wax-colored.  
**en-cer-rar'** *tr.v.* to put in safe place; to close or lock up.  
**en-che-del'-ra** *f.* meat funnel for making sausage.  
**en-chen'-te** *f.* flood, inundation; superabundance.  
**en-cher'** *tr.v.* to fill, to occupy; to satiate.  
**en-chi-men'-to** *m.* filling, stuffing; abundance.  
**en-cho'-va** *f.* anchovy.  
**en-ci-clo-pé-dia** *f.* encyclopedia.  
**en-ci-clo-pé-di-co,** *a adj.* encyclopedic.  
**en-ci-mar'** *tr.v.* to put an end to, to place on top.  
**en-cla-vi-nhar'** *tr.v.* to interlock fingers of one hand with those of the other.  
**en-co-lher'** *tr.v.* to shorten, to restrict; *intr.v.* to shrink; to be resigned; to be parsimonious; — *os ombros* to shrug one's shoulders.  
**en-co-lhi'-do,** *a adj.* timid, shrinking.  
**en-co-lhi-men'-to** *m.* shrinking, contraction, shortening.  
**en-co-men'-da** *f.* order.  
**en-co-men-dar'** *tr.v.* to order; to recommend; to commission; to say prayers for; — *se refl.v.* to resign oneself to the mercy of.  
**en-cô-mio** *m.* encomium.

**en-con-trão'** *m.* collision.  
**en-con-trar'** *tr.v.* to meet; to find, to encounter; to come in contact with, to touch.  
**en-con'-tro** *m.* meeting, encounter; quarrel.  
**en-co-ra-jar'** *tr.v.* to encourage, to stimulate.  
**en-cor-pa'-do,** *a adj.* heavy, thick.  
**en-cor-par'** *tr.v.* to thicken, to give greater consistency.  
**en-cor-ren-ta-men'-to** *m.* enslavement, jailing.  
**en-cós-pias** *f.pl.* wooden mold or form used by shoemakers to stretch shoes.  
**en-cos-ta'-do** *m.* extra employee, extra hand.  
**en-cos-tar'** *tr.v.* to support; to place against; — *se refl.v.* to lean against.  
**en-cos'-tes** *m.pl.* buttress, arch-support (wall).  
**en-côs'-to** *m.* back (of chair, sofa); (fig.) support, protection.  
**en-cren'-ca** *f.* complicated situation.  
**en-cren-car'** *tr.v.* to make difficult, to make complicated.  
**en-cres-par'** *tr.v.* to make curly, to ruffle; — *se refl.v.* to become rough (of sea).  
**en-cros-tar'** *intr.v.* to form a crust or scale.  
**en-cru-za-men'-to** *m.* cross-roads, crossing.  
**en-cru-zar'** *tr.v.* to cross; to make in form of cross.  
**en-cru-zi-lha'-da** *f.* cross-roads.  
**en-den-tar'** *tr.v.* to match or provide cogs in one wheel with indentations of another.  
**en-den-te-cer'** *intr.v.* to teethe, to cut teeth.  
**en-de-re-çar'** *tr.v.* to address.  
**en-de-rê-ço** *m.* address.  
**ên-dez** *m.* nest-egg.  
**en-di-a-bra'-do,** *a adj.* furious; possessed with the devil; terrible.  
**en-di-nhei-ra'-do,** *a adj.* wealthy, opulent.  
**en-di-rel-tar'** *tr.v.* to correct, to put right; — *se refl.v.* to stand upright; to recover.  
**en-dí-via** *f.* endive.  
**en-di-vi-dar'** *tr.v.* to put in debt; — *se refl.v.* to contract debts.  
**en-do-cár-dia** *f.* or **en-do-cár-dio** *m.* endocardium.  
**en-do-car'-po** *m.* endocarp.  
**en-do-cri-no-lo-gi'-a** *f.* endocrinology.  
**en-do-en'-ças** *f.pl.* pains, sufferings; religious services during Holy Week.  
**en-doi-de-cer'** *tr.v.* to make insane; *intr.v.* to go insane.  
**en-do-min-ga'-do,** *a adj.* dressed in best clothes.  
**en-dos-per'-ma** *m.* endosperm.  
**en-dos-sa'-do** *m.* indorsee.  
**en-dos-san'-te** *m.* indorser.  
**en-dos-sar'** *tr.v.* to indorse.  
**en-dôe-so** *m.* indorsement.  
**en-du-re-cer'** *tr.v., intr.v.,* — *se refl.v.* to harden, to become hard; to accustom oneself to hardships or physical endurance; to become cruel, insensitive.  
**en-du-re-ci-men'-to** *m.* hardening; cal-lus; hard tumor.  
**e-ner-gi'-a** *f.* energy.  
**e-nér-gi-co,** *a adj.* energetic.  
**e-ner-va-ção'** *f.* enervation, weakening.  
**e-ner-van'-te** *adj.* enervating.

e-ner-var' *tr.v.* to enervate.  
 en-fa-dar' *tr.v.* to cause fatigue; to bore; to annoy.  
 en-fa-di'-ço, *a adj.* easily wearied, easily bored.  
 en-fa'-do *m.* boredom, tediousness, fatigue.  
 en-fa-do'-nho, *a adj.* tiresome, troublesome.  
 en-far-dar' *tr.v.* to bale; to tie in bundles or shocks.  
 en-fa-se *f.* pompousness; emphasis.  
 en-fá-ti-co, *a adj.* emphatic.  
 en-fa-tua-ção' *f.* infatuation.  
 en-fa-tu-ar' *tr.v.* to infatuate.  
 en-fel-tar' *tr.v.* to trim, to beautify, to adorn.  
 en-fel'-te *m.* ornament, adornment, trimming.  
 en-fel-ti-çar' *tr.v.* to bewitch, to charm.  
 en-fer-ru-jar' *tr.v.* to form rust, to oxidize.  
 en-fes-tar' *tr.v.* to fold in middle lengthwise; (Brazil) to cheat at cards.  
 en-fês-to, *a adj.* thievish.  
 en-fer-ma'-gem *f.* nursing, treatment of the sick.  
 en-fer-mar' *intr.v.* to become sick.  
 en-fer-ma-ri'-a *f.* infirmary.  
 en-fer-me-l'-ro, *a m., f.* nurse.  
 en-fer-mi-da'-de *f.* infirmity; sickness.  
 en-fêr-mo, *a adj.* ill, infirm.  
 en-fa-a'-da *f.* string; several objects strung together, or placed in line; series.  
 en-fa-a-du'-ra *f.* eye of a needle; hole in bead or pearl.  
 en-fa-ar' *tr.v.* to thread, to string, to place in a row; to put on.  
 en-fim' *adv.* at last, finally.  
 en-for-car' *tr.v.* to hang, to strangle; to sell very cheap; — *se refl.v.* to commit suicide by hanging.  
 en-fra-que-cer' *tr.v., intr.v., — se refl.v.* to weaken, to lose strength.  
 en-fra-que-ci-men'-to *m.* weakness, debility, weakening.  
 en-fren-tar' *tr.v.* to confront.  
 en-fu-re-cer' *tr.v., intr.v., — se refl.v.* to infuriate; to become furious.  
 en-ga-lar' *tr.v.* to arch the neck (of a horse); — *se refl.v.* to assume superior airs.  
 en-ga-na-di'-ço, *a adj.* gullible, easily deceived.  
 en-ga-na'-do, *a adj.* mistaken, betrayed.  
 en-ga-nar' *tr.v.* to deceive, to seduce; — *se refl.v.* to be wrong, to make a mistake, to fall into error.  
 en-ga'-no *m.* mistake, error.  
 en-ga-no'-so, *a adj.* deceptive, causing error.  
 en-gen-drar' *tr.v.* to engender, to beget.  
 en-ge-nha-ri'-a *f.* engineering; corps of engineers.  
 en-ge-nhei-ran'-do *m.* engineering student.  
 en-ge-nhei'-ro *m.* engineer.  
 en-ge'-nho *m.* sugar mill and plantation; ingenuity.  
 en-ge-nho'-so, *a adj.* ingenious.  
 en-gol-far' *tr.v.* to engulf.  
 en-go-ma-del'-ra *f.* laundress.  
 en-go-ma'-gem *f.* starching and ironing.  
 en-go-mar' *tr.v.* to starch; to starch and iron.  
 en-gor-dar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to gain flesh, to fatten.  
 en-gra-ça'-do, *a adj.* comic, laughable.

en-gran-de-cer' *tr.v.* to enlarge; to aggrandize; to elevate in dignity or wealth; — *se refl.v.* to become more important or illustrious.  
 en-gra-xa-dor' *m.* boot-black.  
 en-gra-xar' *tr.v.* to shine (shoes).  
 en-gra-xa'-te *m.* boot-black.  
 en-gre-nar' *tr.v.* to gear, to put in gear.  
 en-gros-sa-men'-to *m.* enlarging; flattery.  
 en-gros-sar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to make thick, to make heavy; to increase the number or size.  
 en-gu-lir' *tr.v.* to swallow; to absorb; to consume; to believe.  
 e-nig'-ma *m.* enigma; puzzle.  
 e-nig-má-ti-co, *a adj.* enigmatic.  
 en-jel-ta'-do *m.* foundling.  
 en-jel-tar' *tr.v.* to reject, to abandon; to slight.  
 en-jo-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to suffer nausea; to nauseate.  
 en-jô-o *m.* nausea, sea-sickness.  
 en-la'-ce *m.* union; marriage.  
 en-lei-ta'-do, *a adj.* well settled (said of foundation stones, etc.).  
 en-lou-que-cer' *tr.v., intr.v.* to lose one's reason, to become insane.  
 e-nor'-me *adj.* enormous.  
 e-nor-mi-da'-de *f.* enormity.  
 en-ra-bar' *tr.v.* to follow close behind; to accompany persistently; to lead animals with tail of one tied to head of other.  
 en-ra-i-zar' *intr.v.* to form roots, to take root.  
 en-ra-ma'-da *f.* system of branches constituting head of tree.  
 en-re-dar' *tr.v.* to catch, to plot, to tattle.  
 en-rê-do *m.* plot; confusion; tattling.  
 en-ri-que-cer' *tr.v.* to enrich; *intr.v., — se refl.v.* to become rich or wealthy.  
 en-ro-ca-men'-to *m.* breakwater.  
 en-rou-que-cer' *tr.v., intr.v.* to become hoarse, to make hoarse.  
 en-rou-que-ci-men'-to *m.* hoarseness.  
 en-sa-bo-ar' *tr.v.* to apply soap, to wash with soap; (fig.) to reprehend.  
 en-sai-ar' *tr.v.* to try, to attempt; to rehearse.  
 en-sa-is-ta *m.* essayist.  
 en-sai'-o *m.* trial, rehearsal; essay.  
 en-sai'-mo *m.* method of curing by conjuring, powwow.  
 en-san'-cha *f.* wide seam.  
 en-san-char' *tr.v.* to enlarge by letting out seams.  
 en-san-guen-tar' *tr.v.* to fill with blood; to spot or soil with blood.  
 en-se-jar' *tr.v.* to await opportunity.  
 en-se'-jo *m.* opportunity, occasion, chance.  
 en-si-lar' *tr.v.* to stow in silo.  
 en-si-na-de'-la *f.* punishment, lesson learned at own expense.  
 en-si-na-men'-to *m.* teaching.  
 en-si-nar' *tr.v.* to teach, to instruct, to indoctrinate, to educate.  
 en-si'-no *m.* instruction, education, teaching.  
 en-so-pa'-do *m.* stew.  
 en-so-par' *tr.v.* to stew; to soak up liquid.  
 en-sos'-so, *a adj.* insipid, needing salt.  
 en-ta'-lha *f.* wood carving, groove.  
 en-ta-lha-dor' *m.* wood-carver.  
 en-ta-lha-du'-ra *f.* wood-carving, wood sculpture.  
 en-ta-lhar' *tr.v.* to carve in wood.



**en-ta'-lho** *m.* engraved or sculptured figure in wood.  
**en-tan'-to** *adv.* however, nevertheless.  
**en-tão'** *adv.* then, at that time, on that occasion; *interj.* signifying surprise.  
**en'-te** *m.* something existing; being.  
**en-te-a'-do**, *a m., f.* stepson, step-daughter.  
**en-ten-der'** *tr.v.* to understand, to recognize.  
**en-ten-di'-do**, *a adj.* expert, wise; agreed upon.  
**en-ten-di-men'-to** *m.* comprehension, intelligence, talent.  
**en-te-ri'-te** *f.* inflammation of intestines.  
**en-ter-ra-men'-to** *m.* **en-têr-ro** *m.* burial, funeral.  
**en-ter-rar'** *tr.v.* to bury.  
**en-ti-da'-de** *f.* entity.  
**en-to-a-ção'** *f.* intonation.  
**en-to-ar'** *tr.v.* to intone.  
**en-to-mo-lo-gi'-a** *f.* entomology.  
**en-to-mô-lo-go** *m.* entomologist.  
**en-tor-nar'** *tr.v.* to turn over, to pour out, to spill out.  
**en-tra'-da** *f.* entrance, entry, door, gate; beginning.  
**en-tra'-nha** *f.* entrails; (fig.) character, nature.  
**en-trar'** *tr.v.* to enter, to penetrate, to invade; *intr.v.* to participate, to begin.  
**en'-tre** *prep.* between, in the midst of; among.  
**en-tre-a'-to** *m.* intermission, interval.  
**en-tre-cos'-to** *m.* rib roast.  
**en-tre-di-zer'** *tr.v.* to talk to oneself.  
**en-tre'-ga** *f.* delivery, surrender.  
**en-tre-gar'** *tr.v.* to give over, to deliver; — *se refl.v.* to devote oneself; to submit.  
**en-tre'-gue** *adj.* delivered, handed over; occupied.  
**en-tre-la-çar'** *tr.v.* to interlace.  
**en-tre-li'-nha** *f.* space between two lines; interlineation.  
**en-tre-li-nhar'** *tr.v.* to comment, to interline.  
**en-tre-mel'-o** *m.* intermedium, interval.  
**en-tre-pa'-no** *m.* vertical division in cupboard or bookcase.  
**en-tre-pre'-sa** *f.* enterprise.  
**en-tres-so'-la** *f.* inner sole.  
**en-tre-tan'-to** *adv.* however, nevertheless; *m.* meantime.  
**en-tre-ter'** *tr.v.* to entertain, to amuse.  
**en-tre-te'-la** *f.* inter-lining.  
**en-tre-ver'** *tr.v.* to glimpse, to descry; to anticipate.  
**en-tre-vis'-ta** *f.* interview.  
**en-trin-chel-rar'** *tr.v.* to entrench; — *se refl.v.* to fortify, to strengthen one's position or situation.  
**en-tris-te-cer'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to sadden, to become sad.  
**en-tro-nar'** *tr.v.* to enthrone.  
**en-tron-ca-men'-to** *m.* junction.  
**en-tu'-lho** *m.* debris, broken stones.  
**en-tu-mes-cer'** *intr.v.* to tumify, to swell.  
**en-tu-plr'** *tr.v.* to stop up, to obstruct.  
**en-tu-si-as-mar'** *tr.v.* to enthuse, to encourage.  
**en-tu-si-ás-ti-co**, *a adj.* enthusiastic.  
**en-tu-si-as'-mo** *m.* enthusiasm.  
**e-nu-me-ra-ção'** *f.* enumeration.  
**e-nu-me-rar'** *tr.v.* to enumerate.  
**e-nu-me-rá-vel** *adj.* that may be counted or rehearsed.  
**e-nun-cia-ção'** *f.* enunciation.

**e-nun-ci-a'-do** *m.* proposition.  
**e-nun-ci-ar'** *tr.v.* to express, to declare; to enunciate.  
**en-ve-lhe-cer'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to age, to appear aged; to last a long time; to become useless, weakened.  
**en-ve-lo'-pe** *m.* envelope.  
**en-ve-ne-nar'** *tr.v.* to poison.  
**en-ver-go-nhar'** *tr.v.* to make ashamed, to cause shame; to humiliate.  
**en-ver-ni-zar'** *tr.v.* to varnish, to polish.  
**en-vés** *m.* wrong side.  
**en-ve-sar'** *tr.v.* to turn wrong side out.  
**en-vi-a'-do** *m.* envoy, minister.  
**en-vi-ar'** *tr.v.* to send, to dispatch.  
**en-vi-e-sar'** *tr.v.* to twist; to cut on bias.  
**en-vol-ver'** *tr.v.* to involve.  
**en-xa'-da** *f.* hoe.  
**en-xa-drão'** *m.* mattock.  
**en-xa-gu-ar'** *tr.v.* to wash clothing in second water to remove soap.  
**en-xa'-me** *m.* swarm (of bees).  
**en-xa-me-ar'** *tr.v.* to gather into a beehive; *intr.v.* to swarm, to be in great numbers.  
**en-xa-mel'** *m.* light framework of poles and sticks on which clay is daubed in constructing hut.  
**en-xa-que'-ca** *f.* headache.  
**en-xer'-ga** *f.* straw bed; saddle pad.  
**en-xer-gão'** *m.* bed spring; straw mattress.  
**en-xer-gar'** *tr.v.* to see, to descry, to get a glimpse of.  
**en-xer-ta-dei'-ra** *f.* grafting knife.  
**en-xer-tar'** *tr.v.* to graft, to insert, to introduce.  
**en-xêr-to** *m.* graft (on a plant).  
**en-xô-fre** *m.* sulphur.  
**en-xo-val'** *m.* trousseau; outfit; swaddling clothes.  
**en-xu-ga-dor'** *m.* dryer; drying machine; wringer; drying platform.  
**en-xu-gar'** *tr.v.* to dry out moisture; to squeeze dry.  
**en-xu'-go** *m.* drying.  
**en-xu'-to**, *a adj.* dry, free of humidity.  
**e-o-li'-na** *f.* eolian.  
**é-pi-co**, *a adj.* epic.  
**e-pi-cu-reu'** *m.* epicure, epicurean.  
**e-pi-cu-ris'-ta** *m., f.* epicure.  
**e-pi-de-mi'-a** *f.* epidemic.  
**e-pi-dê-mi-co**, *a adj.* epidemic.  
**e-pi-der'-me** *f.* epidermis.  
**e-pi-fa-ni'-a** *f.* Epiphany.  
**e-pi-gas'-tro** *m.* epigastrium.  
**e-pi-glo'-te** *f.* epiglottis.  
**e-pi-glo-ti'-te** *f.* inflammation of epiglottis.  
**e-pí-gra-fe** *f.* epigraph.  
**e-pi-gra'-ma** *m.* epigram.  
**e-pi-lep-si'-a** *f.* epilepsy.  
**e-pi-lép-ti-co** *m.* epileptic; *adj.* epileptic.  
**e-pí-lo-go** *m.* epilogue.  
**e-plis-co-pa'-do** *m.* episcopacy; bishopric.  
**e-plis-co-pal'** *adj.* episcopal.  
**e-pli-só-dio** *m.* episode.  
**e-pís-to-la** *f.* epistle.  
**e-pli-tá-fio** *m.* epitaph.  
**e-pí-to-me** *m.* epitome.  
**é-po-ca** *f.* epoch.  
**e-qua-ção'** *f.* equation.  
**e-qua-dor'** *m.* equator.  
**e-qua-to-ri-al'** *adj.* equatorial.  
**e-qua-ni-mi-da'-de** *f.* equanimity.  
**e-ques'-tre** *adj.* equestrian.  
**e-que'-vo**, *a adj.* contemporary.  
**e-qui-da'-de** *f.* equitableness; equity.

e-quí-de-o, *a adj.* equine.  
 e-quí-dis-tan'-te *adj.* equidistant.  
 e-quí-la-te-ral', e-quí-la'-te-ro *adj.* equilateral.  
 e-quí'-no, *a equine.*  
 e-quí-ta-ti'-vo, *a adj.* equitable.  
 e-quí-ân-gu-lo, *a adj.* equiangular.  
 e-quí-lí-brí-o *m.* equilibrium.  
 e-quí-no-cí-al' *adj.* equinoctial.  
 e-quí-nó-cí-o *m.* equinox.  
 e-quí-pa'-gem *f.* crew.  
 e-quí-pa-men'-to *m.* equipment, accouterment.  
 e-quí-par' *tr.v.* to provision; to man; to outfit.  
 e-quí-pa-rar' *tr.v.* to compare, to match; to accredit (schools).  
 e-quí-pa-rá-vel *adj.* satisfying conditions for accreditation.  
 e-quí'-po *m.* team.  
 e-quí-ta-ção' *f.* horse-back riding.  
 e-quí-va-lên-cia *f.* equivalence.  
 e-quí-va-len'-te *m., adj.* equivalent.  
 e-quí-vo-car' *tr.v.* — *se refl.v.* to mistake.  
 e-quí-vo-co *m.* mistake; ambiguous interpretation.  
 e'-ra *f.* era, epoch.  
 e-rá-rio *m.* exchequer, treasury.  
 e-re-mí'-ta *m., f.* hermit.  
 e-re-mí-té-rio *m.* hermitage.  
 erg' *m.* erg.  
 e-re-ção' *f.* erection; building; founding.  
 e-re'-to, *a adj.* erect; haughty.  
 er'-go *conj.* therefore, consequently.  
 er-go-tí'-na *f.* ergot.  
 er-guer' *tr.v.* to raise up, to lift up, to elevate.  
 er'-mo *m.* desert, solitary place; *adj.* solitary.  
 e-ro-são' *f.* erosion.  
 e-ro-sí'-vo, *a adj.* erosive.  
 er-ra-di-car' *tr.v.* to eradicate.  
 er-ra-dí'-o, *a adj.* lost, wandering.  
 er-ra'-do, *a adj.* wrong, mistaken.  
 er-ran'-te *adj.* wandering, uncertain, nomadic.  
 er-rar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to make mistake; to wander aimlessly; to sin; to err.  
 er-ra'-ta *f.* errata.  
 êr-ro *m.* error, mistake.  
 er-rô-ne-o, *a adj.* erroneous.  
 er-ro-ní'-a *f.* erroneousness.  
 e-ru-di-ção' *f.* erudition.  
 e-ru-dí'-to, *a adj.* erudite.  
 e-rup-ção' *f.* eruption.  
 e-rup-tí'-vo, *a adj.* eruptive.  
 er'-va *f.* grass, herb.  
 er'-va-ma'-te *f.* Paraguay tea plant, mate.  
 er-ví'-lha *f.* pea; — *de cheiro* sweet pea.  
 es-bel'-to, *a adj.* slender, graceful.  
 es-bo-çar' *tr.v.* to sketch, to outline.  
 es-ca-bí-o'-so, *a adj.* scabby, scaly.  
 es-ca'-da *f.* ladder; stairway.  
 es-ca-da-ri'-a *f.* series of stairs.  
 es-ca'-la *f.* scale.  
 es-ca-lar' *tr.v.* to scale, to assault; to graduate by scale; to schedule.  
 es-cal-dar' *tr.v.* to scald.  
 es-cal'-do *m.* premature ripening due to heat.  
 es-cal-par' *tr.v.* to scalp.  
 es-cal'-po *m.* scalp.  
 es-ca'-ma *f.* fish scale.  
 es-ca-mar' *tr.v.* to scale.  
 es-cân-da-lo *m.* scandal; shocking situation or event.  
 es-can-da-lo'-so, *a adj.* shameful, indecorous, scandalous.

es-can-ga-lhar' *tr.v.* to break up, to destroy; to ruin.  
 es-ca-pa-de'-la *f.* escape, flight, evasion.  
 es-ca-par' *intr.v.* to escape.  
 es-ca-pa-tó-ria *f.* subterfuge, excuse.  
 es-ca'-po *m.* escapement (of a watch).  
 es-ca'-ques *m.pl.* squares on checker board.  
 es-ca-ri-a-dor' *m.* screwdriver.  
 es-ca-ri-ar' *tr.v.* to countersink.  
 es-car-la'-te *adj., m.* bright red color, scarlet.  
 es-car-la-ti'-na *f.* scarlet fever.  
 es-car-ra-del'-ra *f.* cuspidor, spittoon.  
 es-car-rar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to spit, to expectorate.  
 es-car'-ro *m.* spit, spittle, saliva.  
 es-cas-ez' *f.* scarcity.  
 es-cas'-so, *a adj.* scarce; rare; avaricious.  
 es-ca-var' *tr.v.* to dig out, to make a cavity in.  
 es-cla-re-cer' *tr.v., intr.v.* to clarify, to enlighten.  
 es-cla-re-clí'-do, *a adj.* distinguished, gifted.  
 es-cla-re-clí-men'-to *m.* enlightenment, elucidation, explanation.  
 es-cle-ro'-se *f.* sclerosis.  
 es-co-a-dou'-ro *m.* gutter, drain.  
 es-co-a-men'-to *m.* running off; drain, drain-board.  
 es-co-ar' *tr.v.* to run out slowly (of a liquid), to leak out.  
 es-co'-la' *f.* school; (fig.) experience, example.  
 es-co-lar' *adj.* school, relative to school; *m., f.* scholar, student.  
 es-co-lás-ti-co, *a adj.* scholastic.  
 es-co'-lha *f.* choice, preference.  
 es-co-lher' *tr.v.* to choose, to elect.  
 es-col'-ta *f.* escort (troops or ships).  
 es-col-tar' *tr.v.* to escort, to accompany.  
 es-con-der' *tr.v.* to conceal, to hide.  
 es-con-dí'-do *m.* hiding-place; es-con-dí'-do, *a adj.* hidden; *as escondidas* secretly, in secret, underhand.  
 es-co'-po *m.* target, bull's-eye; goal, aim.  
 es-co'-pro *m.* carpenter's gouge, chisel.  
 es-cor-bu'-to *m.* scurvy.  
 es-có-ria *f.* scoria.  
 es-cor-pl-ão' *m.* scorpion.  
 es-cor-re-ga-dí'-o, *a adj.* slippery, slick.  
 es-cor-re-gar' *intr.v.* to slip, to slide; to prevaricate.  
 es-co-tei'-ro *m.* boy scout.  
 es-cô-va *f.* brush.  
 es-co-var' *tr.v.* to clean with a brush.  
 es-co-ví'-lha *f.* goldsmith's sweepings.  
 es-cra-va-tu'-ra *f.* slavery.  
 es-cra-ví-dão' *f.* slavery.  
 es-cra-ví-zar' *tr.v.* to enslave.  
 es-cra'-vo *m.* slave.  
 es-cre-ver' *tr.v.* to write.  
 es-crí'-ba *m.* scribe.  
 es-crí-tó-rio *m.* office.  
 es-crí-tu'-ra *f.* document, deed; Scripture.  
 es-crí-tu-ra-ção' *f.* book-keeping.  
 es-crí-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to keep commercial books, to write up or execute legal documents.  
 es-crí-tu-rá-rio *m.* book-keeper.  
 es-crí-vã' *f.* nun who serves as book-keeper in convent.  
 es-crí-vão' *m.* notary public, court clerk.  
 es-cró-fu-la *f.* scrofula.  
 es-cró-pu-lo *m.* scruple (equivalent to six carats).



es-crú-pu-lo *m.* hesitation, scruple.  
 es-cru-pu-lo'-so, *a adj.* scrupulous.  
 es-cru-ti-nar' *tr.v.* to scrutinize; to verify election returns.  
 es-cru-tí-nio *m.* scrutiny; ballot box; counting of ballots.  
 es-cu-de'-te *m.* small shield; small metal plate on the outside of key-hole.  
 es-cu-del'-ro *m.* shield-bearer.  
 es-cu'-do *m.* shield, escutcheon; escudo (coin).  
 es-cul-pir' *tr.v.* to sculpture.  
 es-cul-tor' *m.* sculptor.  
 es-cul-tu'-ra *f.* sculpture, statuary.  
 es-cu'-ma *f.* scum; froth, foam.  
 es-cu-ma-del'-ra *f.* skimmer (spoon).  
 es-cu-man'-te *adj.* foaming; scum-forming.  
 es-cu-mar' *intr.v.* to skim; to remove foam.  
 es-cu'-na *f.* schooner.  
 es-cu-rão' *m.* twilight.  
 es-cu-re-cer' *tr.v., intr.v.* to darken, to grow dark.  
 es-cu-ri-dão' *f.* darkness; ignorance, blindness.  
 es-cu'-ro, *a adj.* dark, shaded; (fig.) mysterious, difficult.  
 es-cu'-sa *f.* excuse.  
 es-cu-sa'-do, *a adj.* useless, unnecessary.  
 es-cu-sar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to excuse, to dispense with; to become exempt.  
 es-cu-sá-vel *adj.* excusable.  
 es-cu-tar' *tr.v.* to listen, to give attention to.  
 es-fe'-ra *f.* sphere.  
 es-fé-ri-co, *a adj.* spherical.  
 es-fín'-ge *f.* sphinx.  
 es-for-ça'-do, *a adj.* vallant, courageous.  
 es-for-çar' *tr.v.* to strengthen; — *se refl.v.* to try, to endeavor, to take courage.  
 es-fôr-ço *m.* effort, strength, energy, zeal.  
 es-fre-gão' *m.* scouring brush.  
 es-fre-gar' *tr.v.* to rub together; to scour, to clean.  
 es-fri-ar' *tr.v.* to cool, to lower the temperature.  
 es-ga-ze-ar' *tr.v.* to stare at.  
 es-go-ta'-do, *a adj.* exhausted, sold out.  
 es-go-ta-men'-to *m.* exhaustion, draining.  
 es-go-tar' *tr.v.* to exhaust, to consume, to use up; — *se refl.v.* to be used up, to be sold out, to lose one's strength.  
 es-go'-te *m.* es-go'-to *m.* drain, drain-pipe; gutter.  
 es-gri'-ma *f.* fencing.  
 es-gri-mia'-ta *m.* expert fencer.  
 es-ma-gar' *tr.v.* to crush, to mash, to macerate.  
 es-mal'-te *m.* enamel.  
 es-me-ral'-da *f.* emerald.  
 es-me-ral-di'-no, *a adj.* emerald-colored.  
 es-mê-ro *m.* great care, accuracy.  
 es-mo'-la *f.* alms.  
 es-mo-lar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to give alms, to ask for alms, to beg.  
 es-mo-len'-to, *a adj.* charitable.  
 e-sô-fa-go *m.* esophagus.  
 es-pa-çar' *tr.v.* to space.  
 es-pa-cial' *adj.* spatial.  
 es-pa'-ço *m.* space.  
 es-pa-ço'-so, *a adj.* spacious.  
 es-pa'-da *f.* sword.  
 es-pa-dão' *m.* large sword.

es-pa-de'-la *f.* flax or hemp brake.  
 es-pa-de-lar' *tr.v.* to beat (hemp or flax).  
 es-pá-dua *f.* shoulder-blade.  
 es-pa'-lha *m.* talkative, expansive man.  
 es-pa-lha'-do, *a adj.* free of straw; scattered.  
 es-pa-lha-fa'-to *m.* noisiness, disorder, confusion.  
 es-pa-lha-fa-to'-so, *a adj.* exaggerated, conspicuous, showy.  
 es-pa-lhar' *tr.v.* to scatter about; to remove straw from grains; to make public.  
 es-pa-na-dor' *m.* dust cloth, dust brush.  
 es-pa-nar' *tr.v.* to dust, to remove dust.  
 es-pan-car' *tr.v.* to spank; to strike.  
 es-pan-ta'-lho *m.* scare-crow; bug-bear; useless person.  
 es-pan-tar' *tr.v.* to surprise, to frighten; — *se refl.v.* to be surprised.  
 es-pan'-to *m.* surprise, fright.  
 es-pan-to'-so, *a adj.* extraordinary, surprising, frightening.  
 es-par'-go *m.* asparagus.  
 es-par'-so, *a adj.* sparse, scattered, loose.  
 es-par-ti'-lho *m.* corset.  
 es-par'-to *m.* broom sage, broom grass.  
 es-pa-te'-la *f.* spatula (wood, used to lower tongue).  
 es-pá-tu-la *f.* spatula (flexible knifelike utensil).  
 es-pe-ci-al' *adj.* special.  
 es-pe-cia-li-da'-de *f.* specialty.  
 es-pe-cia-lis'-ta *m.* specialist.  
 es-pe-ci-a-li-zar' *tr.v.* to designate, to give special attention to; — *se refl.v.* to specialize.  
 es-pe-ci-a-ri'-a *f.* spices, seasonings.  
 es-pé-cie *f.* kind; species.  
 es-pe-ci-fi-car' *tr.v.* to specify; to detail.  
 es-pe-ci-fi-co, *a adj.* specific.  
 es-pé-ci-me *m.* specimen, sample, model.  
 es-pe-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* specious.  
 es-pec-ta-dor' *m.* spectator.  
 es-pe-cu-la-ção' *f.* speculation.  
 es-pe-cu-la-dor' *m.* speculator.  
 es-pe-cu-la-ti'-vo, *a adj.* speculative.  
 es-pê-lho *m.* mirror.  
 es-pe'-ra *f.* waiting, hope, delay, respite, ambush.  
 es-pe-ra'-do, *a adj.* hoped for, wished for, expected, anticipated, probable.  
 es-pe-re-ma-ri'-do *m.* dessert made with eggs and caramel.  
 es-pe-ran'-ça *f.* hope.  
 es-pe-ran-çar' *tr.v.* to give hope to, to encourage.  
 es-pe-ran-ço'-so, *a adj.* hopeful; promising.  
 es-pe-rar' *tr.v.* to hope, to expect, to await, to wait for; to lie in wait for.  
 es-per'-ma *m.* sperm, semen.  
 es-per-ma-ce'-te *m.* spermaceti.  
 es-per-tar' *tr.v.* to awaken; to stimulate.  
 es-per-te'-za *f.* skill; liveliness, courage; sharp business practice.  
 es-per'-to, *a adj.* intelligent, active, sharp, smart, expert.  
 es-pês-so, *a adj.* thick, dense, opaque.  
 es-pes-su'-ra *f.* thickness, denseness.  
 es-pec-ta-cu-lar' *adj.* spectacular.  
 es-pe-tá-cu-lo *m.* spectacle.  
 es-pe-tar' *tr.v.* to prick, to penetrate with skewer.  
 es-pê-to *m.* skewer.  
 es-pe-tral' *adj.* spectral.  
 es-pe'-tro *m.* spectrum; ghost, spectre.  
 es-pe-vi-ta-dei'-ra *f.* candle snuffer.

es-pe-vi-tar' *tr.v.* to snuff (candle).  
 es-pi'-a *f.* spy.  
 es-pi-ão' *m.* spy, secret agent.  
 es-pi-ar' *tr.v.* to spy, to spy on, to observe secretly.  
 es-pi-char' *tr.v.* to pierce, to perforate.  
 es-pi'-ga *f.* ear of corn, grain head; spike of flowers; hangnail.  
 es-pi-gar' *intr.v.* to form ears or heads.  
 es-pi-gue'-to *m.* sharp, high tone (of musical instrument).  
 es-pi-na'-fre *m.* spinach.  
 es-pi-ne'-ta *f.* spinet.  
 es-pin-gar'-da *f.* rifle.  
 es-pi'-nha *f.* spine; fish bone; thorn.  
 es-pi-nha'-ço *m.* spinal column.  
 es-pi-nhal' *adj.* spinal.  
 es-pi-nhar' *tr.v.* to prick; to anger.  
 es-pi-nhel'-ro *m.* thornbush.  
 es-pi'-nho *m.* thorn.  
 es-pi-o-na'-gem *f.* espionage.  
 es-pi-o-nar' *tr.v.* to spy out, to investigate.  
 es-pi'-ra *f.* turn, round of a spiral.  
 es-pi-ral' *f.* spiral.  
 es-pi-ran'-te *adj.* breathing, alive.  
 es-pi-rar' *tr.v.* to breathe, to exhale; *intr.v.* to be alive.  
 es-pi-ri-tis'-mo *m.* spiritualism, spiritism.  
 es-pi-ri-to *m.* spirit; ghost; mind.  
 es-pi-ri-tual' *adj.* spiritual.  
 es-pi-ri-tua-li-da'-de *f.* spirituality.  
 es-pi-ri-tuo'-so, *a adj.* spirited; spiritous.  
 es-pir-rar' *intr.v.* to sneeze.  
 es-pla-na'-da *f.* esplanade (open, elevated area providing broad view).  
 es-plên-di-do, *a adj.* splendid.  
 es-plen-dor' *m.* splendor.  
 es-po-li-ar' *tr.v.* to spoil, to plunder; to deprive of; to extort.  
 es-pó-llo *m.* plunder, spoils; property left at death, estate.  
 es-pon'-ja *f.* sponge.  
 es-pon-jo'-so, *a adj.* spongy.  
 es-pon-ta-ne-i-da'-de *f.* spontaneity.  
 es-pon-tâ-ne-o, *a adj.* spontaneous.  
 es-po'-ra *f.* spur.  
 es-po-rá-di-co, *a adj.* sporadic.  
 es-po-re-ar' *tr.v.* to spur, to stimulate, to awaken.  
 es-po'-ro *m.* spore.  
 es-por'-te *m.* sport.  
 es-por-tis'-mo *m.* fondness for sports.  
 es-por-tis'-ta *m.* sportsman.  
 es-pô-sa *f.* wife.  
 es-po-sar' *tr.v.* to marry.  
 es-pô-so *m.* husband.  
 es-pre-gui-ça-del'-ra *f.* couch, sofa.  
 es-pre-gui-çar' *tr.v.* to rouse from sleep; — *se refl.v.* to stretch and yawn.  
 es-prel-tar' *tr.v.* to spy on, to waylay, to observe secretly.  
 es-pre-mer' *tr.v.* to squeeze out; to press.  
 es-pu'-ma *f.* froth, foam.  
 es-pu-ma-del'-ra *f.* utensil for removing froth, skimmer.  
 es-pu-man'-te *adj.* foaming; raving.  
 es-pu-mar' *tr.v.* to remove froth or foam; *intr.v.* to froth, to foam.  
 es-pu-mo'-so, *a adj.* foamy, frothy, sparkling.  
 es-pu'-to *m.* sputum, spittle.  
 es-qua'-dra *f.* es-qua-drão' *m.* squadron.  
 es-qua-drar' *tr.v.* to form into squadrons; to square.  
 es-qua-dri'-a *f.* right angle.

es-qua'-dro *m.* square; quadrant.  
 es-quá-li-do, *a adj.* squalid.  
 es-quar-te-jar' *tr.v.* to quarter, to cut into quarters; to distribute.  
 es-quar-te-lar' *tr.v.* to divide into four parts.  
 es-que-ce-di'-ço, *a adj.* forgetful.  
 es-que-cer' *tr.v.* to forget, to omit, to neglect; — *se refl.v.* to forget.  
 es-que-ci'-do, *a adj.* forgotten; forgetful; endless.  
 es-que-ci-men'-to *m.* forgetfulness.  
 es-que-le'-to *m.* skeleton.  
 es-que'-ma *m.* sketch, outline, diagram.  
 es-quen-ta-dor' *m.* heater, foot-warmer.  
 es-quen-ta-men'-to *m.* heating, warming.  
 es-quen-tar' *tr.v.* to heat; (fig.) to irritate.  
 es-quer'-da *f.* left hand, left side.  
 es-quer'-do, *a adj.* left; awkward, crooked.  
 es-qui'-fe *m.* bier; skiff.  
 es-qui'-na *f.* corner.  
 es-qui'-va *f.* dodging, ducking.  
 es-qui-van'-ça *f.* disdain, repugnance, cold reception.  
 es-qui-var' *tr.v.* to shun, to avoid; to repel; — *se refl.v.* to dodge, to steal away, to escape.  
 es-qui'-vo, *a adj.* intractable, rude, crude.  
 es-qui-zo-fre-ni'-a *f.* schizophrenia.  
 es'-sa *f.* bier.  
 ês-se *m.* es'-sa *f.* demons. *pron.* that (near the person spoken to).  
 es-sên-ci-a *f.* essence.  
 es-sen-cial' *adj.*, *m.* essential.  
 es-ta-be-le-cer' *tr.v.* to establish; — *se refl.v.* to settle.  
 es-ta-be-le-ci-men'-to *m.* establishment; settlement.  
 es-ta-bi-li-da'-de *f.* stability.  
 es-ta-bi-li-za-ção' *f.* stabilization.  
 es-ta-bi-li-zar' *tr.v.* to stabilize.  
 es-tá-bu-lo *m.* stable, cattle shed.  
 es-ta'-ca *f.* stake, post; prop; picket.  
 es-ta-ca'-da *f.* stockade, hurdle; corral.  
 es-ta-car' *tr.v.* to make secure with stakes and supports.  
 es-ta-ção' *f.* station; telephone exchange; season.  
 es-ta-cio-nar' *intr.v.* to stop, to delay; to park.  
 es-ta-cio-ná-rio, *a adj.* stationary.  
 es-tá-dio *m.* stadium; epoch, period, phase, stage.  
 es-ta-dis'-ta *m.* statesman.  
 es-ta'-do *m.* state; situation; condition, status, standing.  
 es-ta-du-al' *adj.* state.  
 es-ta-gi-á-rio *m.* one receiving in-service training.  
 es-tá-gio *m.* apprenticeship; office or shop practice.  
 es-tag-nar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to stagnate, to paralyze; to become inert or stagnant.  
 es-ta-lac-ti'-te *f.* stalactite.  
 es-ta-lag-mi'-te *f.* stalagmite.  
 es-ta-la'-da *f.* crack, boom, bursting sound.  
 es-ta-lar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to burst, to crack open, to break apart.  
 es-ta-la'-gem *f.* inn, hotel.  
 es-ta-lei'-ro *m.* shipyard.  
 es-ta'-me *m.* stamen.  
 es-tam'-pa *f.* stamp, print, cut.  
 es-tam-pa'-gem *f.* printing, stamping.



es-tam-par' *tr.v.* to print, to stamp.  
 es-tam-pl'-do *m.* clap, report, explosion.  
 es-tam-pl'-lha *f.* postage stamp.  
 es-tan-dar'-te *m.* standard; battle flag; emblem.  
 es-ta'-nho *m.* tin.  
 es-tan'-te *f.* bookcase.  
 es-tar' *intr.v.* to be, to stand.  
 es-tá-ti-ca *f.* statics.  
 es-tá-ti-co, *a adj.* static.  
 es-ta-tís-ti-ca *f.* statistics.  
 es-tá-tua *f.* statue.  
 es-ta-tu-e'-ta *f.* statuette.  
 es-ta-tu'-ra *f.* stature.  
 es-ta-tu'-to *m.* statute.  
 es-tá-vel *adj.* stable.  
 ês-te *m.* es'-ta *f.* demons. *pron.* this.  
 es'-te *m.* east.  
 es-te-a-ri'-na *f.* stearin.  
 es-tel'-ra *f.* coarse grass mat.  
 es-ten-der' *tr.v., intr.v., —se refl.v.* to extend; to stretch out.  
 es-te-no-gra-fí'-a *f.* stenography.  
 es-te-nó-gra-fo *m.* stenographer.  
 es-ten-tó-re-o, *a adj.* stentorian.  
 es-têr-co *m.* animal excrement, manure; rubbish; filth.  
 es-te'-re *m.* stere.  
 es-te-re-ó-ti-po *m.* stereopticon.  
 es-té-ril *adj.* sterile.  
 es-te-ri-li-da'-de *f.* sterility.  
 es-te-ri-li-zar' *tr.v.* to sterilize.  
 es-ter-li'-no *m.* pound sterling; *adj.* relative to English money.  
 es-té-ti-co, *a adj.* esthetic.  
 es-te-tos-có-pio *m.* stethoscope.  
 es-ti-a'-da *f.* clear, bright weather after storm; lack of rain; scarcity of water.  
 es-ti-a'-gem *f.* same as estiada.  
 es-ti-ar' *intr.v.* to stop raining.  
 es-tí-bio *m.* stibium, antimony.  
 es-tig'-ma *m.* stigma.  
 es-tig-ma-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to stigmatize.  
 es-ti-le'-te *m.* stiletto.  
 es-ti'-lha *f.* es-ti-lha'-ço *m.* splinter, fragment.  
 es-ti-lis'-mo *m.* affectation (in writing).  
 es-ti-lis'-ta *m.* stylist.  
 es-ti-li-zar' *tr.v.* to style, to polish (writing).  
 es-ti'-lo *m.* style.  
 es-ti'-ma *f.* esteem, appreciation; estimate.  
 es-ti-ma-ção' *f.* esteem; affection; estimate.  
 es-ti-mar' *tr.v.* to esteem; to estimate.  
 es-ti-má-vel *adj.* estimable.  
 es-ti-mu-la-ção' *f.* stimulation.  
 es-ti-mu-lan'-te *m.* stimulant; *adj.* stimulating.  
 es-ti-mu-lar' *tr.v.* to stimulate.  
 es-tí-mu-lo *m.* stimulus.  
 es-ti-pên-dio *m.* stipend.  
 es-ti-pu-lar' *tr.v.* to stipulate.  
 es-ti-rar' *tr.v.* to pull out lengthwise; to stretch, to pull back; to elongate; to place lengthwise; —*se refl.v.* to humble oneself, to prostrate oneself.  
 es-ti'-va *f.* hold (of a ship).  
 es-ti-va-dor' *tr.v.* stevedore.  
 es-ti-va'-gem *f.* work of a stevedore.  
 es-ti-var' *tr.v.* to stow, to load.  
 es-to-fa-dor' *m.* upholster.  
 es-to-far' *tr.v.* to upholster.  
 es-tô-fo *m.* stuffing (of hair, etc.) for upholstered furniture.  
 es-tôl-co, *a adj.* stolid.  
 es-tô-jo *m.* jewelry box or case.  
 es-to'-la *f.* stole.

es-tô-li-do, *a adj.* stolid.  
 es-tô-ma-go *m.* stomach.  
 es-tô-pa *f.* tow (flax, hemp, etc.).  
 es-to-par' *tr.v.* to calk with tow.  
 es-to'-re *m.* window shade, awning.  
 es-tor-var' *tr.v.* to hinder, to obstruct.  
 es-tor'-vo *m.* hindrance, obstruction.  
 es-tou-rar' *tr.v.* to burst open; *intr.v.* to burst, to explode.  
 es-tou'-ro *m.* crash, explosion, detonation.  
 es-tra'-da *f.* highway, road; — *de ferro* railroad.  
 es-tra'-do *m.* low platform, raised (section of) floor; wire bed-spring.  
 es-tra-gar' *tr.v.* to cause to deteriorate; to corrupt; to destroy.  
 es-tra'-go *m.* destruction, deterioration, damage, ruin.  
 es-tran-gel-ra'-do, *a adj.* outlandish, foreign in manners and speech.  
 es-tran-gel'-ro *m., f.* foreigner; es-tran-gel'-ro, *a adj.* foreign.  
 es-tran-gu-la-ção' *f.* strangulation.  
 es-tran-gu-lar' *tr.v.* to strangle.  
 es-tra-nhar' *tr.v.* to find something strange, odd, or queer; to be surprised.  
 es-tra-nhá-vel *adj.* reprehensible; surprising.  
 es-tra-nhe'-za *f.* strangeness, surprise.  
 es-tra'-nho, *a adj.* foreign, uncommon, curious, strange.  
 es-tra-ta-ge'-ma *m.* stratagem, trick.  
 es-tra-té-gia *f.* strategy.  
 es-tra-té-gi-co, *a adj.* strategic.  
 es-tra-ti-fi-ca-ção' *f.* stratification.  
 es-tra-ti-fi-car' *tr.v.* to stratify.  
 es-tra'-to *m.* stratum.  
 es-tra-tos-fe'-ra *f.* stratosphere.  
 es-tréi-a *f.* beginning, initiation, first appearance, first performance.  
 es-tre-ar' *tr.v.; —se refl.v.* to inaugurate, to use or do for the first time.  
 es-trei-ta-men'-to *m.* union; tightening.  
 es-trei-tar' *tr.v.* to unite more closely, to bring more closely together, to tighten.  
 es-trei-te'-za *f.* straightness, smallness; tightness; narrowness.  
 es-trei'-to *m.* strait; es-trei'-to, *a adj.* tight, narrow.  
 es-trê-la *f.* star.  
 es-tre-lar' *tr.v.* to fill with stars; to fry (eggs).  
 es-tre-li'-nha *f.* asterisk.  
 es-trê-lo *m.* white spot on head of animals.  
 es-tre'-ma *f.* extremity; frontier.  
 es-tre-mar' *tr.v.* to delimit, to mark off; to separate; to distinguish.  
 es-tre'-me *adj.* pure, genuine, real.  
 es-tre-me-cer' *tr.v.* to shake, to frighten, to cause to tremble, to love deeply; *intr.v.* to shake, to tremble with fright.  
 es-tre-mu-nhar' *intr.v.* to awaken suddenly.  
 es-trep-to-co'-co *m.* streptococcus.  
 es-tri'-a *f.* stria, flute, reed; witch.  
 es-tri-a-men'-to *m.* striation.  
 es-tri-ar' *tr.v.* to flute, to channel.  
 es-tri-bi'-lho *m.* chorus, refrain, burden.  
 es-tri'-bo *m.* stirrup; platform to facilitate passengers alighting from train.  
 es-tric-ní'-na *f.* strychnine.  
 es-tri-den'-te *adj.* strident.  
 es-tri'-to, *a adj.* strict; exacting.  
 es-tri-tu'-ra *f.* stricture, squeezing.  
 es-tro'-fe *f.* strophe, stanza.  
 es-tron'-do *m.* thunderous noise.  
 es-tron-do'-so, *a adj.* tumultuous, roaring; eminent, famous.

es-tro-pl-ar' *tr.v.* to cripple, to maim.  
 es-tru-mar' *tr.v.* to fertilize (with manure).  
 es-tru'-me *m.* fertilizer, manure, dung.  
 es-tru-mel'-ra *f.* dung-heap; filthy place.  
 es-tru-tu'-ra *f.* structure.  
 es-tru-tu-ral' *adj.* structural.  
 es-tu-ário *m.* estuary.  
 es-tu-car' *tr.v., intr.v.* to cover with stucco, to work in stucco, to apply stucco.  
 es-tu-dan'-te *m., f.* student.  
 es-tu-dan-ta'-da *f.* group of students; student's prank.  
 es-tu-dar' *tr.v.* to study.  
 es-tu-di-o'-so, *a adj.* studious; es-tu-di-o'-so *m.* scholar, savant.  
 es-tu'-do *m.* study.  
 es-tu'-fa *f.* hot-house, green-house; heater.  
 es-tu-fa-del'-ra *f.* roaster.  
 es-tu-fa'-r' *tr.v.* to heat; to roast.  
 es-tul-ti-fi-car' *tr.v.* to stultify.  
 es-tul'-to, *a adj.* stupid, silly, inept.  
 es-tu-pe-fa-ção' *f.* stupefaction; numbness.  
 es-tu-pe-fa-cien'-te *adj.* stupefying.  
 es-tu-pe-fa-zer' *tr.v.* to stupefy.  
 es-tu-pe-fi-car' *tr.v.* to stupefy.  
 es-tu-pli-dez' *f.* stupidity.  
 es-tú-pli-do, *a adj.* stupid.  
 es-tu-por' *m.* stupor.  
 es-tu'-pro *m.* rape.  
 es-tu'-que *m.* stucco.  
 es-val-cer' *tr.v.* to dissipate; to make proud, to puff up; *intr.v.* to faint, to lose heart; — *se refl.v.* to disappear, to fade away; to weaken.  
 es-va-ziar' *tr.v.* to empty.  
 es-ver-de-a'-do, *a adj.* greenish.  
 es-ver-di-nha'-do, *a adj.* greenish, green-tinted.  
 es-vo-a-çar' *intr.v.* to flutter, to hover.  
 é-ter *m.* ether.  
 e-té-re-o, *a adj.* ethereal.  
 e-te-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to etherize.  
 e-ter-ni-da'-de *f.* eternity.  
 e-ter'-no, *a adj.* eternal.  
 é-ti-ca *f.* ethics.  
 é-ti-co, *a adj.* ethical.  
 e-ti'-lo *m.* ethyl.  
 e-ti-mo-lo-gi'-a *f.* etymology.  
 e-ti-mo-lo-gis'-ta *m.* etymologist.  
 e-ti-que'-ta *f.* etiquette; label.  
 é-ti-co, *a adj.* ethnic.  
 et-no-lo-gi'-a *f.* ethnology.  
 et-no-lo-gis'-ta *m.* ethnologist.  
 et-nó-lo-go *m.* ethnologist.  
 eu' *pers.pron.* I; *m.* ego.  
 eu-ca-lip'-to *m.* eucalyptus.  
 eu-ca-ris-ti'-a *f.* eucharist.  
 eu-ca-ris-ti-co, *a adj.* eucharistic.  
 eu-fe-mis'-mo *m.* euphemism.  
 eu-fo-ni'-a *f.* euphony.  
 eu-fô-ni-co, *a adj.* euphonic.  
 eu-fo'-no *m.* euphonium, harmonica.  
 eu-ge-ni'-a *f.* eugenics.  
 eu-gê-ni-co, *a adj.* eugenic.  
 eu-nu'-co *m.* eunuch.  
 e-va-cu-a-ção' *f.* evacuation.  
 e-va-cu-ar' *tr.v.* to evacuate.  
 e-va-dir' *tr.v.* to avoid, to evade; — *se refl.v.* to flee, to escape, to slip away.  
 e-va-são' *f.* evasion; escape, flight.  
 e-va-si'-va *f.* subterfuge.  
 e-va-si'-vo, *a adj.* evasive.  
 e-van-gé-li-co, *a adj.* evangelical, evangelic.  
 e-van-ge-lis'-mo *m.* evangelism.

e-van-ge-lis'-ta *m.* evangelist.  
 e-van-ge-li-zar' *tr.v.* to evangelize.  
 e-van-ge'-lho *m.* gospel.  
 e-va-po-ra-ção' *f.* evaporation.  
 e-va-po-rar' *tr.v.* to evaporate.  
 e-ven-tual' *adj.* eventual.  
 e-ven-tua-li-da'-de *f.* eventuality.  
 e-vic-ção' *f.* eviction.  
 e-vi-dên-cia *f.* evidence.  
 e-vi-den'-te *adj.* evident.  
 e-vi-tar' *tr.v.* to avoid, to shun.  
 e-vo-car' *tr.v.* to evoke; to invoke, to conjure.  
 e-vo-ca-ti'-vo, *a adj.* evocative.  
 e-vo-lu-ção' *f.* evolution.  
 e-vo-lu-ci-o-nar' *intr.v.* to evolve.  
 e-vo-lu-ci-o-ná-rio, *a adj.* evolutionary.  
 e-vol-ver' *se refl.v.* to evolve.  
 e-vul-são' *f.* extraction.  
 e-xa-brup'-to *adv.* abruptly, without preparation, violently.  
 e-xa-bun-dan'-te *adj.* very abundant.  
 e-xa-ção' *f.* care, exactness, punctuality; collection of taxes.  
 e-xa-cer-bar' *tr.v.* to exacerbate, to aggravate.  
 e-xa-ge-ra-ção' *f.* exaggeration.  
 e-xa-ge-rar' *tr.v.* to exaggerate.  
 e-xa-gê-ro *m.* exaggeration.  
 e-xa-lar' *tr.v.* to exhale.  
 e-xal-ta-ção' *f.* exaltation.  
 e-xal-ta'-do, *a adj.* exalted.  
 e-xal-tar' *tr.v.* to exalt.  
 e-xa'-me *m.* examination.  
 e-xa-mi-na-dor' *m.* examiner.  
 e-xa-mi-nan'-do *m.* person being examined.  
 e-xa-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to examine, to give an examination to, to interrogate.  
 ex-ân-i-me *adj.* lifeless.  
 e-xa-ti-dão' *f.* exactness; punctuality; precision.  
 e-xa'-to, *a adj.* exact; punctual.  
 e-xa-tor' *m.* tax collector.  
 e-xas-pe-ra-ção' *f.* exasperation.  
 e-xas-pe-rar' *tr.v.* to exasperate.  
 ex-ce-ção' *f.* exception.  
 ex-ce-den'-te *m.* excess; *adj.* exceeding.  
 ex-ce-der' *tr.v.* to exceed; — *se refl.v.* to outdo oneself; to become unduly angry.  
 ex-ce-lên-cia *f.* excellence, excellency.  
 ex-ce-len'-te *adj.* excellent.  
 ex-ce-len-tis-si-mo, *a adj.* most excellent.  
 ex-cel'-so, *a adj.* very high, sublime.  
 ex-cep-ci-o-nal' *adj.* exceptional.  
 ex-cer'-to *m.* excerpt.  
 ex-ces-si'-vo, *a adj.* excessive.  
 ex-ces'-so *m.* excess.  
 ex-ce-tu-ar' *tr.v.* to except, to exempt.  
 ex-ci-ta-bi-li-da'-de *f.* excitability.  
 ex-ci-tar' *tr.v.* to excite.  
 ex-ci-tá-vel *adj.* excitable.  
 ex-cla-ma-ção' *f.* exclamation.  
 ex-cla-mar' *tr.v.* to exclaim; *intr.v.* to shout.  
 ex-cla-ma-tó-rio, *a adj.* exclamatory.  
 ex-clu-ir' *tr.v.* to exclude.  
 ex-clu-são' *f.* exclusion.  
 ex-clu-si'-ve *adv.* exclusively.  
 ex-clu-si'-vo, *a adj.* exclusive.  
 ex-clu'-so, *a adj.* excluded, omitted.  
 ex-co-mun-gar' *tr.v.* to excommunicate.  
 ex-co-mu-nhão' *f.* excommunication.  
 ex-cre-ção' *f.* excretion.  
 ex-cre-men'-to *m.* excrement.  
 ex-cre-tar' *tr.v.* to excrete.  
 ex-cre'-to, *a adj.* excreted.  
 ex-cres-cên-cia *f.* excrescence.



**ex-cru-ci-an'-te** *adj.* excruciating.  
**ex-cur-são'** *f.* excursion; trip.  
**ex-cur-sio-nis'-ta** *m.* excursionist.  
**e-xe-cra-ção'** *f.* execration.  
**e-xe-crar'** *tr.v.* to execrate.  
**e-xe-crá-vel** *adj.* execrable.  
**e-xe-cu-ção'** *f.* execution.  
**e-xe-cu-ta'-do** *m.* executed criminal.  
**e-xe-cu-tar'** *tr.v.* to execute, to perform.  
**e-xe-cu-ti'-vo**, *a adj.* executive; *m.* executive.  
**e-xe-cu-tor'** *m.* executor.  
**e-xe-ge'-se** *f.* exegesis.  
**e-xem-plar'** *adj.* exemplary; *m.* copy.  
**e-xem-plá-rio** *m.* book of examples, collection of samples.  
**e-xem-pli-fi-ca-ção'** *f.* exemplification.  
**e-xem-pli-fi-car'** *tr.v.* to exemplify.  
**e-xem'-plo** *m.* example.  
**e-xé-quias** *f.* funeral service, funeral.  
**e-xe-quí-vel** *adj.* executable.  
**e-xer-cer'** *tr.v.* to exercise.  
**e-xer-cí-cio** *m.* exercise; drill.  
**e-xer-ci-tar'** *tr.v.* to practice, to exercise.  
**e-xér-ci-to** *m.* army.  
**ex-hau-rir'** *tr.v.* to exhaust.  
**ex-haus-tão'** *f.* exhaustion.  
**ex-haus-ti'-vo**, *a adj.* exhaustive.  
**ex-haus'-to**, *a adj.* exhausted.  
**e-xi-gir'** *tr.v.* to require, to insist upon; to exact.  
**e-xi-bi-ção'** *f.* exhibition.  
**e-xi-bir'** *tr.v.* to exhibit.  
**e-xi-bi-cio-nis'-mo** *m.* exhibitionism.  
**e-xi-gên-cia** *f.* exigency, requirement.  
**e-xi-gên'-te** *adj.* exigent, exacting.  
**e-xi-lá'-do**, *a adj., m., f.* exiled; exile.  
**e-xi-lar'** *tr.v.* to exile, to ostracize.  
**e-xi-lío** *m.* exile, banishment.  
**e-xi-mio**, *a adj.* eminent, distinguished.  
**e-xi-mir'** *tr.v.* to exempt.  
**e-xis-tên-cia** *f.* existence; stock.  
**e-xis-tên'-te** *adj.* existent, extant.  
**e-xis-tir'** *intr.v.* to exist.  
**ê-xi-to** *m.* result, consequence; success.  
**ê-xo-do** *m.* exodus.  
**e-xo-ne-ra-ção'** *f.* exoneration.  
**e-xo-ne-rar'** *tr.v.* to exonerate.  
**e-xor-bi-tan'-te** *adj.* exorbitant.  
**e-xor-cis-mar'** *tr.v.* to exorcise.  
**e-xór-dio** *m.* exordium.  
**e-xor-ta-ção'** *f.* exhortation.  
**e-xor-tar'** *tr.v.* to exhort.  
**e-xó-ti-co**, *a adj.* exotic.  
**ex-pan-dir'** *tr.v.* to expand.  
**ex-pan-são'** *f.* expansion.  
**ex-pan-sí-vel** *adj.* expansible.  
**ex-pan-si'-vo**, *a adj.* expansive.  
**ex-pa-tri-a-ção'** *f.* expatriation.  
**ex-pa-tri-ar'** *tr.v.* to expatriate; — *se refl.v.* to withdraw from one's own country.  
**ex-pec-ta-ti'-va** *f.* expectation, probability.  
**ex-pec-to-rar'** *tr.v.* to expectorate.  
**ex-pe-di-ção'** *f.* expedition.  
**ex-pe-di-cio-ná-rio**, *a adj.* expeditionary.  
**ex-pe-dir'** *tr.v.* to dispatch, to send out.  
**ex-pe-di-ên-cia** *f.* expediency.  
**ex-pe-di-ên'-te** *adj.* expedient.  
**ex-pe-di'-to**, *a adj.* expeditious.  
**ex-pe-lir'** *tr.v.* to expel.  
**ex-pe-ri-ên-cia** *f.* experience; experiment.  
**ex-pe-ri-men-tal'** *adj.* experimental.  
**ex-pe-ri-men-tar'** *tr.v.* to experiment; to test.  
**ex-pe-ri-men'-to** *m.* experiment.

**ex-per'-to**, *a adj., m., f.* expert.  
**ex-pi-a-ção'** *f.* expiation.  
**ex-pi-ar'** *tr.v.* to expiate.  
**ex-pi-a-tó-rio**, *a adj.* expiatory.  
**ex-pi-ra-ção'** *f.* expiration, exhalation.  
**ex-pi-rar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to expel air from lungs, to expire.  
**ex-ple-ti'-va** *f.* expletive.  
**ex-ple-ti'-vo**, *a adj.* expletive.  
**ex-pli-ca-ção'** *f.* explanation.  
**ex-pli-car'** *tr.v.* to explain.  
**ex-pli-cá-vel** *adj.* explicable.  
**ex-pli-ci-to**, *a adj.* explicit.  
**ex-plo-dir'** *tr.v.* to explode.  
**ex-plo-ra-ção'** *f.* exploration; scouting.  
**ex-plo-ra-dor'** *m.* scout.  
**ex-plo-rar'** *tr.v.* to explore.  
**ex-plo-ra-tó-rio**, *a adj.* exploratory.  
**ex-plo-são'** *f.* explosion.  
**ex-plo-si'-vo** *m.* explosive; *adj.* explosive.  
**ex-po-en'-te** *m.* exponent.  
**ex-por'** *tr.v.* to expose, to expound, to explain.  
**ex-por-ta-ção'** *f.* exportation.  
**ex-por-ta-dor'** *m.* exporter.  
**ex-por-tar'** *tr.v.* to export.  
**ex-por-tá-vel** *adj.* exportable.  
**ex-po-si-ção'** *f.* exposition; exposure.  
**ex-po-si-tor'** *m.* expositor.  
**ex-pos'-to** *m.* abandoned child, foundling;  
**ex-pos'-to**, *a adj.* exposed.  
**ex-pos-tu-la-ção'** *f.* expostulation.  
**ex-pres-são'** *f.* expression.  
**ex-pres'-so** *m.* express train; *ex-pres'-so*, *a adj.* express, expressed.  
**ex-pres-si'-vo**, *a adj.* expressive.  
**ex-pri-mir'** *tr.v.* to express, to make manifest.  
**ex-pro-pria-ção'** *f.* expropriation.  
**ex-pro-pri-ar'** *tr.v.* to expropriate.  
**ex-pug-nar'** *tr.v.* to take by storm, to conquer by force of arms.  
**ex-pul-são'** *f.* expulsion.  
**ex-pul-sar'** *tr.v.* to expel; to drive out violently.  
**ex-pul'-so**, *a adj.* expelled.  
**ex-pun-gir'** *tr.v.* to expunge.  
**ex-pur-gar'** *tr.v.* to expurgate.  
**ex-pur'-go** *m.* expurgation.  
**ex-qui-si-ti'-ce** *f.* strangeness, eccentricity.  
**ex-qui-si'-to**, *a adj.* uncommon, elegant; eccentric, strange, odd.  
**ex-su-dar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to exude, to perspire.  
**ê-x-ta-se** *m.* ecstasy.  
**ex-tá-ti-co**, *a adj.* ecstatic.  
**ex-tem-po-ra-ne-i-da'-de** *f.* extemporaneousness.  
**ex-tem-po-râ-neo**, *a adj.* extemporaneous.  
**ex-ten-são'** *f.* extension.  
**ex-ten-si'-vo**, *a adj.* extensive.  
**ex-ten'-so**, *a adj.* extended.  
**ex-te-nu-a-ção'** *f.* extenuation.  
**ex-te-nu-an'-te** *adj.* extenuating.  
**ex-te-nu-ar'** *tr.v.* to extenuate.  
**ex-te-ri-or'** *m., adj.* exterior.  
**ex-ter-mi-na-ção'** *f.* extermination.  
**ex-ter-mi-nar'** *tr.v.* to exterminate.  
**ex-ter-mí-nio** *m.* extermination.  
**ex-ter-na'-to** *m.* day school.  
**ex-ter'-no**, *a m., f.* day pupil; *adj.* external.  
**ex-tin-ção'** *f.* extinction.  
**ex-tin-guir'** *tr.v.* to extinguish.  
**ex-tin'-to**, *a adj.* extinct.  
**ex-tin-tor'** *m.* extinguisher.  
**ex-tir-pa-ção'** *f.* extirpation.

ex-tir-par' *tr.v.* to extirpate.  
 ex-tor-ção' *f.* extortion.  
 ex-tor-quir' *tr.v.* to extort.  
 ex-tra-di-ção' *f.* extradition.  
 ex-tra-hu-ma'-no, *a adj.* superhuman.  
 ex-tra-ção' *f.* extraction.  
 ex-tra-ir' *tr.v.* to extract.  
 ex-tra-mu-ral' *adj.* extra-mural.  
 ex-tra-or-di-ná-rio *m.* expense outside budget; *adj.* extraordinary.  
 ex-tra-tar' *tr.v.* to abstract; to select excerpts from.  
 ex-tra'-to *m.* extract, essence.  
 ex-tra-va-gân-cia *f.* extravagance.  
 ex-tra-va-gan'-te *adj.* extravagant.  
 ex-tra-vi-a'-do, *a adj.* lost, lead astray, perverted.

ex-tra-vi-ar' *tr.v.* to lead astray, to ruin, to seduce, to pervert; — *se refl.v.* to go astray, to get lost.  
 ex-tra-vi'-o *m.* robbery, corruption; losing one's way.  
 ex-tre-ma-un-ção' *f.* extreme unction.  
 ex-tre-mi-da'-de *f.* extremity.  
 ex-tre'-mo, *a adj.* extreme, last.  
 ex-trín-se-co, *a adj.* extrinsic.  
 e-xu-be-rân-cia *f.* exuberance.  
 e-xu-be-ran'-te *adj.* exuberant.  
 e-xui-ra-ção' *f.* exultation.  
 e-xul-tan'-te *adj.* exulting.  
 e-xul-tar' *intr.v.* to exult.  
 e-xu-ma-ção' *f.* exhumation.  
 e-xu-mar' *tr.v.* to exhume.  
 e-xú-via *f.* slough, cast-off skin.

## F

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

F, f *m.* F, f, sixth letter of the alphabet.  
 fá *m.* fa (music).  
 fá-bri-ca *f.* factory, mill.  
 fa-bri-can'-te *m.* manufacturer.  
 fa-bri-car' *tr.v.* to manufacture, to fabricate.  
 fa-bri'-co *m.* manufacture, work, repairs; make.  
 fá-bu-la *f.* fable, story, lie.  
 fa-bu-la-ção' *f.* narration in the form of a fable; lie; moral (to a fable).  
 fa-bu-lar' *tr.v.* to narrate in the form of a fable; to lie.  
 fa-bu-lis'-ta *m.* fabulist.  
 fa-bu-lo'-so, *a adj.* fabulous.  
 fa'-ca *f.* knife.  
 fa-ca'-da *f.* cut or blow with a knife.  
 fa-ca-dis'-ta *m.* borrower.  
 fa-ca-lhão' *m.* large knife.  
 fa-ça'-nha *f.* deed, exploit.  
 fa-ção' *m.* large knife, butcher-knife.  
 fa-ção' *f.* faction; political party.  
 fa'-ce *f.* face, cheek.  
 fa-cé-cia *f.* facetiousness.  
 fa-ce-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* facetious.  
 fa-cei'-ra *f.* flesh over cheek bones of an ox.  
 fa-ci-al' *adj.* facial.  
 fa-cê-ta *f.* facet.  
 fa-ce-tar' *tr.v.* to cut facets on.  
 fa-cha *f.* torch, taper; hatchet.  
 fa-cha'-da *f.* façade; frontispiece.  
 fá-cil *adj.* easy.  
 fa-ci-li-da'-de *f.* ease, facility.  
 fa-ci-li-tar' *tr.v.* to facilitate.  
 fa-ci-o-ná-rio *m.* member of a faction.  
 fa-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* factious, seditious.  
 fa-ci-no-ra *m.* criminal.  
 fa-ci-no-ro'-so, *a adj.* criminal.  
 fac-sí-mi-le *m.* facsimile.  
 fa-cul-da'-de *f.* faculty.  
 fa-cul-tar' *tr.v.* to concede; to facilitate.  
 fa-cul-ta-ti'-vo, *a adj.* optional, elective.  
 fa-cul-to'-so, *a adj.* wealthy, rich.  
 fa'-da *f.* fairy; (fig.) lovely lady.  
 fa-di'-ga *f.* fatigue, weariness.  
 fa-di-gar' *tr.v.* to fatigue, to weary.  
 fa-di-go'-so, *a adj.* fatiguing, hard.  
 fa-dis'-ta *m.* *f.* one who sings or plays a fado.  
 fa'-do *m.* luck, destiny; doleful Portuguese folk song.

fa-go'-te *m.* bassoon.  
 fa-go-tis'-ta *m.* *f.* bassoon player.  
 fai-an'-ça *f.* pottery, porcelain.  
 fa-is-ca *f.* flash, flash of lightning.  
 fa-is-ca-dor' *m.* gold miner.  
 fa-is-car' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to emit, to emit flashes, to scintillate, to shoot forth; to mine gold by sifting the earth.  
 fai'-xa *f.* band; belt; strip, strap.  
 fa-lá-cia *f.* fallacy.  
 fa-la-cio'-so, *a adj.* fallacious.  
 fa-lan'-ge *f.* phalanx.  
 fa'-la *f.* voice, speech, style.  
 fa-la'-da *f.* rumor, talk.  
 fa-la'-do, *a adj.* talked about, notable.  
 fa-lan'-te *adj.* speaking, eloquent.  
 fa-lar' *intr.v.* to speak, to talk; — *em* to talk about.  
 fa-la-tó-rio *m.* buzz, murmur.  
 fal-cão' *m.* falcon.  
 fal-co-a-ri'-a *f.* falconry.  
 fa-le-cer' *intr.v.* to die.  
 fa-le-ci'-do, *a adj.* deceased.  
 fa-le-ci-men'-to *m.* death.  
 fa-lên-cia *f.* bankruptcy, failure.  
 fa'-lha *f.* flaw, crack, blemish, lack.  
 fa-lhar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to break, to crack, to short-weight, to short-charge, to misfire.  
 fa'-lho, *a adj.* lacking.  
 fa-li'-do *m.* bankrupt person.  
 fa-li-bi-li-da'-de *f.* fallibility.  
 fa-li-men'-to *m.* crime, error, bankruptcy.  
 fa-lir' *intr.v.* to fail, to go bankrupt.  
 fa-lí-vel *adj.* fallible.  
 fal-sá-rio *m.* falsifier, perjurer.  
 fal-se'-te *m.* falsetto.  
 fal-si-da'-de *f.* falsity, falseness.  
 fal-si-fi-car' *tr.v.* to falsify, to adulterate.  
 fal'-so, *a adj.* false.  
 fal'-ta *f.* lack; absence; guilt.  
 fal-tar' *intr.v.* to be absent; to be lacking; not to aid; not to fulfil promise.  
 fal'-to, *a adj.* needy, in want, lacking.  
 fa'-ma *f.* fame, reputation.  
 fa-mí-lia *f.* family.  
 fa-mi-liar' *adj.* familiar; pertaining to the family.  
 fa-mi-lia-ri-da'-de *f.* familiarity.  
 fa-mi-lia-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to familiarize; — *se refl.v.* to become familiar, to become accustomed.



fa-min'-to, *a adj.* hungry, famished.  
 fa-mo'-so, *a adj.* famous; excellent; big.  
 fa-na-ti-cis'-mo *m.* fanaticism.  
 fa-ná-ti-co, *a adj.* fanatic.  
 fan-dan'-go *m.* fandango.  
 fan-far'-ra *f.* brass band; fanfare, flourish of trumpets.  
 fan-far-rão' *m.* braggart, bully.  
 fa-nho-se-ar' *intr.v.* to nasalize; to speak through the nose.  
 fa-nho'-so, *a adj.* nasal.  
 fan-ta-si'-a *f.* fancy, imaginative; fantasia.  
 fan-tas'-ma *m.* phantasm.  
 fan-tás-ti-co, *a adj.* fantastic.  
 fan-to'-che *m.* person easily influenced by another; puppet.  
 fa-quel'-ro *m.* knife-case; silver chest.  
 fa-quir' *m.* fakir.  
 fa-rá-di-co, *a adj.* faradic.  
 fa-rá-dio *m.* faraday.  
 far'-da *f.* uniform; livery.  
 far-dar' *tr.v.* to clothe, to provide with a uniform.  
 far'-do *m.* baggage; load; burden.  
 fa-re-jar' *tr.v.* to scent, to smell; to get an inkling of.  
 fa-re'-lo *m.* coarse bran, stock feed; (fig.) thing of little value.  
 fa-re-ló-rlo *m.* chatter, rambling talk; trifle, insignificance.  
 fa-ri-ná-ce-o, *a adj.* farinaceous.  
 fa-rin'-ge *f.* pharynx.  
 fa-rin-gi'-te *f.* pharyngitis.  
 fa-ri'-nha *f.* flour, meal.  
 fa-ri'-nha-do-rei'-no *f.* wheat flour.  
 far-ma-cêu-ti-co *m.* druggist; *adj.* pharmaceutical.  
 far-má-cia *f.* pharmacy.  
 fa'-ro *m.* scent, smell, flair, track, guide.  
 fa-ro'-fa *f.* toasted or scalded manioc flour.  
 fa-rol' *m.* light-house; lantern, headlight.  
 fa-ro-lei'-ro *m.* light-house keeper.  
 far'-pa *f.* barb; splinter.  
 far-pe'-la *f.* hook on end of crochet needle.  
 far-fa'-po *m.* rag; rags, ragged clothing.  
 far-rus'-co, *a adj.* black, soiled with coal or soot.  
 far'-sa *f.* farce.  
 far-san'-te *m.*, *f.* farceur, buffoon, jester.  
 far-sis'-ta *m.* buffoon, jester.  
 far-tar' *tr.v.* to satisfy, to satiate; to tire out, to bore.  
 far'-to, *a adj.* abundant; satiated, satisfied; bored.  
 far-tu'-ra *f.* abundance; satiety.  
 fas-cí-cu-lo *m.* leaflet, folder, fasciculus.  
 fas-ci-na-ção' *f.* fascination.  
 fas-ci-nar' *tr.v.* to fascinate.  
 fas-cis'-mo *m.* fascism.  
 fas-cis'-ta *m.*, *f.* fascist.  
 fa'-se *f.* phase.  
 fas-ti'-o *m.* lack of appetite; aversion; tediousness.  
 fas-ti-di-o'-so, *a adj.* boresome, tiring, dull.  
 fas-ti-glo *m.* top; highest branch of tree.  
 fa-tal' *adj.* fatal, ominous.  
 fa-ta-li-da'-de *f.* fatality.  
 fa-ta-lis'-mo *m.* fatalism.  
 fa-ta-lis'-ta *m.*, *f.* fatalist.  
 fa-ti'-a *f.* slice.  
 fa-ti-cio, *a adj.* artificial, factitious.  
 fa-ti-di-co, *a adj.* fateful.  
 fa-ti-gan'-te *adj.* wearying, fatiguing.  
 fa-ti-gar' *tr.v.* to fatigue, to importune.

fa-ti-go'-so, *a adj.* wearisome.  
 fa'-to *m.* suit (of clothes); clothing.  
 fa'-to *m.* fact; event.  
 fa-tor' *m.* factor.  
 fa-tu-i-da'-de *f.* fatuity.  
 fá-tuo, *a adj.* fatuous.  
 fa-tu'-ra *f.* bill.  
 fa-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to bill.  
 fau'-no *m.* faun.  
 fa'-va *f.* bean.  
 fa-ve'-la *f.* section, suburb, primitive village.  
 fa'-vo *m.* honey-comb; something sweet, pleasant.  
 fa-vo'-so, *a adj.* having small surface depressions; pock-marked.  
 fa-vor' *m.* favor.  
 fa-vo-rá-vel *adj.* favorable.  
 fa-vo-re-cer' *tr.v.* to favor, to promote, to protect, to back.  
 fa-vo-ri-tis'-mo *m.* favoritism.  
 fa-vo-ri'-to, *a m.*, *f.* favorite.  
 fa-zen'-da *f.* farm.  
 fa-zen-del'-ro *m.* proprietor of large farm.  
 fa-zer' *tr.v.* to do, to make; — cruze na boca to have nothing to eat; — conta que to suppose; — arte to act in provocative manner; — gazeta to be absent from school; — por onde to find a way of doing something.  
 faz-tu'-do *m.* jack-of-all-trades; factotum.  
 fé *f.* faith; dar — to note; to observe; fazer — to merit credit.  
 fe-al-da'-de *f.* ugliness.  
 fe'-bre *f.* fever.  
 fe-bri-cu-lo'-so, *a adj.* susceptible to fever.  
 fe-bril' *adj.* feverish.  
 fe-cha-du'-ra *f.* lock; closing.  
 fe-char' *tr.v.* to close, to lock, to secure; to conclude; *intr.v.* to come to an end; to heal.  
 fê-cho *m.* bolt, bar, latch.  
 fé-cu-la *f.* starch; sediment.  
 fe-cu-la-ri'-a *f.* starch factory.  
 fe-cu-lên-cia *f.* feculence; dregs.  
 fe-cu-len'-te *adj.* feculent.  
 fe-cun-dar' *tr.v.* to fecundate, to fertilize; *intr.v.* to become fecund, to conceive.  
 fe-cun-di-da'-de *f.* fecundity.  
 fe-cun'-do, *a adj.* fecund, fertile.  
 fe-der' *intr.v.* to stink.  
 fe-dor' *m.* offensive odor, stink.  
 fe-do-ren'-to, *a adj.* bad-smelling, stinking.  
 fe-de-ra-ção' *f.* federation.  
 fe-de-ra'-do *m.* confederate.  
 fe-de-ral' *adj.* federal.  
 fe-de-rar' *tr.v.* to federate.  
 fe-é-ri-co, *a adj.* pertaining to fairies; magic.  
 fei-ção' *f.* form, aspect, character; fei-ções' *f.pl.* features, countenance.  
 fei-jão' *m.* French bean.  
 fei-jo-a'-da *f.* dish made of black beans, dried beef, and vegetables.  
 fei'-o, *a adj.* ugly, disagreeable, unpleasant.  
 fei-o'-so, *a adj.* very ugly or disagreeable.  
 fei'-ra *f.* market; fair.  
 fei'-ra-ll'-vre *f.* open-air market exempt from usual taxes.  
 fei-ti-cel'-ro, *a m.*, *f.* sorcerer, sorceress.  
 fei-ti'-o *m.* actual work of making some-

thing; shape, make, workmanship; style, mode.  
*fel'-to* *m.* fact, deed, exploit; *fel'-to*, *a* *adj.* done, completed, accomplished.  
*fel-tor'* *m.* superintendent, manager, administrator.  
*fel-to-rar'* *tr.v.* to administer, to manage.  
*fel'-xe* *m.* sheaf; bundle of twigs.  
*fel'* *m.* bile; gall bladder; (*fig.*) hate, bitterness.  
*feld-spa'-to* *m.* feldspar.  
*fe-li-ci-da'-de* *f.* felicity.  
*fe-li-ci-ta-çã'* *f.* congratulation, felicitation.  
*fe-li-ci-tar'* *tr.v.* to congratulate.  
*fe-li'-no*, *a* *adj.* feline.  
*fe-liz'* *adj.* happy.  
*fe-lo-ni'-a* *f.* treason; rebellion, perfidy.  
*fel'-pa* *f.* nap (of cloth), fuzz.  
*fel-pu'-do*, *a* *adj.* downy, fuzzy, having nap.  
*fêl'-tro* *m.* felt.  
*fê-me-a* *f.* female.  
*fê-me-o*, *a* *adj.* female.  
*fe-mi-ni-da'-de* *f.* femininity.  
*fe-mi-ni'-no*, *a* *adj.* feminine.  
*fe-mi-nis'-mo* *m.* feminism.  
*fe-mi-nis'-ta* *m.*, *f.* feminist.  
*fe-men-ti'-do*, *a* *adj.* perjured, perfidious, faithless.  
*fê-mur* *m.* femur, thigh bone.  
*fe-na-ção'* *f.* hay harvest.  
*fe'-no* *m.* hay, fodder.  
*fen'-da* *f.* break; fissure; crack, crevice.  
*fen-der'* *tr.v.* to split, to cleave, to tear open.  
*fe-nes-tra'-do*, *a* *adj.* full of holes or openings.  
*fe-nol'* *m.* phenol.  
*fe-no-me-nal'* *adj.* phenomenal.  
*fe-nô-me-no* *m.* phenomenon.  
*fe'-ra* *f.* wild animal; (*fig.*) cruel person.  
*fe-ra-ci-da'-de* *f.* fertility.  
*fe-ral'* *adj.* cruel.  
*fe-raz'* *adj.* fertile.  
*fê-re-tro* *m.* bier, coffin.  
*fe-re'-za* *f.* ferocity.  
*fê-ria* *f.* week-day; weekly pay-roll; *a* *f.pl.* vacation.  
*fe-ri-a'-do* *adj.* holiday.  
*fe-ri'-da* *f.* wound.  
*fe-ri-men'-to* *m.* wounding.  
*fe-ri'-no*, *a* *adj.* fierce, cruel.  
*fe-rir'* *tr.v.* to wound, to hurt, to strike.  
*fer-men-ta-ção'* *f.* fermentation.  
*fer-men-tar'* *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to ferment.  
*fer-men'-to* *m.* ferment.  
*fe-ro-ci-da'-de* *f.* ferocity.  
*fe-roz'* *adj.* ferocious.  
*fer'-ra* *f.* fire-shovel; shovel; branding.  
*fer-ra-du'-ra* *f.* horseshoe.  
*fer-ra-gis'-ta* *m.* hardware merchant.  
*fer-ra-men'-ta* *f.* tools.  
*fer-rão'* *m.* sting, prick.  
*fer-ra-ri'-a* *f.* iron works.  
*fer-rei'-ro* *m.* iron worker; blacksmith.  
*fer-re'-ta* *f.* sharp metal point of spinning top.  
*fer-re'-te* *m.* branding iron.  
*fer-re-te-ar'* *tr.v.* to brand; (*fig.*) to afflict; to defame, to slander.  
*fer'-ro* *m.* iron.  
*fer-rô-lho* *m.* bolt.  
*fer-ro-vi-á-rio*, *a* *adj.* relative to railway.  
*fer-ru'-gem* *f.* rust.  
*fer-ru-gen'-to*, *a* *adj.* rusty.  
*fêr-til* *adj.* fertile.  
*fer-ti-li-da'-de* *f.* fertility.

*fer-ti-li-zar'* *tr.v.* to fertilize, to fecundate.  
*fê-ru-la* *f.* ferule; fennel.  
*fer-ve-dou'-ro* *m.* boiling; bubbling, excitement.  
*fer-ven'-te* *adj.* boiling, fervent.  
*fer-ver'* *tr.v.* to boil; *intr.v.* to boil, to bubble.  
*fêr-vi-do*, *a* *adj.* fervid.  
*fer-vor'* *m.* fervor.  
*fer-vo-ro'-so*, *a* *adj.* ardent, fervid.  
*fer-vu'-ra* *f.* ebullition, effervescence.  
*fes-ta* *f.* feast, festival, saint's day; solemnity, commemoration; *a* *f.pl.* caresses; *boas* *a* good wishes for Christmas or New Year.  
*fes-te-jar'* *tr.v.* to feast, to honor with a celebration.  
*fes-te'-jo* *m.* celebration.  
*fes-ti-val'* *m.* festival.  
*fes-ti-vi-da'-de* *f.* festivity.  
*fes-ti'-vo*, *a* *adj.* festive.  
*fes-tão'* *m.* festoon.  
*fes-to-na'-das* *f.pl.* large festoons in painting or sculpture.  
*fe-ti'-che* *m.* fetish.  
*fe-ti-chis'-mo* *m.* fetishism.  
*fe-tal'* *adj.* foetal.  
*fê-ti-do*, *a* *adj.* fetid.  
*fe'-to* *m.* foetus.  
*feu'-do* *m.* fief, feudal tenure.  
*feu-dal'* *adj.* feudal.  
*feu-da-lis'-mo* *m.* feudalism.  
*fe-ve-rei'-ro* *m.* February.  
*fez* *m.* fez.  
*fê-ze* *f.pl.* faeces.  
*fi-a-del'-ro*, *a* *m.*, *f.* spinner.  
*fi-a-di'-lho* *m.* woven tape, floss silk.  
*fi-a'-do* *m.* thread, filament; *fi-a'-do*, *a* *adj.* trusting; sold on credit.  
*fi-a-dor'* *m.* bondsman; endorser.  
*fi-an'-ça* *f.* bail, surety, guarantee.  
*fi-an-del'-ro*, *a* *m.*, *f.* spinner.  
*fi-ar'* *tr.v.* to reduce to filament or thread; to saw board in half lengthwise; to spin; *intr.v.* to trust, to have confidence in; to sell on credit.  
*fi-as'-co* *m.* failure.  
*fi-bu-la* *f.* buckle.  
*fi-car'* *intr.v.* to remain; to assume; to become; to subsist; — *bem* to look well; — *de fora* to be excluded; to be left out.  
*fic-ção'* *f.* fiction.  
*fi'-cha* *f.* chip (in roulette and other games); filing card.  
*fi-chá-rio* *m.* filing cabinet.  
*fi'-bra* *f.* fiber.  
*fi-bri'-la* *f.* fibril, small fiber.  
*fi-bri'-na* *f.* fibrin.  
*fi-bro'-so*, *a* *adj.* fibrous.  
*fi-dal'-go*, *a* *m.*, *f.* nobleman, noble woman.  
*fi-dal-go'-te* *m.* ostentatious person; impoverished aristocrat, fake aristocrat.  
*fi-dal-gui'-a* *f.* nobility.  
*fi-de-dig'-no*, *a* *adj.* meriting credit; trustworthy.  
*fi-el'* *adj.* faithful; loyal; honest; *m.* inspector, guard, overseer.  
*fi'-ga* *f.* good luck charm (in the form of clenched hand with thumb between forefinger and middle finger).  
*fi-ga-do* *m.* liver.  
*fi'-go* *m.* fig.  
*fi-guel'-ra* *f.* fig tree.  
*fi-gu-ra-ção'* *f.* figuration, representation.  
*fi-gu-ra'-do*, *a* *adj.* figurative.



fi-gu-ran'-te *m., f.* stand-in, supernumerary; wall-flower.  
 fi-gu-rão' *m.* important personage.  
 fi-gu-rar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to figure, to represent.  
 fi-gu-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* figurative.  
 fi-gu-ri'-no *m.* fashion plate, model.  
 fi'-la *f.* file, row.  
 fi-la-men'-to *m.* filament.  
 fi-lan-tro-pi'-a *f.* philanthropy.  
 fi-lan-tro'-po *m.* philanthropist.  
 fi-lar-mô-ni-co, *a adj.* philharmonic.  
 fi-la-te-li'-a *f.* philately; stamp collecting.  
 fi-lé *m.* fillet.  
 fi-lei'-ra *f.* series, line, queue, file.  
 fi'-lha *f.* daughter.  
 fi-lha-ra'-da *f.* many children.  
 fi-lhel'-ro, *a adj.* prolific.  
 fi-lhen'-to, *a adj.* prolific.  
 fi'-lho *m.* son; descendent; — *de leite* child whom wet nurse has nourished.  
 fi-lho'-te *m.* native; young (of animals); favorite.  
 fi-lho-tis'-mo *m.* favoritism.  
 fi-li-a-ção' *f.* filiation; adoption, parentage.  
 fi-li-al' *adj.* filial.  
 fi-li-ar' *tr.v.* to adopt as child; — *se refl.v.* to join a group or corporation; to become affiliated with.  
 fi-li-gra'-na *f.* filigree.  
 fi'-me *m.* film.  
 fi-ló *m.* lace net.  
 fi-lo-lo-gi'-a *f.* philology.  
 fi-lo-lo-gis'-ta *m.* philologist.  
 fi-ló-lo-go *m.* philologist.  
 fi-lo-so-fi'-a *f.* philosophy.  
 fi-lo-só-fi-co, *a adj.* philosophical, philosophic.  
 fi-ló-so-fó *m.* philosopher.  
 fi-tra-ção' *f.* filtration.  
 fi-trar' *tr.v.* to filter.  
 fi-trá-vel *adj.* filtrable.  
 fi'-tro *m.* filter.  
 fim' *m.* end, goal, purpose.  
 fi-na'-do *m.* deceased.  
 fi-nal' *adj.* final.  
 fi-na-li-da'-de *f.* finality, teleology.  
 fi-na-men'-to *m.* death.  
 fi-nan'-ças *f.pl.* money, treasury, finances.  
 fi-nan-cel'-ro *m.* financier.  
 fi-nan-cis'-ta *m.* financier.  
 fi-nar' *intr.v.* to come to an end, to die; — *se refl.v.* to die; to lose flesh.  
 fi-n-dar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to put an end to, to end, to finish.  
 fi-n-dá-vel *adj.* capable of completion.  
 fi'-do, *a adj.* ended, finished, disappeared.  
 fi-nês *m.* Finn; *adj.* Finnish.  
 fi-ne'-za *f.* fineness; courtesy; amiability, kindness.  
 fi-n-gi-men'-to *m.* hypocrisy, dissimulation, pretense.  
 fi-n-gir' *tr.v., intr.v.* to feign, to pretend, to invent.  
 fi-ni'-to, *a adj.* finite, transitory.  
 fi'-no, *a adj.* fine, thin, subtle, delicate, polite.  
 fi-nó-rio, *a m., f.* sly, cunning person; *adj.* sly.  
 fi-nu'-ra *f.* finesse, subtleness.  
 fi'-o *m.* fiber, thread; wire; edge (of cutting utensil).  
 fir'-ma *f.* business company, corporation; signature.  
 fir-mar' *tr.v.* to affirm; to make firm; to

sign; — *se refl.v.* to be settled, to be fixed.  
 fir'-me *adj.* firm.  
 fir-me'-za *f.* firmness.  
 fir-ma-men'-to *m.* firmament.  
 fis-cal' *m.* custom house officer, notary; *adj.* fiscal.  
 fis-ca-li-zar' *tr.v.* to supervise, to check, to examine, to audit.  
 fis'-co *m.* public treasury; tax collecting department.  
 fi-si-ca *f.* physics.  
 fi-si-o-lo-gi'-a *f.* physiology.  
 fis-su'-ra *f.* fissure.  
 fis-tu-la *f.* flageolet; fistula.  
 fi'-ta *f.* ribbon, band, decoration; ostentation, deception; film.  
 fi-tar' *tr.v.* to stare at, to listen attentively, to prick up the ears, to think intently about.  
 fi-ti'-nha *f.* honorary decoration.  
 fi'-to *m.* goal; target; objective; fi'-to, *a adj.* fixed.  
 fi-ve'-la *f.* buckle.  
 fi-ve-lão' *m.* large buckle.  
 fi-ve-le'-te *f.* small buckle.  
 fi-xa-ção' *f.* fixation.  
 fi-xa-dor' *m.* fixing bath (photo.).  
 fi-xar' *tr.v.* to fix.  
 fla-ci-dez' *f.* flaccidity, laxity.  
 flá-ci-do, *a adj.* weak, relaxed, flaccid.  
 fla-gé-la-ção' *f.* flagellation, whipping.  
 fla-ge-lar' *tr.v.* to flagellate; to whip.  
 fla-ge'-lo *m.* flagellum; lash; (fig.) calamity.  
 fla-gran'-te *adj.* flagrant; em — *delito* in the act.  
 fla-jo-lé *m.* flageolet.  
 fla-me-jan'-te *adj.* flamboyant (arch.).  
 fla-me-jar' *intr.v.* to flame, to breathe out flames.  
 fla-men'-go *m.* flamingo.  
 flan'-co *m.* flank.  
 fla-ne'-la *f.* flannel, flannelette.  
 flan-que-ar' *tr.v.* to flank.  
 fla-tu-lên-cia *f.* flatulence.  
 fla-tu-len'-to, *a adj.* flatulent.  
 flau'-ta *f.* flute.  
 flau-tis'-ta *m.* flutist.  
 fle'-cha *f.* arrow.  
 fle-xão' *f.* flexion, bending.  
 fle-xi-bi-li-da'-de *f.* flexibility.  
 fle-xí-vel *adj.* flexible.  
 flo'-co *m.* snow flake.  
 flor' *f.* flower.  
 flo-ra-ção' *f.* flowering.  
 flo-res-cer' *intr.v.* to bloom, to blossom, to flower.  
 flo-res'-ta *f.* forest.  
 flo-re'-te *m.* foil, rapier.  
 fló-ri-do, *a adj.* florid, blossoming, gay.  
 flo-ri-cul-tu'-ra *f.* floriculture.  
 flo-ri-lé-gio *m.* anthology.  
 flo-ris'-ta *m.* florist.  
 flu-ên-cia *f.* fluency.  
 flu-en'-te *adj.* fluent.  
 flui-dez' *f.* fluidity.  
 flui'-do *m.* fluid; flui'-do, *a adj.* fluid.  
 flu-ir' *intr.v.* to flow, to run, to move or run in fluid state; to be derived from.  
 flú-or *m.* fluorine.  
 fluo-ros-có-pio *m.* fluoroscope.  
 flu-tu-a-ção' *f.* fluctuation.  
 flu-tu-ar' *intr.v.* to fluctuate.  
 flu-vi-al' *adj.* fluvial, river.  
 flu-xão' *f.* congestion.  
 flux' *m.* abundance.  
 flu'-xo *m.* flood, flux.  
 fo-ca-li-zar' *tr.v.* to focus.

fo-car' *tr.v.* to focus.  
fo-co *m.* focus.  
fo-cl'-nho *m.* snout.  
fô-fo, *a adj.* light, fluffy; soft.  
fo-gal' *m.* old tax on each home.  
fo-gão' *m.* stove.  
fo-ga-rei'-ro *m.* small portable stove.  
fo-go *m.* fire; hearth, home.  
fo-gue'-te *m.* fireworks, rocket.  
fo-guis'-ta *m.* fireman, stoker.  
fol'-ce *f.* scythe.  
fol-clo'-re *f.* folk-lore.  
fo'-le *m.* bellows.  
fô-le-go *m.* breath; repose, leisure.  
fol'-ga *g.* idleness, recreation, rest; width.  
fol-ga'-do, *a adj.* ample; easy-going.  
fol-gar' *tr.v.* to loosen, to give width;  
*intr.v.* to recess, to rest.  
fol-gue'-do *m.* joke, jest.  
fô-lha *f.* leaf, blade, sheet, folio; novo  
em — new, unused.  
fo-lha'-do *m.* rolled out pastry or dough;  
fo-lha'-do, *a adj.* leafy.  
fo-lha'-gem *f.* foliage.  
fo-lhe-a'-do *m.* veneer.  
fo-lhe-ar' *tr.v.* to page through, to turn  
(the leaves of a book), to read hurriedly,  
to peruse; to veneer, to trim with gold  
leaf.  
fo-lhen'-to, *a adj.* full of leaves.  
fo-lhe'-ta *f.* pamphlet.  
fo-lhe-tim' *m.* serial story; literary  
section.  
fo-lhi'-nha *f.* calendar pad (each sheet  
representing one day).  
fô-li-o *m.* folio.  
fo'-me *f.* hunger.  
fo-men-ta-ção' *f.* promoting; (med.)  
fomentation.  
fo-men-tar' *tr.v.* to promote, to foster.  
fo-men'-to *m.* fomentation; (fig.) aid,  
encouragement.  
fo-né-ti-ca *f.* phonetics.  
fo-né-ti-co, *a adj.* phonetic.  
fo-nó-gra-fo *m.* phonograph.  
fon-ta-ne'-la *f.* fontanelle.  
fon'-te *f.* font; source; fountain, spring.  
fo'-ra *adv.* outside, in a foreign land;  
*prep.* except; *interj.* Get out!!; — de  
horas at inopportune time, very late;  
— de si exalted; beside oneself.  
fo-ra-gl'-do, *a adj., m., f.* emigrated;  
emigrant.  
fo-ra-glir' *se refl.v.* to emigrate.  
fo-ras-tel'-ro, *a adj., f., m.* foreign,  
foreigner, stranger.  
fôr-ca *f.* gallows.  
fôr-ça *f.* force, strength.  
for-ca'-da *f.* bifurcation.  
for-ca'-do *m.* pitch-fork.  
for-çar' *tr.v.* to force, to oblige.  
fôr-ceps or fôr-ci-pe *m.* forceps.  
for-ço'-so, *a adj.* necessary, inevitable.  
for'-ja *f.* forge; smithy, blacksmith shop.  
for-ja-dor' *m.* forger, blacksmith.  
for-jar' *tr.v.* to forge, to fabricate; to  
falsify, to counterfeit.  
for-ma-ção' *f.* formation.  
for-mal' *adj.* formal, plain, explicit,  
genuine, textual.  
for-ma-li-da'-de *f.* formality.  
for-mar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to form; — *se*  
*refl.v.* to be formed; to be trained; to get  
one's degree.  
for-ma-ti'-vo, *a adj.* formative.  
for-ma-tu'-ra *f.* graduation; battle-  
array.  
for-mão' *m.* carpenter's chisel.

for-mi-ci'-da *m.* ant-killer (chemical).  
fôr-mi-co, *a adj.* formic.  
for-mi-dá-vel *adj.* formidable.  
for-mi'-ga *f.* ant.  
for-mi-gão' *m.* large ant.  
for-mi-guel'-ro *m.* ant-hill.  
for-mo'-so, *a adj.* beautiful.  
for-mo-su'-ra *f.* beauty.  
fôr-mu-la *f.* formula.  
for-mu-lar' *tr.v.* to formulate.  
for-na'-lha *f.* fire-box.  
for-ne-ce-dor' *m., adj.* furnisher, sup-  
plying.  
for-ne-cer' *tr.v.* to supply.  
for-ne-ci-men'-to *m.* furnishing, sup-  
plying, provision.  
for-ni-ca-ção' *f.* fornication.  
for-ni-ca-dor' *m.* fornicator.  
for-ni'-lho *m.* small oven.  
for'-no *m.* oven, kiln, furnace; alto —  
blast furnace.  
fo'-ro *m.* forum; court; rent.  
for-ra'-gem *f.* forage.  
for-rar' *tr.v.* to line, to put lining in; to  
cover; to paper; — *se refl.v.* to steal; to  
provide for oneself.  
fôr-ro *m.* ceiling; wall-paper; upholster-  
ing; lining.  
for-ta-le-cer' *tr.v.* to strengthen; to  
encourage.  
for-ta-le-ci-men'-to *m.* strengthening.  
for-ta-le'-za *f.* fortitude, strength; forti-  
fication.  
for'-te *m.* fort, fortification; *adj.* strong,  
solid, intense, hard.  
for-ti-fi-ca-ção' *f.* fortification.  
for-ti-fi-can'-te *adj.* fortifying, tonic.  
for-ti-fi-car' *tr.v.* to fortify.  
for-tu'-na *f.* fortune; luck, destiny.  
fos-fo-res-cen'-te *adj.* phosphorescent.  
fôs-fo-ro *m.* phosphorus; match.  
fos'-sa *f.* ditch; fossa.  
fôs-sil *m.* fossil.  
fos-si-li-zar' *tr.v.* to fossilize.  
fos'-so *m.* moat, canal.  
fo-to-gra-fi'-a *f.* photography; photo-  
graph.  
fo-tó-gra-fo *m.* photographer.  
fo-to-gê-ni-co, *a adj.* photogenic.  
foz' *f.* mouth of a river.  
fra-ção' *f.* fraction.  
fra-cas-sar' *intr.v., tr.v.* to fail, to be un-  
successful; to ruin, to break.  
fra-cas'-so *m.* failure; ruin, disaster.  
fra'-co, *a adj.* weak, not solid.  
fra'-de *m.* monk, friar.  
fra-des'-co, *a adj.* monkish, monastic.  
fra-di'-ce *f.* manner of a monk, saying of  
a monk.  
fra-di-ci'-da *m.* monk-killer.  
fra-ga'-ta *f.* frigate.  
frá-gil *adj.* fragile.  
fra-gi-li-da'-de *f.* fragility.  
frag-men-tá-rio, *a adj.* fragmentary.  
frag-men'-to *m.* fragment.  
fra-grân-cia *f.* fragrance.  
fra-gran'-te *adj.* fragrant.  
fral'-da *f.* flap; skirt.  
fral-di'-lha *f.* leather apron used by  
blacksmiths.  
fram-bo-e'-sa *f.* raspberry.  
fran-ga'-lho *m.* rags, tatters.  
fran'-go *m.* capon; pullet.  
fran'-ja *f.* fringe.  
fran-jar' *tr.v.* to trim with fringe.  
fran-que-ar' *tr.v.* to frank, to post.  
fran'-co *m.* franc.  
fran'-co, *a adj.* frank, sincere, earnest.  
fran-có-fi-lo *m.* Francophile.



fran-có-fo-bo *m.* Francophobe.  
 fran-que'-za *f.* frankness, sincerity.  
 fran-zi'-do *m.* ruffle.  
 fran-zir' *tr.v.* to ruffle, to gather; — as  
 sobancelhas to frown, to knit one's  
 brow.  
 fra'-que *m.* cutaway coat.  
 fra-que'-za *f.* weakness, fragility.  
 fras'-co *m.* bottle; flask.  
 fra'-se *f.* sentence (gram.).  
 fra-se-a'-do *m.* style; manner of speak-  
 ing.  
 fra-ter-nal' *adj.* brotherly, fraternal.  
 fra-ter-ni-da'-de *f.* brotherhood, fra-  
 ternity.  
 fra-ter-ni-zar' *intr.v.* to fraternize; *tr.v.*  
 to make friendly.  
 fra-tri-cí-dio *m.* fratricide.  
 fra-tu'-ra *f.* fracture.  
 fra-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to fracture.  
 frau'-de *f.* fraud.  
 frau-du-len'-to, *a adj.* fraudulent.  
 fre'-cha *f.* arrow.  
 fre-guês *m.* customer.  
 fre-gue-si'-a *f.* parish; clientele.  
 frei' *m.* friar, brother (used before proper  
 names).  
 frei'-o *m.* bit; brake (machinery).  
 frei'-re *m.* monk, brother, friar.  
 fren'-te *f.* front; em — a in front of.  
 fre-quên-cia *f.* frequency.  
 fre-quen-tar' *tr.v.* to frequent.  
 fre-quen'-te *adj.* frequent.  
 fres'-co, *a adj.* fresh; cool, vigorous.  
 fres-cu'-ra *f.* freshness, coolness.  
 fre-ta'-gem *f.* freight, shipping by  
 freight.  
 fre-tar' *tr.v.* to freight, to rent, to charter.  
 fre'-te *m.* freight, freight charges.  
 fric-ção' *f.* friction.  
 fric-cio-nar' *tr.v.* to rub, to massage.  
 fri-a'-gem *f.* coldness.  
 fri-al-da'-de *f.* cold, coldness.  
 fri-e'-za *f.* cold, chill, coldness.  
 fri-gi-dei'-ra *f.* frying-pan.  
 fri-gi-dez' *f.* frigidity.  
 fri-gi-do, *a adj.* frigid, icy.  
 fri-gir' *tr.v.* to fry.  
 fri'-o, *a adj.* cold.  
 fri-o-ren'-to, *a adj.* sensitive to cold.  
 fri'-sa *f.* frieze (cloth); theatre boxes  
 almost on level with auditorium or  
 orchestra seats.  
 fri-sa'-do *m.* artificially curled hair.  
 fri-san'-te *adj.* appropriate; significant;  
 convincing.  
 fri-sar' *tr.v.* to curl, to point up; to ap-  
 proach, to border on.  
 fri'-so *m.* frieze (arch.).  
 fri-ta'-da *f.* fry.  
 fri-tar' *tr.v.* to fry.  
 fri'-to, *a adj.* fried.  
 fri-tu'-ra *f.* frying; fry.  
 fri-vo-li-da'-de *f.* frivolity.  
 fri-vo-lo, *a adj.* frivolous.  
 fron'-de *f.* foliage.  
 fro'-nha *f.* pillow case.  
 fron'-te *f.* forehead; front.  
 fron-tei'-ra *f.* frontier.  
 fron-tei'-ro, *a adj.* in front, at the  
 front, frontier.  
 fron-tis-pí-cio *m.* frontispiece.  
 fro'-ta *f.* fleet.  
 frou'-xo, *a adj.* loose, soft, bland,  
 indolent.  
 fru-frú *m.* rustling of leaves; rustle of  
 silken clothing.  
 fru-gal' *adj.* frugal.  
 fru-ga-li-da'-de *f.* frugality.

fru-i-ção' *f.* enjoyment, possession,  
 fruition.  
 fru-ir' *tr.v.* to enjoy.  
 frus-tra-ção' *f.* frustration.  
 frus-trar' *tr.v.* to frustrate, to baffle.  
 fru'-ta *f.* fruit.  
 fu-bá *m.* corn meal.  
 fu'-ga *f.* flight; fugue.  
 fu-ga-ci-da'-de *f.* fleetness; inconstancy.  
 fu-gaz' *adj.* fugitive, transitory.  
 fu-gir' *intr.v.* to flee, to escape.  
 fu-gi-ti'-vo *m.* fugitive, deserter; fu-gi-  
 ti'-vo, *a adj.* fugitive, transitory.  
 fu-la'-no *m.* so-and-so (vague designa-  
 tion of person whose name cannot be  
 given or is not known).  
 ful'-cro *m.* fulcrum.  
 ful-gen'-te *adj.* shining, brilliant, spark-  
 ling.  
 fúl-gi-do, *a adj.* brilliant.  
 ful-gir' *intr.v.* to shine out, to shine  
 forth; to stand out.  
 ful-gu-ran'-te *adj.* shining, sparkling.  
 ful-gu-rar' *intr.v.* to flash, to sparkle, to  
 lighten.  
 fu-lí'-gem *f.* soot.  
 fu-li-gi-no'-so, *a adj.* sooty.  
 ful-mi-nan'-te *adj.* stunning, striking  
 (with lightning).  
 ful-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to blast, to strike down;  
*intr.v.* to flash.  
 fu-ma'-ça *f.* smoke, puff.  
 fu-ma'-da *f.* signal smoke.  
 fu-ma-dor' *m.* smoker.  
 fu-man'-te *m.* smoker.  
 fu-mar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to smoke.  
 fu'-mo *m.* smoke.  
 fu-mi-gar' *tr.v.* to fumigate.  
 fun-ção' *f.* function, entertainment, per-  
 formance.  
 fun-cio-nal' *adj.* functional.  
 fun-cio-na-men'-to *m.* working, func-  
 tioning.  
 fun-cio-nar' *intr.v.* to work, to go, to  
 function.  
 fun-cio-ná-rio *m.* official, civil service  
 employee.  
 fun'-da *f.* slingshot.  
 fun-da-ção' *f.* foundation.  
 fun-da-dor' *m.* founder; fun-da-dor',  
*a adj.* founding.  
 fun-dar' *tr.v.* to build, to construct; to  
 found, to institute.  
 fun-da'-gem *f.* sediment, dregs, residue.  
 fun-da-men-tal' *adj.* fundamental,  
 basic.  
 fun-da-men'-to *m.* basis; foundation.  
 fun-de-ar' *intr.v.* to drop anchor, to  
 come into port.  
 fun-di-ção' *f.* foundry; melting, smelting.  
 fun-dí-bu-lo, *m.* ancient sling used in  
 war.  
 fun-dí-lho *m.* seat of trousers; gore to  
 widen seat of trousers.  
 fun-dir' *tr.v.* to melt; to cast.  
 fun-dí-vel *adj.* fusible.  
 fun'-do *m.* bottom, depth; background  
 (of stage); public funds, capital; fun'-  
 do, *a adj.* deep.  
 fun-du'-ra *f.* depth, profundity.  
 fú-ne-bre *adj.* funereal.  
 fu-ne-rá-rio *m.* funeral urn.  
 fu-né-re-o, *a adj.* funereal.  
 fu-nes'-to, *a adj.* fatal, disastrous.  
 fun-ga-dei'-ra *f.* snuff box, tobacco box.  
 fun-gar' *tr.v.* to sniff, to snuff, to absorb  
 through the nose; *intr.v.* to take snuff;  
 to sniffle; to whistle.  
 fun'-go *m.* fungus; mushroom.

fun-go'-so, *a adj.* fungous.  
 fu-ni-cu-lar' *adj.* funicular.  
 fu-ni-cu-lo *m.* small stock.  
 fu-nil' *m.* funnel.  
 fu-ni-lei'-ro *m.* tinsmith.  
 fu-ra-bo'-lo *m.* busybody.  
 fu-ra-bo'-los *m.pl.* forefinger, index finger.  
 fu-ra-ção' *f.* cyclone, hurricane, whirlwind.  
 fu-ra'-do *m.* canal, channel.  
 fu-ra-dor' *m.* punching machine.  
 fu-rar' *tr.v.* to bore into, to pierce; to riddle.  
 fu-ren'-te *adj.* furious.  
 fur-gão' *m.* van, baggage car.  
 fú-ria *f.* fury.  
 fu-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* furious.  
 fur'-na *f.* cave, cavern.  
 fu'-ro *m.* hole, orifice.  
 fu-ror' *m.* furor, furor.  
 fur-ta-de'-la *f.* stealing; hiding.  
 fur-ta-fo'-go *m.* dark lantern.  
 fur-tar' *tr.v.* to steal, to rob.  
 fur-ti'-vo, *a adj.* furtive, secret.

fur'-to *m.* theft, robbery.  
 fu-são' *f.* fusion, fusing, melting.  
 fus'-co, *a adj.* dark, dusky; fus'-co *m.* twilight.  
 fu-si-bi-li-da'-de *f.* fusibility.  
 fu-si-vel *adj.* fusible.  
 fu'-so *m.* spindle; fusee (of a watch).  
 fus-tão' *m.* fustian.  
 fú-til *adj.* futile; trifling.  
 fu-ti-li-da'-de *f.* futility.  
 fu-tu'-ra *f.* fiancée.  
 fu-tu-ri-da'-de *f.* futurity, future.  
 fu-tu-ris'-mo *m.* futurism.  
 fu-tu'-ro *m.* future; fu-tu'-ro, *a adj.* future.  
 fu-to-ro'-so, *a adj.* promising, auspicious.  
 fu-zil' *m.* rifle.  
 fu-zi-la'-da *f.* shooting, rifle shots.  
 fu-zi-la-dor' *m.* rifleman.  
 fu-zi-lar' *tr.v.* to shoot, to execute (by firing squad).  
 fu-zi-la-ri'-a *f.* musketry, firing, shooting.  
 fu-zi-lhão' *m.* pin (of a buckle).

## G

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMER SPELLING used in this Dictionary

G, *g m.* G, g, seventh letter of the alphabet.  
 ga-ba-ção' *f.* praise, eulogy, flattery.  
 ga-bar' *tr.v.* to praise, to flatter; —se to boast.  
 ga-bar-di'-na *f.* gabardine.  
 ga-ba-ri' *m.* ga-ba-ri'-to *m.* full-size model; temple; gauge (of railway).  
 ga-bi-ão' *m.* large basket, hurdle.  
 ga-da'-nha *f.* scythe; soup ladle.  
 ga-da'-nho *m.* talon, claw (of bird of prey); long-toothed rake.  
 ga-da-ri'-a *f.* cattle.  
 ga'-do *m.* cattle.  
 ga-do-de-cur-ral' *m.* milch cows with their calves.  
 ga-do-de-sôl-ta *m.* cattle in pasture.  
 ga-fa-nho'-to *m.* grasshopper.  
 ga'-go *m.* stutterer.  
 ga-guel'-ra *f.* stuttering, stammering.  
 ga-gue-jar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to stammer, to stutter.  
 ga-guez' *f.* stuttering, stammering.  
 gai-o'-la *f.* bird cage; furniture crate.  
 gai-o'-lo *m.* bird trap.  
 gai'-ta *f.* shepherd's pipe.  
 ga'-la *f.* national holiday; solemnity; gala; dress for festive occasion.  
 ga-lã' *m.* gallant; lover (on stage).  
 ga-lac-tô-me-tro *m.* galactometer.  
 ga-lan-ta-ri'-a *f.* gallantry.  
 ga-lan'-te *adj.* gallant.  
 ga-lan-te-ar' *tr.v.* to court; *intr.v.* to flirt.  
 ga-lan-tel'-o *m.* love-making, flirting, gallantry.  
 ga-lan-ti'-na *f.* chopped meat in aspic.  
 ga-lão' *m.* galloon; gallon (liquid measure).  
 ga-lar-dão' *m.* premium; glory; recompense, reward.  
 ga-lé *f.* galley.  
 ga-le-ão' *m.* galleon.  
 ga-le'-na *f.* galena.  
 ga-le-ri'-a *f.* gallery.

gal-gar' *tr.v.* to jump over; *intr.v.* to leap, to climb up.  
 gal'-go *m.* greyhound.  
 ga-lhar-de'-te *m.* flag, signal flag, pennant.  
 ga-lhar'-do, *a adj.* gracious; generous.  
 ga-lhe'-ta *f.* cruet.  
 ga-lhe-tel'-ro *m.* cruet-stand.  
 ga'-lho *m.* branch of tree; shoot (plant); horn, antler.  
 ga-li-cis'-mo *m.* Gallicism.  
 ga-li'-nha *f.* hen.  
 ga-li-nhel'-ro *m.* hen house, chicken coop.  
 ga-li-pó-dio *m.* gallipot.  
 ga-lis'-ta *m.* game-cock trainer.  
 ga'-lo *m.* rooster.  
 ga-lo'-cha *f.* galosh, overshoe.  
 ga-lo-pa'-da *f.* race, galloping.  
 ga-lo-pan'-te *adj.* galloping.  
 ga-lo-par' *intr.v.* to gallop.  
 ga-lo'-pe *m.* gallop.  
 gal-va-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to galvanize.  
 gal-va-nô-me-tro *m.* galvanometer.  
 gal-va-no-plas-ti'-a *f.* electroplating.  
 ga'-ma *f.* gamut (music).  
 gam-bér-ria *f.* trip, tripping.  
 gam-be'-ta *f.* turning, twisting movement; duck, dodge; irregular, reprehensible conduct.  
 gam-bia *f.* leg.  
 gam-bi'-to *m.* gambit; trick or play to beat adversary.  
 ga-me'-la *f.* small, wild goat; slop bucket.  
 ga-me'-lo *m.* feed-trough.  
 ga-me'-ta *f.* gamete.  
 ga-mo'-te *m.* wooden water scoop.  
 ga'-na *f.* wish, desire; hunger, appetite.  
 ga-nân-cia *f.* gain, earnings; usury, illicit profit.  
 ga-na-cio'-so, *a adj.* lucrative.  
 gan'-cho *m.* hook, bracket; hairpin.  
 gan-chor'-ra *f.* boat hook.  
 gan-cho'-so, *a adj.* curved, hooked.



- gâng-llo *m.* ganglion.  
 gan-gre'-na *f.* gangrene.  
 gan-gre-no'-so, *a adj.* gangrenous.  
 ga-nha-dor' *m.* worker, laborer; bread-earner.  
 ga-nhan'-ça *f.* profit.  
 ga-nhão' *m.* day-laborer; winner; one who will do any work to make a living.  
 ga'-nha-pão' *m.* livelihood, means of support; wage-earner.  
 ga-nhar' *tr.v.* to earn, to gain, to win, to attain, to acquire possession of; *intr.v.* to profit, to improve, to excel.  
 ga'-nho *m.* profit.  
 ga-nho'-so, *a adj.* ambitious, greedy for gain; self-interested.  
 gan'-so *m.* gander.  
 ga-ran'-te *m.* guarantor.  
 ga-ran-ti'-a *f.* guaranty.  
 ga-ran-tir' *tr.v.* to guarantee.  
 ga-ra'-pa *f.* fruit juice beverage.  
 gar'-ça *f.* heron.  
 gar-ça-a-zul' *f.* blue heron.  
 gar-ça-bran'-ca *f.* egret.  
 gar-çon' *m.* waiter.  
 gar-dê-nia *f.* gardenia.  
 gar-fa'-da *f.* fork-full.  
 gar-fei'-ra *f.* fork-box, fork-case.  
 gar'-fo *m.* fork, pitch-fork; graft (on plants).  
 gar-ga-lei'-ra *f.* bung-hole in hogshead or barrel.  
 gar-ga-lha'-da *f.* loud laughter.  
 gar-ga-lhar' *intr.v.* to laugh loudly or boisterously.  
 gar-ga'-lo *m.* neck of bottle.  
 gar-gan'-ta *f.* neck, throat.  
 gar-ga-re-jar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to gargle.  
 gar-ga-re'-jo *m.* gargling; flirtation between young man in street and lady in window.  
 gar-gu-la *f.* gargoyle.  
 ga-rim-pei'-ro *m.* prospector; bootleg prospector.  
 ga-rim'-po *m.* diamond mine, gold mine.  
 gar-lo'-pa *f.* large plane.  
 gar-na'-cha *f.* robe or vestment worn by magistrates or priests.  
 ga-ro-ti'-ce *f.* conduct or chatter of street urchins.  
 ga-rô-to *m.* street urchin.  
 gar'-ra *f.* claw, talon, nail, finger, toe; (fig.) tyranny.  
 gar-ra'-fa *f.* bottle.  
 gar-ra-fal' *adj.* bottle-shaped.  
 gar-ra-fão' *m.* large bottle.  
 gar-ro'-ta *f.* two-year old yearling or heifer.  
 gar-ro'-te *m.* screw by which collar is tightened until strangulation results; garrote.  
 gar-ro-ti'-lho *m.* croup, quinsy.  
 gar-ru-li'-ce *f.* garrulousness.  
 gar-ru-lo, *a m., f., adj.* garrulous person; garrulous.  
 ga-ru'-pa *f.* rump of horse; saddle-bag.  
 gás *m.* gas.  
 ga-so'-sa *f.* soda water.  
 ga-so'-so, *a adj.* gaseous.  
 gas-o-li'-na *f.* gasoline.  
 ga-sô-me-tro *m.* gasometer, gas reservoir.  
 gás-pe-a *f.* vamp, upper (of shoe).  
 gas-ta'-lho *m.* clamp; vise.  
 gas-tar' *tr.v.* to spend, to use, to consume, to wear out.  
 gas'-to *m.* expense, deterioration, consumption.  
 gas-tri'-te *f.* gastritis.  
 gas-tro-nô-mi-co, *a adj.* gastronomic.  
 ga'-to, *a m., f.* cat.  
 ga-tar-rão' *m.* large cat.  
 ga-te-a'-do, *a adj.* having greenish-yellow eyes, having yellowish-red color.  
 ga-tei'-ra *f.* cat-hole (in door or gate); ventilating openings in basement or foundation walls.  
 ga-ti'-lho *m.* trigger.  
 ga-ti'-nha *f.* kitten.  
 ga-tu-na'-gem *f.* band of ruffians, tramps.  
 ga-tu-ni'-ce *f.* cheating, trickery.  
 ga-tu'-no *m.* rogue.  
 ga-ú-cho *m.* citizen of Rio Grande do Sul, cowboy.  
 gáu-dio *m.* leisure; enjoyment.  
 ga-ve'-ta *f.* drawer (in furniture).  
 ga-ve-tão' *m.* large drawer.  
 ga-vi-ão' *m.* hawk.  
 ga-vi'-nha *f.* tendril.  
 ga-vo'-ta *f.* gavotte.  
 ga'-za or ga'-ze *f.* chiffon (fabric).  
 ga-ze-tel'-ro *m.* journalist; truant; newsboy.  
 ga-ze-ti'-lha *f.* news section of periodical.  
 ga-ze'-ta *f.* newspaper, gazette; truancy.  
 ga-zu'-a *f.* master key; pick-lock.  
 géi-ser *m.* geyser.  
 ge-la'-da *f.* ice-cold beverage.  
 ge-la'-do *m.* sherbet; ge-la'-do, *a adj.* icy, iced, ice-cold.  
 ge-la-du'-ra *f.* frost, freezing of vegetation.  
 ge-lar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to freeze, to congeal.  
 ge-lei'-ra *f.* glacier; ice-house, ice factory.  
 gê-lo *m.* ice.  
 ge-la-ti'-na *f.* gelatin.  
 ge-la-ti-no'-so, *a adj.* gelatinous.  
 ge-léi-a *f.* jelly.  
 ge'-ma *f.* egg yolk; gem.  
 ge-mar' *tr.v.* to graft (with buds); *intr.v.* to grow buds, to grow shoots.  
 gê-me-o, *a m., f., adj.* twin.  
 ge-mer' *intr.v., tr.v.* to groan, to suffer; to lament.  
 ge-mi'-do *m.* groan, lamentation.  
 ge-mi-fe-ro, *a adj.* gem-producing area or formation; having buds or shoots.  
 ge-mi-na-ção' *f.* gemination.  
 ge-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to geminate.  
 ge-ne-a-lo-gi'-a *f.* genealogy.  
 ge-ne-ral' *m.* general (military).  
 ge-ne-ra-la'-do *m.* generalcy.  
 ge-ne-ra-la'-to *m.* generalcy.  
 ge-ne-ra-li-da'-de *f.* generality.  
 ge-ne-ra-lis-si-mo *m.* generalissimo.  
 ge-ne-ra-li-za-ção' *f.* generalization.  
 ge-ne-ra-li-zar' *tr.v.* to generalize.  
 ge-né-ri-co, *a adj.* generic.  
 gê-ne-ro *m.* gender; genre, class, kind, order; *a m.pl.* merchandise, food-stuff, agricultural products.  
 ge-ne-ro-si-da'-de *f.* generosity.  
 ge-ne-ro'-so, *a adj.* generous.  
 gê-ne-sis *f.* gê-ne-se *f.* genesis.  
 ge-né-ti-ca *f.* genetics.  
 ge-né-ti-co, *a adj.* genetic.  
 ge-ni-tor' *m.* father.  
 ge-ne-triz' *f.* mother.  
 gen-gi'-bre *m.* ginger.  
 gen-gi'-va *f.* gum (of teeth).  
 gen-gi-val' *adj.* relative to the gums.  
 gen-gi-vi'-te *f.* inflammation of the gums.  
 ge-ni-al' *adj.* genius-like.  
 ge-ni-a-li-da'-de *f.* geniality.

gê-nio *m.* genius; temperament, character, make-up; (pop.) temper.  
 ge-ni-o'-so, *a adj.* gifted; temperamental.  
 ge-ni-tal' *adj.* genital.  
 gen'-ro *m.* son-in-law.  
 gen'-te *f.* people, family, humanity; personnel.  
 gen-til' *adj.* genteel; nice, kind.  
 gen-ti-le'-za *f.* kindness, courtesy, gentleness, gentility.  
 gen-til'-ho'-mem *m.* nobleman, gentleman.  
 gen-ti'-o *m.* pagan.  
 ge-nu-fle-xão' *f.* genuflection, kneeling.  
 ge-nui-ni-da'-de *f.* genuineness.  
 ge-nu-i-no, *a adj.* genuine.  
 ge-o'-do *m.* geode.  
 ge-o-dé-sia *f.* geodesy.  
 ge-o-gra-fi'-a *f.* geography.  
 ge-o-gra-fo *m.* geographer.  
 ge-o-lo-gi'-a *f.* geology.  
 ge-o-lo-go *m.* geologist.  
 ge-ô-me-tra *m.* geometrician.  
 ge-o-me-tri'-a *f.* geometry.  
 ge-ral' *adj.* general; *m.* greater or common part; head of religious order.  
 ge-râ-nio *m.* geranium.  
 ge-ra-ção' *f.* generation, lineage, descendancy.  
 ge-ra-dor' *m.* creator, producer.  
 ge-rar' *tr.v.* to beget; to create; to generate; to cause or produce; *intr.v.*; — *se refl.v.* to be born, to develop.  
 ge-ra-triz' *f.* creator, producer.  
 ge-rên-cia *f.* management, administration.  
 ge-ren'-te *m., f., adj.* manager; managing.  
 ge-rir' *tr.v.* to manage, to administer.  
 ger'-me *m.* germ.  
 ger-mi-ci'-da *m.* germicide.  
 ger-mi-na-ção' *f.* germination.  
 ger-mi-nar' *intr.v.* to germinate.  
 ges-sar' *tr.v.* to coat with plaster of Paris.  
 ges-sel'-ro *m.* one who works in plaster of Paris.  
 gês-so *m.* plaster of Paris; clay.  
 ges-ta-ção' *f.* gestation.  
 ges-tan'-te *adj.* in gestation.  
 ges-ti-cu-la-ção' *f.* gesticulation.  
 ges-ti-cu-lar' *intr.v.* to gesticulate.  
 ges'-to *m.* gesture.  
 gi-bão' *m.* doublet.  
 gi-gan'-te *m.* giant.  
 gi-gan-tis'-mo *m.* giantism.  
 gi-ná-sio *m.* gymnasium; secondary school.  
 gi-nas'-ta *m.* gymnast.  
 gi-nás-ti-ca *f.* gymnastics.  
 gi-nás-ti-co, *a adj.* gymnastic.  
 gi-ne-co-lo-gi'-a *f.* gynecology.  
 gi-ra'-fa *f.* giraffe.  
 gi-ra-ção' *f.* gyration.  
 gi-ran'-te *adj.* gyratory.  
 gi-rar' *intr.v.* to gyrate.  
 gi-ras-sol' *m.* sunflower.  
 gi-rô-tô-rio, *a adj.* gyratory.  
 gi-ria *f.* slang, jargon.  
 gi-ros-có-pio *m.* gyroscope.  
 giz' *m.* chalk.  
 gi-zar' *tr.v.* to chalk, to outline.  
 gla-be'-la *f.* glabella.  
 gla-ci-al' *adj.* glacial.  
 gla-ci-ar' *m.* glacier.  
 gla-ci-á-rio, *a adj.* glacial.  
 gla-di-a-dor' *m.* gladiator.  
 gla-dia-tô-rio, *a adj.* gladiatorial.  
 gla-dí-o-lo *m.* gladiolus.  
 glân-du-la *f.* gland.  
 gle'-ba *f.* clod, sod, turf.

gli-ce-ri'-na *f.* glycerin.  
 gli-co-gê-nio *m.* glycogen.  
 gli'-fo *m.* glyph, notch, channel, cavity.  
 glo-bal' *adj.* global.  
 glo'-bo *m.* globe.  
 glo-bu-lar' *adj.* globular.  
 glo-bu-li'-na *f.* globulin.  
 gló-bu-lo *m.* globule, corpuscle.  
 gló-ria *f.* glory.  
 glo-ri-fi-ca-ção' *f.* glorification.  
 glo-ri-fi-car' *tr.v.* to glorify.  
 glo-ri-o-la *f.* undeserved glory or praise.  
 glo-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* glorious.  
 glo'-sa *f.* interpretation; gloss.  
 glo-sar' *tr.v.* to gloss, to interpret.  
 glos-sá-rio *m.* glossary.  
 glo'-te *f.* glottis.  
 gló-ti-co, *a adj.* glottal.  
 glo-xí-nia *f.* gloxinia.  
 glu-tão' *m., adj.* glutton.  
 glú-ten *m.* gluten.  
 glu-ti-nar' *tr.v.* to glue together.  
 glu-ti-no'-so, *a adj.* glutinous.  
 go-e'-la *f.* gullet, throat.  
 go'-la *f.* collar.  
 go-la'-da *f.* navigable channel over a sand-bar.  
 go'-le *m.* gulp, swallow.  
 gôl-fo *m.* gulf.  
 gol'-pe *m.* blow; slash; cut; shock; stroke, accident.  
 gol-pe-ar' *tr.v.* to strike, to beat, to wound.  
 go'-ma *f.* starch.  
 go'-mo *m.* bud, shoot; slice of orange or lemon.  
 gôn-do-la *f.* gondola.  
 gon-do-lei'-ro *m.* gondolier.  
 gor'-do, *a adj.* fat, fleshy.  
 gor-du'-ra *f.* fatness, obesity; fatty substance.  
 gor-du-ren'-to, *a adj.* oily, fatty.  
 go-ri'-la or go-ri'-lha *m.* gorilla.  
 gor-je-ar' *intr.v.* to sing, to trill like a bird.  
 gor-jel'-o *m.* happy trilling song of birds; children's chatter.  
 gor-je'-ta *f.* tip.  
 gor'-ra *f.* hood, beret, stocking cap.  
 gor'-ro *m.* beret.  
 gos-tar' *intr.v., tr.v.* to like, to be pleased with, to feel friendship for; to experiment, to test; to taste.  
 gos-tá-vel *adj.* likeable, tasty.  
 gôe-to *m.* taste.  
 gos-to'-so, *a adj.* tasty, appetizing.  
 go'-ta *f.* drop; tear.  
 go-tel'-ra *f.* gutter, spouting.  
 go-te-jar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to drop, to fall in drops, to drip.  
 gô-ti-co, *a adj.* Gothic.  
 go-ver-na-dor' *m.* governor.  
 go-ver-na-men-tal' *adj.* governmental.  
 go-ver-nan-ta *f.* governess; housekeeper.  
 go-ver-nan'-te *adj.* governing.  
 go-ver-nar' *tr.v.* to govern, to rule, to manage, to direct, to steer.  
 go-vêr-no *m.* government; rudder.  
 go-zar' *tr.v.* to use, to possess; *intr.v.* to enjoy.  
 gô-zo *m.* use; enjoyment, pleasure.  
 gra'-ça *f.* grace; favor; baptismal name.  
 gra-ce'-jo *m.* joke, jest.  
 gra-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* gracious, humorous.  
 gra-ço'-la *f.* questionable joke.  
 gra-da-ção' *f.* gradation.  
 gra-da-du'-ra *f.* leveling, grading.  
 gra-da'-gem *f.* grading.



gra-dar' *tr.v.* to grade, to level.  
 gra'-de *f.* grate; grating; trellis; brick mold.  
 gra-dien'-te *m.* gradient.  
 gra-de-ar' *tr.v.* to provide with a grating.  
 gra-dil' *m.* iron fence, iron grating.  
 gra-du-a-ção' *f.* graduation.  
 gra-du-a'-do, *a adj.* graduated, classified.  
 gra-du-al' *adj.* gradual; having steps or grades.  
 gra-du-ar' *tr.v.* to graduate; — *se refl.v.* to be graduated.  
 gra-fi'-a *f.* graph; (way of) spelling.  
 grá-fi-ca *f.* penmanship; writing.  
 grá-fi-co *m.* graph; grá-fi-co, *a adj.* graphic.  
 gra-fi'-la *f.* legend (on coin or medal).  
 gra-fi'-te *f.* graphite.  
 gral' *m.* mortar; Holy Grail.  
 gra'-ma *f.* gross; *m.* gram (weight).  
 gra-má-ti-ca *f.* grammar.  
 gra-ma-ti-cal' *adj.* grammatical.  
 gra-má-ti-co *m.* grammarian; gra-má-ti-co, *a adj.* grammatical.  
 gra-mi'-nho *m.* scribe, gage.  
 gra-mo-fo'-ne *m.* gramophone.  
 gram'-pa *f.* cramp, clamp.  
 gram'-po *m.* staple; hairpin.  
 gra-na'-da *f.* grenade; garnet.  
 gra-na-del'-ro *m.* grenadier.  
 gra-na-di'-na *f.* grenadine (fabric).  
 gran-da-lhão' *adj.* very large.  
 gran'-de *adj.* large; *m.* wealthy, important person; grandee.  
 gran-de'-vo, *a adj.* aged.  
 gran-de'-za *f.* largeness; grandeur.  
 gran-di-o'-so, *a adj.* grandiose.  
 gran-di-lo-quên-cia *f.* grandiloquence.  
 gran-di-lo-quo, *a adj.* grandiloquent.  
 gra-nel' *m.* granary; galley proof.  
 gra-ni'-do *m.* design, engraving (generally on steel).  
 gra-nir' *tr.v.* to engrave.  
 gra-ni'-to *m.* granite.  
 gra-nu-la-ção' *f.* granulation.  
 gra-nu-la'-do, *a adj.* granular.  
 gra-nu-lar' *adj.* granular.  
 grá-nu-lo *m.* granule.  
 grão' *m.* grain, seed; (shortened form of grande).  
 grão-du-ca'-do *m.* grand duchy.  
 grão-du'-que *m.* grand duke.  
 grão-mes'-tre *m.* grand master.  
 gras-sar' *intr.v.* to rage destructively (of an epidemic or fire); to become widespread.  
 gras-sen'-to, *a adj.* oily, greasy.  
 gras'-so, *a adj.* oily, greasy.  
 gra-ti-dão' *f.* gratitude.  
 gra'-to, *a adj.* grateful, pleasing.  
 gra-ti-fi-ca-ção' *f.* tip, bonus; extra allowance.  
 gra-ti-fi-car' *tr.v.* to tip, to give bonus to.  
 gra'-tis *adj., adv.* gratis, free.  
 gra-tui-ti-da'-de *f.* gratuity.  
 gra-tui'-to, *a adj.* gratuitous.  
 grau' *m.* grade; degree; step; title (academic).  
 gra-ú-do *m.* wealthy, powerful, or influential person; gra-ú-do, *a adj.* important, large.  
 gra-va-dor' *m.* engraver.  
 gra-var' *tr.v.* to engrave, to sculpture; to stamp, to mark with seal; to fix in memory.  
 gra-va'-ta *f.* cravat, necktie.  
 gra'-ve *adj.* grave.  
 gra-vi-da'-de *f.* gravity; low pitch.

gra-vi-dez' *f.* pregnancy.  
 grá-vi-do, *a adj.* pregnant.  
 gra-vis'-co *m.* serious, doubtful, troublesome.  
 gra-vi-ta-ção' *f.* gravitation.  
 gra-vi-tar' *intr.v.* to gravitate.  
 gra'-xa *f.* grease; saddle or shoe wax.  
 gra'-xo, *a adj.* greasy.  
 gre-de-lém *adj.* flax-flower blue.  
 gre'-lha *f.* grill, gridiron.  
 gre-lhar' *tr.v.* to grill, to broil.  
 gre-mi-al' *m.* gremial.  
 grê-mio *m.* club; group; association, guild.  
 gre'-ve *f.* strike.  
 gre-vis'-ta *m.* striker.  
 gri-far' *tr.v.* to underline; to slant letters in writing.  
 gri'-fo, *a adj.* italicized; slanted (handwriting); underlined.  
 gri-lhão' *m.* chain.  
 gri-lhe'-ta *f.* shackle; fetter; *m.* criminal condemned to be shackled.  
 gri'-lo *m.* cricket.  
 gri-nal'-da *f.* garland.  
 gri'-pe *f.* gripe.  
 gris' *adj.* gray; ash-colored.  
 gri-sa-lhar' *intr.v.* to turn grey.  
 gri-sa'-lho *m.* greyish; grey-haired.  
 gri-zú *m.* firedamp.  
 gri-tar' *intr.v.* to shout, to speak loudly.  
 gri-ta-ri'-a *f.* succession of shouts, noisy talk.  
 gri'-to *m.* cry, outcry, shout.  
 gro'-sa *f.* gross (twelve dozen); heavy file; kind of dull knife for removing flesh from hides.  
 gro-sar' *tr.v.* to file, to smooth.  
 gros-sei-rão' *adj.* rude, impolite.  
 gros-sei'-ro, *a adj.* coarse, rough; ill-bred.  
 gros-se-ri'-a *f.* rudeness; vulgarity.  
 gros'-so, *a adj.* gross; big, coarse, thick, swollen.  
 gros-su'-ra *f.* grossness, thickness, abundance.  
 gro'-ta *f.* grotto.  
 gro-tes'-co, *a adj.* grotesque.  
 gru-dar' *tr.v.* to glue.  
 gru'-de *m.* glue.  
 gru-nhir' *intr.v.* to grunt, to squel like a pig.  
 gru-par' *tr.v.* to group.  
 gru'-po *m.* group.  
 gru'-ta *f.* cave, cavern.  
 gua-ra-ná *m.* beverage made with powder prepared from seed of guaraná tree.  
 guar'-da *f.* guard, vigilance, care; *s da fechadura* safety catch; *m.* guard, watchman.  
 guar'-da-chu'-va *m.* umbrella.  
 guar'-da-co-mi'-da *m.* cupboard, pantry closet.  
 guar'-da-cos'-tas *m.* coast-guard boat.  
 guar'-da-fa'-to *m.* wardrobe.  
 guar'-da-fo'-go *m.* fire-screen.  
 guar'-da-la'-ma *m.* mudguard.  
 guar'-da-li'-vros *m.* book-keeper.  
 guar'-da-lou'-ça *m.* china cupboard; china closet.  
 guar'-da-ma-ri'-nha *m.* midshipman.  
 guar'-da-na'-po *m.* table napkin.  
 guar'-da-no-tur'-no *m.* night-watchman.  
 guar-dar' *tr.v.* to guard, to keep, to keep safe, to put in a safe place; — *se refl.v.* to avoid, to abstain, to guard against.  
 guar'-da-rou'-pa *m.* wardrobe.  
 guar'-da-sol' *m.* parasol.

guar'-da-vis'-ta *m.* eye-shade.  
 guar-di-ão' *m.* custodian.  
 guar-ne-cer' *tr.v.* to provide with, to furnish; to adorn.  
 guar-ni-ção' *f.* garrison, ship's crew; ornament.  
 gu'-de *m.* game of marbles.  
 gue-de'-lha *f.* hair, shag, long hair.  
 guel'-ra *f.* gills.  
 guer'-ra *f.* war.  
 guer-re-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to fight, to combat, to make war.  
 guer-rei'-ro *m.* warrior.  
 guer-ri'-lha *f.* guerrilla.  
 guer-ri-lhei'-ro *m.* member of a guerrilla band.  
 gui'-a *f.* guide; bill of lading; long rein; governor (of an engine); guide post, mile post.  
 gui-a-dor' *m.* index (of a book); gui-a-dor', *a adj.* guiding.  
 gui-ão' *m.* flag, standard; standard-bearer.  
 gui-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to guide; to navigate; to drive (an automobile).  
 gui-ché *m.* peep-hole; ticket window.  
 gui-dão', gui-don' *m.* handle bar.  
 guil'-das *f.pl.* guilds.

gui-lher'-me *m.* rabbit-plane.  
 gui-lho-ti'-na *f.* guillotine.  
 guin-das'-te *m.* crane (machine).  
 gui-néu *m.* guinea (coin).  
 gui-pu'-ra *f.* guipure.  
 gui'-sa *f.* fashion, manner, guise.  
 gui-sa'-do *m.* stew.  
 gui-sar' *tr.v.* to stew, to sauté; to cook up.  
 gui-tar'-ra *f.* guitar; (slang) press for printing counterfeit money.  
 gui-tar-ria'-ta *m.* guitar player.  
 gu'-la *f.* gluttony; excessive eating and drinking.  
 gu-lo-di'-ce *f.* tasty bit, delicacy.  
 gu-lo'-so, *a m., f.* glutton; *adj.* gluttonous, given to excessive eating.  
 gu'-me *m.* cutting edge of knife; (fig.) perspicacity.  
 gu-mi-fe-ro, *a adj.* starch-producing.  
 gu-rí *m.* child, youngster.  
 gue-ta-ção' *f.* tasting, gustation.  
 gu'-ta *f.* gamboge.  
 gu'-ta-per'-cha *f.* gutta-percha.  
 gu-tu-ral' *adj.* guttural.  
 gu-tu-ra-li-zar' *tr.v.* to gutturalize.  
 guz'-la *f.* one-stringed guitar, used in Orient.

## H

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

H, h *m.* H, h; eighth letter of the alphabet; symbol for hydrogen.  
 há-bil *adj.* skilful, clever, able, fit; legally qualified.  
 ha-bi-li-da'-de *f.* skill, ability, talent.  
 ha-bi-li-do'-so, *a adj.* skilful, expert; cunning.  
 ha-bi-li-ta-ção' *f.* qualification, ability, aptitude.  
 ha-bi-li-tar' *tr.v.* to qualify, to enable; *—se refl.v.* to petition judicial eligibility.  
 ha-bi-tan'-te *m., f.* inhabitant.  
 ha-bi-tar' *tr.v.* to live in, to inhabit; *intr.v.* to reside, to live.  
 ha-bi-tá-vel *adj.* habitable.  
 há-bi-to *m.* habit.  
 ha-bi-tu-al' *adj.* habitual.  
 ha-bi-tu-ar' *tr.v.* to accustom.  
 há-li-to *m.* breath, odor of the breath.  
 ha'-lo *m.* halo.  
 har-mo-ni'-a *f.* harmony.  
 har-mo-ni-o'-so, *a adj.* harmonious.  
 har-mo-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to harmonize.  
 har-mô-ni-ca *f.* harmonica.  
 har-mô-nio *m.* harmonium.  
 har'-pa *f.* harp.  
 har-pla'-ta *m., f.* harpist.  
 has'-ta *f.* lance, long spike; auction.  
 has'-te or has-te-a *f.* stem, trunk; standard; flagpole.  
 has-te-ar' *tr.v.* to hoist, to raise (a flag); to unfold.  
 ha-ver' *tr.v.* to have; *impers.v.* to be, to happen, to exist; *m.* credit (in book-keeping); ha-ve'-res *m.pl.* property, possessions.  
 he-bral'-co *m.* Hebrew.  
 he-bra-is-ta *m.* Hebraist.  
 he-breu' *m.* Hebrew.  
 hec-to-gra'-ma *m.* hectogram.  
 hec-to-li'-tro *m.* hectoliter.

hec-tô-me-tro *m.* hectometer.  
 he-di-on'-do, *a adj.* fetid, stinking; sordid, repugnant.  
 he-do-nis'-mo *m.* hedonism.  
 he-ge-mo-ni'-a *f.* hegemony.  
 hé-li-ce *m., f.* helix; propeller.  
 hé-lío *m.* helium.  
 he-li-ô-gra-fô *m.* heliograph.  
 he-li-o-gra-vu'-ra *f.* heliogravure.  
 he-li-ô-me-tro *m.* heliometer.  
 he-li-os-có-pio *m.* helioscope.  
 he-li-ô-s-ta-to *m.* heliostat.  
 he-li-o-tró-pio *m.* heliotrope.  
 he-ma-ti'-na *f.* hematin.  
 he-ma-ti'-ta *f.* hematite.  
 he-mis-fé-ri-co, *a adj.* hemispheric.  
 he-mis-fé-rio *m.* hemisphere.  
 he-mo-fi-li'-a *f.* hemophilia.  
 he-mo-glo-bi'-na *f.* hemoglobin.  
 he-mor-ra-gi'-a *f.* hemorrhage.  
 he-mor-rôl-das *f.pl.* hemorrhoid.  
 hep-ta-teu'-co *m.* Heptateuch.  
 he-rál-di-ca *f.* heraldry.  
 he-rál-di-co, *a adj.* heraldic.  
 he-ral'-do *m.* herald.  
 he-ran'-ça *f.* inheritance, heritage.  
 her-bá-rio *m.* herbarium.  
 her-bo-lá-rio *m.* herbalist.  
 her-bo-ri'-ta *m.* herbalist.  
 her-bo-ri-zar' *intr.v.* to collect medicinal herbs.  
 her-cú-le-o, *a adj.* Herculean.  
 her-da'-de *f.* inheritance, estate, property.  
 her-dar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to inherit.  
 her-dei'-ro *m.* inheritor.  
 he-re-dí-tá-rio, *a adj.* hereditary.  
 he-re'-ge *adj., m., f.* heretic.  
 he-re-si'-a *f.* heresy.  
 her-mé-ti-co, *a adj.* hermetic.  
 he-rôl *m.* hero.  
 he-rôl-co, *a adj.* heroic.



he-ro-i-na *f.* heroine.  
 he-ro-is-mo *m.* heroism.  
 he-si-ta-ção *f.* hesitation.  
 he-si-tan'-te *adj.* hesitating, hesitant.  
 he-si-tar' *intr.v.* to hesitate.  
 he-te-ro-do-xi'-a *f.* heterodoxy.  
 he-te-ro-do'-xo, *a adj.* heterodox.  
 he-te-ro-ge-ne-i-da'-de *f.* heterogeneity.  
 he-te-ro-gê-ne-o, *a adj.* heterogeneous.  
 he-xá-go-no *m.* hexagon.  
 he-xa-go-nal' *adj.* hexagonal.  
 hi-a-cin'-to *m.* hyacinth.  
 hi-a'-to *m.* hiatus.  
 hi-ber-na-ção *f.* hibernation.  
 hi-ber-nar' *intr.v.* to hibernate.  
 hi-bis'-co *m.* hibiscus.  
 hi-bri-dis'-mo *m.* hybridism.  
 hí-bri-do *m.* hybrid.  
 hi-dráu-li-ca *f.* hydraulics.  
 hi-dro-a-vi-ão' *m.* sea-plane.  
 hi-dro-di-nâ-mi-ca *f.* hydrodynamics.  
 hi-dro-fo-bi'-a *f.* hydrophobia.  
 hi-dro-gê-nio *m.* hydrogen.  
 hi-dró-li-se *f.* hydrolysis.  
 hi-dro-pla'-no *m.* hydroplane.  
 hi-dro-stá-ti-ca *f.* hydrostatics.  
 hi-e-rar-qui'-a *f.* hierarchy.  
 hi-e-ro-glí'-fo *m.* hieroglyph.  
 hí-fen *m.* hyphen.  
 hi-la-ri-da'-de *f.* hilarity.  
 hi-la-rian'-te *adj.* hilarious.  
 hi-gl-e'-ne *f.* hygiene.  
 hi-gl-ê-ni-co, *a adj.* hygienic.  
 hí-men *m.* hymen.  
 hi-me-neu' *m.* marriage, wedding.  
 hi-ná-rio *m.* hymnal.  
 hí-no *m.* hymn, anthem.  
 hi-nó-gra-fo *m.* writer of hymn.  
 hi-no-lo-gi'-a *f.* hymnology.  
 hi-pe-ra-ci-dez' *f.* hyperacidity.  
 hi-pér-bo-le *f.* hyperbole.  
 hi-per-crí-ti-co *m.* hypercritic.  
 hip-no'-se *f.* hypnosis.  
 hip-nó-ti-co, *a adj.* hypnotic.  
 hip-no-tis'-mo *m.* hypnotism.  
 hi-po-cri-si'-a *f.* hypocrisy.  
 hi-pó-cri-ta *m., f. adj.* hypocrite.  
 hi-po-dér-mi-co, *a adj.* hypodermic.  
 hi-pó-dro-mo *m.* hippodrome.  
 hi-po-pó-ta-mo *m.* hippopotamus.  
 hi-po-te'-ca *f.* mortgage.  
 hi-po-te-car' *tr.v.* to mortgage.  
 hi-pó-te-se *f.* hypothesis.  
 hi-po-té-ti-co, *a adj.* hypothetical.  
 hir-su'-to, *a adj.* hirsute, hairy.  
 his-pâ-ni-co, *a adj.* Hispanic.  
 his-pi-dez' *f.* roughness.  
 his-pi-do, *a adj.* rough, bristly.  
 his-so'-pe *m.* sprinkler of holy water.  
 his-so'-po *m.* hyssop.  
 his-te-ri'-a *f.* hysteria.  
 his-té-ri-co, *a adj.* hysterical.  
 his-tó-ria *f.* history.  
 his-to-ri-a'-da *f.* complexity, long story.  
 his-to-ri-a-dor' *m.* historian.  
 his-tó-ri-co, *a adj.* historic, historical.  
 his-tri-ão' *m.* buffoon, clown.  
 ho-di-er'-no, *a adj.* modern, recent, present-day.  
 ho'-je *adv.* today, at present time, during current period.  
 ho-lo-caus'-to *m.* holocaust.  
 hom-bri-da'-de *f.* manliness.  
 ho'-mem *m.* man; human being.  
 ho-me-na'-gem *f.* homage.  
 ho-men-zar-rão' *m.* strapping-big fellow.  
 ho-men-zi'-nho *m.* little fellow; youth.

ho-me-o-pa-ti'-a *f.* homeopathy.  
 ho-mi-cí-dio *m.* homicide.  
 ho-mí-lia *f.* homily.  
 ho-mo-ge-ne-i-da'-de *f.* homogeneity.  
 ho-mo-gê-ne-o, *a adj.* homogeneous.  
 ho-mo-lo-gi'-a *f.* homology.  
 ho-mos-se-xu-al' *adj.* homosexual.  
 ho-nes-ti-da'-de *f.* honesty.  
 ho-nes'-to, *a adj.* honest.  
 ho-no-ra-bi-li-da'-de *f.* merit, respectability.  
 ho-no-rá-rio, *a adj.* honorary; ho-no-rá-rios *m.pl.* fee, honorarium.  
 hon'-ra *f.* honor.  
 hon-ra'-do, *a adj.* honored, upright.  
 hon-rar' *tr.v.* to honor.  
 hon-ra-dez' *f.* honor, integrity.  
 ho'-ra *f.* hour; time; o'clock.  
 ho-rá-rio *m.* schedule; dial; regular train.  
 ho-ri-zon-tal' *adj.* horizontal.  
 ho-ri-zon'-te *m.* horizon.  
 hor-mô-nio *m.* hormone.  
 hor-ren'-do, *a adj.* horrifying; foul.  
 hor-ren'-te *adj.* horrifying.  
 hor-rí-vel *adj.* horrible.  
 hor-ror' *m.* horror.  
 hor-ro-ro'-so, *a adj.* horrifying.  
 hor'-ta *f.* vegetable garden.  
 hor-ta-li'-ça *f.* vegetables.  
 hor-te-lã' *f.* garden mint.  
 hor-te-lão' *m.* gardener.  
 hor-tên-sia *f.* hydrangea.  
 hor-ti-cul-tu'-ra *f.* horticulture.  
 hor'-to *m.* small vegetable garden.  
 hós-pe-da *f.* guest.  
 hos-pe-da'-gem *f.* hospitality.  
 hos-pe-dar' *tr.v.* to lodge, to give hospitality to; — *se refl.v.* to put up, to stop.  
 hos-pe-da-ri'-a *f.* inn, hostelry, boarding-house.  
 hós-pe-de *m.* guest.  
 hos-pe-dei'-ro, *a adj.* hospitable, kindly.  
 hos-pí-cio *m.* hospice.  
 hos-pi-tal' *m.* hospital.  
 hos-pi-ta-li-zar' *tr.v.* to hospitalize.  
 hos-pi-ta-lei'-ro, *a hospitable, charitable.*  
 hos-pi-ta-li-da'-de *f.* hospitality.  
 hos'-te *f.* army; throng, host.  
 hós-tia *f.* host (eccl.).  
 hos-ti-á-rio *m.* box in which the unconsecrated Eucharistic wafer is kept.  
 hos-til' *adj.* hostile.  
 hos-ti-li-da'-de *f.* hostility.  
 ho-tel' *m.* hotel, hostelry.  
 ho-te-lei'-ro *m.* hotel owner, hotel manager.  
 hu'-lha *f.* anthracite coal.  
 hu-lhei'-ra *f.* coal mine.  
 hu-lhí-fe-ro, *a adj.* anthracite producing.  
 hu-ma-ni-da'-de *f.* humanity.  
 hu-ma-nis'-mo *m.* humanism.  
 hu-ma-nis'-ta *m.* humanist.  
 hu-ma-ni-tá-rio, *a adj.* humanitarian.  
 hu-ma'-no, *a adj.* human.  
 hu-mil-da'-de *f.* humility.  
 hu-mil'-de *adj.* humble.  
 hu-mi-lha-ção' *f.* humiliation.  
 hu-mi-lhan'-te *adj.* humiliating.  
 hu-mi-lhar' *tr.v.* to humiliate.  
 hu-mi-li-a-ção' *f.* humiliation.  
 hu-mi-li-an'-te *adj.* humiliating.  
 hu'-mo *m.* humus.  
 hu-mo'-so, *a adj.* containing humus.  
 hu-mor'-a-quo'-so *m.* aqueous humor.  
 hu-mo-ris'-ta *m.* humorist.  
 hu-mor'-ví-tre-o *m.* vitreous humor.  
 hu-mo-ro'-so, *a adj.* humorous.

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

I, i m. I, i, ninth letter of the alphabet.  
 i-a'-que m. yak.  
 i-a'-te m. yacht.  
 i-bé-ri-co, a adj. i-be'-ro, a adj. Iberian.  
 i-çar' tr.v. to raise (flag or banner).  
 i-co-ne m. icon.  
 i-co-nis'-ta m. maker of images.  
 i-co-no-clas'-ta m. iconoclast; adj. iconoclastic.  
 i-co-no-lo-gi'-a f. iconology.  
 ic-te-rí-cia f. jaundice.  
 i-da'-de f. age.  
 i-de-al' m. adj. ideal.  
 i-de-a-lis'-mo m. idealism.  
 i-de-a-lis'-ta m. idealist.  
 i-de-a-li-za-ção' f. idealization.  
 i-de-a-li-zar' tr.v. to idealize.  
 i-de-ar' tr.v. to conceive, to fancy.  
 i-déi-a f. idea.  
 i-dên-ti-co, a adj. identic, identical.  
 i-den-ti-da'-de f. identity.  
 i-den-ti-fi-ca-ção' f. identification.  
 i-den-ti-fi-car' tr.v. to identify.  
 i-de-o-lo-gi'-a f. ideology.  
 i-dí-li-co, a adj. idyllic.  
 i-dí-lio m. idyll.  
 i-di-o'-ma m. idiom.  
 i-dio-má-ti-co, a adj. idiomatic.  
 i-di-os-sin-cra-si'-a f. idiosyncrasy.  
 i-di-o'-ta m. idiot.  
 i-di-o-ti'-a f. idlocy.  
 i-di-ó-ti-co, a adj. idiotic.  
 i-dó-la-tra m., f. idolater.  
 i-do-la-tri'-a f. idolatry.  
 i-do-lo m. idol.  
 i-do-ne-i-da'-de f. suitability.  
 i-dô-ne-o, a adj. suitable.  
 i-do'-so, a adj. old, aged.  
 i-ça-ça'-ba f. wide-mouthed pottery jar for water or food stuffs; funeral urn of early inhabitants (Brazil).  
 ig-na'-ro, a adj. lacking in instruction, ignorant.  
 ig-ne-o, a adj. igneous.  
 ig-ni-ção' f. ignition.  
 ig-nó-bil adj. ignoble.  
 ig-no-bi-li-da'-de f. ignobleness.  
 ig-no-mí-nia f. ignominy.  
 ig-no-mi-nio'-so, a adj. ignominious.  
 ig-no-ra'-do, a adj. obscure, unknown.  
 ig-no-rân-cia f. ignorance.  
 ig-no-ran-tão' m. ignoramus.  
 ig-no-ran'-te adj. ignorant.  
 ig-no-rar' tr.v. to not know, to be ignorant of.  
 i-gre'-ja f. church.  
 i-gre-jel'-ro, a adj. pertaining to church; being constantly in church.  
 i-gre-ji'-nha f. little church.  
 i-gre-jo'-la f. tiny church.  
 i-gre-jó-rio m. tiny church.  
 i-gual' adj. equal.  
 i-gua-lar' tr.v. to equal, to make equal.  
 i-gual-da'-de f. equality.  
 i-gua-ri'-a f. delicacy.  
 i-le-gal' adj. illegal.  
 i-le-ga-li-da'-de f. illegality.  
 i-le-gi-ti-mi-da'-de f. illegitimacy.  
 i-le-gi-ti-mo, a adj. illegitimate.  
 i-le-gi-vel adj. illegible.

i-le-tra'-do, a adj. illiterate.  
 i'-lha f. island.  
 i'-lha-de-ma'-to f. oasis.  
 i-lhó m., f. eyelet; metal ring surrounding eyelet.  
 i-li-be-ral' adj. illiberal.  
 i-li-ci-to, a adj. illicit.  
 il-me-ni'-ta f. ilmenite (mineral).  
 i-ló-gi-co, a adj. illogical.  
 i-lu-dir' tr.v. to illude, to frustrate.  
 i-lu-mi-na-ção' f. illumination.  
 i-lu-mi-nar' tr.v. to illuminate.  
 i-lu-mi-nu'-ra f. illumination of manuscripts and books.  
 i-lu-são' f. illusion.  
 i-lu-si'-vo, a adj. illusive.  
 i-lu-só-rio, a adj. illusory.  
 i-lus-tra-ção' f. illustration; distinction, learning.  
 i-lus-tra-dor' m. illustrator.  
 i-lus-trar' tr.v. to illustrate; to make famous; to educate.  
 i-lus-tra-ti'-vo, a adj. illustrative.  
 i-lus'-tre adj. illustrious.  
 i-mã m. magnet.  
 i-ma-cu-la'-do, a adj. immaculate.  
 i-ma'-gem f. image, picture.  
 i-ma-gi-na-ção' f. imagination.  
 i-ma-gi-nar' tr.v. to conceive, to think up; —se refl.v. to imagine.  
 i-ma-gi-ná-rio, a adj. imaginary.  
 i-ma-gi-na-ti'-vo, a adj. imaginative.  
 i-ma-gi-ná-vel adj. imaginable.  
 i-ma-gi-no'-so, a adj. imaginative.  
 i-ma-ni-zar' tr.v. to magnetize.  
 i-ma-te-ri-al' adj. immaterial.  
 i-ma-tu-ri-da'-de f. immaturity.  
 i-ma-tu'-ro, a adj. immature.  
 im-be-cil' adj. imbecile.  
 im-be-ci-li-da'-de f. imbecility.  
 im-ber'-be adj. beardless; very young.  
 im-bu-ir' tr.v. to soak; to imbue.  
 i-me-mo-ri-al' adj. immemorial.  
 i-me-di-a-ções' f. pl. neighborhood, proximity.  
 i-me-di-a'-to, a adj. immediate; next, following.  
 i-men-si-da'-de f. immensity.  
 i-men-si-dão' f. immenseness.  
 i-men'-so, a adj. immense.  
 i-men-su-rá-vel adj. immeasurable.  
 i-mer-gir' tr.v. to immerse.  
 i-mer-são' f. immersion.  
 i-mer'-so, a adj. immersed.  
 i-mi-gra-ção' f. immigration.  
 i-mi-gran'-te m., f. immigrant.  
 i-mi-grar' intr.v. to immigrate.  
 i-mi-nên-cia f. imminence; threat.  
 i-mi-nen'-te adj. imminent.  
 i-mi-ta-ção' f. imitation.  
 i-mi-tar' tr.v. to imitate.  
 i-mi-ta-ti'-vo, a adj. imitative.  
 i-mo-bi-li-da'-de f. immobility.  
 i-mo-ral' adj. immoral.  
 i-mo-ra-li-da'-de f. immorality.  
 i-mor-tal' adj. immortal.  
 i-mor-ta-li-da'-de f. immortality.  
 i-mor-ta-li-zar' tr.v. to immortalize.  
 im-pac'-to m. impact.  
 im-pa-gá-vel adj. unpayable; humorous, comic.



im-pal-pá-vel *adj.* impalpable.  
 im-pa-lu-diá'-mo *m.* malaria.  
 im-par-ci-al' *adj.* impartial.  
 im-par-cia-li-da'-de *f.* impartiality.  
 im-par *adj.* odd (of a number not divisible by two).  
 im-pas-sí-vel *adj.* impassible.  
 im-pe-cá-vel *adj.* impeccable.  
 im-pe-di'-do *m.* orderly.  
 im-pe-di-men'-to *m.* obstruction, impediment.  
 im-pe-dir' *tr.v.* to prevent, to hinder, to obstruct; to impede.  
 im-pen-den'-te *adj.* impending.  
 im-pen-der' *intr.v.* to impend.  
 im-pe-lir' *tr.v.* to impel.  
 im-pe-ne-trá-vel *adj.* impenetrable.  
 im-pe-ni-tên-cia *f.* impenitence.  
 im-pe-ni-ten'-te *adj.* impenitent.  
 im-pen-sá-vel *adj.* unthinkable.  
 im-pe-ra-dor' *m.* emperor.  
 im-pe-rar' *intr.v.* to rule, to govern; to prevail.  
 im-pe-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* imperative.  
 im-pe-ra-triz' *f.* empress.  
 im-per-cep-tí-vel *adj.* imperceptible.  
 im-per-do-á-vel *adj.* unpardonable.  
 im-pe-re-cí-vel *adj.* imperishable.  
 im-per-fei'-to, *a adj.* imperfect.  
 im-pe-ri-al' *adj.* imperial.  
 im-pe-ri-a-lis'-mo *m.* imperialism.  
 im-pé-rio *m.* empire.  
 im-pe-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* imperious.  
 im-pe-ri'-to, *a adj.* not expert, unskilled.  
 im-per-me-á-vel *adj.* impermeable.  
 im-per-ti-nên-cia *f.* impertinence.  
 im-per-ti-nen'-te *adj.* impertinent.  
 im-per-tur-bá-vel *adj.* imperturbable.  
 im-pér-vio, *a adj.* impervious.  
 im-pes-so-al' *adj.* impersonal.  
 im-pe-to *m.* impetus; violence.  
 im-pe-trar' *tr.v.* to beg; to get by begging.  
 im-pe-tu-o'-so, *a adj.* impetuous.  
 im-pl-e-da'-de *f.* implety.  
 im-pl-e-do'-so, *a adj.* implous, inhuman.  
 im-pl-o, *a adj.* implous.  
 im-pin-gir' *tr.v.* to impinge.  
 im-pla-cá-vel *adj.* implacable.  
 im-plan-tar' *tr.v.* to implant.  
 im-ple-men'-to *m.* implement.  
 im-pli-ca-ção' *f.* implication.  
 im-pli-cân-cia *f.* provocation, ill-will.  
 im-pli-car' *tr.v.* to implicate.  
 im-plí-ci-to, *a adj.* implicit.  
 im-plo-rar' *tr.v.* to implore.  
 im-po-li-dez' *f.* impoliteness.  
 im-po-li'-do, *a adj.* impolite.  
 im-pon-de-rá-vel *adj.* imponderable.  
 im-po-nen'-te *adj.* imposing, magnificent.  
 im-po-pu-lar' *adj.* unpopular.  
 im-por' *tr.v.* to impose, to inflict, to impute; — *se refl.v.* to become inevitable; to force oneself on.  
 im-por-ta-dor' *m.* importer.  
 im-por-tân-cia *f.* importance, size.  
 im-por-tan'-te *adj.* important, large.  
 im-por-tar' *tr.v.* to import; *intr.v.* to matter, to be of importance.  
 im-por'-te *m.* amount, cost.  
 im-por-tu-nar' *tr.v.* to importune, to bother.  
 im-por-tu'-no, *a adj.* importunate, bothersome.  
 im-po-si-ção' *f.* imposition.  
 im-pos-si-bi-li-da'-de *f.* impossibility.

im-pos-sí-vel *adj.* impossible.  
 im-pos'-to *m.* tribute, impost, tax;  
 im-pos'-to, *a adj.* imposed.  
 im-pos-tor' *m.* impostor.  
 im-pos-tu'-ra *f.* imposture, hypocrisy.  
 im-po-tên-cia *f.* impotence.  
 im-po-ten'-te *adj.* impotent, powerless.  
 im-pra-ti-cá-vel *adj.* impracticable.  
 im-pre-cin-dí-vel *adj.* indispensable.  
 im-preg-na-ção' *f.* impregnation.  
 im-preg-nar' *tr.v.* to impregnate.  
 im-pren'-sa *f.* printing press; (fig.) press.  
 im-pren-sar' *tr.v.* to print, to stamp, to imprint, to impress.  
 im-pres-são' *f.* impression.  
 im-pres-sio-nar' *tr.v.* to impress; to move, to stir.  
 im-pres-sio-ná-vel *adj.* impressionable.  
 im-pres-sí-vo, *a adj.* impressive.  
 im-pres-tá-vel *adj.* useless.  
 im-pri-mir' *tr.v.* to print, to stamp; to impart, to inculcate.  
 im-pro-du-ti'-vo, *a adj.* unproductive.  
 im-pró-prio, *a adj.* improper.  
 im-pro-vi-den'-te *adj.* improvident.  
 im-pro-vi-sar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to improvise.  
 im-pru-den'-te *adj.* imprudent.  
 im-pu-den'-te *adj.* impudent; shameless.  
 im-pug-nar' *tr.v.* to oppose, to contradict; to impugn.  
 im-pul-sar' *tr.v.* to impel, to give impulse to; to drive.  
 im-pul-sí-vo, *a adj.* impulsive.  
 im-pul'-so *m.* impulse.  
 im-pu'-ne *adj.* not punished.  
 im-pu-ni-da'-de *f.* immunity.  
 im-pu-re'-za *f.* impurity.  
 im-pu-ri-da'-de *f.* impurity.  
 im-pu'-ro, *a adj.* impure.  
 im-pu-tar' *tr.v.* to impute.  
 im-pu-tá-vel *adj.* imputable.  
 i-mun-dí-cia *f.* lack of cleanliness; rubbish.  
 i-mun'-do, *a adj.* filthy; obscene.  
 i-mu'-ne *adj.* immune.  
 i-mu-ni-da'-de *f.* immunity.  
 i-mu-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to immunize.  
 i-mu-tá-vel *adj.* immutable.  
 i-na-cei-tá-vel *adj.* unacceptable.  
 i-na-ces-sí-vel *adj.* inaccessible.  
 i-na'-ne *adj.* inane; lifeless.  
 i-na-ni-da'-de *f.* inanity.  
 i-nap'-to, *a adj.* inept, inapt, unable.  
 i-nar-ti-cu-la'-do, *a adj.* inarticulate.  
 i-na-ti'-vo, *a adj.* inactive.  
 i-na'-to, *a adj.* innate.  
 i-nau-dí'-to, *a adj.* extraordinary, unheard of.  
 i-nau-dí-vel *adj.* inaudible.  
 i-nau-gu-ra-ção' *f.* inauguration.  
 i-nau-gu-ral' *adj.* inaugural.  
 i-nau-gu-rar' *tr.v.* to inaugurate.  
 in-cal-cu-lá-vel *adj.* incalculable.  
 in-can-des-cên-cia *f.* incandescence.  
 in-can-des-cen'-te *adj.* incandescent.  
 in-can-sá-vel *adj.* tireless; assiduous.  
 in-car-nar' *tr.v.* to incarnate.  
 in-cau'-to, *a adj.* incautious, negligent.  
 in-cen-di-ar' *tr.v.* to set on fire; to incite.  
 in-cen-di-á-rio *m.* incendiary.  
 in-cên-dio *m.* fire.  
 in-cen-sá-rio *m.* thurible, incensory.  
 in-cen'-so *m.* incense.  
 in-cen-ti-var' *tr.v.* to stimulate, to motivate.  
 in-cen-ti'-vo, *a adj.* incentive.  
 in-ces-san'-te *adj.* incessant.

in-ces'-to *m.* incest.  
 in-cha-ção' *f.* swelling; tumor; vanity.  
 in-cha'-do, *a adj.* swollen, enlarged.  
 in-char' *tr.v., intr.v.* to swell, to become enlarged.  
 in-ci-dên-cia *f.* incidence.  
 in-ci-den-tal' *adj.* incidental.  
 in-ci-den'-te *m.* incident.  
 in-ci-ne-rar' *tr.v.* to incinerate.  
 in-ci-pi-en'-te *adj.* incipient.  
 in-ci-são' *f.* incision.  
 in-ci-tar' *tr.v.* to incite.  
 in-ci-vi-li-da'-de *f.* incivility.  
 in-cle-mên-cia *f.* inclemency.  
 in-cle-men'-te *adj.* inclement.  
 in-cli-na-ção' *f.* inclination, bowing.  
 in-cli-nar' *tr.v.* to incline, to lower;  
*intr.v.* to bow, to bend over.  
 in-cli-to, *a adj.* distinguished, famous.  
 in-co-e-rên-cia *f.* incoherence.  
 in-co-e-ren'-te *adj.* incoherent.  
 in-clu-ir' *tr.v.* to include.  
 in-clu-são' *f.* inclusion.  
 in-clu-si'-vo, *a adj.* inclusive.  
 in-clu'-so, *a adj.* included, enclosed.  
 in-cóg-ni-ta *f.* unknown quantity.  
 in-cóg-ni-to *m.* incognito; in-cóg-ni-to, *a adj.* incognito.  
 in-com-bus-tí-vel *adj.* incombustible.  
 in-co-mem-su-rá-vel *adj.* incommensurable.  
 in-co-mo-dar' *tr.v.* to disturb, to inconvenience.  
 in-cô-mo-do *m.* inconvenience; slight illness, indisposition; in-cô-mo-do, *a adj.* uncomfortable, inconvenient.  
 in-com-pa-rá-vel *adj.* incomparable.  
 in-com-pa-ti-bi-li-da'-de *f.* incompatibility.  
 in-com-pa-tí-vel *adj.* incompatible.  
 in-com-pe-tên-cia *f.* incompetence.  
 in-com-pe-ten'-te *adj.* incompetent.  
 in-com-pre-en-sí-vel *adj.* incomprehensible.  
 in-co-mu-ni-cá-vel *adj.* incommunicable.  
 in-con-ce-bí-vel *adj.* inconceivable.  
 in-con-di-ci-o-nal' *adj.* unconditional.  
 in-côn-di-to, *a adj.* crude, unfinished, unrefined.  
 in-con-si-de-ra'-do, *a adj.* inconsiderate.  
 in-con-sis-ten'-te *adj.* inconsistent.  
 in-con-so-lá-vel *adj.* inconsolable.  
 in-cons-tân-cia *f.* inconstancy.  
 in-cons-tan'-te *adj.* inconstant.  
 in-con-sti-tu-ci-o-nal' *adj.* unconstitutional.  
 in-con-ti-nên-cia *f.* incontinence.  
 in-con-ti-nen'-te *adj.* incontinent.  
 in-con-ti-nen'-te *adv.* immediately, without delay or interruption.  
 in-con-tro-ver-tí-vel *adj.* incontrovertible.  
 in-con-ve-ni-ên-cia *f.* inconvenience; indecency.  
 in-con-ve-ni-en'-te *adj.* inconvenient, unbecoming, improper.  
 in-con-ver-sí-vel or in-con-ver-tí-vel *adj.* inconvertible.  
 in-cor-po-rar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to incorporate; — *se refl.v.* to enter into, to become part of.  
 in-cor-pó-re-o, *a adj.* incorporeal.  
 in-cor-re'-to, *a adj.* incorrect.  
 in-cor-ri-gí-vel *adj.* incorrigible.  
 in-cor-rup-tí-vel *adj.* incorruptible.  
 in-crê-du-lo, *a adj.* incredulous.  
 in-cre-men'-to *m.* increment.

in-cri-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to accuse, to impute; to incriminate.  
 in-cri-vel *adj.* incredible, unbelievable.  
 in-crus-ta-ção' *f.* incrustation.  
 in-crus-tar' *tr.v.* to incrust.  
 in-cu-ba-ção' *f.* incubation.  
 in-cu-ba-do'-ra *f.* incubator.  
 in-cu-bar' *tr.v.* to incubate.  
 in-cu-bo, *a adj.* like a nightmare.  
 in-cul-par' *tr.v.* to accuse; — *se refl.v.* to confess, to compromise oneself.  
 in-cum-bên-cia *f.* incumbency.  
 in-cu-ná-bu-lo *m.* incunabulum.  
 in-cu-rá-vel *adj.* incurable.  
 in-cú-ria *f.* carelessness; inertia.  
 in-cur-são' *f.* incursion, invasion.  
 in-cu-tir' *tr.v.* to infuse, to inspire, to suggest.  
 in-da-ga-ção' *f.* investigation, research.  
 in-da-gar' *tr.v.* to investigate; to inform, to point out.  
 in-de-cên-cia *f.* indecency.  
 in-de-cen'-te *adj.* indecent.  
 in-de-ci-são' *f.* indecision.  
 in-de-ci'-so, *a adj.* irresolute, vague, uncertain.  
 in-de-co'-ro *m.* indecorum.  
 in-de-co-ro'-so, *a adj.* indecorous.  
 in-de-fe-rir' *tr.v.* to report negatively, to deny, to refuse (requisition or petition).  
 in-de-fe-rí-vel *adj.* that cannot be granted.  
 in-de-fi-ni'-do, *a adj.* undefined, vague, uncertain.  
 in-de-fi-ni'-to, *a adj.* indefinite.  
 in-de-fi-ní-vel *adj.* undefinable.  
 in-de-lé-vel *adj.* indelible.  
 in-de-li-ca-de'-za *f.* indelicacy.  
 in-de-li-ca'-do, *a adj.* indelicate.  
 in-de-ni-da'-de *f.* indemnity.  
 in-de-ni-za-ção' *f.* indemnification.  
 in-de-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to indemnify.  
 in-de-pen-dên-cia *f.* independence.  
 in-de-pen-den'-te *adj.* independent.  
 in-des-cri-tí-vel *adj.* indescribable.  
 in-des-tru-tí-vel *adj.* indestructible.  
 in-de-ter-mi-na'-do, *a adj.* indeterminate.  
 in-de-ter-mi-ná-vel *adj.* indeterminable.  
 in-dex *m.* index.  
 in-di-ca-ção' *f.* indication.  
 in-di-ca-dor' *m.* indicator, forefinger; directory, catalogue.  
 in-di-car' *tr.v.* to indicate.  
 in-di-ca-tí'-vo, *a adj.* indicative.  
 in-di-ce *m.* index.  
 in-di-fe-ren'-ça *f.* indifference.  
 in-di-fe-ren'-te *adj.* indifferent.  
 in-dí-ge-na *m.* native, original inhabitant.  
 in-di-gên-cia *f.* indigence.  
 in-di-gen'-te *adj.* indigent.  
 in-di-ge-rí-vel *adj.* indigestible.  
 in-di-ges-tão' *f.* indigestion.  
 in-di-ges'-to, *a adj.* undigested.  
 in-dig-na-ção' *f.* indignation.  
 in-dig-na'-do, *a adj.* indignant.  
 in-dig-ni-da'-de *f.* indignity.  
 in-di-go *m.* indigo.  
 in-di-re'-ta *f.* belittling side remark; hint; insinuation.  
 in-di-re'-to, *a adj.* indirect.  
 in-dis-cre'-to, *a adj.* indiscreet; in-dis-cre'-to, *a m., f.* indiscreet person.  
 in-dis-pos'-to, *a adj.* indisposed, ill.  
 in-dis-pu-tá-vel *adj.* indisputable.  
 in-dis-so-lú-vel *adj.* indissoluble.  
 in-dis-tin-guí-vel *adj.* indistinguishable.



in-dis-tin'-to, *a adj.* indistinct.  
 in-di-vi-dual' *adj.* individual.  
 in-di-vi-dua-li-da'-de *f.* individuality.  
 in-di-vi-duo *m.* individual.  
 in-di-vi-sí-vel *adj.* indivisible.  
 in-do-le *f.* character, temperament, nature.  
 in-do-lên-cia *f.* indolence.  
 in-do-len'-te *adj.* indolent.  
 in-dô-mi-to, *a adj.* indomitable.  
 in-du-bi-tá-vel *adj.* indubitable.  
 in-du-ção' *f.* induction.  
 in-dul-gên-cia *f.* indulgence.  
 in-dul-gên'-te *adj.* indulgent.  
 in-dús-tria *f.* industry.  
 in-dus-tri-al' *adj., m.* industrial.  
 in-dus-tri-o'-so, *a adj.* industrious.  
 in-du-ti'-vo, *a adj.* inductive.  
 in-du-zir' *tr.v.* to induce, to induct.  
 i-ne-bri-an'-te *adj.* intoxicating.  
 i-né-di-to, *a adj.* unpublished.  
 i-ne-fi-ci-en'-te *adj.* inefficient.  
 i-ne-gá-vel *adj.* undeniable.  
 i-ne-go-ci-á-vel *adj.* unnegotiable.  
 i-nep'-to, *a adj.* inept.  
 i-nér-cia *f.* inertia.  
 i-ne-rên-cia *f.* inherence.  
 i-ne-ren'-te *adj.* inherent.  
 i-ne-rir' *intr.v.* to inhere.  
 i-nes-pe-ra'-do, *a adj.* unexpected.  
 i-nes-ti-má-vel *adj.* inestimable.  
 i-ne-vi-tá-vel *adj.* inevitable.  
 i-ne-xo-rá-vel *adj.* inexorable.  
 i-nex-pe-ri-en'-te *adj.* inexperienced.  
 i-nex-pi-á-vel *adj.* inexpiable.  
 i-nex-pli-cá-vel *adj.* inexplicable.  
 i-nex-tri-cá-vel *adj.* inextricable.  
 in-fa-li-bi-li-da'-de *f.* infallibility.  
 in-fa-lí-vel *adj.* infallible.  
 in-fa'-me *adj.* infamous.  
 in-fâ-mia *f.* infamy.  
 in-fân-cia *f.* infancy.  
 in-fan-ta-ri'-a *f.* infantry.  
 in-fan-ti-cí-dio *m.* infanticide.  
 in-fan-til' *adj.* infantile, childish, child-like.  
 in-fa-ti-gá-vel *adj.* tireless.  
 in-fe-ção' *f.* infection.  
 in-fe-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* infectious.  
 in-fe-tar' *tr.v.* to infect, to contaminate.  
 in-fe'-to, *a adj.* infected, corrupt.  
 in-fe-li-ci-da'-de *f.* infelicity.  
 in-fe-liz' *adj.* unhappy.  
 in-fe-rên-cia *f.* inference.  
 in-fe-rir' *tr.v.* to infer.  
 in-fe-ri-or' *m., adj.* inferior; lower.  
 in-fe-ri-o-ri-da'-de *f.* inferiority.  
 in-fer-nal' *adj.* infernal.  
 in-fer-nei'-ra *f.* tumult, confusion.  
 in-fer'-no *m.* hell, inferno.  
 in-fér-til *adj.* infertile.  
 in-fes-tar' *tr.v.* to infest.  
 in-fes'-to, *a adj.* infested, offensive, hostile.  
 in-fi-de-li-da'-de *f.* infidelity.  
 in-fi-el' *adj.* unfaithful; *m.* pagan.  
 in-fil-tra-ção' *f.* infiltration.  
 in-fil-trar' *tr.v.* to infiltrate.  
 in-fi-mo, *a adj.* lowest, meanest.  
 in-fi-ni-da'-de *f.* infinity.  
 in-fi-ni-ti'-vo *m.* infinitive.  
 in-fi-ni'-to, *a adj.* infinite.  
 in-fi-ni-te-si-mal' *adj.* infinitesimal.  
 in-fla-ma-ção' *f.* inflammation, ignition, kindling, setting on fire.  
 in-fla-mar' *tr.v.* to set on fire, to inflame, to incite.  
 in-fla-ma-tó-rio, *a adj.* inflammatory.  
 in-fla-má-vel *adj.* inflammable.

in-fla-ção' *f.* inflation.  
 in-flar' *tr.v.* to inflate.  
 in-fla-tir' *tr.v.* to curve, to bend; to inflect.  
 in-fla-xão' *f.* inflection; bending; bowing.  
 in-flu-ên-cia *f.* influence.  
 in-flu-ir' *tr.v., intr.v.* to influence.  
 in-flu-en'-za *f.* influenza.  
 in-for-ma-ção' *f.* information.  
 in-for-mar' *tr.v.* to inform.  
 in-fra-ção' *f.* infraction.  
 in-fre-quen'-te *adj.* infrequent.  
 in-frin-gir' *tr.v.* to infringe.  
 in-fu-são' *f.* infusion; extract; tea.  
 in-gen'-te *adj.* huge, enormous.  
 in-gê-nua *f.* ingénue (naïve young girl on stage).  
 in-ge-nui-da'-de *f.* ingenuity.  
 in-gê-nuo, *a adj.* ingenuous, simple.  
 in-ge-rir' *tr.v.* to swallow; — *se refl.v.* to come between, to intervene.  
 in-glês, *a adj., m., f.* English, Englishman, Englishwoman.  
 in-gle-sar' *tr.v.* to anglicize.  
 in-glo-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* inglorious.  
 in-go-ver-ná-vel *adj.* ungovernable.  
 in-gra-ti-dão' *f.* ingratitude.  
 in-gra'-to, *a adj.* ungrateful.  
 in-gre-di-en'-te *m.* ingredient.  
 in-gres'-so *m.* entrance, admission.  
 in-ha-la-ção' *f.* inhalation.  
 in-ha-lar' *tr.v.* to inhale.  
 i-ni-bi-ção' *f.* inhibition.  
 i-ni-bir' *tr.v.* to inhibit.  
 i-ni-ci-a-ção' *f.* initiation.  
 i-ni-ci-a'-do *m.* initiate, neophyte.  
 i-ni-ci-al' *adj.* initial.  
 i-ni-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to initiate.  
 i-ni-ci-a-ti'-va *f.* initiative.  
 i-ní-cio *m.* beginning; inauguration.  
 i-ni-mi'-go *m.* enemy; i-ni-mi'-go, *a adj.* hostile.  
 i-ni-qui-da'-de *f.* iniquity.  
 i-ní-quo, *a adj.* iniquitous.  
 in-je-ção' *f.* injection.  
 in-je-tar' *tr.v.* to inject.  
 in-jun-ção' *f.* injunction.  
 in-jú-ria *f.* insult, offense; harm.  
 in-ju-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* insulting.  
 in-jus-ti-ça *f.* injustice.  
 in-jus'-to, *a adj.* unjust.  
 i-nob-ser-van'-te *adj.* unobservant.  
 i-no-cên-cia *f.* innocence.  
 i-no-cen'-te *adj.* innocent.  
 i-no-cu-la-ção' *f.* inoculation.  
 i-no-cu-lar' *tr.v.* to inoculate.  
 i-no-fen-si'-vo, *a adj.* inoffensive.  
 i-no-por-tu'-no, *a adj.* inopportune.  
 i-no-va-ção' *f.* innovation.  
 i-no-var' *tr.v.* to innovate.  
 in-qué-ri-to *m.* inquiry; inquest.  
 in-ques-ti-o-ná-vel *adj.* unquestionable.  
 in-qui-li-na'-to *m.* rent, renting.  
 in-qui-li'-no *m.* tenant.  
 in-qui-rir' *tr.v.* to inquire into, to interrogate.  
 in-qui-si-ção' *f.* inquisition.  
 in-qui-si-to-rial' *adj.* inquisitorial.  
 in-sa-ci-á-vel *adj.* insatiable.  
 in-sa-ni-da'-de *f.* insanity.  
 in-sa'-no, *a adj.* insane.  
 ins-cre-ver' *tr.v.* to inscribe; to register.  
 ins-crí-ção' *f.* inscription.  
 in-se-gu'-ro, *a adj.* insecure.  
 in-ser-ção' *f.* insertion.  
 in-se-rir' *tr.v.* to insert.  
 in-ser'-to, *a adj.* inserted.  
 in-se-ti-ci'-da *m.* insecticide.  
 in-se'-to *m.* insect.

in-si-di-o'-so, *a adj.* insidious.  
 in-sig'-ne *adj.* notable, distinguished, eminent.  
 in-sig-nia *f.* insignia.  
 in-sig-ni-fi-can'-te *adj.* insignificant.  
 in-si-nua-ção *f.* insinuation.  
 in-si-nu-ar' *tr.v.* to insinuate.  
 in-sí-pi-do, *a adj.* insipid.  
 in-si-pi-ên-cia *f.* ignorance; imprudence.  
 in-si-pi-en'-te *adj.* ignorant, senseless.  
 in-sis-tên-cia *f.* insistence.  
 in-sis-ten'-te *adj.* insistent.  
 in-sis-tir' *intr.v.* to insist.  
 in-so-la-ção *f.* sunning, insolation.  
 in-so-lên-cia *f.* insolence.  
 in-so-len'-te *adj.* insolent.  
 in-sol-vên-cia *f.* insolvency.  
 in-sol-ven'-te *adj.* insolvent.  
 in-sô-nia *f.* insomnia.  
 in-sos'-so, *a adj.* fresh, lacking salt.  
 ins-pe-ção *f.* inspection.  
 ins-pe-tar' *tr.v.* to inspect.  
 ins-pe-tor' *m.* inspector.  
 ins-pl-ra-ção *f.* inspiration.  
 ins-pl-rar' *tr.v.* to inspire; to inhale.  
 ins-ta-la-ção *f.* installation.  
 ins-ta-lar' *tr.v.* to install, to inaugurate.  
 ins-tân-cia *f.* request, entreaty, insistence.  
 ins-tan'-te *m.* instant; *adj.* instant, urgent, pressing.  
 ins-tan-tâ-ne-o, *a adj.* instantaneous.  
 ins-ti-ga-ção *f.* instigation.  
 ins-ti-gar' *tr.v.* to instigate.  
 ins-ti-la-ção *f.* instillation.  
 ins-ti-lar' *tr.v.* to instill.  
 ins-tin-ti'-vo, *a adj.* instinctive.  
 ins-tin'-to *m.* instinct.  
 ins-ti-tu-ir' *tr.v.* to institute, to found.  
 ins-ti-tu'-to *m.* institute.  
 ins-tru-ção *f.* instruction, education.  
 ins-tru-ir' *tr.v.* to instruct.  
 ins-tru-men-ta-ção *f.* instrumentation.  
 ins-tru-men'-to *m.* instrument.  
 in-su-bor-di-na-ção *f.* insubordination.  
 in-su-bor-di-na'-do, *a adj.* insubordinate.  
 in-su-li'-na *f.* insulin.  
 in-sul-tar' *tr.v.* to insult.  
 in-sul'-to *m.* insult.  
 in-su-por-tá-vel *adj.* insupportable, intolerable.  
 in-sur-gen'-te *adj., m.* insurgent.  
 in-sur-rel-ção *f.* insurrection.  
 in-tac'-to, *a adj.* intact.  
 in-tan-gí-vel *adj.* intangible.  
 in-te-gra *f.* integer; complete text.  
 in-te-gra-ção *f.* integration.  
 in-te-gral' *adj.* integral.  
 in-te-grar' *tr.v.* to integrate.  
 in-te-gri-da'-de *f.* integrity.  
 in-te-gro, *a adj.* complete, right, perfect, upright, honest.  
 in-tel-rar' *tr.v.* to inform; to complete; to certify; — *se refl.v.* to find out, to become aware.  
 in-tel'-ro, *a adj.* entire, whole.  
 in-te-lec-tu-al' *adj.* intellectual.  
 in-te-lec'-to *m.* intellect.  
 in-te-li-gên-cia *f.* intelligence.  
 in-te-li-gen'-te *adj.* intelligent.  
 in-ten-ção *f.* intention.  
 in-ten-ci-o-nal' *adj.* intentional.  
 in-ten-tar' *tr.v.* to attempt, to try; to intend, to plan.  
 in-ten'-to *m.* intent, purpose.  
 in-ten-den'-te *m.* administrator, manager, chief.  
 in-ten-si-da'-de *f.* intensity.

in-ten-si'-vo, *a adj.* intensive.  
 in-ten'-so, *a adj.* intense.  
 in-ter-ca-lar' *tr.v.* to intercalate; *adj.* inserted.  
 in-ter-câm-blo *m.* interchange, exchange.  
 in-ter-ce-der' *intr.v.* to intercede.  
 in-ter-cep-ção *f.* interception.  
 in-ter-cep-tar' *tr.v.* to intercept.  
 in-ter-ces-são *f.* intercession.  
 in-ter-ces-sor' *m.* intercessor, mediator.  
 in-ter-cur'-so *m.* intercourse, communication.  
 in-ter-di'-to *m.* interdict.  
 in-te-res-san'-te *adj.* interesting.  
 in-te-res-sar' *tr.v.* to interest.  
 in-te-rês-se *m.* interest.  
 in-te-res-sel'-ro, *a adj.* selfish, egotistic.  
 in-ter-fe-rên-cia *f.* interference.  
 in-te-rim *m.* interim.  
 in-te-ri'-no, *a adj.* temporary, provisional.  
 in-te-ri-or' *m., adj.* interior.  
 in-ter-jel-ção *f.* interjection.  
 in-ter-me-di-á-rio, *a adj., m.* intermediary.  
 in-ter-mé-dio, *a adj., m.* intermediate.  
 in-ter-mi-ná-vel *adj.* interminable.  
 in-ter-mis-são *f.* intermission.  
 in-ter-mi-ten'-te *adj.* intermittent.  
 in-ter-mu-ral' *adj.* intermural.  
 in-ter-na-ci-o-nal' *adj.* international.  
 in-ter-nar' *tr.v.* to intern; to send inland.  
 in-ter-na'-to *m.* boarding-school; internship.  
 in-ter'-no *m.* boarder, boarding pupil, day pupil, intern; *in-ter'-no, a adj.* internal.  
 in-ter-pre-ta-ção *f.* interpretation.  
 in-ter-pre-tar' *tr.v.* to interpret.  
 in-tér-pre-te *m.* interpreter.  
 in-ter-ro-ga-ção *f.* interrogation, questioning.  
 in-ter-ro-gar' *tr.v.* to question, to interrogate.  
 in-ter-ro-ga-ti'-vo, *a adj.* interrogative.  
 in-ter-ro-ga-tó-rio, *a adj.* interrogatory.  
 in-ter-rom-per' *tr.v.* to interrupt.  
 in-ter-rup-ção *f.* interruption.  
 in-ter-rup-tor' *m.* switch.  
 in-ter-se-ção *f.* intersection.  
 in-ter-stí-cio *m.* interstice; interval; pore.  
 in-ter-ur-ba'-no, *a adj.* inter-urban.  
 in-ter-va'-lo *m.* interval; intermission.  
 in-ter-ven-ção *f.* intervention.  
 in-ter-vir' *intr.v.* to intervene.  
 in-tes-ta'-do, *a adj.* intestate.  
 in-tes-ti-nal' *adj.* intestinal.  
 in-tes-ti'-no *m.* intestine.  
 in-ti-ma-ção *f.* intimation, hint; summons, citation.  
 in-ti-mar' *tr.v.* to intimate; to cite (law), to order with authority; to notify; to challenge; to provoke.  
 in-ti-mi-dar' *tr.v.* to intimidate.  
 in-ti-mo, *a adj.* intimate; *m., f.* close friend.  
 in-ti-tu-lar' *tr.v.* to entitle.  
 in-to-le-rân-cia *f.* intolerance.  
 in-to-le-ran'-te *adj.* intolerant.  
 in-to-le-rá-vel *adj.* intolerable.  
 in-to-na-ção *f.* intonation.  
 in-to-xi-ca-ção *f.* poisoning.  
 in-to-xi-car' *tr.v.* to poison.  
 in-tran-si-gên-cia *f.* intransigence.  
 in-tran-si-gen'-te *adj.* intransigent.



- in-tran-si-tá-vel *adj.* impassable, impracticable.  
 in-tran-si-ti'-vo, *a adj.* intransitive.  
 in-tra-tá-vel *adj.* intractable.  
 in-tra-ve-no'-so, *a adj.* intravenous.  
 in-tré-pi-do, *a adj.* intrepid.  
 in-tri-co, *a adj.* intricate.  
 in-tri'-ga *f.* intrigue, plot.  
 in-tri-gan'-te *adj., m., f.* meddling, scheming; schemer.  
 in-tri-gar' *tr.v.* to intrigue; to scheme, to plot.  
 in-trín-se-co, *a adj.* intrinsic.  
 in-tro-du-ção' *f.* introduction.  
 in-tro-du-tó-rio *adj.* introductory.  
 in-tro-du-zir' *tr.v.* to introduce; to put in, to usher in.  
 in-tro-spec-ção' *f.* introspection.  
 in-tru-são' *f.* intrusion.  
 in-tru'-so, *a adj.* intrusive; *m.* intruder.  
 in-tu-i-ção' *f.* intuition.  
 in-tui-ti'-vo, *a adj.* intuitive.  
 in-tui'-to *m.* intention, purpose, plan, objective.  
 i-nu-me-rá-vel *adj.* innumerable.  
 i-nun-da-ção' *f.* inundation, flood.  
 i-nun-dar' *tr.v.* to flood, to inundate.  
 i-nú-til *adj.* useless.  
 i-nu-ti-li-da'-de *f.* uselessness, inutility.  
 in-va-dir' *tr.v.* to invade.  
 in-va-li-da-ção' *f.* invalidation.  
 in-va-li-dar' *tr.v.* to invalidate.  
 in-vá-li-do *adj., m.* invalid.  
 in-va-ri-á-vel *adj.* invariable.  
 in-va-são' *f.* invasion.  
 in-vec-ti'-va *f.* invective, abusive language.  
 in-ve'-ja *f.* envy.  
 in-ve-jar' *tr.v.* to envy.  
 in-ve-já-vel *adj.* enviable.  
 in-ve-jo'-so, *a adj.* envious.  
 in-ven-ção' *f.* invention.  
 in-ven-cí-vel *adj.* invincible.  
 in-ven-tar' *tr.v.* to invent.  
 in-ven-ta-riar' *tr.v.* to take an inventory.  
 in-ven-tá-rio *m.* inventory.  
 in-ven-ti'-va *f.* inventiveness.  
 in-ven-ti'-vo, *a adj.* inventive.  
 in-ven'-to *m.* invention.  
 in-ven-tor' *m.* inventor.  
 in-ver-nal' *adj.* winter, relating to winter.  
 in-ver'-no *m.* winter.  
 in-ver'-sa *f.* inverse.  
 in-ver-ter' *tr.v.* to invert.  
 in-ver-te-bra'-do *m.; a adj.* invertebrate.  
 in-ves-ti-ga-ção' *f.* investigation.  
 in-ves-ti-gar' *tr.v.* to investigate.  
 in-ves-ti-du'-ra *f.* investiture.  
 in-ves-tir' *tr.v.* to install in office; to invest (money).  
 in-ve-te-ra'-do, *a adj.* inveterate.  
 in-vi-o-lá-vel *adj.* inviolable.  
 in-vi-si-bi-li-da'-de *f.* invisibility.  
 in-vi-sí-vel *adj.* invisible.  
 in-vo-ca-ção' *f.* invocation.  
 in-vo-car' *tr.v.* to invoke.  
 in-vul-ne-rá-vel *adj.* invulnerable.  
 i-o'-do *m.* iodine.  
 i-o-do-fór-mio *m.* iodoform.  
 i-o'-le *f.* yawl; canoe.  
 í-on *m.* ion.  
 io-ni-za-ção' *f.* ionization.  
 ir' *intr.v.* to go.  
 i'-ra *f.* ire; anger.  
 i-rar' *tr.v.* to anger, to irritate.  
 i-ras-ci-bi-li-da'-de *f.* irascibility.  
 i-ras-cí-vel *adj.* irascible.  
 i-ri-des-cen'-te *adj.* iridescent.  
 i-rí-dio *m.* iridium.  
 i-ri'-te *f.* iritis (inflammation of the iris).  
 ir-mã' *f.* sister.  
 ir-man-da'-de *f.* brotherhood, fraternity.  
 ir-mão' *m.* brother.  
 i-ro-ni'-a *f.* irony.  
 i-rô-ni-co, *a adj.* ironical.  
 ir-ra-ci-o-nal' *adj.* irrational.  
 ir-ra-dia-ção' *f.* irradiation.  
 ir-ra-dian'-te *adj.* irradiant, shining.  
 ir-ra-di-ar' *tr.v.* to radiate, to shine forth, to irradiate.  
 ir-re-gu-lar' *adj.* irregular.  
 ir-re-li-gi-o'-so, *a adj.* irreligious.  
 ir-re-me-diá-vel *adj.* irremediable, incurable; inevitable.  
 ir-re-pa-rá-vel *adj.* irreparable.  
 ir-re-sis-tí-vel *adj.* irresistible.  
 ir-re-so-lu'-to, *a adj.* irresolute.  
 ir-res-pon-sá-vel *adj.* irresponsible.  
 ir-re-ve-rên-cia *f.* irreverence.  
 ir-re-ve-ren'-te *adj.* irreverent.  
 ir-re-vo-cá-vel *adj.* irrevocable.  
 ir-re-vo-gá-vel *adj.* irrevocable.  
 ir-ri-ga-ção' *f.* irrigation.  
 ir-ri-ga-dor' *m.* syringe, enema bottle.  
 ir-ri-gar' *tr.v.* to irrigate.  
 ir-ri-ta-bi-li-da'-de *f.* irritability.  
 ir-ri-ta-ção' *f.* irritation.  
 ir-ri-tan'-te *adj.* irritant, irritating.  
 ir-ri-tar' *tr.v.* to irritate, to annoy.  
 ir-ri-tá-vel *adj.* irritable.  
 ir-rom-per' *intr.v.* to break out in eruption, to burst forth.  
 ir-rup-ti'-vo, *a adj.* irruptive.  
 is'-ca *f.* tinder; bait.  
 is-quel'-ro *m.* cigar lighter.  
 i-sen-ção' *f.* exemption.  
 i-sen-tar' *tr.v.* to exempt; to except.  
 i-sen'-to, *a adj.* exempt.  
 i-só-ba-ro, *a adj.* isobaric.  
 i-so-la-ção' *f.* isolation; insulation.  
 i-so-la-dor' *m.* insulator.  
 i-so-la-men'-to *m.* isolation; insulation.  
 i-so-lan'-te *adj.* insulating.  
 i-so-lar' *tr.v.* to isolate; to insulate.  
 i-sós-ce-les *adj.* isosceles.  
 ist'-mo *m.* isthmus.  
 i-tá-li-co, *a adj.* italic; italic (type).  
 i-ta-o'-ca *f.* (Brazil) cave, cavern; (house of stone).  
 í-tem *adv.* in same manner; *m.* item.  
 i-te-rar' *tr.v.* to iterate; to repeat.  
 i-te-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* iterative.  
 i-ti-ne-ran'-te *adj.* itinerant.  
 i-ti-ne-rá-rio *m., adj.* itinerary.

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

J, j *m.* J, j, tenth letter of the alphabet.  
*á adv.* now, at this very moment; already.  
*a-bo-ti-ca'-ba f.* fruit, similar to large black grape, produced on trunk and branches of Brazilian tree.  
*a'-ca f.* durian.  
*a-ca-ran-dá m.* Brazilian rosewood.  
*a-ca-ré m.* crocodile.  
*ac-tân-cia f.* boasting, vanity, pride.  
*ac'-to m.* impulse; spurt; flash of light.  
*a'-de m.* jade.  
*a-gu-ar' m.* jaguar.  
*a-mais' adv.* never, never at any time.  
*am'-ba f.* jamb, door-jamb.  
*a-nei'-ro m.* January.  
*a-ne'-la f.* window.  
*a-ne-lei'-ro, a m., f.* person given to watching from window.  
*an-ga'-da f.* fishing raft (common on Brazilian coast).  
*an-tar' m., intr.v.* dinner; to dine.  
*an-ta-rão' m.* banquet.  
*a-po-nês adj.* Japanese.  
*a-que'-ta f.* jacket.  
*ar'-da f.* yard (measure equivalent to 91 centimeters).  
*ar-dim' m.* garden (usually of flowers only).  
*ar-di-na'-gem f.* gardening.  
*ar-di-nei'-ra f.* jardiniere.  
*ar-di-nei'-ro m.* gardener.  
*ar-di-nis'-ta m.* landscape gardener.  
*ar-gão' m.* jargon.  
*ar'-ra f.* water pitcher, water pot; flower vase.  
*ar'-ro m.* large pitcher (with spout and handle).  
*ar-rê-te m.* curve back of knee.  
*ar-re-tei'-ra f.* garter.  
*as-mim' m.* jasmine.  
*as'-pe m.* jasper.  
*a-zer' intr.v.* to lie, to lie full length; to be dead.  
*a-zi'-da f.* mineral vein, mine; resting-place.  
*a-zi'-go m.* tomb, grave.  
*le'-ca adj., m.* (Brazil) crude country man.  
*le-ca-ta-tú m.* (Brazil) name and symbol of peasant in interior of Brazil.  
*lei'-to m.* mode, manner; talent; leaning.  
*lei-to'-so, a adj.* skilful; making good appearance, good-looking.  
*le-ju-ar' intr.v.* to fast.  
*le-jum' m.* fast, fasting.  
*le-o-vá m.* Jehovah.  
*le-re-mi-a'-da f.* jeremiad.  
*le-re-mi-ar' tr.v., intr.v.* to lament, to complain.  
*le-ri-mú m.* pumpkin.  
*le-ri-mu-zei'-ro m.* pumpkin vine.  
*i-ria f.* slang, jargon.  
*o-a-lhei'-ro m.* jeweler.  
*o-a-lhe-ri'-a f.* jewelry shop.  
*Jo-ão-Fer-nan'-des m.* nobody; person of little importance.  
*Jo-ão-nin-guém m.* nobody, shrimp.  
*Jo-co-si-da'-de f.* jocosity.  
*Jo-co'-so, a adj.* jocose.  
*Jo-el'-ra f.* coarse sieve, screen (for separating chaff from wheat).

*Jo-el-rar' tr.v.* to sift or screen grain.  
*Jo-e-lha'-da f.* blow with the knee.  
*Jo-e-lhei'-ra f.* knee protector (in football); baggy trousers.  
*Jo-e'-lho m.* knee.  
*Jo-ga-dor' m.* player; gambler.  
*Jo-gar' tr.v.* to play; to risk, to stake; to gamble.  
*Jo-go m.* game, sport; set; gambling; truck.  
*Jo-l-a f.* jewel; entrance fee (in school, club, association).  
*Jo-quel m.* jockey.  
*Jo-r-na'-da f.* journey made or distance traveled in one day; battle.  
*Jo-r-nal' m.* day wage; daily newspaper.  
*Jo-r-na-lei'-ro m.* day laborer.  
*Jo-r-na-lis'-mo m.* journalism.  
*Jo-r-na-lis'-ta m.* journalist, newspaper man.  
*Jo-r-rão' m.* drag (to level roadways), harrow.  
*Jo-r-rar' intr.v.* to spurt; *tr.v.* to cause to rush or spurt out.  
*Jo-ro m.* strong jet, spurt.  
*Jo'-vem m., f., adj.* youth, youthful.  
*Jo-vi-al' adj.* jovial.  
*Jo-via-li-da'-de f.* joviality.  
*Jo-bi-leu' m.* jubilee; fiftieth anniversary.  
*Jo-bi-lo m.* jubilation.  
*Jo-bi-lo'-so, a adj.* jubilant.  
*Jo-deu' m.* Jew.  
*Jo-di'-a f.* Jewess.  
*Jo-di-cial' adj.* judicial.  
*Jo-di-ci-á-rio, a adj.* judiciary.  
*Jo-di-ci-o'-so, a adj.* judicious.  
*Jo-gal' adj.* conjugal.  
*Jo'-go m.* yoke, yoke of oxen; (fig.) oppression.  
*Jo-iz' m.* judge.  
*Jo-i-zo m.* judgment; court; opinion; good sense.  
*Jo'-le m.* joule (unit of work or energy).  
*Jo-l-ga-men'-to m.* judgment, sentence, decision.  
*Jo-l-gar' tr.v.* to judge; to deem, to think.  
*Jo'-lho m.* July.  
*Jo-men'-to, a m., f.* donkey, ass.  
*Jo-n-ção' f.* junction.  
*Jo-n'-co m.* wicker, reed, cane; junk (an oriental ship).  
*Jo-n-gir' tr.v.* to yoke, to unite; to set in pairs.  
*Jo'-nho m.* June.  
*Jo-ni-or adj.* junior.  
*Jo-n-qui'-lho m.* jonquill.  
*Jo-n'-ta f.* joint; yoke; committee, commission; conference; consultation (of physician).  
*Jo-n-tar' tr.v.* to join; to assemble; — *se refl.v.* to meet together, to assemble.  
*Jo-n-tei'-ra f.* carpenter's joining plane.  
*Jo-n'-to, a adj.* together; joined; close, near; *adv.* near, by the side of.  
*Jo-ra'-do m.* juror; statement made on oath.  
*Jo-ra'-do, a adj.* sworn in; sworn.  
*Jo-ra-men'-to m.* oath; oath-taking.  
*Jo-rar' tr.v.* to swear; to take oath; to promise solemnly.



ju'-ri *m.* jury.  
 ju-rí-di-co, *a adj.* juridic.  
 ju-ris-con-sul'-to *m.* juris-consult.  
 ju-ris-di-ção' *f.* jurisdiction.  
 ju-ris-di-cio-nal' *adj.* jurisdictional.  
 ju-ris-pru-dên-cia *f.* jurisprudence.  
 ju-ris'-ta *m.* jurist; money-lender; owner of public bonds.  
 ju'-ro *m.* interest.  
 Ju-ru-pa-rí *m.* devil of the Tupis.  
 jus' *m.* law, legal right.  
 ju-san'-te *f.* out-going tide, low tide.  
 jus'-ta *f.* joust.  
 jus-te'-za *f.* accuracy, precision.

jus-ti'-ça *f.* justice.  
 jus-ti-cel'-ro, *a adj.* severe, impartial, rigorous.  
 jus-ti-fi-ca-ção' *f.* justification.  
 jus-ti-fi-car' *tr.v.* to justify.  
 jus-ti-fi-cá-vel *adj.* justifiable.  
 jus'-to, *a adj.* just, fair, upright, correct.  
 ju'-ta *f.* jute.  
 ju-ve-nil' *adj.* juvenile.  
 ju-ven-tu'-de *f.* youth.  
 jux-ta-li-ne-ar' *adj.* interlinear.  
 jux-ta-po-si-ção' *f.* juxtaposition.  
 jux-ta-por' *tr.v.* to juxtapose.  
 jux-ta-pos'-to, *a adj.* contiguous.

## K

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

**K, k** *m.* K, k. This letter does not belong to the Portuguese alphabet. It is used, however, in certain abbreviations accepted internationally and in a few foreign words introduced into the language.

kg abbreviation for kilogram.  
 kl abbreviation for kiloliter.  
 km abbreviation for kilometer.

## L

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

L, l *m.* L, l, eleventh letter of the alphabet.  
 lá *adv.* there, in that place.  
 lâ' *f.* wool.  
 la-ba-re'-da *f.* flame, blaze, tongue of flame; (fig.) vivacity.  
 la-be-la'-do, *a adj.* lip-shaped.  
 la-bi-a'-do, *a adj.* lip-shaped.  
 la-bi-al' *adj.* labial.  
 lá-bio *m.* lip.  
 la-bi-rin'-to *m.* labyrinth; maze; hand-made lace.  
 la-bor' *m.* labor, work.  
 la-bo-rar' *intr.v.* to work, to strive; to till; to function.  
 la-bo-ra-tó-rio *m.* laboratory.  
 la-bo-rio'-so, *a adj.* laborious, diligent, wearisome.  
 la-bu'-ta *f.* labor, toil.  
 la-bu-tar' *intr.v.* to strive, to struggle; to toil.  
 la'-ca *f.* lacquer.  
 la-ça'-da *f.* bow-knot.  
 la-cal'-o *m.* footman.  
 la-çar' *tr.v.* to tie with bow-knot, to lace up.  
 la-ça-ri'-a *f.* ornaments in forms of bows or flourishes.  
 la-ce-ra-ção' *f.* laceration.  
 la-ce-rar' *tr.v.* to lacerate; to tear, to rend.  
 la'-ço *m.* slip knot, loop, snare, lasso.  
 la-cô-ni-co, *a adj.* laconic.  
 la'-cre *m.* lacquer.  
 la-cre-a'-da *f.* lacquer ornament.  
 la-cre-ar' *tr.v.* to ornament with lacquer, to lacquer.  
 la-cri-mal' *adj.* lachrymal.  
 la-cri-mo'-so, *a adj.* tearful, doleful; lachrymose.  
 lac-ta-ção' *f.* suckling; lactation.

lac-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to suckle, to feed, to nourish; to nurse.  
 lac-to'-se *f.* lactose.  
 lac-ti-cí-nio *m.* preparation made of milk.  
 la-cu'-na *f.* gap; lacuna.  
 la-cu-no'-so, *a adj.* full of gaps.  
 la-cus'-tre *adj.* lake, of lakes.  
 la'-da *f.* navigable part of stream.  
 la-del'-ra *f.* hill-side, mountain-side.  
 la-del-ren'-to, *a adj.* steep, inclined.  
 la-del'-ro, *a adj.* on the side.  
 la-di'-no, *a adj.* astute, cunning, sly; pure.  
 la'-do *m.* side, face, surface, facet.  
 la'-dra *f.* thief.  
 la-drão' *m.* thief.  
 la-drar' *intr.v.* to bark; to bawl out; to yelp.  
 la-dri'-do *m.* bark, barking.  
 la-dri-lha-dor' *m.* tile worker.  
 la-dri-lhar' *tr.v.* to cover with tile, to pave with tile or bricks.  
 la-dri'-lho *m.* tile, brick, flag-stone.  
 la-dro-a'-gem *f.* thievery.  
 la-dro-ar' *tr.v.* to steal, to rob.  
 la-dro-el'-ra *f.* robbery; extortion.  
 la-gar'-ta *f.* caterpillar.  
 la-gar-ti'-xa *f.* small lizard.  
 la-gar'-to *m.* lizard.  
 la'-go *m.* lake.  
 la-gô-a *f.* small lake; swamp.  
 la-gos'-ta *f.* lobster.  
 la-gos-tim' *m.* small lobster.  
 lá-gri-ma *f.* tear; tear-shaped object.  
 la-gu'-na *f.* lagoon.  
 lai-cal' *adj.* lay.  
 lai-ci-da'-de *f.* laity.  
 la'-ma *f.* mud; *m.* Lama priest.  
 la-ma-çal' *m.* muddy place.  
 la-ma-cel'-ra *f.* muddy place.

la-ma-cen'-to, *a adj.* muddy.  
 lam-ber' *tr.v.* to lick; to file; to polish.  
 lam-bi-ção' *f.* flattery, adulation.  
 lam-bi-de'-la *f.* licking; gratuity; flattery.  
 lam-bi'-do, *a adj.* excessively polished.  
 lam-bis-car' *tr.v.* to eat little.  
 lam-bis'-co *m.* small portion of food, morsel, mouthful.  
 lam-bris *m.pl.* wainscoting; veneer.  
 lam-men-tar' *tr.v.* to lament, to bewail;  
 — *se refl.v.* to lament, to complain.  
 la-men-tá-vel *adj.* lamentable.  
 la-men'-to *m.* lament.  
 la-men-to'-so, *a adj.* lamentable, pitiful.  
 lá-mi-na *f.* lamina; blade, sheet of metal.  
 la-mi-na-dor' *m.* roller, rolling-machine.  
 la-mi-no'-so, *a adj.* laminated, in sheets.  
 lam'-pa *f.* lampas (fabric), China silk; advantage.  
 lám-pa-da *f.* lamp.  
 lam-pa-dá-rio *m.* candelabrum.  
 lam-pa-ri'-na *f.* night lamp, night candle.  
 lam-pe-jar' *intr.v.* to flash like lightning.  
 lam-pe'-jo *m.* flash, sudden brilliance.  
 lam-pi-ão' *m.* lantern.  
 lam-pi'-ro *m.* lightning bug.  
 lam-prel'-a *f.* lamprey.  
 la-mú-ria *f.* lamentation.  
 la-mu-riar' *intr.v.* to wall, to weep, to mourn.  
 lan'-ça *f.* lance, spear, shaft.  
 lan-ça-bom'-ba *m.* bomb discharge.  
 lan-ça-del'-ra *f.* shuttle (in weaving).  
 lan-ça-du'-ra *f.* throwing; launching.  
 lan-ça-men'-to *m.* entering (of items in book-keeping).  
 lan-çar' *tr.v.* to throw, to launch; to drop, to scatter; to vomit.  
 lan-cel'-ro *m.* lancer.  
 lan'-ço *m.* throw, rush, spurt; bid (at auction); flight of stairs.  
 lan-cê-ta *f.* lancet.  
 lan'-cha *f.* launch (boat).  
 lan-char' *tr.v., intr.v.* to lunch.  
 lan'-che *m.* lunch.  
 lan-gor' *m.* languor.  
 lan-go-ro'-so, *a adj.* languorous.  
 lan-gui-dez' *f.* languidness.  
 lân-gui-do, *a adj.* languid.  
 la-no-si-da'-de *f.* woolliness.  
 la-no'-so, *a adj.* woolly.  
 lan-ter'-na *f.* lantern; — traseira *f.* tail light.  
 la-nu'-gem *f.* down, downiness.  
 lá-pa-ro *m.* male hare.  
 la-pe'-la *f.* lapel.  
 la-pi-da-ção' *f.* stoning; cutting and polishing stones.  
 la-pi-dar' *tr.v.* to stone; to cut or polish stones.  
 la-pí-de-o, *a adj.* hard as stone.  
 la-pi-do'-so, *a adj.* stony.  
 la-pi-jar' *intr.v.* to mark with a pencil.  
 la'-pis *m.* pencil.  
 la-pli-sa'-da *f.* pencil mark.  
 la-pli-sel'-ra *f.* pencil box; container for pencil leads.  
 lap'-so *m.* lapse.  
 lar' *m.* fire-place; kitchen fire; (fig.) home; household.  
 la-ra'-da *f.* live coals; hot ashes, embers.  
 la-ran'-ja *f.* orange; — cravo tangerine.  
 la-ran'-ja-da *f.* orangeade.  
 la-ran'-ja-da-Ba-i-a *f.* navel orange.  
 la-ran-jal' *m.* orange grove.  
 la-ran-jel'-ra *f.* orange tree.

la-ran-jel'-ro *m.* orange grower.  
 la-rá-pio *m.* petty thief.  
 lar-de-ar' *tr.v.* to lard, to stuff with bacon.  
 lar'-do *m.* sliced bacon; salt pork.  
 lar'-ga *f.* abandonment, release; freedom.  
 lar-gar' *tr.v.* to free, to let loose; to abandon; to let go.  
 lar'-go *m.* small public square; lar'-go, *a adj.* wide; ample, extensive; large abundant.  
 lar-gue'-za *f.* wideness, width; generosity.  
 lar-gu'-ra *f.* width.  
 la-rin'-ge *f.* larynx.  
 la-rin-gi'-te *f.* laryngitis.  
 lar'-va *f.* larva.  
 las'-ca *f.* splinter, fragment (of wood, metal, stone).  
 las-cí-via *f.* lasciviousness.  
 las-cí'-vo, *a adj.* lascivious.  
 las-si-dão' *f.* fatigue, lassitude.  
 las-si-tu'-de *f.* fatigue, lassitude.  
 las'-so, *a adj.* fatigued, weary, exhausted; slack; dissolute.  
 lás-ti-ma *f.* pity; something to be greatly regretted.  
 las-ti-mar' *tr.v.* to deplore, to lament;  
 — *se refl.v.* to pity, to lament, to complain.  
 las-ti-mável *adj.* regrettable, deplorable.  
 las-ti-mo'-so, *a adj.* pitiful, sad, wretched.  
 las-tra'-gem *f.* ballasting.  
 las'-tro *m.* ballast.  
 la'-ta *f.* tin sheet, tin can.  
 la-tão' *m.* brass.  
 la-ten'-te *adj.* latent.  
 la-te-ral' *adj.* lateral.  
 lá-tex or lá-ti-ce *m.* latex.  
 la-ti-fún-dio *m.* latifundium (large landed estate).  
 la-tim' *m.* Latin language.  
 la-ti-ni-da'-de *f.* Latinity, Latin.  
 la-ti-nis'-ta *m.* Latinist.  
 la-ti'-no, *a adj.* Latin.  
 la-ti-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to Latinize.  
 la-ti'-do *m.* bark.  
 la-tir' *intr.v.* to bark, to yelp.  
 la-ti-tu'-de *f.* latitude.  
 la'-to, *a adj.* wide; ample; extensive; dilated.  
 la-tri'-na *f.* latrine.  
 la-tro-cí-nio *m.* brigandage.  
 lau-da-bi-li-da'-de *f.* laudability.  
 lau-da-tó-rio, *a adj.* laudatory.  
 lau-dá-vel *adj.* laudable.  
 láu-da-no *m.* laudanum.  
 láu-re-a *f.* crown of laurel, laurel-wreath.  
 lau-re-ar' *tr.v.* to crown with laurel, to honor.  
 lau-rel'-o *m.* crowning with laurel.  
 lau-rel' *m.* laurel, laurel tree, bay tree.  
 lau'-to, *a adj.* sumptuous, magnificent, abundant.  
 la'-va *f.* lava.  
 la-vo'-so, *a adj.* like lava.  
 la-va-del'-ra *f.* laundress.  
 la-va-dou'-ro *m.* wash-tub; flat stone for washing and soaping clothes.  
 la-va'-gem *f.* washing; purifying.  
 la-van-da-ri'-a *f.* laundry.  
 la-van-del'-ra *f.* laundress.  
 la-var' *to wash; to launder; — se refl.v.* to wash; to justify oneself, to clear oneself.  
 la-va-tó-rio *m.* lavatory; wash-stand.  
 la-vor' *m.* manual work; workmanship; embroidery; ornament in relief.



- la-vou'-ra *f.* agriculture, farming.  
 la'-vra *f.* cultivation of land; mine; harvest.  
 la-vra-del'-ra *f.* farm worker; seamstress.  
 la-vra-di'-o, *a adj.* arable.  
 la-vra'-do *m.* needle work, embroidery.  
 la-vra'-gem *f.* cultivation, harvest.  
 la-vran'-te *m.*, *f.* engraver; goldsmith, silversmith.  
 la-vrar' *tr.v.* to plow, to till; to mine; to carve, to sculpture; to embroider; to take minutes.  
 la-xa-ti'-vo, *a adj.* laxative.  
 la'-xo, *a adj.* lax.  
 la-za-ren'-to, *a adj.* leprous.  
 la-za-re'-to *m.* lazaretto, hospital, infirmary.  
 lá-za-ro *m.* leper.  
 le-al' *adj.* loyal, faithful, sincere.  
 le-al-da'-de *f.* loyalty, sincerity.  
 le-ão' *m.* lion.  
 le-bra'-da *f.* rabbit stew.  
 le'-bre *f.* hare.  
 le-cio-nan'-do *m.* pupil.  
 le-cio-nar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to teach.  
 le-cio-nis'-ta *m.*, *f.* private teacher.  
 le-dor' *m.* reader.  
 le-ga-ção' *f.* legation.  
 le-ga'-do *m.* legate.  
 le-gal' *adj.* legal.  
 le-ga-li-da'-de *f.* legality.  
 le-ga-li-zar' *tr.v.* to legalize.  
 le-gar' *tr.v.* to send as legate; to bequeath.  
 le-gen'-da *f.* legend; inscription.  
 le-gen-dá-rio, *a adj.* legendary.  
 le-gi-ão' *f.* legion.  
 le-gio-ná-rio *m.* legionnaire.  
 le-gis-la-ção' *f.* legislation.  
 le-gis-la-dor' *m.* legislator.  
 le-gis-la-ti'-vo, *a adj.* legislative.  
 le-gis-la-tu'-ra *f.* legislature.  
 le-gi-ti-mar' *tr.v.* to legalize; to make legitimate.  
 le-gi-ti-mo, *a adj.* legitimate.  
 le-gi-vel' *adj.* legible, readable.  
 lé-gua *f.* league (5000 meters).  
 le-gu'-me *m.* vegetable.  
 lei' *f.* law.  
 lei'-go, *a adj.* lay, secular.  
 lei-lão' *m.* auction.  
 lei-lo-ei'-ro *m.* auctioneer.  
 lei-tão' *m.* suckling pig.  
 lei'-te *m.* milk; — *de* cal whitewash; dentes *de* — milk teeth; — *magro* separated milk.  
 lei-tei'-ra *f.* milk container.  
 lei-te-ri'-a *f.* dairy.  
 lei-tô-a *f.* suckling pig.  
 lei-tor' *m.* reader.  
 lei-tu'-ra *f.* reading.  
 lei'-to *m.* bed; bedstead.  
 lem-bran'-ça *f.* remembrance; memory, recollection; keepsake; reminder; gift; *a f.pl.* compliments, regards.  
 lem-brar' *tr.v.* to remind, to bring to mind; to remember; — *se refl.v.* to remember.  
 le'-me *m.* rudder; helm.  
 len'-ço *m.* handkerchief.  
 len-çol' *m.* bed sheet; shroud.  
 len'-da *f.* legend, fable.  
 le'-nha *f.* fire-wood.  
 le-nha-dor' *m.* wood-cutter.  
 le-nhei'-ro *m.* wood-cutter.  
 le'-nho *m.* trunk, branch; wood.  
 le-nho'-so, *a adj.* ligneous; of wood.  
 le-ni-ên-cia *f.* leniency.  
 le-nien'-te *adj.* lenient.  
 le-ni-ti'-vo, *a adj.* emollient, mitigating, lenitive.  
 len'-te *m.* professor; lens.  
 len-tí-cu-la *f.* small lens.  
 len-ti-dão' *f.* slowness.  
 len'-to, *a adj.* slow, prolonged.  
 len-ti'-lha *f.* lentil.  
 le-ô-a *f.* lioness.  
 le-o-par'-do *m.* leopard.  
 le'-pra *f.* leprosy.  
 le-pro'-so, *a adj.* leprous.  
 ler' *tr.v.* to read.  
 le'-que *m.* fan.  
 le-são' *f.* lesion.  
 le-sar' *tr.v.* to hurt, to damage.  
 les'-ma *f.* slug, slug snail; good-for-nothing.  
 le'-so, *a adj.* hurt; offended; paralytic.  
 es'-te *m.* east.  
 le-tal' *adj.* lethal.  
 le-tar-gi'-a *f.* lethargy.  
 le'-tra *f.* letter (of alphabet); — *de* câmbio bill of exchange.  
 le-tra'-do, *a adj.* lettered, literate, erudite.  
 le-trei'-ro *m.* label; title; sign; poster.  
 leu-cor-réi-a *f.* leucorrhea.  
 le-va'-da *f.* hill, elevation; transporting, conducting.  
 le-va-di'-ço, *a adj.* easily moved, movable.  
 le-van-ta'-da *f.* getting up, arising.  
 le-van-ta-di'-ço, *a adj.* careless, restless, insubordinate, hard to discipline.  
 le-van-ta-men'-to *m.* revolt, insurrection; elevation.  
 le-van-tar' *tr.v.* to raise; to place upright, to hoist; to increase; to stir up; to awaken; to draw up; — *se refl.v.* to rise, to arise, to get up, to stand up.  
 le-van'-te *m.* Orient.  
 le-var' *tr.v.* to carry, to take away; to bring, to lead; to wear; to endure; to take (time).  
 le'-ve *adj.* light in weight; quick; agile; insignificant; indistinct; *de* — lightly.  
 le-ve-dar' *tr.v.* to leaven, to raise; *intr.v.* to rise, to swell.  
 lê-ve-do, *a adj.* light; risen; puffed up, leavened.  
 le-ve-du'-ra *f.* yeast; leavening.  
 le-ve'-za *f.* lightness.  
 le-vian-da'-de *f.* indiscretion, frivolousness, inconsiderate behavior.  
 le-vi-a'-no, *a adj.* frivolous, heedless, fickle.  
 le-vi-da'-de *f.* levity, skill, agility.  
 lé-xi-co *m.* lexicon, dictionary.  
 le-xi-có-gra-fo *m.* lexicographer.  
 lé-xi-con *m.* lexicon, dictionary.  
 lha'-ma *f.* llama; fabric interwoven with threads of gold and silver.  
 lha-ne'-za *f.* sincerity; candor.  
 lha'-no, *a adj.* honest, unpretentious, frank.  
 li-ba-ção' *f.* libation.  
 li-bar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to drink, to enjoy; to make libations.  
 li-be'-lo *m.* libel; brief.  
 li-be-ral' *adj.* liberal.  
 li-be-ra-li-da'-de *f.* liberality.  
 li-be-ra-ção' *f.* discharge; relief from debt or other obligation.  
 li-be-rar' *tr.v.* to liberate; to free from obligation.  
 li-ber-da'-de *f.* liberty, freedom.  
 li-ber-ta-dor' *m.* liberator.  
 li-ber-tar' *tr.v.* to free; to liberate.  
 li-ber-ti'-no, *a adj.*, *m.* libertine.

li-bl-di-no'-so, *a adj.* libidinous, lustful.  
 li'-bra *f.* pound (avoirdupois); pound sterling (English money); old weight called *arratel*, equivalent to 459.5 grams.  
 li-bré *f.* servant's uniform, livery.  
 li-ção' *f.* lesson; reading (interpretation of a text).  
 li-cen'-ça *f.* permit, license; permission.  
 li-cen-cia'-do *m.* academic degree (somewhat equivalent to the master's degree).  
 li-cen-ciar' *tr.v.* to grant license; to exempt temporarily from service.  
 li-cen-cia-tu'-ra *f.* degree of *licenciado*; conferring of *licenciado*.  
 li-cen-cio-si-da'-de *f.* licentiousness.  
 li-cen-cio'-so, *a adj.* licentious.  
 li-ce-al' *adj.* pertaining to a *licéu* (secondary school).  
 li-ceu' *m.* secondary school.  
 li-ci-tar' *intr.v.* to bid (in public auction).  
 li-ci-to, *a adj.* lawful, licit.  
 li-cor' *m.* liquor, liqueur.  
 li'-da *f.* work.  
 li-dar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to struggle; to struggle for; to strive, to work hard.  
 li'-ga *f.* league, association; garter.  
 li-ga-ção' *f.* binding; friendship.  
 li-ga-du'-ra *f.* ligature.  
 li-ga-men'-to *m.* ligament.  
 li-gar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to tie, to bind, to attach, to unite; — *se refl.v.* to join, to become a member.  
 li-gel-re'-za *f.* lightness, rapidity, agility.  
 li-gel'-ro, *a adj.* light; quick; vague; dishonest.  
 li-g-ni'-to *m.* lignite.  
 li-lás *m.* lilac.  
 li'-ma *f.* lime (fruit); file.  
 li-ma'-gem *f.* filing.  
 li-ma'-lha *f.* filings.  
 li-mar' *tr.v.* to file; to smooth, to polish.  
 li-mão' *m.* lemon.  
 li-miar' *m.* threshold.  
 li-mi-ta-ção' *f.* limitation.  
 li-mi-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to limit, to restrain; — *se refl.v.* to be circumscribed or restrained.  
 li-mi'-te *m.* limit.  
 li-mo-el'-ro *m.* lemon-tree.  
 li-mo-na'-da *f.* lemonade.  
 li-m-pa'-do *m.* clearing.  
 li-m'-pa-pés *m.* door-mat; scraper.  
 li-m'-pa-pra'-tos *m.* glutton.  
 li-m-par' *tr.v.* to clear, to cleanse.  
 li-m'-pa-tri'-lhos *m.* cowcatcher (on locomotive).  
 li-m-pe'-za *f.* cleanliness; (fig.) honesty.  
 li-m-pl-dez' *f.* limpidity.  
 li-m-pl-do, *a adj.* limpid.  
 li-m'-po, *a adj.* clean; clear, neat; stainless.  
 li-n'-ce *m.* lynx.  
 li-n'-da *f.* boundary, limit.  
 li-n'-de *m.* boundary, limit.  
 li-n-del'-ra *f.* lintel (of a door or window).  
 li-n-de'-za *f.* beauty; grace.  
 li-n'-do, *a adj.* pretty, beautiful.  
 li-ne-a-men'-to *m.* lineament, outline.  
 li-n'-fa *f.* lymph.  
 li-n-go'-te *m.* ingot.  
 li-n-go-tel'-ra *f.* mold in which ingots are cast.  
 li-n-gua *f.* language, tongue.  
 li-n-gua'-do *m.* sole (fish); foolscap, long sheet of paper; sheet of metal.  
 li-n-gua'-gem *f.* language, speech.  
 li-n-gue'-ta *f.* needle (on scales), pointer; latch bolt; ramp.

li-n-gui'-ça *f.* sausage.  
 li-n-guis-ti-ca *f.* linguistics.  
 li-n-guis-ti-co, *a adj.* linguistic.  
 li'-nha *f.* line; thread; rank; direction; row.  
 li-nha'-ça *f.* linseed.  
 li-nha'-gem *f.* lineage.  
 li-nhal' *m.* flax field.  
 li'-nho *m.* flax, linen.  
 li-nho'-so, *a adj.* like linen, flaxen.  
 li-ni-men'-to *m.* liniment.  
 li-nó-le-o *m.* linoleum.  
 li-no-ti'-po *m.* linotype.  
 li-qua-ção' *f.* liquation (separation of the metals of an alloy by a heating process).  
 li-que-fa-ção' *f.* liquefaction.  
 li-que-fa-zer' *tr.v.* to liquefy, to fuse, to melt.  
 li-qui-da-ção' *f.* liquidation.  
 li-qui-dar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to liquidate.  
 li-qui-dez' *f.* liquidity.  
 li-qui-do *m.* liquid.  
 li-qui-do, *a adj.* liquid.  
 li'-ra *f.* lyre.  
 li-ri-co, *a adj.* lyric, lyrical.  
 li-ris'-mo *m.* lyrism.  
 li-ris'-ta *m., f.* lyrist.  
 li-rio *m.* lily.  
 li'-so, *a adj.* smooth, soft, even, plain.  
 li-su'-ra *f.* smoothness, softness; (fig.) sincerity, good faith.  
 li-son'-ja *f.* flattery, insincere praise.  
 li-son-je-ar' *tr.v.* to flatter, to fawn on.  
 li-son-jel'-ro, *a adj.* flattering.  
 lis'-ta *f.* list; stripe; directory; menu card.  
 lis-tão' *m.* wide stripe; long, wide mark; carpenter's rule.  
 lis'-tra *f.* stripe of different color (from that of rest of cloth).  
 li-tel'-ra *f.* litter, sedan chair.  
 li-te-ral' *adj.* literal, according to text.  
 li-te-rá-rio, *a adj.* literary.  
 li-te-ra'-to, *a m., f.* writer, man of letters.  
 li-te-ra-tu'-ra *f.* literature.  
 li-ti-gar' *intr.v., tr.v.* to litigate.  
 li-ti-gio *m.* litigation.  
 li-ti-gio'-so, *a adj.* litigious.  
 li-to-gra-fia *f.* lithography; lithograph (print).  
 li-to-ral' *adj.* littoral; *m.* seashore.  
 li'-tro *m.* liter.  
 li-tur-gi'-a *f.* liturgy.  
 li-vi-dez' *f.* lividity.  
 li-vi-do, *a adj.* livid.  
 li-vra-men'-to *m.* deliverance; setting free.  
 li-vrar' *tr.v.* to free; to release; to defend; — *se refl.v.* to escape from, to be exempted.  
 li-vra-ri'-a *f.* book shop, book store.  
 li'-vre *adj.* free, unoccupied, unrestrained.  
 li-vre-câm-bio *m.* free-trade.  
 li-vrel'-ro *m.* book seller.  
 li-vre'-te *m.* small book, booklet.  
 li'-vro *m.* book.  
 li-xa-dor' *m.* sanding machine.  
 li'-xa *f.* sandpaper.  
 li-xar' *tr.v.* to polish or clean with sandpaper.  
 li-xel'-ro *m.* rubbish collector.  
 li'-xo *m.* rubbish, trash.  
 li-xo'-so, *a adj.* untidy, dirty, full of rubbish.  
 li-xi-via *f.* lye.  
 lo-bal' *adj.* wolfish; sanguinary.  
 lô-bo, *a m., f.* wolf.  
 lo-bri-gar' *tr.v.* to descry, to catch a glimpse of.



lo-ca-ção' *f.* rental; area or road marked off by stakes.  
 lo-cal' *adj.*, *m.*, *f.* local; locale.  
 lo-ca-li-da'-de *f.* locality.  
 lo-ca-li-zar' *tr.v.* to localize.  
 lo-ca-tá-rio *m.* renter, tenant.  
 lo-ção' *f.* lotion.  
 lo-co-mo-ção' *f.* locomotion.  
 lo-co-mo-ti'-va *f.* locomotive.  
 lo-cu-tó-rio *m.* grating through which persons may speak with inmates of convent.  
 lo-da-çal' *m.* muddy area, mud hole.  
 lo-del'-ra *f.* swamp land.  
 lô-do *m.* mud, silt, lode.  
 lo-do'-so, *a adj.* muddy; dirty.  
 lo-ga-rit'-mo *m.* logarithm.  
 lô-gi-ca *f.* logic.  
 lô-gi-co, *a adj.* logical.  
 lo'-go *adv.* immediately, without delay; — *que as soon as*.  
 lo-grar' *tr.v.* to achieve; to obtain; to enjoy.  
 lo-grei'-ro *m.* usurer.  
 lô-gro *m.* profit, gain.  
 lo'-ja *f.* shop, store; lodge; — *de miudezas* *f.* shop selling notions.  
 lo-jis'-ta *m.*, *f.* shopkeeper.  
 lom-bl'-nho *m.* pork rib roast.  
 lom'-bo *m.* back; rib roast; sirloin.  
 lo'-na *f.* canvas (fabric).  
 lon'-ge *adv.* far.  
 lon-ge'-vo, *a adj.* enduring; aged; long-lived.  
 lon-ge-vi-da'-de *f.* longevity.  
 lon-gi-tu'-de *f.* longitude.  
 lon-gi-tu-di-nal' *adj.* longitudinal.  
 lon'-go, *a adj.* long; lengthy.  
 lo-qua-ci-da'-de *f.* loquacity.  
 lo-quaz' *adj.* loquacious.  
 los'-na *f.* wormwood.  
 lo-ta-ção' *f.* budget; profit (received from certain area); capacity (ship, truck, theatre).  
 lo'-te *m.* lot; batch; capacity.  
 lo-te-ri'-a *f.* lottery.  
 lou'-ça *f.* table ware (porcelain, pottery, etc.).  
 lou'-co, *a adj.* crazy, insane; playful; *m.*, *f.* crazy person.  
 lou-cu'-ra *f.* insanity.  
 lou-rar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to brown slightly; to make color of gold.  
 lou'-ro, *a adj.* golden-haired, blond.  
 lou'-sa *f.* slate; school slate; paving stone, flag-stone.  
 lou'-va-a-deus' *m.* grass-hopper.  
 lou-var' *tr.v.* to praise; to eulogize; to exalt.  
 lou-vá-vel *adj.* laudable, praiseworthy.  
 lou-vor' *m.* praise, commendation, eulogy.  
 lu'-a *f.* moon; — *nova* new moon; — *de mel* honeymoon.

lu-ar' *m.* moonlight.  
 lu-a-ren'-to, *a adj.* moonlit; having moonlight.  
 lu-bri-car' *tr.v.* to lubricate; to oil.  
 lu-bri-fi-can'-te *m.* lubricant.  
 lu-ci-dez' *f.* lucidity.  
 lú-ci-do, *a adj.* lucid.  
 lu-crar' *intr.v.* to profit; to take advantage; to take profit.  
 lu-cra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* lucrative.  
 lu'-cro *m.* profit, gain.  
 lu-cro'-so, *a adj.* gainful, profitable.  
 lu-gar' *m.* place; space; position; spot.  
 lú-gu-bre *adj.* lugubrious; gloomy.  
 lu-gu-bri-da'-de *f.* lugubriousness, gloom.  
 lu'-me *m.* fire; flame; light; (fig.) perspicacity.  
 lu-mi-nar' *m.*, *adj.* luminary.  
 lu-mi-no-si-da'-de *f.* luminosity.  
 lu-mi-no'-so, *a adj.* luminous.  
 lu-na-ção' *f.* lunation (period between two successive new moons).  
 lu-nar' *adj.* lunar.  
 lu-ne'-ta *f.* spectacles, glasses.  
 lu'-pa *f.* magnifying glass.  
 lú-pu-lo *m.* hop vine.  
 lus'-co-fus'-co *m.* twilight.  
 lus-tra-ção' *f.* purging by sacrifice.  
 lus-trar' *tr.v.* to gloss, to glaze, to polish; to instruct; *intr.v.* to shine.  
 lus'-tre *m.* gloss, lustre; chandelier.  
 lus'-tro *m.* purification; period of five years.  
 lus-tro'-so, *a adj.* glossy, lustrous, shining; illustrious.  
 lu'-ta *f.* struggle, combat.  
 lu-tar' *intr.v.* to struggle, to fight hard, to exert every effort; to wrestle.  
 lu'-to *m.* mourning; mourning clothes.  
 lu-to'-so, *a adj.* sad, funereal; in mourning.  
 lu'-va *f.* glove; *a f.pl.* bonus.  
 lu-va-ri'-a *f.* glove factory, glove shop.  
 lu-xar' *intr.v.* to show off, to dress showily; *tr.v.* to dislocate.  
 lu'-xo *m.* luxury, extravagance.  
 lu-xu-o'-so, *a adj.* luxurious, abundant.  
 lu-xú-ria *f.* lust, lewdness, lechery; exuberance.  
 lu-xu-ri-an'-te *adj.* luxuriant; rich.  
 lu-xu-ri-ar' *intr.v.* to yield to lust; to grow luxuriantly.  
 lu-xu-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* luxurious.  
 luz' *f.* light; *a f.pl.* knowledge, learning.  
 lu-zel'-ro *m.* star, luminary; light, brightness; light-house; *a m.pl.* eyes.  
 lu-zen'-te *adj.* luminous; *m.* precious stone.  
 lu-zi-dí'-o, *a adj.* shining, brilliant.  
 lu-zi'-do, *a adj.* resplendent.  
 lu-zir' *intr.v.* to shine; to glisten, to sparkle; to thrive.

## M

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

M, m *m.* M, m, twelfth letter of the alphabet.  
 ma'-ca *f.* hammock; stretcher.  
 ma'-ça *f.* flail, club, bat, mace.  
 ma-çã' *f.* apple.  
 ma-ca'-ca *f.* female monkey; whip with short, heavy handle; bad luck.

ma-ca-cão' *m.* jean (coarse fabric); sly fellow.  
 ma-ca'-co *m.* male monkey; jack (portable machine for lifting heavy weight).  
 ma-ça'-da *f.* blow with a club; grind (tiresome work); boring conversation.  
 ma-ca-da'-me *m.* macadam.

ma-ca-da-mi-zar' *tr.v.* to macadamize.  
 ma-ça-du'-ra *f.* flailing of flax; massage.  
 ma-ça'-gem *f.* massage; flailing of flax.  
 ma-çal' *m.* buttermilk.  
 ma-ça-ne'-ta *f.* knob.  
 ma-ção' *m.* Freemason; large mace.  
 ma-ca-que-ar' *tr.v.* to ape, to imitate in ridiculous fashion.  
 ma-çar' *tr.v.* to club, to tread, to flail; to bore, to weary.  
 ma-ca-ri'-co *m.* blow-pipe; blow-torch.  
 ma-car-rão' *m.* macaroni.  
 ma-ce-ra-ção' *f.* maceration.  
 ma-ce-rar' *tr.v.* to macerate.  
 ma-ce'-ta *f.* ma-ce'-te *m.* small hammer, mallet.  
 ma-cha'-da *f.* hatchet.  
 ma-cha-da'-da *f.* blow with an axe or hatchet.  
 ma-cha-do *m.* axe.  
 ma-char-rão' *m.* adult male panther.  
 ma'-cho *m.* male (of animal).  
 ma-chor'-ra *adj.* steril.  
 ma-chu'-ca *f.* mashing, crushing.  
 ma-chu-ca-du'-ra *f.* grinding, crushing; bruise, contusion; trituration.  
 ma-chu-car' *tr.v.* to mash; to tread upon; to pulverize.  
 ma-ci-ez' *f.* or ma-ci-e'-za *f.* softness, smoothness.  
 ma-ci'-o, *a adj.* soft to touch; velvety; pleasing.  
 ma-cis *m.* mace (spice), mace oil.  
 ma'-ço *m.* maul, mallet.  
 ma-ço-na-ri'-a *f.* Freemasonry.  
 ma-ço-ni-co, *a adj.* masonic.  
 má-cri-a-ção' *f.* ill-manners, discourtesy.  
 má-cu-la *f.* stain, spot, impurity, defect.  
 ma-cu-lar' *tr.v.* to spot, to stain.  
 ma-da'-ma *f.* madam, lady.  
 ma-da-po-lão' *m.* bleached muslin, sheeting.  
 ma-dei'-ra *f.* wood; *m.* Madeira wine.  
 ma-dei-ra-men'-to *m.* frame-work.  
 ma-dei-ro *m.* large log, beam.  
 ma-dei'-xa *f.* skein, hank.  
 ma-dras'-ta *f.* step-mother.  
 ma'-dre *f.* nun; mother superior; matrix; mother (of vinegar and wine).  
 ma'-dre-pé-ro-la *f.* mother of pearl.  
 ma'-dre-sil'-va *f.* honey-suckle.  
 ma-dri-gal' *m.* madrigal.  
 ma-dri'-nha *f.* god-mother.  
 ma-dru-ga'-da *f.* dawn; (fig.) precocity.  
 ma-dru-ga-dor', *a adj.* early-rising.  
 ma-dru-gar' *intr.v.* to arise early, to be the first, to anticipate, to come early.  
 ma-du-rar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to ripen, to mature.  
 ma-du-re'-za *f.* maturity, ripeness.  
 ma-du'-ro, *a adj.* ripe, mature, matured, mellow.  
 mãe' *f.* mother; (fig.) origin.  
 mãe-do-rio *f.* riverbed at flood-times.  
 ma-es-tri'-na *f.* woman composer, woman conductor.  
 ma-es'-tro *m.* maestro.  
 ma-gi'-a *f.* má-gi-ca *f.* magic.  
 má-gi-co, *a adj.* magical.  
 ma-gis-ter *m.* teacher; master; pedant.  
 ma-gis-té-rio *m.* teaching profession.  
 ma-gis-tra'-do *m.* judge; magistrate.  
 ma-gis-tral' *adj.* masterful; pedantic; prepared by prescription.  
 ma-gis-tran'-do *m.* candidate for teaching position.  
 ma-gis-tra-tu'-ra *f.* magistrature.  
 mag-nâ-ni-mo, *a adj.* magnanimous.  
 mag-na'-ta *m.* magnate.

mag-né-sia *f.* magnesia.  
 mag-né-sio *m.* magnesium.  
 mag-ne'-te *m.* magnet; magnetic iron.  
 mag-né-ti-co, *a adj.* magnetic.  
 mag-ne-tis'-mo *m.* magnetism.  
 mag-ne-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to magnetize.  
 mag-ne'-to *m.* magneto.  
 mag-ne-tô-me-tro *m.* magnetometer.  
 mag-ni-fi-car' *tr.v.* to magnify.  
 mag-ni-fi-cên-cia *f.* magnificence.  
 mag-ni-fi-cen'-te *adj.* magnificent.  
 mag-ni-fi-co, *a adj.* magnific.  
 mag-ni-tu'-de *f.* magnitude.  
 mag'-no, *a adj.* (poet.) large, important.  
 má-go-a *f.* bruise; sadness, sorrow.  
 ma-go-ar' *tr.v.* to hurt, to bruise, to offend, to embitter.  
 ma-gre'-za *f.* thinness, leanness.  
 ma'-gro, *a adj.* thin, lean; unprofitable.  
 mai'-o *m.* May.  
 mai-or' *adj.* greater, larger, older, of age.  
 mai-o-ri'-a *f.* majority, most.  
 mai-o-ri-da'-de *f.* majority.  
 mais' *adv.* more; also; besides; *ao* — at most; *de* — too much; — *ou menos* more or less; *m.* remains, excess.  
 ma-is *m.* corn, maize.  
 mai-se'-na *f.* corn starch.  
 mal-ús-cu-lo, *a adj.* capital (letter)  
 ma-jes-ta'-de *f.* majesty.  
 ma-jes-to'-so, *a adj.* majestic.  
 ma-jor' *m.* major (military officer).  
 mal' *m.* evil; harm; illness; *adv.* badly, poorly; hardly.  
 ma'-la *f.* mail pouch; suit-case, trunk.  
 mal-a-ca-ba'-do, *a adj.* badly finished.  
 ma-lan'-dro, *a m.*, *f.* vagabond, petty thief.  
 ma-lá-ria *f.* malaria.  
 mal-as-som-bra'-do, *a adj.* haunted, visited by ghost.  
 ma-la-ven-tu-ra'-do, *a adj.* unfortunate, unhappy.  
 mal-con-ten'-te *adj.* dissatisfied, mal-content.  
 mal-cri-a'-do, *a adj.* rude, ill-mannered.  
 mal-đa'-de *f.* evil, malice, iniquity, mischief.  
 mal-das-mon-ta'-nhas *m.* sickness from high altitude.  
 mal-di-ção' *f.* malediction, curse.  
 mal-di'-to, *a adj.* cursed, damned.  
 mal-di-to'-so, *a adj.* unfortunate, unhappy.  
 mal-di-zen'-te *adj.* slanderous; *m.*, *f.* slanderer, gossip.  
 mal-di-zer' *tr.v.* to slander; to curse.  
 mal-dos-mer-gu-lha-do'-res *m.* diver's cramp, bends.  
 mal-do'-so, *a adj.* malicious, wicked, bad, mischievous.  
 ma-le-a-bi-li-da'-de *f.* malleability.  
 ma-le-á-vel *adj.* malleable.  
 ma-le-ñ-cên-cia *f.* maleficence.  
 ma-le-ñ-clar' *tr.v.* to harm; to bewitch.  
 ma-le-ñ-cio *m.* evil; witchcraft, sortilege.  
 ma-lé-ñ-co, *a adj.* harmful.  
 ma-len-ten-di'-do *m.* misunderstanding; *o*, *a adj.* misunderstood.  
 mal-es-tar' *m.* indisposition; illness.  
 ma-le-vo-lên-cia *f.* malevolence.  
 ma-le-vo-lên'-te *adj.* malevolent.  
 ma-lé-vo-lo, *a adj.* malevolent.  
 mal-fei'-to, *a adj.* badly done; misshapen; wicked.  
 mal-fei-tor' *m.* malefactor.  
 mal-gra'-do *prep.* in spite of.



ma'-lha *f.* mail (chain armor); knitted fabric; spot or coloration of animals.  
 ma-lha'-do, *a adj.* spotted; discolored.  
 ma-lha-dou'-ro *m.* thrashing-floor.  
 ma-lhar' *tr.v.* to beat, to thresh; to hammer; to bore, to importune.  
 ma-lhe'-te *m.* joint, mortise, dove-tail; mallet.  
 ma'-lho *m.* mallet; sledge hammer.  
 ma-lí-cia *f.* malice.  
 ma-li-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* malicious.  
 ma-lig-nar' *tr.v.* to corrupt, to vitiate.  
 ma-lig-ni-da'-de *f.* malignity, maliciousness, malignancy.  
 ma-lig'-no, *a adj.* malignant, fatal.  
 ma-lo-gra'-do, *a adj.* frustrated, unsuccessful.  
 mal-que-ren'-ça *f.* ill-will, hatred; aversion.  
 mal-que-ren'-te *adj.* malevolent.  
 mal-que-rer' *tr.v.* to wish ill, to hate, to have a grudge against.  
 mal-quis'-to, *a adj.* hated, disliked.  
 mal-so-an'-te *adj.* lacking euphony, unpleasing to ear; shocking.  
 mal'-te *m.* malt.  
 mal-tra-tar' *tr.v.* to abuse, to treat badly, to damage.  
 ma-lu'-co *m.* insane person; *o, a adj.* lacking in judgment; insane; silly.  
 ma-lu-qui'-ce *f.* madness, insanity, foolishness.  
 mal-va-dez' *f.* perversity; cruelty.  
 mal-va'-do, *a adj.* cruel, criminal.  
 mal-ver-sa-ção' *f.* embezzlement, fraudulent conversion.  
 mal-vis'-to, *a adj.* questionable; suspect.  
 ma'-ma *f.* teat, breast.  
 ma-mad-ei'-ra *f.* nursing bottle.  
 ma-mar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to suck, to nurse.  
 ma-má-rio, *a adj.* mammary.  
 ma-mi'-lo *m.* nipple.  
 ma-mo'-na *f.* castor oil bean.  
 ma-mu'-te *m.* mammoth.  
 ma-na'-da *f.* drove, herd.  
 man-cal' *m.* bearing (mach.); — *de roda* wheel bearing; — *de eixo* axle bearing.  
 man-ce'-ba *f.* dissolute woman; concubine.  
 man-ce-bi'-a *f.* dissolute living; concubinage.  
 man-ce'-bo *m.* youth.  
 man'-cha *f.* spot, stain.  
 man-char' *tr.v.* to stain, to spot; (fig.) to defame.  
 man'-co, *a adj., m., f.* maimed; maimed person.  
 man'-da *f.* reference (sign or number referring reader to footnote or other information).  
 man-da-chu'-va *m.* magnate, tycoon.  
 man-da-del'-ro *m.* messenger.  
 man-da'-do *m.* command, order, writ, mandate, errand.  
 man-da-men'-to *m.* commandment.  
 man-dan'-te *m.* commander, director; instigator.  
 man-dão' *m.* domineering person; tyrant.  
 man-dar' *tr.v.* to order, to command; to enjoin; to send, to send forth; to cause, to have; *intr.v.* to rule, to be in command.  
 man-da-tá-rio *m.* delegate, representative, mandatory.  
 man-da'-to *m.* mandate; washing feet on Maundy Thursday.  
 man-di-bu-la *f.* jaw, lower jaw.  
 man-di-o'-ca *f.* manioc.

man-do-lim' *m.* or man-do-li'-na *f.* mandolin.  
 man-dril' *m.* mandrel (mach.).  
 ma-nel'-ra *f.* manner, mode, way, style; placket.  
 ma-nel-ro'-so, *a adj.* agreeable, well-mannered.  
 ma-ne-jar' *tr.v.* to handle, to wield; to manage.  
 ma-ne'-jo *m.* handling, management; horsemanship; riding ground; drill; trick, cunning.  
 ma-ne-quim' *m.* manikin, dress form.  
 man'-ga *f.* sleeve; mango; gas mantle; run-way (for loading cattle).  
 man-ga-dor' *m.* teaser, joker.  
 man-ga-nês *m.* manganese.  
 man-gar' *intr.v.* to play jokes, to jest, to practice teasing.  
 man'-gra *f.* wheat rust.  
 man-guel'-ra *f.* rubber hose; mango tree.  
 ma'-nha *f.* skill; astuteness; bad habit.  
 ma-nho'-so, *a adj.* skilful, crafty; unruly, spoiled.  
 ma-nhã' *f.* morning (time between sunrise and midday) (fig.) beginning.  
 ma-ni'-a *f.* mania.  
 ma-ni-a-co *m.* maniac.  
 ma-ni-a-tar' *tr.v.* to tie the hands of, to manacle.  
 ma-ni-cô-mio *m.* insane asylum.  
 ma-ni-cu'-ro *m.* manicure.  
 ma-ni-fes-ta-ção' *f.* manifestation.  
 ma-ni-fes-tar' *tr.v.* to manifest.  
 ma-ni-fes'-to *m.* manifest (document); *a adj.* manifest.  
 ma-ni-pu-la-ção' *f.* manipulation.  
 ma-ni-pu-la-dor' *m.* telegraph key; manipulator.  
 ma-ni-pu-lar' *tr.v.* to manipulate.  
 ma-ni-ve'-la *f.* crank, handle, lever.  
 man-jar' *m.* food, dish; — *branco m.* blanc-mange.  
 man-je-dou'-ra *f.* manger; feed-box, crib.  
 ma-no'-bra *f.* maneuver; rigging; skill, cunning; shifting (of railway cars).  
 ma-no-brar' *tr.v.* to maneuver, to manage.  
 ma-no'-pla *f.* iron glove (of armor).  
 man-são' *f.* mansion, dwelling.  
 man-sar'-da *f.* mansard roof, garret, attic; dilapidated house.  
 man-sar-rão' *m.* mild person, meek fellow.  
 man-si-dão' *f.* gentleness, mildness.  
 man'-so, *a adj.* gentle, tame, quiet; cultivated (of a vegetable).  
 man'-ta *f.* blanket, coverlet, scarf; — *de cavalo* horse blanket; — *de sela* saddle blanket.  
 man-tel'-ga *f.* butter.  
 man-tel-go'-so, *a adj.* buttery, like butter.  
 man-tel-guel'-ra *f.* butter-dish.  
 man-tel' *m.* altar cloth, table cloth.  
 man-te-le'-te *m.* short mantle, cloak, hood; mantelet.  
 man-ter' *tr.v.* to maintain; — *se refl.v.* to hold out; to persist in.  
 man-téu *m.* long cloak; petticoat.  
 man-ti'-lha *f.* mantilla.  
 man-ti-men'-to *m.* maintenance, subsistence, provision, food.  
 man'-to *m.* veil; mantle, cloak.  
 ma-nu-al' *m.* manual, handbook; *adj.* manual, portable.  
 ma-nu-fa-tor' *m.* manufacturer.

ma-nu-fa-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to manufacture.  
 ma-nu-mis-são' *f.* liberation, emancipation.  
 ma-nus-cri'-to *m.* manuscript; *o*, *a* *adj.* written by hand.  
 ma-nu-ten-ção' *f.* management, administration, maintenance.  
 mão' *f.* hand; handwriting; coat (of paint or whitewash); *segunda* — second-hand.  
 mão'-chel'-a *f.* handful.  
 mão'-de-o'-bra *f.* labor.  
 ma'-pa *m.* map; chart; list; catalogue.  
 ma-po-ão' *m.* poisonous plant, juice of which is used by Indians for poisoned arrows.  
 ma-po-te'-ca *f.* map collection.  
 ma-que'-te *f.* wax or clay model (of sculpture).  
 má-qui-na *f.* machine, engine.  
 ma-qui-na-ção' *f.* contrivance, machination.  
 ma-qui-nar' *tr.v.* to plan, to plot, to scheme.  
 ma-qui-na-ri'-a *f.* machinery.  
 ma-qui-nis'-ta *m.* machinist, engineer (on ship).  
 mar' *m.* sea, ocean; alto — high seas.  
 ma-ras'-mo *m.* emaciation, atrophy; stagnation.  
 ma-ra-vi'-lha *f.* marvel.  
 ma-ra-vi-lhar' *tr.v.* to surprise.  
 ma-ra-vi-lho'-so, *a* *adj.* marvelous, wonderful.  
 mar'-ca *f.* mark; brand, make; trade-mark; frontier, border; stigma.  
 mar-ca-ção' *f.* marking, demarkation; branding; coaching (theater).  
 mar'-ca-de-Ju'-das *m.*, *f.* short person.  
 mar-ca'-do *m.* sharper, swindler.  
 mar-ca-dor' *m.* marker, scorer.  
 mar-car' *tr.v.* to mark; to set, to stigmatize, to brand.  
 mar-cas-si'-ta *f.* marcasite.  
 mar-ce-na-ri'-a *f.* cabinet work.  
 mar-ce-nei'-ro *m.* cabinet-maker.  
 mar'-cha *f.* march.  
 mar-char' *intr.v.* to march.  
 mar-che-ta-ri'-a *f.* marquetry.  
 mar-che'-te *m.* inlay.  
 mar-che-tel'-ro *m.* one who makes inlaid work, cabinet-maker.  
 mar-ci-al' *adj.* martial.  
 mar'-co *m.* stake, post; landmark; mark (German monetary unit).  
 mar'-ço *m.* March.  
 ma-ré *f.* tide.  
 ma-re-chal' *m.* marshall.  
 mar-fim' *m.* ivory.  
 mar-fim'-ve-ge-tal' *m.* ivory nut, vegetable ivory.  
 mar'-ga *f.* marl.  
 mar-ga-ri'-na *f.* margarine.  
 mar'-gem *f.* margin; bank (river); edge; (fig.) facility; *dar* — permit, make possible; *deitar à* — to lay aside, to abandon.  
 mar-gi-nal' *adj.* marginal.  
 mar-gi-nar' *tr.v.* to annotate in the margin.  
 mar-go'-so, *a* *adj.* like marl.  
 mar-guel'-ra *f.* marl deposit.  
 ma-ri'-a-ma-cum-bé *f.* game of blind-fold.  
 ma-ri-a'-to *m.* wigwagging.  
 ma-ri'-do *m.* husband.  
 ma-ri'-nha *f.* navy, marine; — mercante merchant marine.  
 ma-ri-nhei'-ro *m.* sailor, seaman.

ma-ri'-nho, *a* *adj.* maritime, marine.  
 ma-ri-ti-mo, *a* *adj.* maritime.  
 mar-mi'-ta *f.* pot, steamer.  
 már-mo-re *m.* marble.  
 mar-mó-re-o, *a* *adj.* of marble, like marble.  
 mar-mo'-ta *f.* marmot.  
 mar-quel'-ro *m.* brander.  
 mar-quês *m.* marquis.  
 mar-que'-sa *f.* marchioness; marquise, station shed; couch.  
 mar-que-si'-nha *f.* small parasol, station shed.  
 mar-rão' *m.* heavy hammer (used in breaking stones).  
 mar-rom' *adj.* maroon, brown.  
 mar-ro-quim' *m.* morocco leather.  
 Mar'-te *m.* Mars.  
 mar-te-la'-da *f.* hammer blow.  
 mar-te-lar' *tr.v.* to hammer; to importune.  
 mar-te'-lo *m.* hammer.  
 mar-te'-lo-pi-lão' *m.* drop hammer.  
 mar-ti-ne'-te *m.* pile-driver; plano hammer; style or pointer of a sun dial.  
 már-tir *m.* martyr.  
 mar-tí-rio *m.* martyrdom.  
 mar-ti-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to torture, to afflict.  
 ma-ru'-jo *m.* sailor, seaman.  
 mas' *conj.* but; *m.* obstacle, difficulty.  
 más-ca-ra *f.* mask; face guard (fencing), blind, visor.  
 mas-ca-ra'-da *f.* masquerade.  
 mas-ca-rar' *tr.v.* to mask, to disguise, to camouflage.  
 mas-ca-ri'-lha *f.* half mask.  
 mas-ca'-te *m.* street peddler.  
 mas-co'-te *f.* mascot.  
 mas-cu-li'-no, *a* *adj.* masculine.  
 mas'-sa *f.* mass; dough, paste; bulk.  
 mas-sa-crar' *tr.v.* to massacre.  
 mas-sa'-cre *m.* massacre.  
 mas-sa'-gem *f.* massage.  
 mas-sa-gle'-ta *m.*, *f.* masseur, masseuse.  
 mas-sa-ro'-co *m.* raised dough.  
 mas-sei'-ra *f.* kneading trough.  
 mas-so-que'-mo *m.* masochism.  
 mas-ti-ga-ção' *f.* mastication.  
 mas-ti-gar' *tr.v.* to masticate, to chew.  
 mas-tim' *m.* mastiff (dog).  
 mas-to-don'-te *m.* mastodon.  
 mas-to-qui'-no *m.* short razor used by sailors.  
 mas'-tro *m.* mast, staff, flag pole.  
 mas-tur-ba-ção' *f.* masturbation.  
 ma'-ta *f.* thicket, woods.  
 ma-ta-bi'-cho *m.* drink, snifter.  
 ma-ta-bor-rão' *m.* blotter, blotting paper.  
 ma-ta-dor' *m.* murderer; bore.  
 ma-ta-dou'-ro *m.* slaughterhouse, abattoir.  
 ma-ta-gal' *m.* large thicket.  
 ma-ta-go'-so, *a* *adj.* bushy, heavily wooded.  
 ma-ta'-me *m.* scalloped edge.  
 ma-tan'-ça *f.* killing, slaughter, butchering.  
 ma-ta-pi-o'-lhos *m.* thumb.  
 ma-tar' *tr.v.* to kill, to slay.  
 ma'-te *m.* decreasing stitch; Paraguay tea.  
 ma-te-má-ti-ca *f.* mathematics.  
 ma-te-má-ti-co, *a* *adj.* mathematical.  
 ma-té-ria *f.* material; matter; — *prima* raw material.  
 ma-te-ri-al' *m.* material, materiel; *adj.* material.  
 ma-te-ri-a-li-zar' *tr.v.* to materialize.



**ma-ter-nal'** *adj.* maternal.  
**ma-ter-ni-da'-de** *f.* maternity; maternity-hospital.  
**ma-ter'-no**, *a* *adj.* maternal.  
**ma-ti-na'-da** *f.* dawn.  
**ma-ti-nal'** *adj.* morning, early.  
**ma-ti'-nas** *f.pl.* matins.  
**ma-tiz'** *m.* shading, gradation of colors.  
**ma-ti-zar'** *tr.v.* to shade, to variegate; to adorn.  
**ma'-to** *m.* virgin land with vegetable growth; country as opposed to city.  
**ma-to'-so**, *a* *adj.* shrubby, scrubby.  
**ma-tra'-ca** *f.* child's rattle; two sticks hinged together at one end and used to attract attention by banging together, generally by street peddlers.  
**ma-tri-cu-la** *f.* matriculation fee, entrance fee, matriculation; roll; list.  
**ma-tri-mô-nio** *m.* matrimony.  
**ma-triz'** *f.* matrix; womb; mother, origin.  
**ma-tro'-na** *f.* matron.  
**ma-tro-nal'** *adj.* matronly.  
**ma-tu-ra-ção'** *f.* ripening.  
**ma-tu-rar'** *tr.v.* to ripen; *intr.v.* to ripen, to mature, to mellow.  
**ma-tu-ri-da'-de** *f.* ripeness, maturity.  
**ma-tu'-ro**, *a* *adj.* ripe, mature.  
**ma-tu-tar'** *intr.v.* to mull over, to be worried.  
**ma-tu'-to** *m.* backwoodsman.  
**mau'**, **má** *adj.* bad, evil, perverse; naughty.  
**mau-so-léu** *m.* mausoleum.  
**ma-xi'-la** *f.* jaw.  
**má-xi-ma** *f.* maxim.  
**má-xi-mo**, *a* *adj.* maximum.  
**me-a-ção'** *f.* dividing in halves.  
**me-a-da** *f.* skein.  
**me-a'-do** *m.* half.  
**me-a-lhei'-ro** *m.* money-box, bank.  
**me-ar'** *tr.v.* to divide into halves.  
**me-câ-ni-ca** *f.* mechanics.  
**me-câ-ni-co** *m.* mechanic; **me-câ-ni-co**, *a* *adj.* mechanical.  
**me-ca-nis'-mo** *m.* mechanism.  
**me-ca-ni-za-ção'** *f.* mechanization.  
**me'-da** *f.* stack, rick (of hay, grain or corn).  
**me-da'-lha** *f.* medal.  
**me-da-lhão'** *m.* medallion, locket.  
**me-da-lhá-rio** *m.* **me-da-lhei'-ro** *m.* cabinet for medals, collection of medals.  
**me-dão'** *m.* sand dune.  
**mé-dia** *f.* median, average; (Brazil) coffee (served with hot milk).  
**me-di-a-ção'** *f.* mediation.  
**me-di-a-dor'** *m.* mediator.  
**me-di-a'-no**, *a* *adj.* medium, in the middle; mediocre.  
**me-di-an'-te** *prep.* by means of, through.  
**me-di-ar'** *tr.v.* to divide in the middle; to mediate, *intr.v.* to intervene.  
**me-di-ca-ção'** *f.* treatment; medication.  
**me-di-cal'** *adj.* medical.  
**me-di-ca-men'-to** *m.* medicine.  
**me-di-car'** *tr.v.* to treat, to prescribe.  
**me-di-cas'-tro** *m.* quack, charlatan.  
**me-di-ci'-na** *f.* medicine.  
**me-di-ci-nal'** *adj.* medicinal.  
**me-di'-da** *f.* measure.  
**me-di-e-val'** *adj.* **me-di-e'-vo**, *a* *adj.* medieval.  
**mé-dio**, *a* *adj.* mean, middle, average, intermediate.  
**me-dí-o-cre** *adj.* mediocre.  
**me-dir'** *tr.v.* to measure.  
**me-di-ta-ção'** *f.* meditation.

**me-di-ta-bun'-do**, *a* *adj.* pensive, melancholy.  
**me-di-tar'** *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to ponder, to think about; to reflect, to think.  
**mê-do** *m.* fear, terror.  
**me-do'-nho**, *a* *adj.* frightening, terrifying.  
**me-dro'-so**, *a* *adj.* timid, fearful; cowardly.  
**me-du'-la** *f.* marrow, pith, substance.  
**me-ga-fo'-ne** *m.* megaphone.  
**me-gas-có-pio** *m.* megascope.  
**mel'-a** *f.* stocking, sock.  
**mel'-a-á-gua** *f.* root with only one inclined plane.  
**mel'-a-ca'-na** *f.* half-round (moulding).  
**mel'-a-es-qua-dri'-a** *f.* bisector of a right angle.  
**mel'-a-i-da'-de** *f.* middle age.  
**mel'-a-lu'-a** *f.* half-moon.  
**mel'-a-nol'-te** *f.* midnight.  
**mel'-a-tin'-ta** *f.* half-tone, half shade.  
**mel'-o-di'-a** *m.* midday, noon.  
**mel'-o-so-pra'-no** *m.* mezzo-soprano.  
**mel'-o-tom'** *m.* half tone.  
**mel'** *m.* honey.  
**me-la'-ço** *m.* molasses.  
**me-la'-do** *m.* cane syrup.  
**me-lan-ci'-a** *f.* watermelon.  
**me-lan-co-li'-a** *f.* melancholy.  
**me-lan-có-li-co**, *a* *adj.* melancholy, gloomy.  
**me-lão'** *f.* melon.  
**me-lar'** *tr.v.* to sweeten with honey, to cover with honey, to make honey-colored.  
**me-le'-na** *f.* lock of hair.  
**me-lhor'** *adj.* better, best.  
**me-lho-ra-men'-to** *m.* improvement.  
**me-lho-rar'** *tr.v.* to improve, to make better; *intr.v.* to improve, to get better.  
**me-lí-fluo**, *a* *adj.* mellifluous.  
**me-li-lo'-to** *m.* sweet clover.  
**me-lin'-dro** *m.* delicacy, niceness; affected manner, affected preciseness; prudishness; coyness.  
**me-lin-dro'-so**, *a* *adj.* affected, fastidious; delicate; dangerous, risky.  
**me-lo-di'-a** *f.* melody.  
**me-ló-di-ca** *f.* melodeon, music-box.  
**me-ló-di-co**, *a* *adj.* melodious.  
**me-lo-di-o'-so**, *a* *adj.* melodious.  
**me-lo-dra'-ma** *m.* melodrama.  
**me-lo-dra-má-ti-co**, *a* *adj.* melodramatic.  
**mel'-ro** *m.* **mel-rô-a** *f.* black bird.  
**mem-bra'-na** *f.* membrane.  
**mem'-bro** *m.* member.  
**me-mo-rá-vel** *adj.* memorable.  
**me-mó-ria** *f.* memory; memoir.  
**me-mo-ri-al'** *m.*, *adj.* memorial.  
**me-na-re'-te** *m.* minaret.  
**men-ção'** *f.* mention.  
**men-ci-o-nar'** *tr.v.* to mention.  
**men-di-can'-te** *m.* beggar; *adj.* mendicant.  
**men-di-ci-da'-de** *f.* begging, mendicancy.  
**men-di-gar'** *tr.v.* to beg, to solicit; *intr.v.* to beg, to go begging.  
**men-di'-go** *m.* beggar.  
**me-ne-ar'** *tr.v.* to shake, to wag; to manage.  
**me-nes-tral'** *m.* minstrel.  
**me-nin-gl'-te** *f.* meningitis.  
**me-ni'-na** *f.* child, girl.  
**me-ni-nel'-ro**, *a* *adj.* child-like; fond of children.  
**me-ni-ni'-ce** *f.* childhood; childishness.  
**me-ni'-no** *m.* child, boy.

**me-nor'** *adj.* smaller, less, lesser, smallest, least; *m., f.* minor.  
**me-no-ri-da'-de** *f.* minority.  
**me'-nos** *adv.* less, fewer, least, fewest; *prep.* except.  
**me-nos-pre-zar'** *tr.v.* to depreciate, to disdain; to scorn.  
**me-nos-prê-zo** *m.* disdain, belittling, depreciation.  
**men-sa-gei'-ro** *m.* messenger; runner; courier.  
**men-sa'-gem** *f.* message.  
**men-sal'** *adj.* monthly.  
**men-sa-li-da'-de** *f.* monthly payment.  
**men-sá-rio** *m.* monthly newspaper.  
**mên-struo** *m.* menses.  
**men-su-ra-ção'** *f.* mensuration.  
**men-su-rá-vel** *adj.* mensurable.  
**men-ta-li-da'-de** *f.* psychology.  
**men'-te** *f.* mind, intellect; spirit.  
**men-tir'** *intr.v.* to lie.  
**men-ti'-ra** *f.* lie, falsehood.  
**men-ti-ro'-so**, *a adj.* lying, false.  
**men-tol'** *m.* menthol.  
**men-tor'** *m.* mentor.  
**men-tras'-to** *m.* wild mint.  
**mer'-ca** *f.* purchase, bartering.  
**mer-ca'-do** *m.* market.  
**mer-ca-do-ri'-a** *f.* merchandise.  
**mer-can'-te** *m., adj.* merchant; *adj.* commercial.  
**mer-can-til'** *adj.* mercantile.  
**mer-car'** *tr.v.* to buy, to purchase, to buy for selling.  
**mer-cá-vel** *adj.* marketable.  
**mer-ce-ná-rio** *m., a adj.* mercenary.  
**mer-cu-ri-al'** *adj.* mercurial.  
**mer-cú-rio** *m.* mercury.  
**me-re-cer'** *tr.v.* to deserve, to merit; *intr.v.* to be worthy.  
**me-re-ci-men'-to** *m.* merit, desert, worth.  
**me-ren'-da** *f.* light lunch; picnic lunch.  
**me-ren'-gue** *m.* me-ren'-que *m.* me-ringue.  
**mer-gu-lha-dor'** *m.* diver.  
**mer-gu-lhar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to submerge, to sink, to plunge (beneath surface of water), to dive.  
**me-ri-di-a'-na** *f.* meridian line; sun-dial.  
**me-ri-di-a'-no** *m.* meridian; **me-ri-di-a'-no**, *a adj.* meridian.  
**me-ri-di-o-nal'** *adj.* meridional, southern.  
**me-ri'-no** *m.* merino (kind of sheep).  
**me-ri-tís-si-mo**, *a adj.* most merited, most deserved.  
**mé-ri-to** *m.* merit.  
**me-ri-tó-rio**, *a adj.* meritorious.  
**me'-ro**, *a adj.* mere, simple, pure.  
**mês'** *m.* month; — lunar lunar month.  
**me'-sa** *f.* table; board, committee, court.  
**me-sa'-da** *f.* monthly amount, monthly dues.  
**me-sá-rio** *m.* board member.  
**mes'-cla** *f.* mixture.  
**mes-clar'** *tr.v.* to mix.  
**me-sen-té-rio** *m.* mesentery.  
**mes-mis-si-mo**, *a adj.* very same.  
**mes'-mo**, *a adj.* same; self; *adv.* even.  
**mes-qui'-nho**, *a adj.* niggardly, parsimonious, mean, miserable.  
**mes-qui'-ta** *f.* mosque.  
**mes-si-á-ni-co**, *a adj.* Messianic.  
**mes-si'-as** *m.* Messiah.  
**mes-ti-ça'-gem** *f.* cross-breeding.  
**mes-ti'-ço**, *a adj.* mixed, of mixed blood.  
**mes-tran'-ça** *f.* arsenal, ordnance shop.

**mes'-tre** *m.* teacher; master; foreman; expert.  
**mes'-tre-es-co'-la** *m.* school-teacher.  
**mes-tri'-a** *f.* mastery.  
**me-ta-bó-li-co**, *a adj.* metabolic.  
**me-ta-bo-lis'-mo** *m.* metabolism.  
**me-ta'-de** *f.* half.  
**me-ta-fí-si-ca** *f.* metaphysics.  
**me-tá-fo-ra** *f.* metaphor.  
**me-tá-fra-se** *f.* paraphrase.  
**me-tal'** *m.* metal.  
**me-tá-li-co**, *a adj.* metallic.  
**me-ta-lur-gi'-a** *f.* metallurgy.  
**me-ta-lúr-gi-co**, *a adj.* metallurgic.  
**me-ta-mór-fi-co**, *a adj.* metamorphic.  
**me-ta-mor-fo'-se** *f.* metamorphosis.  
**me-te-ó-ri-co**, *a adj.* meteoric.  
**me-te-o-ri'-to** *m.* meteorite.  
**me-te-o'-ro** *m.* meteor.  
**me-te-o-ro-lo-gi'-a** *f.* meteorology.  
**me-ter'** *tr.v.* to place, to put, to put in, to introduce; to cause; — *na cabeça* to memorize, to suggest, to persuade.  
**me-ti-cu-lo'-so**, *a adj.* meticulous.  
**mé-to-do** *m.* method.  
**me-to-do-lo-gi'-a** *f.* methodology.  
**me-tra'-lha** *f.* shrapnel, cannister.  
**me-tra-lha-dor'** *m.* machine gunner.  
**me-tra-lha-do'-ra** *f.* machine gun.  
**mê-tra-lhar'** *tr.v.* to shoot with a machine gun, to attack with a machine gun.  
**mé-tri-co**, *a adj.* metric.  
**me'-tro** *m.* meter.  
**me-trô-no-mo** *m.* metronome.  
**me-tró-po-le** *f.* metropolis; capital; mother-country.  
**me-tro-po-li-ta'-no**, *a adj.* metropolitan.  
**meu'**, **mi'-nha** *adj., pro.* my, mine.  
**me-xe-di'-ço**, *a adj.* restless.  
**me-xer'** *tr.v.* to stir, to agitate, to move, to mix up; *intr.v.* to meddle, to move; — *se refl.v.* to be restless, to move about.  
**me-xi'-da** *f.* confusion, disorder, discord.  
**me-xi'-do**, *a adj.* mixed, stirred around; scrambled.  
**me-xe-ri-car'** *intr.v.* to gossip, to intrigue.  
**me-xe-ri-quel'-ro** *m.* gossip, trouble-maker.  
**me-zi'-nha** *f.* **me-zi-nhi'-ce** *f.* household remedy.  
**mi-a'-da** *f.* miauling.  
**mi-a'-do** *m.* miaow.  
**mi-ar'** *intr.v.* to miaul, to mew.  
**mi-as'-ma** *m.* miasma.  
**mi'-ca** *f.* mica; small portion, bit.  
**mic-ção'** *f.* urinating.  
**mi-cró-bio** *m.* microbe.  
**mi-cro-fo'-ne** *m.* microphone.  
**mi-cró-fo-no**, *a adj.* microphonic.  
**mi-crô-me-tro** *m.* micrometer.  
**mi-cron** *m.* micron.  
**mi-croscó-pi-co**, *a adj.* microscopic.  
**mi-croscó-pio** *m.* microscope.  
**mic-tó-rio**, *a adj.* diuretic.  
**mi-ga'-lha** *f.* little bit, small portion, crumb; *s f.pl.* left-overs.  
**mi-ga-lhar'** *tr.v.* to break into small bits, to crumble.  
**mi-ga-lhei'-ro** *m.* trifle; pedant.  
**mi-gra-ção'** *f.* migration.  
**mi-gra-tó-rio**, *a adj.* migratory.  
**mil'** *m.* thousand.  
**mi-la'-gre** *m.* miracle.  
**mi-la-gro'-so**, *a adj.* miraculous.  
**mi-lê-nio** *m.* millennium.



mi'-lha *f.* mile.  
 mi-lhal' *m.* corn-field.  
 mi-lhão' *m.* million.  
 mi-lhar' *m.* thousand.  
 mi'-lho *m.* corn.  
 mi-li-cia *f.* militia; warfare.  
 mi-li-o-ná-rio *m.* millionaire.  
 mi-li-pe-de *adj.* having many feet or legs.  
 mi-li-tan'-te *adj.* militant.  
 mi-li-tar' *m.* soldier; *adj.* relative to war, army, or troops; *intr.v.* to be member of party or group; to militate; to follow career of arms.  
 mi-li-ta-ris'-mo *m.* militarism.  
 mil-reis' *m.* monetary unit of Brazil, written 1\$000.  
 mi-me-o-gra-far' *tr.v.* to mimeograph.  
 mi-me-o-gra-fo *m.* mimeograph.  
 mi-mi-ca *f.* mimicry.  
 mi-mi-co, *a adj.* imitating, mimic, sham.  
 mi-mar' *tr.v.* to mimic.  
 mi'-mo *m.* present, gift; caress, endearment, delicacy.  
 mi-mó-lo-go *m.* mimic.  
 mi-mo'-so, *a adj.* delicate, dainty, sensitive.  
 mi'-na *f.* mine.  
 mi-na-dou'-ro *m.* spring, source.  
 mi-nar' *tr.v.* to mine.  
 mi-na-re'-te *m.* minaret.  
 min-di'-nho *m.* little finger.  
 mi-nel'-ra *f.* ore deposit, mine.  
 mi-nel'-ro *m.* miner; mi-nel'-ro, *a adj.* mining, relative to mines; native of Minas Gerais.  
 mi-ne-ral' *m., adj.* mineral.  
 mi-ne-ra-lo-gi'-a *f.* mineralogy.  
 mi-ne-ra-lo-gis'-ta *m.* mineralogist.  
 mi-ne-rar' *tr.v.* to mine, to work, to extract; *intr.v.* to mine, to work at mining.  
 mi-né-rio *m.* ore.  
 min-gau' *m.* (Brazil) wheat gruel with eggs and sugar.  
 min-gua'-do, *a adj.* lacking, needy, poor, unhappy.  
 min-guan'-te *adj.* decreasing, waning.  
 min-gu-ar' *intr.v.* to become less, to diminish, to become scarce.  
 mi-ni-a-tu'-ra *f.* miniature.  
 mi-ni-ma *f.* minim (music).  
 mi-ni-mo, *a adj.* minimum.  
 mi-nis-té-rio *m.* ministry, department; — da Fazenda Treasury Department; — de Marinha Navy Department; — de Educação e Saúde Department of Education and Health; — de Guerra Department of War; — de Justiça e Negócios Interiores Department of Justice and Internal Affairs; — de Relações Exteriores Department of State (Foreign Affairs); — de Viação e Obras Públicas Department of Transport and Public Works; — do Ar Department of Aviation; — do Trabalho, Indústria e Comércio Department of Labor, Industry and Commerce.  
 mi-nis-trar' *tr.v.* to aid, to minister to.  
 mi-nis'-tro *m.* minister; secretary.  
 mi-no-rar' *tr.v.* to lessen, to soften.  
 mi-no-ra-ti'-vo *m.* purgative.  
 mi-no-ri'-a *f.* minority.  
 mi-nú-cia *f.* minutia.  
 mi-nu-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* minute, meticulous, particular.  
 mi-nús-cu-la *f.* small letter.  
 mi-nús-cu-lo, *a adj.* minuscule; tiny.

mi-nu'-to *m.* minute (sixtieth part of hour); mi-nu'-to, *a adj.* small, minute.  
 mi-o'-lo *m.* brains; crumb of bread; pith, marrow, essence.  
 mi-o-pe *adj.* nearsighted.  
 mi-o-pi'-a *f.* myopia, nearsightedness.  
 mi'-ra *f.* sight; aim, objective.  
 mi-ra-dou'-ro *m.* lookout point, turret, belvedere.  
 mi-ra'-gem *f.* mirage.  
 mi-rar' *tr.v.* to look at, to view, to desire; *intr.v.* to aim, to plan, to overlook; — se *refl.v.* to look at oneself, to be reflected.  
 mi-rí-a-de *f.* myriad.  
 mi-ro'-ne *m.* spectator, onlooker.  
 mi-san-tro-pi'-a *f.* misanthropy.  
 mi-san-tró-pi-co, *a adj.* misanthropic.  
 mi-san-tro'-po *m.* misanthrope.  
 mis-ce-lâ-ne-a *f.* miscellany.  
 mi-se-rá-vel *adj.* miserable.  
 mi-sé-ria *f.* misery.  
 mi-se-ri-cór-dia *f.* compassion.  
 mi-se-ri-cor-di-o'-so, *a adj.* compassionate.  
 mi-se-ro, *a adj.* miserable; stingy.  
 mis'-sa *f.* mass; — cantada high mass; — rezada low mass; de réquiem requiem mass.  
 mis-sal' *m.* missal, mass book.  
 mis-san'-ga *f.* beads; bead trimming.  
 mis-são' *f.* mission; doctrinal sermon.  
 mis-sil *m., adj.* missile.  
 mis-si-o-ná-rio *m.* missionary.  
 mis-si'-va *f.* missive.  
 mis-ter' *m.* urgency, necessity; profession, function.  
 mis-té-rio *m.* mystery.  
 mis-te-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* mysterious.  
 mis-ti-cis'-mo *m.* mysticism.  
 mis-ti-co, *a adj.* mystic.  
 mis-ti-fi-ca-ção' *f.* mystification.  
 mis-ti-fi-car' *tr.v.* to mystify.  
 mis'-to, *a adj.* mixed.  
 mis-tu'-ra *f.* mixture.  
 mis-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to mix, to confuse.  
 mi-te'-ne *f.* mitten.  
 mi-ti-ga-ção' *f.* mitigation.  
 mi-ti-gar' *tr.v.* to mitigate.  
 mi'-to *m.* myth.  
 mi-to-lo-gi'-a *f.* mythology.  
 mi'-tra *f.* miter.  
 mi-u-de'-za *f.* smallness; precision, care as to details; *a f.pl.* small change; notions; trifles.  
 mi-u'-do, *a adj.* small, little, tiny.  
 mó *f.* grindstone, whetstone.  
 mo-a'-gem *f.* grinding.  
 mó-bil *adj.* mobile.  
 mo-bi-lá-rio *m.* furniture; mo-bi-lá-rio, *a adj.* personal; relative to furniture.  
 mo-bí-lia *f.* furniture, furnishings.  
 mo-bi-li-da'-de *f.* mobility; inconstancy.  
 mo-bi-li-za-ção' *f.* mobilization.  
 mo-bi-li-zar' *tr.v.* to mobilize.  
 mo'-ca *m.* Mocha (coffee).  
 mo'-ça *f.* girl, young woman.  
 mo-ção' *f.* motion.  
 mo-ce-tão' *m.* robust, good-looking young man.  
 mo-ce-to'-na *f.* robust, good-looking young girl.  
 mo-chi'-la *f.* knapsack; duffel bag; haversack.  
 mo'-ço *m.* boy, young man.  
 mo'-da *f.* custom; manner, fashion; *a*

*f.pl.* articles of feminine apparel; fashions; *casa de* a woman's apparel shop.  
*mo-de-la'-gem f.* modeling.  
*mo-de-lar' tr.v.* to model, to reproduce; — *se refl.v.* to take as model.  
*mo-dê-lo m.* model.  
*mo-de-ra-ção' f.* moderation.  
*mo-de-ra'-do, a adj.* moderate.  
*mo-de-rar' tr.v.* to moderate; — *se refl.v.* to avoid excesses.  
*mo-der-ni-zar' tr.v.* to modernize.  
*mo-der'-no, a adj.* modern.  
*mo-dés-tia f.* modesty.  
*mo-des'-to, a adj.* modest.  
*mô-di-co, a adj.* small, moderate, insignificant.  
*mo-di-fi-ca-ção' f.* modification.  
*mo-di-fi-car' tr.v.* to modify.  
*mo-di'-lho m.* *mo-di'-nha f.* popular song.  
*mo-dis'-ta f.* modiste, milliner.  
*mo'-do m.* mode; manner, way; moderation.  
*mo-dor'-ra f.* lethargy, deep sleep.  
*mo-du-la-ção' f.* modulation.  
*mo-du-lar' tr.v.* to modulate.  
*mo-e'-da f.* coin.  
*mo-e'-da-gem f.* coining of money minting.  
*mo-e-du'-ra f.* grinding.  
*mo-e'-la f.* gizzard (of birds).  
*mo-en'-da f.* mill-stone; grinding.  
*mo-er' tr.v.* to grind, to crush, to reduce to powder; (fig.) to meditate upon, to repeat over and over, to importune.  
*mo-fen'-to, a adj.* musty, moldy.  
*mô-fo m.* mold, mustiness.  
*mo-fo'-so, a adj.* musty, moldy.  
*mo-i'-nho m.* mill, flour-mill.  
*mo'-la f.* spring; (fig.) incentive, motive.  
*mo-lar' adj.* molar.  
*mol-da'-gem f.* moulding, casting.  
*mol-dar' tr.v.* to mould.  
*mol'-de m.* mould.  
*mol-du'-ra f.* moulding, framing.  
*mo'-le f.* bulk, size, volume, mass; *adj.* soft, weak, effeminate, colorless.  
*mo-le'-za f.* softness; lack of resolution; laziness.  
*mo-le'-ca f.* colored child.  
*mo-lé-cu-la f.* molecule.  
*mo-le-cu-lar' adj.* molecular.  
*mo-lei'-ro m.* miller.  
*mo-le'-que m.* colored child.  
*mo-les-tar' tr.v.* to molest, to annoy, to disturb, to bother.  
*mo-lés-tia f.* illness, disease.  
*mo-lha'-da f.* large bundle, bunch.  
*mo-lha-de'-la f.* wetting, soaking, bath.  
*mo-lha'-do, a adj.* wet, damp.  
*mo-lha'-dos m.pl.* liquid merchandise (wine, beer, oil, etc.).  
*mo-lhar' tr.v.* to wet, to moisten, to soak, to dampen.  
*mo'-lho m.* pier, wharf.  
*mo-lhei'-ra f.* gravy dish.  
*mô-lho m.* gravy, sauce.  
*mo-lho m.* bundle; handful.  
*mo-li-fi-car' tr.v.* to mollify.  
*mo-li-ne'-te m.* windlass, turnstile.  
*mo-lu'-gem f.* solder.  
*mo-lus'-cos m.pl.* mollusks.  
*mo-men-tâ-ne-o, a adj.* instantaneous, fleeting, rapid.  
*mo-men'-to m.* moment; momentum.  
*mo-men-to'-so, a adj.* momentous.  
*mo-na-cal' adj.* monastic.  
*mo-nar'-ca m.* monarch.

*mo-nar-qui'-a f.* monarchy.  
*mo-nár-qui-co, a adj.* monarchical.  
*mo-nás-ti-co, a adj.* monastic.  
*mo-na-zil'-ta f.* monazite.  
*mon-dar' tr.v.* to weed, to thin out; (fig.) to correct, to amend.  
*mo-ne-tá-rio, a adj.* monetary.  
*mon'-ge m.* friar, monk.  
*mo-nir' tr.v.* to admonish.  
*mo-ni-tor' m.* monitor, tutor.  
*mo-ni-tó-ria f.* notice, warning.  
*mo-no-cór-dio m.* monochord.  
*mo-no-cro'-mo m.* monochrome.  
*mo-nó-cu-lo m.* monocle.  
*mo-no-fo-bi'-a f.* monophobia (fear of being alone).  
*mo-no-ga-mi'-a f.* monogamy.  
*mo-no-ge-ni'-a f.* monogenesis.  
*mo-no-gra-fi'-a f.* monograph.  
*mo-no-gra'-ma m.* monogram.  
*mo-nó-li-to m.* monolith.  
*mo-nó-lo-go m.* monologue.  
*mo-no-pla'-no m.* monoplane.  
*mo-no-pó-lis m.* monopoly.  
*mo-no-po-li-za-ção' f.* monopolization.  
*mo-no-po-li-zar' tr.v.* to monopolize.  
*mo-nos-sí-la-bo m.* monosyllable.  
*mo-no-te-is-ta adj., m., f.* monotheist.  
*mo-no-ti'-po m.* monotype.  
*mo-no-to-ni'-a f.* monotony.  
*mo-nó-to-no, a adj.* monotonous.  
*mons'-tro m.* monster.  
*mons-tru-o-si-da'-de f.* monstrosity.  
*mons-tru-o'-so, a adj.* monstrous.  
*mon'-ta f.* amount, value, importance, cost.  
*mon-ta'-da f.* mount, horse.  
*mon-ta'-do, a adj.* on horse-back.  
*mon-ta'-gem f.* mounting; assembling.  
*mon-ta'-nha f.* mountain.  
*mon-ta-nhês m.* mountaineer.  
*mon-ta-nho'-so, a adj.* mountainous.  
*mon-tão' m.* pile, heap.  
*mon-tar' tr.v.* to mount; to set; to set up, to assemble; to place on top; to go around; *intr.v.* to go horseback riding; to amount.  
*mon'-te m.* hill, mount; total inheritance, share of an inheritance.  
*mon-te-pl'-o m.* retirement pension; insurance company; governmental department administering retirement funds.  
*mon-tês adj.* mountain, wild.  
*mo-nu-men-tal' adj.* monumental.  
*mo-nu-men'-to m.* monument.  
*mo-que-ar' tr.v.* to barbecue.  
*mo-quém m.* grate, grill for barbecue.  
*mo-quen'-ça f.* barbecue.  
*mo'-ra f.* delay; extension of time.  
*mo-ra'-da f.* dwelling, home; stay.  
*mo-ra'-do, a adj.* mulberry-colored.  
*mo-ra-dor' m.* resident, inhabitant.  
*mo-ral' adj.* moral; *f.* ethics.  
*mo-ra-li-da'-de f.* morality, moral, morals.  
*mo-ra-lis'-ta m.* moralist, moralizer.  
*mo-ra-li-zar' tr.v., intr.v.* to moralize.  
*mo-ran'-go m.* strawberry.  
*mo-rar' intr.v.* to live, to dwell, to reside.  
*mo-ra-tó-ria f.* moratorium.  
*mor-bi-dez' f.* mor-bi-de'-za *f.* morbidity; delicacy of lines or colors.  
*mór-bi-do, a adj.* morbid; sickly; delicate.  
*mor-ce'-go m.* bat.  
*mor-da'-ça f.* gag.  
*mor-da-ci-da'-de f.* mordacity, corrosiveness; satire.



- mor-daz'** *adj.* mordant; bitter, sharp, biting.  
**mor-de-du'-ra** *f.* bite, mark of teeth; sarcasm.  
**mor-der'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to bite; to corrode; — *se refl.v.* to become irritated.  
**mor-do-mi'-a** *f.* office of majordomo.  
**mor-do'-mo** *m.* majordomo.  
**mo-re'-no**, *a adj.* brunette; dark, dark-complexioned.  
**mor-fél-a** *f.* leprosy.  
**mor-fé-ti-co**, *a adj.* leprous.  
**mor-fi'-na** *f.* morphine.  
**mor-fo-lo-gi'-a** *f.* morphology.  
**mor-ga-ná-ti-co**, *a adj.* morgantic.  
**mor'-gue** *f.* morgue.  
**mo-ri-bun'-do**, *a adj.* moribund.  
**mo-rin'-ga** *f.* unglazed, porous, pottery water jug.  
**mor-men'-te** *adv.* principally, chiefly.  
**mor'-mo** *m.* glanders.  
**mor'-no**, *a adj.* lukewarm, tepid.  
**mo-ro-si-da'-de** *f.* slowness, delay.  
**mo-ro'-so**, *a adj.* slow; late.  
**mor-rer'** *intr.v.* to die, to become extinct; — *por* to have great affection for.  
**mor'-ro** *m.* hill, low mountain.  
**mor'-sa** *f.* walrus.  
**mor-se-gão'** *f.* bite, pinch, nip.  
**mor-se-gar'** *tr.v.* to bite off, to tear out.  
**mor-tal'** *adj.* mortal.  
**mor-ta-li-da'-de** *f.* mortality.  
**mor-ta'-lha** *f.* shroud.  
**mor-tan-da'-de** *f.* mortality.  
**mor'-te** *f.* death.  
**mor-tei'-ro** *m.* mortar (mil.).  
**mor-ti-cí-nio** *m.* massacre, slaughter.  
**mor-ti'-ço**, *a adj.* dying, failing.  
**mor-ti-fi-ca-ção'** *f.* mortification.  
**mor-ti-fi-can'-te** *adj.* mortifying.  
**mor-ti-fi-car'** *tr.v.* to mortify.  
**mor'-to**, *a adj.* dead, extinct, forgotten, inert.  
**mor-tó-rio** *m.* funeral.  
**mor-tu-á-rio**, *a adj.* mortuary.  
**mor-tu-ó-rio** *m.* burial, funeral.  
**mó-ru-la** *f.* brief delay; morula.  
**mo-sai'-co** *m.* *so*, *a adj.* mosaic.  
**môs-ca** *f.* house fly; (fig.) beauty spot; insistent person; small tuft of beard.  
**mos-ca-del'-ro** *m.* flytrap, fly trap; netting.  
**mos-cão'** *m.* large fly.  
**mos-ca-tel'** *m., adj.* muscatel wine or grape.  
**mos-co-vi'-ta** *f.* Muscovite.  
**mos-que-tão'** *m.* musket.  
**mos-que-tel'-ro** *m.* musketeer.  
**mos-qui-tel'-ro** *m.* mosquito-net.  
**mos-qui'-to** *m.* mosquito.  
**mos-tar'-da** *f.* mustard seed.  
**mos-tel'-ro** *m.* monastery.  
**mos'-to** *m.* grape juice.  
**mos-tra-dor'** *m.* face (of clock or watch); counter; show-case.  
**mos-trar'** *tr.v.* to show, to point out.  
**mo'-te** *m.* motto; joke, pun.  
**mo-te-jar'** *intr.v.* to jest, to jeer, to scoff.  
**mo-tim'** *m.* mutiny, insurrection.  
**mo-ti-va-ção'** *f.* motivation.  
**mo-ti-var'** *tr.v.* to motivate.  
**mo-ti'-vo** *m.* motive.  
**mo-to-ci'-clo** *m.* motor-cycle.  
**mo-tor'** *m.* motor; **mo-tor'**, **triz'** *adj.* motive, driving, moving.  
**mo-to-ri-s'-ta** *m.* motorist, chauffeur.  
**mo-tor-nel'-ro** *m.* motorman.  
**mou'-co**, *a adj.* deaf, hard of hearing.  
**mou-qui'-ce** *f.* deafness.  
**mou-qui-dão'** *f.* deafness.  
**mou'-ro**, *a m., f.* Moor.  
**mo-ve-di'-ço**, *a adj.* easily moved, movable, moving, quick.  
**mó-vel** *m.* piece of furniture, personal property; motive; *adj.* movable; fickle.  
**mo-ver'** *tr.v.* to move; — *se refl.v.* to move, to stir.  
**mo-vi-men-tar'** *tr.v.* to give movement to.  
**mo-vi-men'-to** *m.* movement.  
**mo-ví-vel** *adj.* movable.  
**mu'** *m.* mule.  
**mu-ar'** *adj.* like a mule, mullish.  
**mu-ci-la'-gem** *f.* mucilage.  
**mu-ci-la-gi-no'-so**, *a adj.* mucilaginous.  
**mu-ci'-na** *f.* mucin.  
**mu'-co** *m.* mucus.  
**mu-co'-sa** *f.* mucous membrane.  
**mu-co-si-da'-de** *f.* mucosity.  
**mu-co'-so**, *a adj.* mucous.  
**mu-çul-ma'-no** *m.* Mussulman.  
**mu'-da** *f.* change, moving; change of voice; moulting, shedding; transplanting.  
**mu-dan'-ça** *f.* change, moving, transfer.  
**mu-dar'** *tr.v.* to change, to transfer, to alter, to substitute; *intr.v.* to change, to move.  
**mu-dá-vel** *adj.* changeable; fickle.  
**mu-dez'** *f.* muteness, dumbness, silence.  
**mu'-do**, *a adj.* dumb, mute.  
**mu-gi'-do** *m.* lowing, bellowing, mooing.  
**mu-gir'** *intr.v.* to low, to bellow, to moo.  
**mul-ra-qui-tã'** *f.* nephrite.  
**mul'-to** *adv.* very; much, a great deal; **mul'-to**, *a adj.* much, many, a great deal of.  
**mu'-la** *f.* female mule.  
**mu-la-to**, *a m., f.* mulatto.  
**mu-le'-ta** *f.* crutch; (fig.) support.  
**mu-lher'** *f.* woman; wife.  
**mu'-lo** *m.* mule.  
**mul'-ta** *f.* fine, penalty.  
**mul-tar'** *tr.v.* to fine.  
**mul-ti-dão'** *f.* multitude.  
**mul-ti-plic-a-ção'** *f.* multiplication.  
**mul-ti-plic-a-dor'** *m.* multiplier.  
**mul-ti-plic-ar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to multiply.  
**mul-ti-plic-ce** *adj.* multiple.  
**múl-ti-plo**, *a adj.* multiple.  
**mú-mia** *f.* mummy.  
**mu-mi-fi-car'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to mummify.  
**mun-da'-no**, *a adj.* mundane.  
**mun-di-al'** *adj.* worldly, world-wide.  
**mun'-do** *m.* world.  
**mu-ni-ção'** *f.* munition.  
**mu-ni-ci-pal'** *adj.* municipal.  
**mu-ni-ci-pa-li-da'-de** *f.* municipality.  
**mu-ni-ci-pe** *m., f.* citizen.  
**mu-ni-ci-plo** *m.* municipality.  
**mu-ni-fi-cên-cia** *f.* munificence.  
**mu-ni-fi-cen'-te** *adj.* munificent.  
**mu-ral'** *adj.* mural.  
**mu-ra'-lha** *f.* wall, rampart.  
**mu-ra-men'-to** *m.* walling in; rampart, fortification.  
**mu-rar'** *tr.v.* to wall, to surround with wall.  
**mu'-ro** *m.* wall.  
**mur-char'** *intr.v., tr.v.* to wilt, to weaken, to lose freshness.  
**mur'-cho**, *a adj.* wilted, faded, withered; sad, pensive.  
**mur-mu-rar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to murmur.  
**mur-mú-rio** *m.* murmur, buzzing, humming, buzz.  
**mur-mu-ro'-so**, *a adj.* murmuring.

mur'-ro *m.* punch, blow with the fist.  
 mu'-sa *f.* muse.  
 mus-cu-lar' *adj.* muscular, having muscles.  
 mus-cu-la-tu'-ra *f.* musculature, set of muscles.  
 mús-cu-lo *m.* muscle.  
 mus-cu-lo'-so, *a adj.* muscular, robust.  
 mu-seu' *m.* museum.  
 mus'-go *m.* moss.  
 mus-go'-so, *a adj.* mossy.  
 mú-si-ca *f.* music; band, orchestra.  
 mu-si-cal' *adj.* musical.

mú-si-co, *a adj.* musical; *m., f.* musician.  
 mus-se-ll'-na *f.* muslin.  
 mu-ta-ção' *f.* mutation; substitution; change of scenes (theatre).  
 mu-tá-vel *adj.* mutable.  
 mu-ti-la-ção' *f.* mutilation, defacement.  
 mu-ti-lar' *tr.v.* to mutilate, to deface, to mar.  
 mú-tua *f.* mutual society.  
 mú-tuo, *a adj.* mutual, reciprocal.  
 mu-xi-rão' *m.* farm labor of one day given by farmers to each other.

## N

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

N, *n m.* N, *n*, thirteenth letter of the alphabet.  
 na-bal' *m.* turnip patch.  
 na-bl'-ça *f.* small undeveloped turnip.  
 na'-bo *m.* turnip.  
 na-ção' *f.* nation.  
 ná-car *m.* nacre, mother of pearl.  
 na-ci-o-nal' *adj.* national.  
 na-ci-o-na-li-da'-de *f.* nationality.  
 na-ci-o-na-lis'-mo *m.* nationalism.  
 na-ci-o-na-lis'-ta *m.* nationalist.  
 na-ci-o-na-li-zar' *tr.v.* to nationalize, to naturalize.  
 na'-da *m.* nothing.  
 na-da-dor' *m.* swimmer.  
 na-dan'-te *adj.* swimming, floating.  
 na-dar' *intr.v.* to swim, to float.  
 ná-de-ga *f.* buttock, rump.  
 na-de-guel'-ro, *a adj.* pertaining to buttock or rump.  
 na-di'-nha *m.* little bit, practically nothing.  
 naf-ta *f.* naphtha.  
 naf-ta-li'-na *f.* naphthalene.  
 naf-tol' *m.* naphthol.  
 nal'-pe *m.* suit (of cards).  
 na-mo-ra-del'-ra *f.* flirt, coquet.  
 na-mo-ra-del'-ro *m.* spark, masher.  
 na-mo-ra-da *f.* sweetheart.  
 na-mo-ra-do *m.* lover.  
 na-mo-rar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to flirt with, to make love.  
 na-mô-ro *m.* love-making, flirting.  
 nan-quim' *m.* nankeen (fabric); India ink; black shoe polish.  
 nan-zu'-que *m.* nainsook (fabric).  
 não' *adv.* not, no.  
 na-po-le-ão' *m.* Napoleon (coin).  
 na-po-le-ô-ni-co, *a adj.* Napoleonic.  
 nar-ci-sis'-mo *m.* narcissism.  
 nar-ci'-so *m.* narcissus.  
 nar-co'-se *f.* narcosis.  
 nar-có-ti-co, *a adj.* narcotic.  
 nar-co-tis'-mo *m.* narcotism.  
 na-ri-gão' *m.* large nose.  
 na-ri-gu'-do, *a adj.* having a large nose.  
 na-ri'-na *f.* nostril.  
 na-riz' *m.* nose.  
 nar-ra-ção' *f.* narration.  
 nar-rar' *tr.v.* to narrate.  
 nar-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* narrative.  
 na-sal' *adj.* nasal.  
 na-sa-li-da'-de *f.* nasality.  
 nas-cen'-ça *f.* birth, origin, beginning.  
 nas-cen'-te *adj.* rising, incipient, new-born; *m.* east; *f.* source, spring.

nas-cer' *intr.v.* to be born, to begin, to arise.  
 nas-ci'-da *f.* tumor, abscess, boil.  
 nas-ci-men'-to *m.* birth, origin.  
 nas-túr-cio *m.* nasturtium.  
 na'-ta *f.* cream.  
 na-ta-del'-ra *f.* cream separator; pan in which cream is exposed for curdling.  
 ná-tal' *adj.* natal; *m.* birthday; Christmas.  
 na-ta-tó-rio *m.* natatorium.  
 na-tel'-ro *m.* silt deposited by flood.  
 na-ten'-to, *a adj.* covered with cream; fertile.  
 na-ti-vi-da'-de *f.* nativity.  
 na-ti'-vo, *a adj.* native.  
 na'-to, *a adj.* hereditary; natural.  
 na-tu-ral' *adj.* natural.  
 na-tu-ra-lis'-ta *m.* naturalist.  
 na-tu-ra-li-zar' *tr.v.* to naturalize.  
 na-tu-ral'-men-te *adv.* naturally, of course.  
 na-tu-re'-za *f.* nature.  
 nau' *m.* sailing vessel, three-master; ship, freighter.  
 nau-fra-gar' *intr.v.* to shipwreck, to fall.  
 nau-frá-gio *m.* shipwreck.  
 náu-se-a *f.* nausea.  
 nau-se-ar' *tr.v.* to nauseate; *intr.v.* to become nauseated, to get sick.  
 náu-ti-ca *f.* seamanship.  
 náu-ti-co, *a adj.* nautical.  
 na-val' *adj.* naval.  
 na-va'-lha *f.* razor.  
 na-va-lha'-da *f.* cut by razor.  
 na'-ve *f.* nave.  
 na-ve-ga-ção' *f.* navigation.  
 na-ve-ga-dor' *m.* navigator.  
 na-ve-gar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to navigate.  
 na-ve-gá-vel *adj.* navigable.  
 na-ve'-ta *f.* shuttle.  
 na-vi'-o *m.* ship, vessel.  
 ne-bli'-na *f.* thick mist, fog.  
 ne-bu-lo'-sa *f.* nebula.  
 ne-bu-lo'-so, *a adj.* nebulous.  
 ne-ces-sá-rio, *a adj.* necessary.  
 ne-ces-si-da'-de *f.* necessity.  
 ne-ces-si-ta'-do, *a adj.* needy, poor.  
 ne-ces-si-tar' *tr.v.* to need, to want, to lack; to make necessary, to necessitate; to require; *intr.v.* to be in need.  
 ne-cro-lo-gi'-a *f.* necrology.  
 ne-cro-ló-gio *m.* register of the dead; poem in memoriam.  
 ne-cro-té-rio *m.* morgue.  
 nêc-tar *m.* nectar.  
 ne-di-ez' *f.* sleek aspect, smugness.



né-dio, *a adj.* sleek, well-fed.  
 ne-fan'-do, *a adj.* heinous, abominable.  
 ne-fá-rio, *a adj.* odious, wicked.  
 ne'-fas *m.* wrong, injustice; *por fas e por* — right or wrong.  
 ne-fas'-to, *a adj.* sad, fatal, ill-omened.  
 ne-fral-gi'-a *f.* nephralgia.  
 ne-ga-ção *f.* negation; inaptitude; want.  
 ne-gar' *tr.v.* to deny, to refuse; to forbid; to contest; to repudiate; *intr.v.* to say no.  
 ne-ga-ti'-vo, *a adj.* negative.  
 ne-gli-gên-cia *f.* negligence.  
 ne-gli-gên'-te *adj.* negligent.  
 ne-go-ci-a-ção *f.* negotiation.  
 ne-go-ci-an'-te *m.* merchant, business man; negotiator.  
 ne-go-ci-ar' *intr.v.* to negotiate, to do business; *tr.v.* to negotiate.  
 ne-go-ti-á-vel *adj.* negotiable.  
 ne-gó-cio *m.* business, commerce, enterprise.  
 ne-gri-dão *f.* blackness, darkness.  
 ne'-gro, *a adj.* black, dark; *ne'-gro m.* negro.  
 ne-gró-fi-lo *m.* negrophile.  
 ne-gró-i-de *adj.* negroid.  
 ne-gror' *m.* blackness, darkness.  
 ne-gru'-me *m.* blackness, darkness.  
 ne-gru'-ra *f.* blackness, darkness.  
 nem *conj.* also not, neither, nor; *adv.* not; — *que* although.  
 ne-nhum' *pro.* no one, not one, none.  
 ne-ó-fi-to *m.* neophyte.  
 ne-ó-nio *m.* neon.  
 ne-po-tis'-mo *m.* nepotism.  
 ner'-vo *m.* nerve.  
 ner-vo-si-da'-de *f.* nervousness.  
 ner-vo'-so, *a adj.* nervous.  
 ner-vu'-do, *a adj.* strong-nerved; muscular.  
 nés-cio, *a adj.* ignorant, stupid, simple.  
 ne'-ta *f.* granddaughter.  
 ne'-to *m.* grandson.  
 neu-ral' *adj.* neural.  
 neu-ral-gi'-a *f.* neuralgia.  
 neu-ras-te-ni'-a *f.* neurasthenia.  
 neu-ras-tê-ni-co, *a adj.* neurasthenic.  
 neu-ri'-te *f.* neuritis.  
 neu-ro-lo-gi'-a *f.* neurology.  
 neu-ro-lo-gis'-ta *m.* neurologist.  
 neu-ro'-se *f.* neurosis.  
 neu-ró-ti-co, *a adj.* neurotic.  
 neu-tral' *adj.* neutral.  
 neu-tra-li-da'-de *f.* neutrality.  
 neu-tra-li-zar' *tr.v.* neutralize.  
 neu'-tro, *a adj.* neutral.  
 ne-var' *intr.v.* to snow.  
 ne'-ve *f.* snow.  
 ne-vis-car' *intr.v.* to snow a little, to snow in flurries.  
 ne'-vo *m.* birth-mark.  
 né-vo-a *f.* dense fog.  
 ne-vo'-so, *a adj.* snowy.  
 ni'-cho *m.* niche.  
 ni-co-ti'-na *f.* nicotine.  
 ni-co-ti-nis'-mo *m.* nicotineism.  
 nic-ta-ção *f.* winking, blinking.  
 ní-gua *f.* chigoe (kind of flea).  
 nim'-bo *m.* nimbus, rain cloud.  
 nim-bo'-so, *a adj.* rainy.  
 nin'-fa *f.* nymph.  
 ni-nha'-da *f.* nestful.  
 ni-nha-ri'-a *f.* trifle, bagatelle.  
 ni'-nho *m.* nest.  
 ní-quel *m.* nickel.  
 ni-que-lar' *tr.v.* to nickel-plate.  
 nir-va'-na *f.* nirvana.

ni-ti-dez' *f.* shine, luster, brightness; cleanliness.  
 ní-ti-do, *a adj.* clean, polished, shining.  
 ni-tra'-to *m.* nitrate.  
 ni-tri'-do *m.* neighing.  
 ni-trir' *intr.v.* to neigh (horse).  
 ni'-tro *m.* niter.  
 ni'-tro-ben-zi'-na *f.* nitrobenzene.  
 ni'-tro-ce-lu-lo'-se *f.* gun-cotton.  
 ni'-tro-gli-ce-ri'-na *f.* nitroglycerine.  
 ni-vel' *m.* level, spirit-level.  
 ni-ve-lar' *tr.v.* to make horizontal, to level.  
 nó *m.* knot, knuckle, tie, bow; — *de* Adão Adam's apple.  
 no'-bre *adj.* noble.  
 no-bre'-za *f.* nobleness; nobility.  
 no-cau'-te *m.* knock-out (boxing).  
 no-ção *f.* notion.  
 no-ci'-vo, *a adj.* nocuous, harmful.  
 noc-tam-bu-lis'-mo *m.* noctambulism.  
 noc-tâm-bu-lo, *a adj.* noctambulant.  
 nó-do-a *f.* spot, stain; stigma, shame.  
 nó-du-lo *m.* nodule.  
 no-guel'-ra *f.* walnut tree.  
 noi-ta'-da *f.* night, sleepless night, night of pleasure.  
 noi-tão' *m.* late night.  
 noi'-te *f.* night.  
 noi-ti'-nha *f.* twilight.  
 noi'-va *f.* bride, fiancée.  
 noi'-vo *m.* groom, fiancé.  
 no-jen'-to, *a adj.* nauseous; repugnant.  
 no'-jo *m.* nausea; repugnance.  
 nô-ma-da *adj.* nomadic; *s m.pl.* nomads.  
 no'-me *m.* name.  
 no-me-a-ção *f.* appointment, naming.  
 no-me-a'-da *f.* fame, reputation.  
 no-me-ar' *tr.v.* to name, to appoint, to nominate.  
 no-men-cla-tu'-ra *f.* nomenclature.  
 no-mi-nal' *adj.* nominal.  
 no-na-ge-ná-rio, *a m., f., adj.* nonagenarian.  
 nô-nio *m.* vernier scale.  
 no'-no, *a adj.* ninth.  
 no'-ra *f.* daughter-in-law.  
 nor-des'-te *m.* north-east; (Brazil) region including States of Piauí, Ceará, Rio Grande do Norte, Paraíba, Pernambuco, Alagoas and Sergipe.  
 nor-des-ti'-no, *a adj.* relative to the north-eastern States of Brazil.  
 nor'-te *m.* north.  
 nos-tal-gi'-a *f.* nostalgia.  
 nos-tál-gi-co, *a adj.* nostalgic.  
 nor'-ma *f.* rule, norm.  
 nor-mal' *adj.* normal.  
 nor-ma-li-da'-de *f.* normality, normalcy.  
 nor-ma-ti'-vo, *a adj.* normal, standard.  
 no'-ta *f.* note, memorandum; paper money.  
 no-ta-ção *f.* notation.  
 no-tar' *tr.v.* to note, to note down.  
 no-tá-rio *m.* notary public.  
 no-tá-vel *adj.* notable.  
 no-tí-cia *f.* information, news, notice.  
 no-ti-ci-á-rio *m.* news section, news bulletin, news broadcast.  
 no-ti-fi-car' *tr.v.* to notify.  
 no-to-ri-e-da'-de *f.* notoriety.  
 no-tó-rio, *a adj.* notorious.  
 nó-tu-la *f.* bat.  
 no-tur-nal' *adj.* nocturnal.  
 no-tur'-no, *a adj.* nocturnal.  
 no'-va *f.* news.  
 no-va'-to *m.* freshman; novico.  
 no'-ve *m.* nine.

no-ve-cen'-tos, *as adj.* nine hundred.  
 no-ve'-na *f.* nine days; novena.  
 no-vê-nio *m.* nine-year period.  
 no-ven'-ta *adj.* ninety.  
 no-ve'-la *f.* novel.  
 no-ve-lis'-ta *m., f.* novelist.  
 no-vê-lo *m.* ball of yarn.  
 no-vem'-bro *m.* November.  
 no-vi-ci-a'-do *m.* novitiate.  
 no-vi-ci-á-ria *f.* section of convent where novices reside.  
 no-vi'-ço, *a m., f.* novice.  
 no-vi-da'-de *f.* newness, novelty; news.  
 no-vís-si-mo, *a adj.* latest, last.  
 no'-vo, *a adj.* new, recent, modern; young, original.  
 noz' *f.* nut; walnut; — do Pará Brazil nut; — moscada nutmeg.  
 nu', nu'-a *adj.* nude, naked.  
 nu-an'-ça *f.* nuance, shade.  
 nú-bil *adj.* nubile, marriageable.  
 nu-bla'-do, *a adj.* cloudy, overcast.  
 nu'-ca *f.* nape of the neck.  
 nu-cle-al' or nu-cle-ar' *adj.* nuclear.  
 nú-cle-o *m.* nucleus.  
 nu-dez' *f.* nakedness, nudity.  
 nu-dis'-ta *m.* nudist.

nu-gá *m.* nougat.  
 nu-li-fi-car' *tr.v.* to nullify.  
 nu-lo, *a adj.* null.  
 nu-me-ra-ção' *f.* numeration, numbering.  
 nu-me-ra-dor' *m.* numerator.  
 nu-me-rar' *tr.v.* to number, to enumerate, to count, to include.  
 nu-mé-ri-co, *a adj.* numerical.  
 nú-me-ro *m.* number.  
 nu-me-ro'-so, *a adj.* numerous.  
 nu-mis'-ma *f.* ancient coin, ancient medal.  
 nu-mis-ma'-ta *f.* numismatist.  
 nu-mis-má-ti-ca *f.* numismatics.  
 nun'-ca *adv.* never.  
 nun-ci-a-tu'-ra *f.* nunciature.  
 nún-cio *m.* nuncio.  
 nup-ci-al' *adj.* nuptial.  
 núp-cias *f.pl.* wedding, marriage.  
 nu-tri-ção' *f.* nutrition.  
 nu-tri-en'-te *adj.* nutritive.  
 nu-tri-men'-to *m.* food, nutriment.  
 nu-trir' *tr.v.* to feed, to nourish.  
 nu-tri-ti'-vo, *a adj.* nutritive.  
 nu'-vem *f.* cloud.  
 nu-vi-o'-so, *a adj.* cloudy.



See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

O, o *m.* O, o: fourteenth letter of the alphabet; Ô! *interj.* oh.  
 o-a'-sis *m.* oasis.  
 ob-ce-ni-da'-de *f.* obscenity.  
 ob-ce'-no, *a adj.* obscene.  
 ob-du-ra-ção' *f.* obdurateness, obduracy.  
 o-be-di-ên-cia *f.* obedience.  
 o-be-di-en'-te *adj.* obedient.  
 o-be-de-cer' *intr.v.* to obey; to yield.  
 o-be-lis'-co *m.* obelisk.  
 o-be-si-da'-de *f.* obesity.  
 o-be'-so, *a adj.* obese.  
 ó-bi-to *m.* death.  
 o-bi-tu-á-rio *m.* *o.*, *a adj.* obituary.  
 ob-je-ção' *f.* objection.  
 ob-je-tar' *tr.v.* to object.  
 ob-je-ti'-va *f.* objective (optics).  
 ob-je-ti'-vo, *a adj.* objective.  
 ob-je'-to *m.* object.  
 ob-jur-gar' *tr.v.* to objurgate; to censure, to disapprove.  
 ob-la-ção' *f.* oblation, offering.  
 ob-li-qui-da'-de *f.* obliquity, obliqueness.  
 o-blí-quo, *a adj.* oblique.  
 ob-li-te-ra-ção' *f.* obliteration.  
 ob-li-te-rar' *tr.v.* to obliterate.  
 ob-lí-vio *m.* oblivion.  
 ob-lon'-go, *a adj.* oblong.  
 ob-nó-xio, *a adj.* obnoxious.  
 o-bo-é *m.* oboe.  
 o-bo-ís-ta *m., f.* oboist.  
 o'-bra *f.* work.  
 o-bra-dor' *m.* worker, workman.  
 o'-bra-pri'-ma *f.* master-piece.  
 o-brar' *intr.v.* to work, to take effect; *tr.v.* to execute, to realize, to make.  
 o-brei'-ro, *a m., f.* worker.  
 o-bri-ga-ção' *f.* obligation.  
 o-bri-ga'-do, *a adj.* obliged, grateful; thanks.  
 o-bri-gar' *tr.v.* to oblige, to compel, to force.

o-bri-ga-tó-rio, *a adj.* obligatory, compulsory.  
 ob-scu-re-cer' *tr.v.* to darken, to obscure; to weaken, to sadden; *intr.v.* to turn dark, to become dull.  
 ob-scu-re-ci-men'-to *m.* darkening, shading, covering.  
 ob-scu-ri-da'-de *f.* darkness, obscurity.  
 ob-scu'-ro, *a adj.* dark, obscure.  
 ob-se-qui-ar' *tr.v.* to flatter, to wait upon, to favor; to give.  
 ob-sé-quias *f.pl.* funeral.  
 ob-sé-qulo *m.* favor, kindness.  
 ob-se-qui-o'-so, *a adj.* obsequious; kind.  
 ob-ser-va-ção' *f.* observation.  
 ob-ser-vân-cia *f.* observance.  
 ob-ser-van'-te *adj.* observing, practicing.  
 ob-ser-var' *tr.v.* to observe.  
 ob-ser-va-tó-rio *m.* observatory.  
 ob-ser-vá-vel *adj.* observable.  
 ob-ses-são' *f.* obsession.  
 ob-ses'-so, *a adj.* obsessed.  
 ob-so-le'-to, *a adj.* obsolete.  
 ob-stá-cu-lo *m.* obstacle.  
 ob-sté-tri-ca *f.* obstetrics.  
 ob-sté-tri-co, *a adj.* obstetric.  
 ob-stru-ção' *f.* obstruction.  
 ob-stru-ir' *tr.v.* to obstruct.  
 ob-stru-ti'-vo, *a adj.* obstructive.  
 ob-ter' *tr.v.* to obtain, to achieve.  
 ob-tu-ra-dor' *m.* shutter (of a camera).  
 ob-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to close; to fill (cavity in tooth).  
 ob-tu'-so, *a adj.* obtuse.  
 o-bús *m.* howitzer.  
 ób-vio, *a adj.* obvious.  
 o-car' *tr.v.* to empty, to drain out; to hollow out.  
 o-ca-si-ão' *f.* occasion.  
 o-ca-si-o-nal' *adj.* occasional.  
 o-ca-al-o-nar' *tr.v.* to cause, to occasion.



- o-ca'-so *m.* sunset; (fig.) death, end, finish.  
 o-ce-a'-no *m.* ocean.  
 o-ce-lo'-te *m.* ocelot.  
 o-ci-den-tal' *adj.* occidental.  
 o-ci-den'-te *m.* occident.  
 ô-cio *m.* spare time; leisure, rest; laziness.  
 o-ci-o-si-da'-de *f.* idleness, laziness.  
 o-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* idle, lazy.  
 o-clu-são' *f.* occlusion.  
 ô-co, *a adj.* hollow, empty; (fig.) futile, vain.  
 o-cor-rên-cia *f.* occurrence, event, happening, circumstance.  
 o-cor-rer' *intr.v.* to occur; to happen.  
 o'-cra *f.* o'-cre *m.* ochre.  
 oc-to-ge-ná-rio, *a m., f., adj.* octogenarian.  
 oc-to-gé-si-mo, *a adj.* eightieth.  
 oc-to-gô-nal' *adj.* octagonal.  
 oc-tô-gô-no *m.* octagon.  
 o-cu-la-ção' *f.* grafting.  
 o-cu-lis'-ta *m.* oculist.  
 ô-cu-lo *m.* lens, eyeglass; spy-glass; small round window; *s m.pl.* spectacles, goggles.  
 o-cul-tar' *tr.v.* to cover up, to hide.  
 o-cul-tis'-mo *m.* occultism.  
 o-cul'-to, *a adj.* occult.  
 o-cu-pa-ção' *f.* occupation, employment.  
 o-cu-par' *tr.v.* to occupy, to employ, to busy.  
 o-di-ar' *tr.v.* to hate, to detest.  
 ô-dio *m.* hatred, aversion.  
 o-di-o'-so, *a adj.* odious, hateful.  
 o-dô-me-tro *m.* odometer.  
 o-don-to-lo-gi'-a *f.* odontology.  
 o-dor' *m.* odor, perfume.  
 o-do-rí-fe-ro, *a adj.* odoriferous.  
 o-do-ro'-so, *a adj.* odoriferous.  
 o'-dre *m.* leather bottle; (fig.) very stout person; drunkard.  
 o-fe-gan'-te *adj.* gasping, panting.  
 o-fe-gar' *intr.v.* to breathe with difficulty, to gasp for breath; to pant.  
 o-fê-go *m.* difficult breathing, gasping.  
 o-fen-der' *tr.v.* to offend; to insult; — *se refl.v.* to be shocked or embittered, to be scandalized.  
 o-fen'-sa *f.* offense.  
 o-fen-si'-va *f.* offensive.  
 o-fen-si'-vo, *a adj.* offensive.  
 o-fen-sor' *m.* offender.  
 o-fe-re-cer' *tr.v.* to offer.  
 o-fe-re-ci-men'-to *m.* offer, offering.  
 o-fer'-ta *f.* offering.  
 o-fer-tô-rio *m.* offertory.  
 o-fi-ci-al' *m., adj.* official.  
 o-fi-ci-an'-te *m., adj.* officiant.  
 o-fi-ci-ar' *intr.v.* to officiate.  
 o-fi-ci'-na *f.* shop, work-shop.  
 o-fi-cio *m.* trade, occupation, profession.  
 o-fi-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* helpful, useful; disinterested; unofficial.  
 o-gi'-va *f.* ogive.  
 o-gi-val' *adj.* ogival.  
 o'-gro, *a m., f.* ogre; ogress.  
 oi-ta'-va *f.* eighth part; eighth (in music); octava.  
 oi-ta'-vo *m.* eighth.  
 oi-ten'-ta *adj.* eighty.  
 oi'-to *m.* eight.  
 oi-to-cen'-tos, *as adj.* eight hundred.  
 o-la-ri'-a *f.* pottery factory.  
 o-le-a'-do *m.* oilcloth.  
 o-le-ar' *tr.v.* to oil.  
 ô-le-o *m.* oil.  
 o-le-o'-so, *a adj.* oily, greasy.  
 ol-fa'-to *m.* sense of smell.  
 ô-lha *f.* broth.  
 o-lha'-da *f.* glance, look.  
 o-lhal'-va *f.* land producing two crops a year.  
 o-lhar' *tr.v.* to look at; to consider; to overlook; *intr.v.* to look.  
 o-lhe'-te *m.* eyelet.  
 o-lhi-man'-co, *a adj.* cross-eyed, blind in one eye.  
 ô-lho *m.* eye.  
 o-lhu'-do, *a adj.* having large eyes.  
 o-li-gar-qui'-a *f.* oligarchy.  
 o-li-gár-qui-co, *a adj.* oligarchic.  
 o-li'-va *f.* olive.  
 o-li-vá-ce-o, *a adj.* olive-colored.  
 o-li-var' *adj.* olive-shaped.  
 o-li-vel'-ra *f.* olive tree.  
 ol-mel'-ro *m.* ol'-mo *m.* elm tree.  
 ol-vi-dar' *tr.v.* to forget.  
 ol-vi'-do *m.* forgetfulness; rest.  
 om-bre-ar' *intr.v.* to be shoulder to shoulder, to be equal.  
 om-brei'-ra *f.* shoulder-strap, shoulder piece; jamb, door-jamb.  
 om'-bro *m.* shoulder, strength, diligence.  
 ô-me-ga *m.* omega.  
 o-me-le'-ta *f.* omelet.  
 o-mi-no'-so, *a adj.* ominous.  
 ô-mio *m.* ohm.  
 o-mis-são' *f.* omission.  
 o-mis'-so, *a adj.* negligent, careless; omitted.  
 o-mi-tir' *tr.v.* to omit, to forget.  
 o-mo-pla'-ta *f.* shoulder-blade.  
 on'-ça *f.* ounce (weight); panther.  
 on'-da *f.* wave.  
 on'-de *adv.* where, in which.  
 on-de-a'-do, *a adj.* wavy, arranged in waves.  
 on-de-ar' *intr.v.* to wave; to flutter; *tr.v.* to make wavy.  
 on-dô-me-tro *m.* odometer.  
 on-du-la-ção' *f.* undulation.  
 on-du-lar' *intr.v.* to undulate.  
 on-du-la-tô-rio, *a adj.* undulatory.  
 on-du-lo'-so, *a adj.* undulatory.  
 o-ne-rar' *tr.v.* to burden with; to impose (taxes).  
 o-ne-ro'-so, *a adj.* heavy; grave; serious; onerous, burdensome.  
 ô-ni-bus *m.* omnibus, bus.  
 o-ni-ci-ên-cia *f.* omniscience.  
 o-ni-ci-en'-te *adj.* omniscient.  
 o-ni-po-tên-cia *f.* omnipotence.  
 o-ni-po-ten'-te *adj.* omnipotent.  
 o-ni-vo-ro, *a adj.* omnivorous.  
 ô-nix *m.* onyx.  
 on'-tem *adv.* yesterday.  
 on-to-gê-ne-se *f.* ontogeny.  
 on-to-lo-gi'-a *f.* ontology.  
 ô-nus *m.* onus, burden, load.  
 on'-ze *m.* eleven.  
 on-ze'-na *f.* interest at eleven per cent.  
 on-ze-nar' *intr.v.* to lend money at a high rate of interest.  
 on-ze'-no *m.* eleventh.  
 o-pa-ci-da'-de *f.* opaqueness.  
 o-pa'-co, *a adj.* opaque.  
 o-pa'-la *f.* opal.  
 o-pa-les-cên-cia *f.* opalescence.  
 o-pa-les-cen'-te *adj.* opalescent.  
 op-ção' *f.* option.  
 ô-pe-ra *f.* opera.  
 ô-pe-ra-bu'-fa *f.* comic opera.  
 o-pe-ra-ção' *f.* operation.  
 ô-pe-ra-cô-mi-ca *f.* comic opera.  
 o-pe-ra-dor' *m.* operator.  
 o-pe-rar' *tr.v.* to operate, to operate on,

to carry out; *intr.v.* to operate, to take effect.  
**o-pe-ra-ri-a'-do** *m.* working class.  
**o-pe-rá-rio** *m.* worker, laborer, working-man.  
**o-pér-cu-lo** *m.* operculum; thurible lid.  
**o-pe-re'-ta** *f.* operetta.  
**o-pl-nar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to think, to opine.  
**o-pl-ni-ão'** *f.* opinion.  
**o-pl-ni-á-ti-co,** *a adj.* opinionated, proud, haughty.  
**o-pl-a'-to** *m.* opiate.  
**ó-pio** *m.* opium.  
**o-pl-o-ma-ni'-a** *f.* addiction to opium.  
**o-pl-ô-ma-no,** *a m., f.* opium addict.  
**o-por'** *tr.v.* to oppose; — *se refl.v.* to refuse; to be contrary to.  
**o-por-tu-ni-da'-de** *f.* opportuneness, opportunity.  
**o-por-tu-nis'-mo** *m.* opportunism.  
**o-por-tu-nis'-ta** *m.* opportunist.  
**o-por-tu'-no,** *a adj.* opportune.  
**o-po-si-ção'** *f.* opposition.  
**o-pos'-to,** *a adj.* contrary, opposed.  
**o-pres-são'** *f.* oppression.  
**o-pres-si'-vo,** *a adj.* oppressive.  
**o-pres-sor'** *m.* oppressor.  
**o-pri-mir'** *tr.v.* to oppress.  
**o-pró-brio** *m.* opprobrium.  
**o-pro-bri-o'-so,** *a adj.* opprobrious.  
**op-so-ni'-na** *f.* opsonin.  
**op-tar'** *intr.v.* to choose.  
**op-ta-ti'-vo,** *a adj.* optative.  
**o-pu-lên-cia** *f.* opulence.  
**o-pu-len'-to,** *a adj.* opulent.  
**o-pús-cu-lo** *m.* small work, small study, pamphlet.  
**o'-ra** *conj.* but; now; — ... — sometimes ... other times ...; *adv.* now, presently; *interj.* expressing surprise, impatience, doubt.  
**o-ra-ção'** *f.* oration, speech; sentence, prayer.  
**o-ra-cu-lar'** *adj.* oracular.  
**o-rá-cu-lo** *m.* oracle.  
**o-ra-dor'** *m.* speaker, orator, preacher; mediator.  
**o-ra'-go** *m.* patron saint; oracle.  
**o-ral'** *adj.* oral.  
**o-ran-go-tan'-go** *m.* orangutan.  
**o-rar'** *intr.v.* to speak, to make a speech; to pray; *tr.v.* to ask, to beg, to pray for.  
**o-ra-tó-ria** *f.* oratory, eloquence.  
**o-ra-tó-rio** *m.* private chapel; oratorio;  
**o-ro-tó-rio,** *a adj.* oratorical.  
**or'-be** *m.* orb, sphere, globe, orbit, world.  
**ór-bi-ta** *f.* orbit.  
**or-ça-men'-to** *m.* estimate, budget, appropriation.  
**or-çar'** *tr.v., intr.v.* to estimate, to compute, to approximate.  
**or-del'-ro,** *a adj.* orderly.  
**or'-dem** *f.* order.  
**or-de-na-ção'** *f.* ordinance, decree; arrangement; ordination.  
**or-de-na'-do** *m.* salary, wages.  
**or-de-nan'-ça** *f.* orderly; regulation.  
**or-de-nar'** *tr.v.* to put in order, to arrange; to order; to ordain; *intr.v.* to give orders.  
**or-de'-nha** *f.* milking.  
**or-de-nhar'** *tr.v.* to milk.  
**or-di-nal'** *adj.* ordinal.  
**or-di-ná-ria** *f.* expense; board.  
**or-di-ná-rio,** *a adj.* ordinary.  
**o-re'-lha** *f.* ear; hearing; claw (of hammer); tongue (of shoe); torcer as *s* to be repentant; *ficar de s baixas* to be humiliated.

**o-re-lha'-do,** *a adj.* having ears.  
**o-re-lhão'** *m.* pull on the ears.  
**o-re-lhel'-ra** *f.* ear of animal, hog's ear.  
**o-re-lhu'-do,** *a adj.* having large ears.  
**or-fa-na'-to** *m.* orphanage.  
**or-fan-da'-de** *f.* orphanhood; group of orphans; helplessness, privation.  
**ór-fão** *m., adj.* orphan.  
**or-gan-dí** *m.* organdy (fabric).  
**or-gâ-ni-co,** *a adj.* organic.  
**or-ga-nis'-mo** *m.* organism.  
**or-ga-nis'-ta** *m., f.* organist.  
**or-ga-ni-za-ção'** *f.* organization.  
**or-ga-ni-za-dor'** *m.* organizer.  
**or-ga-ni-zar'** *tr.v.* to organize.  
**or-gan-sim'** *m.* or-gan-si'-no *m.* organ-zine.  
**ór-gão** *m.* organ.  
**or-gas'-mo** *m.* orgasm.  
**or-gás-ti-co,** *a adj.* orgasmic.  
**or-gl'-a** *f.* orgy.  
**ór-gio,** *a adj.* orgiastic.  
**or-gu-lhar'** *se refl.v.* to pride oneself, to congratulate oneself.  
**or-gu'-lho** *m.* pride.  
**or-gu-lho'-so,** *a adj.* proud, arrogant.  
**o-ri-en-ta-ção'** *f.* orientation.  
**o-ri-en-tal'** *adj.* oriental.  
**o-ri-en-tar'** *tr.v.* to orient.  
**o-ri-en'-te** *m.* orient.  
**o-ri-fí-cio** *m.* orifice, opening, hole.  
**o-ri'-gem** *f.* origin.  
**o-ri-gi-nal'** *adj.* original.  
**o-ri-gi-na-li-da'-de** *f.* originality.  
**o-ri-gi-nar'** *tr.v.* to originate.  
**o-ri-un'-do,** *a adj.* native, proceeding, originating.  
**or'-la** *f.* edge; border; binding on edge of garment; margin; selvage.  
**or-lar'** *tr.v.* to border, to hem, to bind, to finish.  
**or-na-men-tal'** *adj.* ornamental.  
**or-na-men-tar'** *tr.v.* to ornament.  
**or-na-men'-to** *m.* ornament.  
**or-nar'** *tr.v.* to adorn, to beautify, to ornament.  
**or-na'-to** *m.* ornament; adornment.  
**or-ni-to-lo-gi'-a** *f.* ornithology.  
**or-ni-to-lo-gis'-ta** *m.* ornithologist.  
**or-ques-tra-ção'** *f.* orchestration.  
**or-ques'-tra** *f.* orchestra.  
**or-ques-tral'** *adj.* orchestral.  
**or-ques-trar'** *tr.v.* orchestrate.  
**ór-qui-de** *f.* orchid.  
**or-to-cro-má-ti-co,** *a adj.* orthochromatic.  
**or-to-do-xi'-a** *f.* orthodoxy.  
**or-to-do'-xo,** *a adj.* orthodox.  
**or-to-e-pi'-a** *f.* orthoepey.  
**or-to-gra-fi'-a** *f.* orthography.  
**or-to-pe-di'-a** *f.* orthopedics.  
**or-to-pé-di-co,** *a adj.* orthopedic.  
**or-va-lha'-da** *f.* fall of dew, morning dew.  
**or-va'-lho** *m.* dew; fine, misty rain.  
**or-va-lho'-so,** *a adj.* dewy, moist with dew.  
**os-ci-la-ção'** *f.* oscillation.  
**os-ci-lan'-te** *adj.* oscillating.  
**os-ci-lar'** *tr.v.* to oscillate.  
**os-ci-la-tó-rio,** *a adj.* oscillatory.  
**os-ci-ló-gra-fo** *m.* oscillograph.  
**os-ci-tar'** *intr.v.* to yawn, to be drowsy.  
**os-cu-la-ção'** *f.* osculation, kissing.  
**os-cu-lar'** *tr.v.* to osculate, to kiss.  
**ós-cu-lo** *m.* kiss; osculum.  
**ós-mio** *m.* osmium.  
**os-mo'-se** *f.* osmosis.  
**os-mó-ti-co,** *a adj.* osmotic.



os-mô-me-tro *m.* osmometer.  
 os-sa-men'-ta *f.* skeleton.  
 os-sa-ri'-a *f.* heap of bones.  
 os-sá-rio *m.* heap of bones, charnel-house.  
 ós-se-o, *a adj.* osseous, bony.  
 os-sí-cu-lo *m.* small bone; fruit-stone.  
 os-si-fi-ca-ção *f.* ossification.  
 os-si-fi-car' *tr.v., intr.v.* to ossify.  
 os'-so *m.* bone; (fig.) difficulty.  
 os-su-á-rio *m.* heap of bones.  
 os-su'-do, *a adj.* large-boned.  
 os-ta'-ga *f.* halyard.  
 os-ten-si'-vo, *a adj.* ostensive.  
 os-ten-só-rio *m.* monstrosity, ostensorium.  
 os-ten-ta-ção *f.* ostentation.  
 os-ten-tar' *tr.v.* to show, to display, to show ostentatiously, to show with pride.  
 os-ten-to'-so, *a adj.* ostentatious, showy; magnificent.  
 os'-tra *f.* oyster.  
 os-tra-cis'-mo *m.* ostracism, banishment.  
 os-trei'-ra *f.* oyster-bed, oyster garden.  
 os-tri'-no, *a adj.* purple.  
 o-tal-gi'-a *f.* otalgia.  
 ó-ti-ca *f.* optics.  
 ó-ti-co, *a adj.* optic.  
 o-ti-ma'-tes *m.pl.* important people; magnates; noblemen.  
 o-ti-mis'-mo *m.* optimism.  
 o-ti-mis'-ta *m.* optimist.  
 ó-ti-mo, *a adj.* optimum.  
 o-to-ma'-na *f.* ottoman, couch, divan.  
 o-to-ma'-no, *a adj.* Ottoman, Turkish.  
 ou *conj.* or.  
 ou-re'-la *f.* selva; border.  
 ou-re'-lo *m.* strip of coarse cloth; wide stripe.  
 ou-ri'-ves *m.* goldsmith.  
 ou-ri-ve-sa-ri'-a *f.* goldsmith's shop.  
 ou'-ro *m.* gold.

ou'-ro-fi'-o *adv.* exactly, in equal proportion.  
 ou-sa-di'-a *f.* daring, bravery, courage, audacity.  
 ou-sar' *tr.v.* to dare, to have the courage to.  
 ou-tel'-ro *m.* hill, eminence.  
 ou-to-na'-da *f.* fall harvest.  
 ou-to-nal' *adj.* autumnal.  
 ou-to'-no *m.* autumn.  
 ou-tor-gar' *tr.v.* to approve; to grant; to declare in public statement; to charter; *intr.v.* to intervene, as interested person, in public statement.  
 ou'-trem *pron.* others, someone else.  
 ou'-tro, *a pro. and adj.* other, another.  
 ou-tro'-ra *adv.* formerly, in other times.  
 ou-tros-sim' *adv.* likewise, equally, also.  
 ou-tro-tan'-to *m.* same thing, equal amount.  
 ou-tu'-bro *m.* October.  
 ou-vi'-do *m.* ear, hearing.  
 ou-vi-dor' *m.* judge; hearer.  
 ou-vin'-te *m., f.* listener.  
 ou-vir' *tr.v.* to hear, to listen.  
 o'-va *f.* roe.  
 o-va-ção *f.* ovation.  
 o-van'-te *adj.* jubilant, triumphant.  
 o-val' *adj.* oval.  
 o-va-ri-a'-no, *a adj.* ovarian.  
 o-vá-rio *m.* ovary.  
 o-ve'-lha *f.* sheep, ewe.  
 o-ve-lhel'-ro *m.* shepherd.  
 o-vi-pa-ro, *a adj.* oviparous.  
 o'-vo *m.* egg.  
 o-xa-lá *interj.* would that!!  
 o-xi-da-ção *f.* oxidation.  
 o-xi-dar' *tr.v.* to oxidize; — *se refl.v.* to become rusty, to rust.  
 o-xi-ge-nar' *tr.v.* to oxygenate.  
 o-xi-gê-nio *m.* oxygen.  
 ox-í-to-no *m.* oxytone.  
 o-zo'-ne *m.* ozone.  
 o-zo-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to ozonize.  
 o-zo-te-ri'-ta *f.* ozocerite.

## P

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

P, p *m.* P, p, fifteenth letter of the alphabet.  
 pá *f.* spade, shovel; blade; shoulder-blade.  
 pá-bu-lo *m.* food, pasture; simpleton.  
 pa-ca'-to, *a adj.* tranquil, peaceable.  
 pa-chor'-ra *f.* sluggishness, slowness.  
 pa-chor-ren'-to, *a adj.* phlegmatic, sluggish.  
 pa-ci-ên-cia *f.* patience.  
 pa-ci-en'-te *adj., m., f.* patient.  
 pa-ci-fi-ca-ção *f.* pacification.  
 pa-ci-fi-car' *tr.v.* to pacify.  
 pa-cí-fi-co, *a adj.* pacific.  
 pa-ci-fis'-mo *m.* pacifism.  
 pa-ci-fis'-ta *m.* pacifist.  
 pa'-ço *m.* palace.  
 pa-co'-te *m.* package, bundle.  
 pac'-to *m.* pact.  
 pac-tu-á-rio *m.* signatory (of pact).  
 pa-da-ri'-a *f.* bakery, pastry shop.  
 pa-de-cen'-te *adj.* suffering, patient; *m.* person sentenced to death.  
 pa-de-cer' *tr.v., intr.v.* to suffer, to endure pain.

pa-de-ci-men'-to *m.* pain, affliction, suffering.  
 pa-del'-ro *m.* baker.  
 pa-drão' *m.* model, pattern, standard.  
 pa-drar'-se *refl.v.* to become a priest, to be ordained.  
 pa-dras'-to *m.* step-father.  
 pa'-dre *m.* priest, father.  
 pa-dre-ar' *intr.v.* to have offspring, to reproduce oneself.  
 pa-dre'-co *m.* little priest; miserable priest.  
 pa-dre-nos'-so *m.* Lord's prayer.  
 pa'-dre-san'-to *m.* Pope.  
 pa-dri'-nho *m.* god-father.  
 pa-dro-a'-do *m.* patronage.  
 pa-dro-el'-ro *m.* patron.  
 pa'-ga *f.* pay, salary.  
 pa-ga-dor' *m.* payer.  
 pa-ga-do-ri'-a *f.* treasury, paying office.  
 pa-ga-men'-to *m.* payment.  
 pa-gan'-te *adj.* paying.  
 pa-gão' *m.* pagan.  
 pa-gar' *tr.v.* to pay.  
 pa-gá-vel *adj.* payable.

pa'-gem *m.* page (youth training for knighthood).  
 pá-gi-na *f.* page.  
 pa-gi-na-ção *f.* pagination.  
 pa-gi-nar *tr.v.* to page.  
 pa'-go, -a *adj.* paid.  
 pa-go-de *m.* pagoda.  
 pal' *m.* father.  
 pal'-na *f.* kapok.  
 pal-nel' *m.* painting; dashboard.  
 pa-is *m.* country, region.  
 pal-sa'-gem *f.* landscape.  
 pal-sa-gis'-ta *m., f.* landscape painter.  
 pal-sa'-no *m.* fellow-countryman; civilian.  
 pal-xão' *f.* passion.  
 pa'-la *f.* visor (of cap); metal prongs which secure precious stones in jewelry; cover for chalice (during Mass).  
 pa-la-ce'-te *m.* small palace.  
 pa-lá-cio *m.* palace.  
 pa-la-dar' *m.* palate.  
 pá-la-mo *m.* web or membrane between toes of certain birds, reptiles and mammals.  
 pa-lan'-que *m.* out-door terrace or platform; open veranda.  
 pa-lan-quim' *m.* palanquin.  
 pa-la-tal' *adj.* palatal.  
 pa-la-ta-li-zar' *tr.v.* to palatalize.  
 pa-la-ti-na'-do *m.* palatinate.  
 pa-la-ti'-no *m.* palace official.  
 pa-la'-to *m.* palate.  
 pa-la'-vra *f.* word.  
 pa-la-vra-ção' *f.* learning to read word by word.  
 pa-la-vre-a'-do *m.* loquaciousness; jargon, gibberish.  
 pa-la-vre-ar' *intr.v.* to prattle, to prate.  
 pa-la-vro'-so, -a *adj.* wordy.  
 pal'-co *m.* stage (of theatre); portable bed.  
 pa-le-o-gra-fi'-a *f.* paleography.  
 pa-le-ó-gra-fo *m.* paleographer.  
 pa-le-o-lo-gi'-a *f.* paleology.  
 pa-les'-tra *f.* conversation, discussion.  
 pa-le'-ta *f.* palette.  
 pa-le-te-ar' *tr.v.* to spur, to spur on.  
 pa-le-tó *m.* topcoat.  
 pa'-lha *f.* straw; cane (of chair seat).  
 pa-lha'-ço *m.* clown.  
 pa-lhal' *m.* pa-lhar' *m.* thatched house.  
 pa-lhe'-ta *f.* reed, pick; paddle; spangle.  
 pa-lhe-tão' *m.* bit of key.  
 pa-lhe'-te *adj.* straw-colored.  
 pa-li-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to palliate.  
 pa-li-a-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* palliative.  
 pa-li-dez' *f.* paleness, pallidness.  
 pá-li-do, -a *adj.* pale, pallid.  
 pa-limp-ses'-to *m.* palimpsest.  
 pá-lio *m.* portable canopy used in processions.  
 pa-li-tei'-ro *m.* toothpick-holder.  
 pa-li'-to *m.* toothpick.  
 pal'-ma *f.* palm; palm tree; branch of palm tree; horse's hoof.  
 pal-ma'-da *f.* slap (with palm of hand).  
 pal-ma-tó-ria *f.* ferule; candlestick.  
 pal-me-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to applaud, to clap.  
 pal-mei'-ra *f.* palm tree.  
 pal-me'-ta *f.* wedge.  
 pal-mi'-lha *f.* insole of shoe; stocking foot.  
 pal-mi'-to *m.* tender heart of palm shoot.  
 pal'-mo *m.* span (of hand).  
 pa-lor' *m.* pallor; paleness.  
 pá-pe-bra *f.* eyelid.  
 pal-pl-ta-ção' *f.* palpitation.

pal-pl-tan'-te *adj.* throbbing, palpitating.  
 pal-pl-tar' *intr.v.* to palpitate; to feel a premonition.  
 pal-pl'-te *m.* presentiment, premonition, hunch.  
 pa-lu-dis'-mo *m.* paludism; malaria.  
 pa-lu-do'-so, -a *adj.* marshy.  
 pam'-pas *m. pl.* pampas (grassy plains of South America).  
 pâm-pa-no *m.* shoot, sprig, vine branch.  
 pam-pa-no'-so, -a *adj.* covered with vine leaves.  
 pa-na-céi-a *f.* panacea.  
 pa-na'-do, -a *adj.* breaded, fried in bread crumbs; água panada water with toasted bread.  
 pan-ca'-da *f.* blow; knock; beating; pulsation, sound of clock pendulum.  
 pân-cre-as *m.* pancreas.  
 pan-cre-á-ti-co, -a *adj.* pancreatic.  
 pan-cre-a-ti'-na *f.* pancreatin.  
 pân-de-ga *f.* jest, joke; noisy laughter and joking.  
 pân-de-go, -a *adj.* comical, laughing, humorous.  
 pan-del'-ro *m.* tambourine.  
 pan-de-mô-nio *m.* pandemonium.  
 pan-di'-lha *f.* plot, plan to deceive; *m.* sharper; member of gang.  
 pa-ne-gi-ri-co *m.* panegyric.  
 pa-ne'-la *f.* cooking utensil (deep saucepan, pot).  
 pa-ne-la'-da *f.* potful; stew.  
 pan-fle'-to *m.* pamphlet.  
 pá-ni-co *m.* panic; pá-ni-co, -a *adj.* panicky.  
 pa-ni-fi-car' *tr.v.* to convert flour into bread.  
 pa-ni'-nho *m.* fine cotton fabric.  
 pa'-no *m.* cloth.  
 pa-no-ra'-ma *m.* panorama.  
 pa-no-râ-mi-co, -a *adj.* panoramic.  
 pan-que'-ca *f.* pancake.  
 pan-ta'-lha *f.* candle shade, lampshade.  
 pan-ta-nal' *m.* large marsh; mud hole.  
 pân-ta-no *m.* morass, bog, mire.  
 pan-ta-no'-so, -a *adj.* muddy, mirey.  
 pan-te'-ra *f.* panther.  
 pan-tó-gra-fo *m.* pantograph.  
 pan-to-mi'-ma *f.* pantomime.  
 pan-tu'-fo *m.* bedroom slipper.  
 pão' *m.* bread, loaf of bread.  
 pão'-de-ló *m.* sponge cake.  
 pa'-pa *m.* Pope; gruel, pap, any soft mushy food.  
 pa-pa'-da *f.* double chin; dewlap (of animals).  
 pa-pa'-do *m.* papacy.  
 pa-pa-gai'-o *m.* parrot; kite.  
 pa-pai'-a *f.* papaya.  
 pa-pa-f-na *f.* papain.  
 pa-pai' *adj.* papal.  
 pa-peí'-ra *f.* golfer.  
 pa-pel' *m.* paper, document; rôle.  
 pa-pe-la'-da *f.* large batch of papers; papers in disorder; worthless writings.  
 pa-pe-lão' *m.* cardboard.  
 pa-pe-la-ri'-a *f.* stationer's shop.  
 pa-pe-le'-ta *f.* poster, announcement.  
 pa-pi'-la *f.* papilla.  
 pa-pis'-ta *m.* papist.  
 pa'-po *m.* crop (of a bird).  
 pa-pou'-la *f.* poppy.  
 pa-que'-te *m.* steamship.  
 pa-qui-der'-ma *m.* pachyderm.  
 par' *m.* couple, pair (male and female); peer; partner; *adj.* equal, even.



pa'-ra *prep.* to, toward, for; for the purpose of.  
 pa-ra-béns *m.pl.* congratulations, felicitations.  
 pa-rá-bo-la *f.* parable; parabola.  
 pá-ra-bri'-sa *m.* windshield (of an auto).  
 pa-ra-ca'-tas *f.pl.* brogan, brogue (shoe).  
 pa-ra'-da *f.* stop, delay, pause; parade.  
 pa-ra-del'-ro *m.* stopping place; sink, sewer; whereabouts; end, goal.  
 pa-ra-dig'-ma *m.* paradigm.  
 pa-ra-do'-xo *m.* paradox.  
 pa-ra-fi'-na *f.* paraffin.  
 pá-ra-fo'-go *m.* fire-screen.  
 pa-rá-fra-se *f.* paraphrase.  
 pa-ra-frás-ti-co, *a adj.* paraphrastic.  
 pa-ra-fu-sar' *tr.v.* to screw.  
 pa-ra-fu'-so *m.* screw.  
 pa-ra-gão' *m.* paragon.  
 pa-ra'-gem *f.* stop; car-stop; whereabouts; region, territory.  
 pa-rá-gra-fo *m.* paragraph.  
 pa-ra-i-so *m.* paradise.  
 pá-ra-la'-ma *m.* mud-guard (auto).  
 pa-ra-le'-la *f.* parallel; parallel line.  
 pa-ra-le'-lo, *a adj.* parallel.  
 pa-ra-li-sa-ção' *f.* paralysis.  
 pa-ra-li-sar' *tr.v.* to paralyze.  
 pa-ra-li-si'-a *f.* paralysis; — *infantil* infantile paralysis.  
 pa-ra-lí-ti-co, *a adj.* paralytic.  
 pá-ra-luz' *m.* lampshade.  
 pa-ra-mag-ne-tis'-mo *m.* paramagnetism.  
 pa-ra-nin'-fo *m.* god-father, honor guest of wedding.  
 pa-ra-nói-a *f.* paranoia.  
 pa-ra-peí'-to *m.* parapet.  
 pá-ra-que'-das *m.* parachute.  
 pá-ra-rai'-os *m.* lightning-rod.  
 pa-rar' *intr.v.* to stop, to cease; *tr.v.* to stop, to bring to a stop; to parry; to bet.  
 pa-ra-si-ti-ci'-da *m.* parasiticide.  
 pa-ra-si'-to *m.* parasite.  
 pá-ra-sol' *m.* umbrella, parasol.  
 pá-ra-ven'-to *m.* screen, wind-screen.  
 par-cel'-ro *m.* partner, associate; *o, a adj.* similar, equal.  
 par-ce'-la *f.* portion; separate item; fragment.  
 par-ce-lar' *tr.v.* to divide into parcels, to divide into separate groups.  
 par-ci-al' *adj.* partial.  
 par-ci-a-li-da'-de *f.* partiality.  
 par-ci-mô-nia *f.* parsimony.  
 par-ci-mo-ni-o'-so, *a adj.* parsimonious.  
 par'-do, *a adj.* gray; mulatto.  
 pa-re-cer' *intr.v.* to seem, to look, to be similar; — *se com refl.v.* to look like, to resemble; *m.* opinion.  
 pa-re-ci'-do, *a adj.* similar, like.  
 pa-re-dão' *m.* high thick wall.  
 pa-re'-de *f.* wall.  
 pa-re-gó-ri-co, *a adj.* paregoric.  
 pa-re'-lha *f.* pair, team (of animals), brace, couple.  
 pa-ren-tal' *adj.* parental.  
 pa-ren'-te *m.* relative, member of same family.  
 pa-ren-te'-la *f.* relatives; race, family.  
 pa-ren-tes'-co *m.* relationship, family relationship, consanguinity; similarity.  
 pa-rên-te-se *m.* parenthesis.  
 pa-ren-té-ti-co, *a adj.* parenthetical.  
 pá-re-o *m.* race, on foot or horseback, between two persons.  
 pa-ri-da'-de *f.* parity.  
 pa-rir' *tr.v.* to give birth to.

par-la-men-tar', par-la-men-tá-rlo, *a adj.* parliamentary.  
 par-la-men'-to *m.* parliament.  
 par-me-são' *adj., m.* Parmesan.  
 pá-ro-co *m.* curate, vicar, parish priest.  
 pa-ró-dia *f.* parody, travesty.  
 pa-ró-quia *f.* parish.  
 pa-ro-qui-al' *adj.* parochial.  
 pa-ró-ti-da *f.* parotid gland.  
 pa-ro-ti-di'-te *f.* parotitis (mumps).  
 pa-ro-xis'-mo *m.* paroxysm.  
 pa-ro-xí-to-no, *a adj., m.* paroxystone.  
 par'-que *m.* public park; extensive grounds.  
 par-que'-te *m.* parquet; parquetry, hardwood floor.  
 par-ri-cí-dio *m.* parricide.  
 par'-te *f.* part, portion, share.  
 par-tel'-ra *f.* midwife.  
 par-tel'-ro *m.* obstetrician.  
 par-ti-ção' *f.* partition, division.  
 par-ti-ci-pa-ção' *f.* participation.  
 par-ti-ci-par' *tr.v.* to inform, to notify, to let know about; *intr.v.* to participate, to share.  
 par-tí-clpe *adj.* sharing, participating.  
 par-ti-ci-pl-al' *adj.* participial.  
 par-ti-cí-pio *m.* participle.  
 par-tí-cu-la *f.* particle.  
 par-ti-cu-lar' *m., adj.* particular.  
 par-ti-cu-la-ri-da'-de *f.* particularity, peculiarity.  
 par-ti-cu-la-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to specify, to particularize.  
 par-ti'-da *f.* departure; party; game, match; lot, article, item, entry.  
 par-ti'-do *m.* party, side; decision.  
 par-ti-lhar' *tr.v.* to share, to participate in.  
 par-tir' *intr.v.* to depart, to go away; to go off, to originate; *tr.v.* to divide, to distribute; to break, to break up; — *se refl.v.* to break, to burst; to divide up; to be broken.  
 par'-to *m.* childbirth.  
 par-tu-ri-ção' *f.* parturition.  
 par-vi-da'-de *f.* smallness, silliness, simpleness.  
 par'-vo, *a adj.* simple, small, absurd, stupid.  
 pás-co-a *f.* Easter.  
 pas-co-al' *adj.* paschal.  
 pas-mar' *tr.v.* to surprise; *intr.v.* to be surprised, to be astounded.  
 pas'-mo *m.* astonishment, amazement.  
 pas-mo'-so, *a adj.* surprising, wonderful, amazing.  
 pas-quim' *m.* pasquinade.  
 pas'-sa *f.* raisin.  
 pas-sa-del'-ra *f.* strainer, sieve, filter; narrow carpet, runner.  
 pas-sa-di'-ço *m.* corridor, sidewalk, passage.  
 pas-sa-di'-o *m.* daily food.  
 pas-sa'-do *m.* past; pas-sa'-do, *a adj.* past, gone by.  
 pas-sa-dor' *m.* strainer.  
 pas-sa-gel'-ro *m.* passenger; *o, a adj.* fleeting, passing, transitory.  
 pas-sa'-gem *f.* passage, passing.  
 pas-sa-ma'-nes *m.pl.* lace, fringes.  
 pas-sa-men'-to *m.* death.  
 pas-sa-por'-te *m.* passport.  
 pas-sar' *tr.v.* to pass, to cross, to hand, to send, to go beyond; *intr.v.* to pass, to pass by; to disappear; to be fair; to happen; to get along.  
 pas-sa-rel'-ra *f.* aviary.  
 pás-sa-ro *m.* bird.

pas-sa-tem'-po *m.* pastime, diversion, recreation.  
 pas'-se *m.* pass, permit.  
 pas-se-ar' *tr.v.* to walk, to take for a walk, to take for a ride; *intr.v.* to go walking, to go riding, to take a walk.  
 pas-sei'-o *m.* walk; sidewalk; public garden.  
 pas-sei'-ro, *a adj.* pacing, at a pace, slow.  
 pas-si-lar'-go, *a adj.* striding, taking long steps.  
 pas-si'-va *f.* (gram.) passive voice.  
 pas-si-vi-da'-de *f.* passivity.  
 pas-si'-vo, *a adj.* passive.  
 pas'-so *m.* step, pace, gait.  
 pas'-ta *f.* paste; batter; brief-case; portfolio.  
 pas-ta'-gem *f.* pasture.  
 pas-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to graze, to pasture.  
 pas-tel' *m.* pastry; pastel.  
 pas-te-la-ri'-a *f.* pastry shop.  
 pas-te-lei'-ro *m.* baker, pastry dealer.  
 pas-te-lis'-ta *m.* pastel artist, pastelist.  
 pas-teu-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to pasteurize.  
 pas-ti-çal' *m.* grazing ground.  
 pas-ti'-lha *f.* lozenge, tablet.  
 pas'-to *m.* food, grass, grazing.  
 pas-tor' *m.* shepherd, pastor.  
 pas-to-ral' *adj.* pastoral.  
 pas-to-rar' *tr.v.* to tend, to drive to pasture, to watch over.  
 pa'-ta *f.* paw foot of animal; fluke of anchor.  
 pa-ta'-da *f.* kick; indecorous action.  
 pa-ta-mal', pa-ta-mar' *m.* landing (of stairs).  
 pa-te-ar' *intr.v.* to stamp the feet to show disapproval; *tr.v.* to disapprove by stamping the feet.  
 pa-te'-la *f.* kneecap.  
 pá-te-na *f.* paten; metal plate, metal disk.  
 pa-ten'-te *f.* patent; *adj.* patent, evident.  
 pa-te'-ra *f.* peg, hook.  
 pa-ter-nal' *adj.* paternal.  
 pa-ter-ni-da'-de *f.* paternity.  
 pa-ter'-no, *a adj.* paternal.  
 pa-té-ti-co, *a adj.* pathetic.  
 pa-ti-bu-lo *m.* gallows, gibbet.  
 pa-ti'-fe *m., adj.* scoundrel, rascal, good-for-nothing.  
 pa-tim' *m.* skate.  
 pa-ti-nar' *intr.v.* to skate; to skid.  
 pá-tio *m.* patio, courtyard.  
 pa-ti-nhar' *intr.v.* to skid; to paddle.  
 pa'-to, *a m., f.* duck; pagar o — to pay the price.  
 pa-to'-la *f.* large claw of lobster; *adj.* stupid, silly, foolish, ignorant.  
 pa-to-lo-gi'-a *f.* pathology.  
 pa'-tos *m.* pathos.  
 pa-trão' *m.* master of house, landlord.  
 pá-tria *f.* native land, mother country.  
 pa-tri-ar'-ca *m.* patriarch.  
 pa-tri-ar-ca'-do *m.* patriarchy.  
 pa-tri-ar-cal' *adj.* patriarchal.  
 pa-tri-cio, *a adj.* patrician; pa-trí-cio *m.* fellow-countryman.  
 pa-tri-mo-ni-al' *adj.* patrimonial.  
 pa-tri-mô-nio *m.* patrimony.  
 pá-trio, *a adj.* native, hereditary.  
 pa-tri-o'-ta *m., f.* patriot.  
 pa-tri-ó-ti-co, *a adj.* patriotic.  
 pa-tri-o-tis'-mo *m.* patriotism.  
 pa-trô-a *f.* housewife, mistress of the house.  
 pa-tro-ci-nar' *tr.v.* to back, to support, to protect, to give aid to.

pa-tro-ci-nio *m.* protection, aid.  
 pa-tro'-na *f.* protectress, patroness; cartridge bag.  
 pa-tro-na'-gem *f.* patronage, protection, aid.  
 pa-tro-na'-to *m.* patronage, protection, support; employers, management; juvenile poor-house.  
 pa-tro-ne-ar' *tr.v.* to administer; to back, to support; to act as patron or patroness.  
 pa-trô-ni-mi-co, *a adj.* patronymic.  
 pa-tro'-no *m.* patron, protector.  
 pa-tru'-lha *f.* patrol; detachment, detail.  
 pa-tru-lhar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to patrol.  
 pa-tu-á *m.* straw basket.  
 pau' *m.* wood; stick; beam; mast; tree.  
 pa-úl *m.* swamp, marsh land.  
 pau-la-ti'-no, *a adj.* gradual, done little by little; slow.  
 pau-li'-to *m.* billiard cue.  
 pau-pe-ris'-mo *m.* pauperism.  
 pau'-sa *f.* pause.  
 pau-sa'-do, *a adj.* deliberate, slow.  
 pau-sar' *intr.v.* to pause, to stop.  
 pau'-ta *f.* guide lines to be used under paper on which one is writing.  
 pau-ta'-do, *a adj.* ruled with parallel lines; methodical.  
 pau-tar' *tr.v.* to rule.  
 pa-vão' *m.* peacock.  
 pá-vi-do, *a adj.* terrified.  
 pa-vi-lhão' *m.* pavilion; annex; flag; maritime power.  
 pa-vi-men'-to *m.* floor.  
 pa-vi'-o *m.* wick (of candle), taper.  
 pa-vô-a *f.* pea-hen.  
 pa-vo-na'-da *f.* spreading of feathers; strutting.  
 pa-vor' *m.* fear, consternation.  
 pa-vo-ro'-so, *a adj.* horrible, frightening.  
 paz' *f.* peace.  
 pé *m.* foot.  
 pe-ão' *m.* pedestrian; infantryman; plebian; pawn.  
 pe'-ça *f.* piece, part; room of house; piece of furniture.  
 pe-ca-di'-lho *m.* peccadillo.  
 pe-ca'-do *m.* sin, transgression.  
 pe-ca-dor' *m.* sinner.  
 pe-ca-do'-ra *f.* sinner, sinful woman.  
 pe-car' *intr.v.* to sin.  
 pe-ço'-nha *f.* poison, venom.  
 pec-ti'-na *f.* pecten.  
 pe-cu-á-ria *f.* cattle-raising.  
 pe-cu-la'-to *m.* speculation, embezzlement.  
 pe-cu-li-ar' *adj.* peculiar.  
 pe-cu-li-a-ri-da'-de *f.* peculiarity.  
 pe-cú-ilo *m.* savings, capital, property.  
 pe-cu-ni-á-rio, *a adj.* pecuniary.  
 pe-da'-ço *m.* piece, bit, short space of time.  
 pe-da-go-gi'-a *f.* pedagogy.  
 pe-da-go'-go *m.* pedagogue.  
 pe-dan'-te *m., f.* pedant.  
 pe-dan-tis'-mo *m.* pedantry.  
 pé-de-al-tar' *m.* priest's fee for performing wedding ceremony or funeral service.  
 pé-de-ga-li'-nha *m.* crow's-feet, wrinkles around the eyes.  
 pé-de-ga'-lo *m.* hop vine.  
 pé-de-mo-le'-que *m.* cake made with mandioca flour.  
 pe-des-tal' *m.* pedestal.  
 pe-des'-tre *adj.* pedestrian.



- pé-de-ven'-to *m.* tornado.  
 pe-di-a'-tra *m.* pediatrician.  
 pe-di-cu'-ro *m.* chiropodist.  
 pe-di'-do *m.* order, request.  
 pe-din'-te *m., f.* beggar, suppliant.  
 pe-dir' *tr.v.* to ask, to request; —  
 emprestado to borrow.  
 pé-di-rei'-to *m.* height of room (distance  
 from floor to ceiling).  
 pe-dô-me-tro *m.* pedometer.  
 pe'-dra *f.* stone; blackboard.  
 pe-dra'-da *f.* stoning, blow with a stone.  
 pe-dra'-do, *a adj.* paved; spotted,  
 speckled.  
 pe-dre-go'-so, *a adj.* stony, rocky.  
 pe-dre-gu'-lho *m.* large rock; gravel.  
 pe-drei'-ra *f.* stone quarry.  
 pe-drei'-ro *m.* stone mason.  
 pe-ga'-da *f.* footprint, vestige, trace.  
 pe-ga-di'-ço, *a adj.* infectious.  
 pe-ga'-do, *a adj.* glued; contiguous;  
 near-by; friendly.  
 pe-ga-dou'-ro *m.* handle.  
 pe-ga-mas'-so *m.* glue, slime, sticky  
 substance; bore.  
 pe-gar' *tr.v.* to glue, to paste, to join;  
*intr.v.* to stick, to hold, to take root, to  
 become infected, to seize; — *em* to take  
 hold, to seize; — *com* to quarrel with;  
 pei-dar' *intr.v.* to fart, to break wind.  
 pei'-do *m.* fart.  
 pei-tar' *tr.v.* to bribe.  
 pei-tei'-ro *m.* briber, corrupter.  
 pei-ti'-lho *m.* breast-cloth; false shirt  
 front, dickey; corset, bodice.  
 pei'-to *m.* breast, chest, bosom; heart;  
 lungs.  
 pei-to-ral' *m., adj.* pectoral.  
 pei'-xe *m.* fish.  
 pei-xei'-ro *m.* fish-monger.  
 pe-jar' *tr.v.* to hinder, to embarrass, to  
 clog, to overload; *intr.v.* to become  
 pregnant.  
 pe'-jo *m.* timidity, bashfulness, shame.  
 pe-jo'-so, *a adj.* modest, timid, ashamed.  
 pe-jo-rar' *tr.v.* to belittle, to depreciate.  
 pe-jo-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* pejorative.  
 pe-la'-gem *f.* hair (of animals).  
 pe-la'-gra *f.* pellagra.  
 pe-la-gro'-so, *a adj.* afflicted with  
 pellagra.  
 pe-lar' *tr.v.* to peel, to remove the hair, to  
 remove the skin or bark.  
 pe'-le *f.* skin, hide, bark, peel.  
 pe-le'-ja *f.* dispute, struggle, quarrel.  
 pe-le-jar' *intr.v.* to fight, to combat, to  
 struggle, to quarrel, to discuss; *tr.v.* to  
 fight.  
 pe-li'-ca *f.* kid glove.  
 pe-li-cu-la *f.* pellicle, film.  
 pê-lo *m.* hair.  
 pe-lu'-do, *a adj.* hairy, shaggy.  
 pel'-ve, pel'-vis *f.* pelvis.  
 pél-vi-co, *a adj.* pelvic.  
 pe'-na *f.* pain, penalty, punishment;  
 pity, compassion; feather, pen.  
 pe-na'-cho *m.* plume.  
 pe-na'-da *f.* pen mark, stroke with a pen.  
 pe-nal' *adj.* penal.  
 pe-na-li-da'-de *f.* pain, punishment;  
 trouble, affliction.  
 pe-na-li-zar' *tr.v.* to penalize.  
 pen-dão' *m.* flag, standard.  
 pen-den'-te *adj.* pendent, hanging.  
 pen-der' *intr.v.* to hang down, to be sus-  
 pended.  
 pê-n-du-la *f.* pendulum clock.  
 pê-n-du-lo *m.* pendulum.  
 pen-du-rar' *tr.v.* to hang, to suspend.  
 pe-nei'-ra *f.* sieve; screen.  
 pe-nei-rar' *tr.v.* to sieve, to screen.  
 pe-nei'-ro *m.* large sieve.  
 pe-ne-tra-bi-li-da'-de *f.* penetrability.  
 pe-ne-tra-ção' *f.* penetration.  
 pe-ne-trar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to penetrate.  
 pe-ne-trá-vel *adj.* penetrable.  
 pe'-nha *f.* rock, cliff.  
 pe-nhor' *m.* pledge, pawn, mortgage,  
 token, security, bail; pawned object;  
 casa de *s* pawnshop.  
 pe'-ni *m.* penny (English money).  
 pe-nín-su-la *f.* peninsula.  
 pe-nín-su-lar' *adj.* peninsular.  
 pe-ni-tên-cia *f.* penitence.  
 pe-ni-ten-ci-al' *adj.* penitential.  
 pe-ni-ten-ci-á-ria *f.* penitentiary.  
 pe-ni-ten'-te *m., f., adj.* penitent.  
 pe-no'-so, *a adj.* grievous, painful;  
 hard.  
 pen-sa-men'-to *m.* thought.  
 pen-são' *f.* pension; board; boarding-  
 house.  
 pen-sar' *intr.v.* to think, to intend; *tr.v.*  
 to think up, to imagine, to conceive; to  
 dress (a wound).  
 pen-sa-ti'-vo, *a adj.* pensive, thought-  
 ful.  
 pen-si-o-nis'-ta *m., f.* pensioner; boarder.  
 pen'-so *m.* dressing, treatment.  
 pen-tá-go-no *m.* pentagon.  
 pen-ta-go-nal' *adj.* pentagonal.  
 pen-tâ-me-tro *m.* pentameter.  
 pen-ta-teu'-co *m.* Pentateuch.  
 pen'-te *m.* comb; — *fino* fine-toothed  
 comb.  
 pen-te-a-dei'-ra *f.* dressing-table.  
 pen-te-a'-do *m.* coiffure.  
 pen-te-a-dor' *m.* hair-dresser; combing  
 jacket; dressing-gown.  
 pen-te-ar' *tr.v.* to comb.  
 pe-nu'-gem *f.* down; first soft feathers or  
 hair.  
 pe-nu-gen'-to, *a adj.* downy.  
 pe-núl-ti-mo, *a adj.* penultimate.  
 pe-num'-bra *f.* penumbra.  
 pe-nú-ria *f.* penury.  
 pe-nu-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* penurious.  
 pe-ô-nia *f.* peony.  
 pe-or' *adj.* worse; worst.  
 pe-o'-ra *f.* worsening.  
 pe-o-ra-men'-to *m.* worsening.  
 pe-o-rar' *tr.v.* to make worse; *intr.v.* to  
 get worse.  
 pe-pi-nei'-ro *m.* cucumber vine.  
 pe-pi'-no *m.* cucumber.  
 pe-pi'-ta *f.* nugget (especially of gold).  
 pep-si'-na *f.* pepsin.  
 pép-ti-co, *a adj.* peptic.  
 pep-to'-na *f.* peptone.  
 pe-que-nez' *f.* smallness.  
 pe-que-ni'-no, *a adj.* very small, tiny.  
 pe-que-ni'-to, *a adj.* very small, tiny.  
 pe-que'-no, *a adj.* small; *m., f.* boy,  
 girl.  
 pê-ra *f.* pear.  
 pe-ra'-da *f.* pear jam, pear preserves.  
 pe-ral' *m.* pear orchard.  
 pe-ral'-ta *f.* dandy, fop.  
 per-am-bu-lar' *intr.v.* to perambulate.  
 pe-ran'-te *adv.* before, in the presence of.  
 pé-ra-pa'-do *m.* man of low social status.  
 per-cal' *m.* percale.  
 per-ca-li'-no *m.* percaline.  
 per-ce-ber' *tr.v.* to perceive; to under-  
 stand.  
 per-ce-bi-men'-to *m.* perception, under-  
 standing.  
 per-ce-bí-vel *adj.* perceivable.

per-cep-ti'-vo, *a adj.* perceptive.  
 per-ce-ve'-jo *m.* bed-bug; thumb tack.  
 per-cor-rer' *tr.v.* to look through, to walk through, to peruse; to traverse.  
 per-cur'-so *m.* space or time covered in moving from one point to another.  
 per-cus-são' *f.* percussion.  
 per-cus-sor' *m.* percussion hammer (of a gun).  
 per-cu-tir' *tr.v.* to strike, to beat together.  
 per'-da *f.* loss, disappearance; death; ruin, destruction.  
 per-dão' *m.* pardon, forgiveness.  
 per-der' *tr.v.* to lose, to waste; to ruin, to spoil, to corrupt; to miss; *intr.v.* to lose, to decrease; — *se refl.v.* to be ruined, to be ship-wrecked; to be lost to sight, to fade away; to be lost, to go astray.  
 per-di-ção' *f.* perdition.  
 per-di-di'-co, *a adj.* easily lost.  
 per-di'-da *f.* prostitute.  
 per-di'-do *m.* loss; per-di'-do, *a adj.* lost.  
 per-di-gão' *m.* partridge.  
 per-di-go'-te *m.* young partridge.  
 per-di-guel'-ro *m.* bird-dog, partridge-hunting dog.  
 per-di-vel *adj.* loseable; hazardous.  
 per-diz' *f.* partridge.  
 per-do-ar' *tr.v.* to pardon.  
 per-do-á-vel *adj.* pardonable.  
 per-du-rá-vel *adj.* lasting.  
 pe-re-ce-dou'-ro, *a adj.* perishable, mortal.  
 pe-re-cer' *intr.v.* to perish.  
 pe-re-cí-vel *adj.* perishable.  
 pe-re-gri-na-ção' *f.* peregrination.  
 pe-re-gri-nar' *intr.v.* to wander afar; to go on a pilgrimage.  
 pe-re-gri'-no *m.* pilgrim, wanderer;  
 pe-re-gri'-no, *a adj.* foreign, strange, unusual.  
 pe-remp-tó-rio, *a adj.* peremptory.  
 pe-re'-ne *adj.* perennial.  
 per-fa-zer' *tr.v.* to finish, to perfect, to complete.  
 per-fec-ti-bi-li-da'-de *f.* perfectibility.  
 per-fec-tí-vel *adj.* perfectible.  
 per-fec-ti'-vo, *a adj.* perfectivo.  
 per-fei-ção' *f.* perfection.  
 per-fei'-to, *a adj.* perfect.  
 per-fi-dia *f.* perfidy.  
 pér-fi-do, *a adj.* perfidious.  
 per-flí' *m.* profile.  
 per-flí-lhar' *tr.v.* to adopt legally as child.  
 per-fu-ma'-do, *a adj.* fragrant.  
 per-fu-mar' *tr.v.* to perfume.  
 per-fu-ma-ri'-a *f.* perfumery, perfumer's shop.  
 per-fu'-me *m.* perfume, fragrance.  
 per-fu-mis'-ta *m.* perfumer.  
 per-fu-mo'-so, *a adj.* fragrant.  
 per-fun-tó-rio, *a adj.* perfunctory.  
 per-fu-ra-ção' *f.* perforation.  
 per-fu-ra-dor' *m.* perforator.  
 per-fu-rar' *tr.v.* to perforate.  
 per-fu-ra-triz' *f.* perforator.  
 per-ga-mi'-nho *m.* parchment.  
 per-gun'-ta *f.* question.  
 per-gun-ta-dor' *m.* questioner, one who asks many questions.  
 per-gun-tar' *tr.v.* to ask; to question; *intr.v.* to ask, to inquire.  
 pe-ri-cár-dio *m.* pericardium.  
 pe-ri-do'-to *m.* peridot.  
 pe-ri-fe-ri'-a *f.* periphery.  
 pe-ri'-go *m.* peril, danger.  
 pe-ri-go'-so, *a adj.* perilous, dangerous.

pe-ri-me-tro *m.* perimeter.  
 pe-ri-ó-di-co, *a adj.* periodic.  
 pe-ri-o-do *m.* period, era, epoch.  
 pe-ri-quil'-to *m.* parakeet.  
 pe-ris-có-pio *m.* periscope.  
 pe-ris-tál-ti-co, *a adj.* peristaltic.  
 pe-rí-cla *f.* expertness, skill.  
 pe-ri'-to, *a adj.* expert, skillful.  
 pe-ri-tô-nio *m.* peritoneum.  
 pe-ri-to-ni'-te *f.* peritonitis.  
 per-ju-rar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to perjure.  
 per-jú-rio *m.* perjury.  
 per-lon-gar' *tr.v.* to go along the coast of, to bring alongside; to postpone.  
 per-lon'-go *m.* slope of roof (on each side of ridge).  
 per-ma-nên-cia *f.* permanence, constancy.  
 per-ma-nen'-te *adj.* permanent.  
 per-ma-ne-cer' *intr.v.* to stay, to remain.  
 per-me-ar' *tr.v.* to permeate; *intr.v.* to go between.  
 per-me-á-vel *adj.* permeable.  
 per-mis-são' *f.* permission.  
 per-mis-sí-vel *adj.* permissible.  
 per-mis-si'-vo, *a adj.* permissive.  
 per-mi-tir' *tr.v.* to permit, to allow.  
 per-mu'-ta *f.* substitution, exchange.  
 per-mu-ta-ção' *f.* permutation.  
 per-mu-tar' *tr.v.* to exchange, to permute, to share.  
 per'-na *f.* leg; stem of letter; dar á — to walk rapidly.  
 per-na'-da *f.* large limb of tree; wide step.  
 per-nal'-to, *a adj.* long-legged.  
 per-nel'-ras *f.pl.* leggings, puttees.  
 per-nil' *m.* pestle, gammon, shin.  
 per'-no *m.* bolt, stud pin.  
 per-noi-tar' *intr.v.* to pass the night.  
 pé-ro-la *f.* pearl.  
 pe-ro-ra-ção' *f.* peroration.  
 pe-ro-rar' *intr.v.* to perorate.  
 pe-ró-xi-do *m.* peroxide.  
 per-pen-di-cu-lar' *adj.* perpendicular.  
 per-pen-dí-cu-lo *m.* plumb line.  
 per-pe-tra-ção' *f.* perpetration.  
 per-pe-tra-dor' *m.* perpetrator.  
 per-pe-trar' *tr.v.* to perpetrate.  
 per-pe-tu-ar' *tr.v.* to perpetuate.  
 per-pe-tu-i-da'-de *f.* perpetuity.  
 per-pé-tuo, *a adj.* perpetual.  
 per-ple-xão' *f.* perplexity.  
 per-ple-xi-da'-de *f.* perplexity.  
 per-ple'-xo, *a adj.* perplexed, uncertain, puzzled.  
 pers-cru-tar' *tr.v.* to examine, to investigate; to sound, to scrutinize, to penetrate into.  
 per-se-gui-ção' *f.* persecution; pursuing.  
 per-se-guir' *tr.v.* to persecute, to pursue.  
 per-se-ve-ran'-ça *f.* perseverance.  
 per-se-ve-rar' *intr.v.* to persevere.  
 per-si-a'-na *f.* shutter.  
 per-sis-tên-cia *f.* persistence.  
 per-sis-ten'-te *adj.* persistent.  
 per-sis-tir' *intr.v.* to persist.  
 per-so-na'-gem *f.* personage.  
 per-so-na-li-da'-de *f.* personality.  
 per-so-ni-fi-ca-ção' *f.* personification.  
 pers-pec-ti'-va *f.* perspective.  
 pers-plí-ca-cia *f.* perspicacity.  
 pers-plí-caz' *adj.* perspicacious.  
 pers-plí-cu-i-da'-de *f.* perspicuity.  
 pers-pí-cuo, *a adj.* perspicacious.  
 per-su-a-dir' *tr.v.* to persuade; *intr.v.* to persuade, to be persuasive; — *se refl.v.* to believe, to judge.  
 per-su-a-ção' *f.* persuasion.



per-su-a-si'-vo, *a adj.* persuasive.  
 per-ten-cen'-te *adj.* belonging, relating, pertaining.  
 per-ten-cer' *intr.v.* to belong, to pertain, to relate, to be characteristic.  
 per-ti-ná-cia *f.* pertinacity.  
 per-ti-naz' *adj.* pertinacious.  
 per-ti-nên-cia *f.* pertinence.  
 per-ti-nen'-te *adj.* pertinent.  
 per'-to *adv.* near.  
 per-tur-ba-ção' *f.* perturbation.  
 per-tur-bar' *tr.v.* to perturb.  
 pe-rú *m.* pe-ru'-a *f.* turkey.  
 per-ver-são' *f.* perversion.  
 per-ver-si-da'-de *f.* perversity.  
 per-ver'-so, *a adj.* perverse.  
 per-ver-ter' *tr.v.* to pervert.  
 pér-vio, *a adj.* permeable, open, plain, apparent.  
 pe-sa-de'-lo *m.* nightmare.  
 pe-sa'-do, *a adj.* heavy; slow; hard to digest.  
 pe-sa'-gem *f.* weighing.  
 pê-sa-me *m.* condolence, sympathy.  
 pe-sar' *tr.v.* to weigh; to weigh down upon, to press against; to ponder; *intr.v.* to weigh; to sadden, to grieve.  
 pes-ca-dor' *m.* fisherman.  
 pes-car' *tr.v.* to fish.  
 pes-co'-ço *m.* neck, throat.  
 pê-so *m.* weight.  
 pes-pon'-to *m.* backstitch, quilting stitch.  
 pes-qui'-sa *f.* search, investigation, research.  
 pes-qui-sar' *tr.v.* to search diligently for, to investigate.  
 pes-se-ga'-da *f.* peach preserves.  
 pê-se-go *m.* peach.  
 pes-se-guel'-ro *m.* peach tree.  
 pes-si-mis'-mo *m.* pessimism.  
 pes-si-mis'-ta *m.* pessimist.  
 pés-si-mo, *a adj.* worst; very bad.  
 pes-sô-a *f.* person.  
 pes-so-al' *adj.* personal; *m.* personnel.  
 pes-ta'-na *f.* eyelash; *queimar as as* to study hard.  
 pes-ta-ne-jar' *intr.v.* to blink.  
 pes'-te *f.* pest; plague.  
 pes-tí-fe-ro, *a adj.* pestiferous.  
 pes-ti-lên-cia *f.* pestilence.  
 pes-ti-len-ci-al' *adj.* pestilential.  
 pé-ta-lo *m.* petal.  
 pe-ti-ção' *f.* petition.  
 pe-ti-ci-o-ná-rio *m.* petitioner.  
 pe-tis'-co *m.* tasty food; steel bar used in striking spark on flint.  
 pe-tre'-chos *m.pl.* equipment for war; tools, implements, apparatus.  
 pe-tri-fi-ca-ção' *f.* petrification.  
 pe-tri-fi-car' *tr.v.* to petrify.  
 pe-tró-le-o *m.* petroleum.  
 pe-ú-ga *f.* sock.  
 pe-tu-lân-cia *f.* petulance.  
 pe-tu-lan'-te *adj.* petulant.  
 pe-tú-nia *f.* petunia.  
 pi'-a *f.* baptismal font.  
 pi-a-nis'-ta *m.* pianist.  
 pi-a'-no *m.* piano.  
 pi-ão' *m.* top (toy).  
 pi-as'-tra *f.* plaster.  
 pi-ca'-da *f.* insect bite.  
 pi-ca-del'-ra *f.* pick, pick-axe.  
 pi-ca-del'-ro *m.* riding ground, training ground; beam on which keel of ship is laid.  
 pi-ca-di'-nho *m.* stew, hash.  
 pi-ca-dor' *m.* riding-master; picador (in bull-fight); punch.

pi-can'-te *adj.* highly seasoned, sharp.  
 pi-car' *tr.v.* to pick, to prick, to peck, to sting, to bite; *intr.v.* to bite (of fish).  
 pi-ca-re'-ta *f.* mattock.  
 pí-ca-ro, *a adj.* roguish, knavish, cunning, funny.  
 pi'-che *m.* pitch.  
 pi'-co *m.* peak, summit, point.  
 pi-co-tar' *tr.v.* to punch (tickets), to perforate (stamps).  
 pi-co'-te *m.* picot.  
 pic-to-gra-fi'-a *f.* pictography.  
 pi-e-da'-de *f.* piety.  
 pi-e-do'-so, *a adj.* pious, devout, tender-hearted.  
 pi-e-zo-e-le-tri-ci-da'-de *f.* piezo-electricity.  
 pig-men'-to *m.* pigment.  
 pig-meu' *m.*, *adj.* pygmy.  
 pi-ja'-ma *m.* pyjama.  
 pi-lão' *m.* pestle; movable weight on scales.  
 pi-lar' *tr.v.* to pound or beat to remove shell or husk; *m.* pillar, shaft.  
 pi'-lha *f.* pillaging; pile (Voltaic), battery, electric cell.  
 pi-lha'-gem *f.* pillage.  
 pi-lhar' *tr.v.* to pillage, to lay waste.  
 pi-lhé-ria *f.* witticism, joke.  
 pi'-lo *m.* javelin, dart.  
 pi-lo'-ro *m.* pylorus.  
 pi-lo-ta'-gem *f.* piloting.  
 pi-lo-te-ar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to pilot.  
 pi-lô-to *m.* pilot.  
 pí-lu-la *f.* pill; (fig.) some thing disagreeable.  
 pi-men'-ta *f.* black pepper.  
 pi-men-tão' *m.* pimento.  
 pi-men-tão'-do'-ce *m.* bell pepper.  
 pi-men-tei'-ra *f.* pepper plant; pepper-box.  
 pi'-na *f.* felloe, each section of rim of wheel.  
 pi-ná-cu-lo *m.* pinnacle.  
 pin'-ça *f.* pincers; clamp; clip.  
 pin-cel' *m.* paint brush.  
 pin-ga-del'-ra *f.* drip pan.  
 pin-gar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to drip, to drop.  
 pin-gen'-te *m.* eardrop, pendant.  
 pin'-go *m.* drop; dripping; stain.  
 pi-nhei'-ro *m.* pine tree.  
 pi'-nho *m.* pine lumber.  
 pi'-no *m.* top; gable; wooden peg.  
 pin'-ta *f.* newly hatched chicken.  
 pin-ta'-da *f.* Guinea-hen.  
 pin-tar' *tr.v.* to paint, to color; *intr.v.* to take on color, to become grey-haired.  
 pin'-to *m.* frying chicken.  
 pin-tor' *m.* painter, artist.  
 pin-tu'-ra *f.* painting.  
 pi-ar' *intr.v.* to make peeping sounds.  
 pi'-o *m.* chirping, peeping of young birds.  
 pi'-o, *a adj.* pious, devout.  
 pi-o'-lho *m.* louse.  
 pi-o-nel'-ro *m.* pioneer.  
 pi-or-réi-a *f.* pyorrhea.  
 pi'-pa *f.* hogshead, cask.  
 pi-pe'-ta *f.* pipette.  
 pi'-po *m.* small cask, barrel.  
 pi-po'-ca *f.* pop-corn.  
 pi-po-que-ar' *intr.v.* to burst, to pop.  
 pi-que-ni'-que *m.* picnic.  
 pi-que'-ta *f.* picket, stake, post.  
 pi-quê-te *m.* picket guard.  
 pi'-ra *f.* pyre.  
 pi-râ-mi-de *f.* pyramid.  
 pi-ra'-ta *m.* pirate.  
 pi-ra-ta'-gem *f.* piracy.

pi-ra-te-ar' *intr.v.* to live the life of a pirate.  
 pi'-res *m.* saucer.  
 pi-rí-fo-ra *f.* lightning bug.  
 pi-ri-lam'-po *m.* lightning bug.  
 pi-ro-gra-vu'-ra *f.* pyrography.  
 pi-rós-ca-fo *m.* steamboat.  
 pi-ro'-se *f.* pyrosis, heartburn.  
 pi-ro-tec-ni'-a *f.* pyrotechnics.  
 pi-ro-xi-li'-na *f.* pyroxylin.  
 pi-ra'-lho *m.* child, little fellow.  
 pi-ru-e'-ta *f.* pirouette.  
 pi-sa'-da *f.* footprint.  
 pi'-sa-flo'-res *m.* effeminate fellow, man affected in bearing.  
 pi-sar' *tr.v.* to step on, to trample, to stamp, to bruise, to crush, to overcome, to tread.  
 pi-são' *m.* fulling-mill.  
 pla-ca-de'-la *f.* wink, blink, winking.  
 pla-car' *tr.v.* to wink, to blink.  
 pla-ci-cul-tu'-ra *f.* fish breeding.  
 pls-ci'-na *f.* swimming-pool; reservoir for breeding fish.  
 pla'-co *m.* winking.  
 pi'-so *m.* step, footstep, ground; nun's fee on entering convent.  
 pla'-ta *f.* trace, track.  
 pls-tão' *m.* piston.  
 pls-to'-la *f.* pistol (gun).  
 pls-to-lão' *m.* pyrotechnic piece; recommendation.  
 pi-ta'-da *f.* pinch of snuff.  
 pi-ta-dor' *m.* snuff user.  
 pi-ton *m.* python.  
 pi-to-res'-co, *a adj.* picturesque.  
 pi-xi-de *f.* pyx chest, ciborium.  
 pla'-ca *f.* plaque; sconce; silver coin.  
 pla-car' *tr.v.* to placate.  
 pla-cen'-ta *f.* placenta.  
 pla-ci-dez' *f.* placidity.  
 plá-ci-do, *a adj.* placid.  
 plá-ci-to *m.* promise of chastity (in the consecration of bishops).  
 pla-gl-ar' *tr.v.* to plagiarize.  
 pla-gl-á-rio *m.* plagiarist.  
 plal'-na *f.* carpenter's plane.  
 pla-na-dor' *m.* glider.  
 pla-nal'-to *m.* plateau, tableland.  
 pla-ne-ar' *tr.v.* to plan, to project.  
 pla-ne-jar' *tr.v.* to plan, to project.  
 pla-ne'-ta *m.* planet.  
 pla-ne-tá-rio *m.* planetarium; *adj.* planetary.  
 pla'-no *m.* plan; plane; *pla'-no*, *a adj.* smooth, level, even.  
 plan'-ta *f.* plant; sole; ground-floor; blueprint.  
 plan-ta-ção' *f.* plantation, planting.  
 plan-tão' *m.* orderly, work of an orderly.  
 plan-tar' *tr.v.* to plant, to place, to set.  
 plas'-ma *m.* plasma.  
 plás-ti-ca *f.* plastic surgery.  
 plas-ti-ci'-na *f.* modeling clay.  
 plás-ti-co, *a adj.* plastic.  
 plas-ti-li'-na *f.* modeling clay.  
 plas-trão' *m.* breastplate; front (of a shirt); plastron.  
 pla-ta-for'-ma *f.* platform; turn-table (of railway).  
 pla-tél-a *f.* main floor (of theatre).  
 pla-ti-ban'-da *f.* hand-railing (around terrace or open porch); edging around flower beds; wide, flat frame.  
 pla-ti'-na *f.* platinum; shoulder strap (of infantryman).  
 pla-tô-ni-co, *a adj.* platonic.  
 plau-si-bi-li-da'-de *f.* plausibility.  
 plau-sí-vel *adj.* plausible.

ple'-be *f.* mob, common people.  
 ple-beu' *adj.* plebeian.  
 ple-bis-ci'-to *m.* plebiscite.  
 plei-te-an'-te *m.*, *f.* litigant.  
 plei-te-ar' *tr.v.* to sue; to contest; *intr.v.* to go to court, to take to law.  
 plei'-to *m.* litigation, lawsuit.  
 ple-ná-rio, *a adj.* plenary.  
 ple-ni-po-ten-ci-á-rio *m.* plenipoten-tiary.  
 ple-ni-tu'-de *f.* fullness, plenitude.  
 ple'-no, *a adj.* full, complete, entire, perfect.  
 ple-to'-ra *f.* plethora.  
 pleu-ris *m.* or pleu-ri-si'-a *f.* pleurisy.  
 ple'-xo *m.* plexus.  
 plu'-ma *f.* plume, feather.  
 plu-ma'-gem *f.* plumage, feathers.  
 plu-mo'-so, *a adj.* feathery.  
 plum-ba-gl'-na *f.* graphite.  
 plum-ba'-to *m.* diploma with lead seal.  
 plúm-be-o, *a adj.* leaden, lead-colored.  
 plu-ral' *adj.* plural.  
 plu-ra-li-da'-de *f.* plurality.  
 plu-to-cra-ci'-a *f.* plutocracy.  
 plu-vi-al' *adj.* coming from rain.  
 plu-vi-ô-me-tro *m.* pluviometer.  
 plu-vi-o'-so, *a adj.* rainy.  
 pneu-má-ti-ca *f.* pneumatics.  
 pneu-ma'-ti-co, *a adj.* pneumatic;  
 pneu-má-ti-co *m.* pneumatic tire.  
 pneu-mo-co'-co *m.* pneumococcus.  
 pneu-mo-ni'-a *f.* pneumonia.  
 pó *m.* dust, powder.  
 po-a'-lha *f.* fine dust particles suspended in air.  
 po'-bre *adj.* poor, needy, miserable, worthless.  
 po-bre-tão' *m.* poverty-stricken person.  
 po-bre'-za *f.* poverty.  
 po-ção' *f.* potion.  
 po-cei'-ro *m.* well-digger.  
 po'-ço *m.* well, deep pit.  
 pô-da *f.* pruning.  
 po-da-del'-ra *f.* pruning hook, clippers.  
 po-dão' *m.* pruning hook, clippers.  
 po-dar' *tr.v.* to prune.  
 po-der' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to be able, can, to have the power, to be able to do; *m.* power, authority, sovereignty, power of attorney.  
 po-de-ro'-so, *a adj.* powerful.  
 po'-dre *adj.* rotten, decayed, fetid.  
 po-dri-dão' *f.* rottenness; corruption.  
 po-e-del'-ra *adj.* that lays many eggs.  
 po-el'-ra *f.* dust.  
 po-el-ra'-da *f.* cloud of dust, large amount of dust.  
 po-ei-ren'-to, *a adj.* dusty.  
 po-e'-ma *m.* poem.  
 po-en'-te *m.* west.  
 po-e-si'-a *f.* poetry.  
 po-é-ti-ca *f.* poetics.  
 po-é-ti-co, *a adj.* poetic.  
 pois' *adv.* then, why, how, what, there-fore.  
 po-lal'-nas *f.pl.* gaiters, spats.  
 po-lar' *adj.* polar.  
 po-la-ri-da'-de *f.* polarity.  
 po-la-ri-me-tro *m.* polarimeter.  
 po-la-ri-za-ção' *f.* polarization.  
 po-la-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to polarize.  
 pol'-dro *m.* colt.  
 po-le-ga'-da *f.* inch.  
 po-le-gar' *m.*, *adj.* thumb, big toe.  
 po-lel'-ro *m.* roost, perch.  
 po-lê-mi-ca *f.* polemics.  
 po-lê-mi-co, *a adj.* polemical.  
 po-le-mis'-ta *m.* polemist.



pó-len *m.* pollen.  
 po-lí-cia *f.* police; policing; *m.* policeman.  
 po-li-ci-a-men'-to *m.* policing.  
 po-li-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to police.  
 po-li-clí-ni-ca *f.* policlinic.  
 po-li-dez' *f.* politeness.  
 po-li'-do, *a adj.* polite.  
 po-li-ga-mi'-a *f.* polygamy.  
 po-li-ga-mo *m.* polygamist.  
 po-li-glo'-ta *m., f.* polyglot.  
 po-li-go-no *m.* polygon.  
 po-li-gra-fo *m.* polygraph.  
 po-li-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to pollinate.  
 po-li-nô-mio *m.* polynomial.  
 pó-li-po *m.* polyp.  
 po-lis-sí-la-bo *m.* polysyllable.  
 po-li-téc-ni-co, *a adj.* polytechnic.  
 po-lí-ti-ca *f.* politics.  
 po-li-ti-ca'-gem *f.* politics (in bad sense).  
 po-lí-ti-co, *a adj.* political.  
 po-li-ti-quei'-ro *m.* politician.  
 po'-lo *m.* pole.  
 pol'-pa *f.* pulp.  
 pol-po'-so, *a adj.* pulpy, fleshy.  
 pol-pu'-do, *a adj.* pulpy, fleshy.  
 pol-tro'-na *f.* upholstered armchair.  
 po-lu-ção' *f.* pollution.  
 po-lu-ir' *tr.v.* to pollute.  
 po-lu'-to, *a adj.* polluted.  
 pol-vi'-lho *m.* fine powder, dust; taploca starch.  
 pó-vo-ra *f.* gun powder.  
 pol-vo-ri'-nho *m.* powder box, powder horn.  
 po-ma'-da *f.* pomade.  
 po-mar' *m.* orchard.  
 po-ma-rei'-ro, *a adj.* pertaining to an orchard.  
 pom-bal' *m.* dovecot.  
 pom'-bo, *a m., f.* dove, pigeon.  
 po-mi-cul-tu'-ra *f.* raising of fruit trees.  
 pom'-pa *f.* pomp.  
 pom-po'-so, *a adj.* pompous.  
 pô-mu-lo *m.* cheek.  
 pon'-che *m.* punch (beverage).  
 pon-chei'-ra *f.* punch bowl.  
 pon-de-rar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to ponder.  
 pon-de-ro'-so, *a adj.* ponderous.  
 pô-nei *m.* pony (horse).  
 pon-jé *m.* pongee.  
 pon'-ta *f.* point, tip, peak, stub, bit; cunning.  
 pon-ta'-da *f.* swift, sharp pain, stitch.  
 pon-tão' *m.* pontoon; ferry boat; lighter.  
 pon-ta-pé *m.* kick.  
 pon'-ta-sê-ca *f.* engraver's tool; engraving.  
 pon'-te *f.* bridge.  
 pon-tei'-ra *f.* tip (of a cane or umbrella).  
 pon-tei'-ro *m.* hand (of watch or clock); pointer.  
 pon-tí-fi-ce *m.* pontiff.  
 pon-ti'-lha *f.* sharp point; gold or silver fringe, lace.  
 pon-ti-lhão' *m.* small bridge.  
 pon-ti-lho'-so, *a adj.* punctillious.  
 pon-ti'-nho *m.* small stitch; subtlety.  
 pon'-to *m.* dot, point, period; stitch, seam; lace; roll; prompter.  
 pon-to-ar' *tr.v.* to check; to mark.  
 pon-to'-so, *a adj.* punctillious, scrupulous.  
 pon-tu-a-ção' *f.* punctuation.  
 pon-tu-al' *adj.* punctual.  
 pon-tu-a-li-da'-de *f.* punctuality.  
 pon-tu-ar' *tr.v.* to punctuate.  
 pô-pa *f.* poop, stern.  
 po-pu-la-ção' *f.* population.

po-pu-lar' *adj.* popular.  
 po-pu-la-ri-da'-de *f.* popularity.  
 po-pu-la-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to popularize.  
 po-pu-lo'-so, *a adj.* populous.  
 por *prep.* by, for, through, because of.  
 pôr *tr.v.* to place, to put, to set, to lay;  
 — *se refl.v.* to apply oneself, to be converted into, to station oneself; to begin.  
 po-rão' *m.* hold (of a ship); basement.  
 por-ção' *f.* portion.  
 por-ca-ri'-a *f.* piggishness; filth; obscenity; work badly done.  
 por-ce-la'-na *f.* porcelain.  
 por-ci'-no, *a adj.* porcine, piggish.  
 por-ci-o-ná-rio *m.* pensioner, beneficiary.  
 por-ci-o-nis'-ta *m.* boarding student, paying student.  
 por'-co, *a m., f.* hog.  
 po-rém *conj.* but, however.  
 por-fi-a'-do, *a adj.* obstinate, quarrelsome, insistent.  
 por-me-nor' *m.* detail, minutia.  
 por-me-no-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to give details of, to present with minutiae.  
 por-no-gra-fi'-a *f.* pornography.  
 po'-ro *m.* pore.  
 po-ro-si-da'-de *f.* porousness, porosity.  
 po-ro'-so, *a adj.* porous.  
 po-ro'-ra *adv.* for the time being, still.  
 por-quan'-to *conj.* since, seeing that, for the reason that.  
 por'-que *conj.* because.  
 por-quê *conj.* why; *m.* cause, reason.  
 por-quei'-ra *f.* pig-pen.  
 por-quei'-ro *m.* swineherd.  
 por'-ta *f.* door, gate.  
 por'-ta-ban-dei'-ra *m.* standard-bearer.  
 por-ta'-da *f.* large door, portal; façade; frontispiece.  
 por-ta-dor' *m.* bearer, messenger.  
 por'-ta-es-tan-dar'-te *m.* standard-bearer.  
 por-ta'-gem *f.* toll, toll-house, excise; custom.  
 por'-ta-jó-l-as *m.* jewel-case.  
 por-tal' *m.* portal, entrance.  
 por'-ta-la'-pis *m.* pencil-holder.  
 por-ta-ló *m.* cargo door (on ship).  
 por-tan'-to *conj.* therefore, consequently.  
 por-tão' *m.* large door.  
 por-ta-pe'-nas *m.* pen-holder.  
 por-tar' *tr.v.* — por fé to legalize, to certify; — *se refl.v.* to behave, to comport oneself.  
 por-ta-ri'-a *f.* main entrance; lodge; patent.  
 por-tá-til *adj.* portable.  
 por'-te *m.* postage; transportation; tonnage; freight charges; physical aspect.  
 por-tei'-ro *m.* porter, door-keeper.  
 por-ten'-to *m.* portent.  
 por-ten-to'-so, *a adj.* portentous.  
 pôr-ti-co *m.* portico.  
 pôr-to *m.* port, harbor.  
 por-ven-tu'-ra *adv.* perchance, perhaps, maybe.  
 por-vin-dou'-ro, *a adj.* future.  
 pos-da-tar' *tr.v.* to postdate.  
 po'-se *f.* pose.  
 po-ses-crí'-to *m.* postscript; *o, a adj.* written after.  
 po-si-ção' *f.* position.  
 po-si-ti'-vo, *a adj.* positive.  
 pos-pon'-to *m.* backstitch.  
 pos-por' *tr.v.* to postpone.  
 pos-pos'-to, *a adj.* postponed, delayed.  
 pos'-se *f.* possession; *a f.pl.* property, possessions.

pos-ses-si'-vo, *a adj.* possessive.  
 pos-ses'-so, *a adj.* possessed.  
 pos-ses-sor' *m.* possessor, owner.  
 pos-si-bi-li-da'-de *f.* possibility.  
 pos-si-vel *adj.* possible.  
 pos-su-i-dor' *m.* possessor, owner.  
 pos-su-i-dos *m. pl.* possessions, property.  
 pos-su-ir' *tr.v.* to own, to possess.  
 pos'-ta *f.* job, position; post-office.  
 pos-tal' *adj.* postal; *m.* postal card.  
 pos'-te *m.* post, stake.  
 pos-te-ri-da'-de *f.* posterity.  
 pos-te-ri-or' *adj.* posterior.  
 pos-ti'-ço, *a adj.* false, artificial, counterfeit; adopted.  
 pos-ti'-go *m.* peep-hole; wicket.  
 pos-ti-lhão' *m.* postillion; messenger.  
 pôs-to *m.* post; place; office, job; *adj.* placed, set, put, planted.  
 pos-tu-la'-do *m.* postulate.  
 pos-tu-lar' *tr.v.* to postulate.  
 pôs-tu-mo, *a adj.* posthumous.  
 pos-tu'-ra *f.* posture, carriage, deportment; situation; neatness; laying (of eggs); setting (of sun).  
 po-tás-sio *m.* potassium.  
 po-tá-vel *adj.* potable, drinkable.  
 po'-te *m.* large earthen jar for liquids.  
 po-tên-cia *f.* power, force, strength, sway, authority.  
 po-ten-ci-al' *m., adj.* potential.  
 po-ten-ta'-do *m.* potentate.  
 po'-tro *m.* colt.  
 pou'-ca-ver-go'-nha *f.* knavery, indecency.  
 pou'-co *adv.* little; — *a* — little by little, gradually; pou'-co, *a adj.* little; few.  
 pou-pan'-ça *f.* saving, economy; stinginess; alimentos de — stimulants.  
 pou-par' *tr.v.* to save, to spare, to avoid; *intr.v.* to economize; — *se refl.v.* to save oneself, to avoid.  
 pou-qui-da'-de *f.* small portion.  
 pou-qui-dão' *f.* small portion.  
 pou-qui'-nho *m.* small amount.  
 pou-sa'-da *f.* inn, lodging.  
 pou-sar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to put down, to sit down, to put up (at a hotel), to perch, to roost; to smooth, to rub down.  
 po'-vo *m.* people; village; common people; crowd, large number.  
 po-vo-a'-do *m.* town, village.  
 po-vo-a-dor' *m.* founder, colonizer.  
 po-vo-a-ção' *f.* population, town, village.  
 po-vo-ar' *tr.v.* to settle, to colonize; to stock, to fill; to suggest, to inspire.  
 pra'-ça *f.* square, market, market-place; fortress; office, situation; enlistment; private, enlisted man.  
 pra'-ga *f.* plague, curse, bore.  
 pra-ga'-na *f.* corn silk; beard on grain.  
 prag-má-ti-co, *a adj.* conventional, usual, according to etiquette.  
 pra-gue-jar' *intr.v.* to swear, to curse; *tr.v.* to swear at, to curse.  
 prai'-a *f.* beach, sea-side.  
 pra-li'-na *f.* praline.  
 pran'-cha *f.* metal plate; plank, board; gang-plank; flat side of sword.  
 pran'-to *m.* weeping, lamentation.  
 pra'-ta *f.* silver, silver coin, silverware.  
 pra-ta'-da *f.* object containing silver.  
 pra-te-ar' *tr.v.* to silver, to silverplate.  
 pra-tel'-ro *m.* silversmith, silver shop keeper.  
 pra-te-lei'-ra *f.* plate-rail, shelf.  
 prá-ti-ca *f.* practice, use, experience; routine; sermon, discourse.  
 pra-ti-can'-te *m.* practitioner.

pra-ti-car' *tr.v.* to practice; to make, to cut; to say, to remark; *intr.v.* to speak, to converse.  
 pra-ti-cá-vel *adj.* practicable.  
 prá-ti-co, *a adj.* practical.  
 pra'-to *m.* plate, dish; pan of balance; *a m. pl.* cymbals.  
 pra'-ze *f.* custom, practice, procedure.  
 pra-zen-tel'-ro, *a adj.* pleasing, festive, jovial.  
 pra-zer' *intr.v.* to please, to give pleasure; *m.* pleasure.  
 pra-zi-men'-to *m.* satisfaction, delight.  
 pra'-zo *m.* term, determined period of time.  
 pre-âm-bu-lo *m.* preamble, preface.  
 pre-ca-ri-e-da'-de *f.* precariousness.  
 pre-cá-rio, *a adj.* precarious.  
 pre-ca-ta'-do, *a adj.* cautious.  
 pre-ca-tar' *tr.v.* to caution; *intr.v.* to be cautious.  
 pre-cau-ção' *f.* precaution.  
 pre-cau-tó-rio, *a adj.* precautionary.  
 pre'-ce *f.* prayer; supplication.  
 pre-ce-dên-cia *f.* precedence.  
 pre-ce-den'-te *adj.* preceding.  
 pre-ce-der' *tr.v.* to precede; *intr.v.* to go in front, to go ahead.  
 pre-cel'-to *m.* precept.  
 pre-cep-tor' *m.* preceptor, teacher.  
 pre-ci-ên-cia *f.* prescience.  
 pre-ci-en'-te *adj.* prescient.  
 pre-cin'-to *m.* precinct, enclosure.  
 pre-ci-o-si-da'-de *f.* preciousness.  
 pre-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* precious.  
 pre-ci-pi-ta-ção' *f.* precipitation; haste.  
 pre-ci-pi-ta'-do, *a adj.* impulsive.  
 pre-ci-pi-tar' *tr.v.* to precipitate, to accelerate.  
 pre-ci-pi-te *m.* precipitous.  
 pre-ci-pi-to'-so, *a adj.* precipitous.  
 pre-ci-são' *f.* precision, exactness; need, poverty, necessity.  
 pre-ci-sar' *tr.v.* to need; to indicate precisely, to specify; *intr.v.* to be in need.  
 pre-ci'-so, *a adj.* necessary; precise, exact.  
 pre-cla'-ro, *a adj.* illustrious, brilliant, famous.  
 pre'-ço *m.* price, cost, value.  
 pre-co'-ce *adj.* precocious.  
 pre-co-ci-da'-de *f.* precocity.  
 pre-con-cel'-to *m.* preconception, prejudice, superstition.  
 pre-cur-sor' *m.* precursor.  
 pre-da-tó-rio, *a adj.* predatory.  
 pre-de-ces-sor' *m.* predecessor.  
 pre-di-ca'-do *m.* characteristic quality, attribute.  
 pre-di-ção' *f.* prediction.  
 pre-di-le-ção' *f.* preference, choice.  
 pre-di-le'-to, *a adj.* favorite.  
 pré-dio *m.* building.  
 pre-di'-to, *a adj.* predicted.  
 pre-di-zer' *tr.v.* to predict.  
 pre-do-mi-nân-cia *f.* predominance.  
 pre-do-mi-nan'-te *adj.* predominant.  
 pre-do-mi-nar' *intr.v.* to predominate.  
 pre-e-mi-nên-cia *f.* preeminence.  
 pre-e-mi-nen-te *adj.* preeminent.  
 pre-emp-ção' *f.* preemption.  
 pre-en-são' *f.* prehension.  
 pre-ên-sil *adj.* prehensile.  
 pre-fa-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to preface.  
 pre-fá-cio *m.* preface.  
 pre-fei'-to *m.* town mayor; prefect.  
 pre-fei-tu'-ra *f.* prefecture, municipal administration.  
 pre-fe-rên-cia *f.* preference.



**pre-fe-ren-ci-al'** *adj.* preferential.  
**pre-fe-rir'** *tr.v.* to prefer; *intr.v.* to be preferred.  
**pre-fe-rí-vel** *adj.* preferable.  
**pre-fl'-xo** *m.* prefix; *o*, *a* *adj.* prefixed, predetermined.  
**pre'-ga** *f.* tuck, pleat, fold, wrinkle.  
**pre-ga-ção'** *f.* sermon; reprehension.  
**pre-ga-dor'** *m.* preacher.  
**pre-gão'** *m.* proclamation.  
**pre-gar'** *tr.v.* to nail, to fix, to fasten.  
**pre-gar'** *tr.v.* to preach; *intr.v.* to preach, to evangelize.  
**pre-gue-a-del'-ra** *f.* tucker (on sewing machine).  
**pre-gue-ar'** *tr.v.* to put tucks in.  
**pre-gul'-ça** *f.* laziness, indolence.  
**pre-gul-ço'-so**, *a* *adj.* lazy, indolent, serene, calm.  
**pre-his-tó-ri-co**, *a* *adj.* prehistoric.  
**pre-ju-di-car'** *tr.v.* to harm, to damage.  
**pre-ju-í-zo** *m.* damage, loss; prejudice, superstition.  
**pre-la'-do** *m.* prelate.  
**pre-la-tu'-ra** *f.* prelateship.  
**pre-le-ção'** *f.* lecture, lesson.  
**pre-le-ci-o-nar'** *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to lecture, to teach.  
**pre-li-mi-nar'** *adj.* preliminary.  
**pre'-lo** *m.* printing press, press.  
**pre-lú-dio** *m.* prelude.  
**pre-ma-tu-ra-ção'** *f.* prematurity.  
**pre-ma-tu'-ro**, *a* *adj.* premature.  
**pre-me-di-ta-ção'** *f.* premeditation.  
**pre-mi-ar'** *tr.v.* to reward, to give a prize to.  
**prê-mio** *m.* premium.  
**pren'-da** *f.* gift, token; talent.  
**pren-da'-do**, *a* *adj.* talented, accomplished.  
**pren-dar'** *tr.v.* to present, to give; to endow, to captivate, to win.  
**pren-der'** *tr.v.* to tie, to bind, to make secure; — *se refl.v.* to catch, to take hold; to become engaged, to get married.  
**pren'-sa** *f.* press, wine press.  
**pre-o-cu-pa-ção'** *f.* preoccupation.  
**pre-o-cu-par'** *tr.v.* to worry, to preoccupy.  
**pre-pa-ra-ção'** *f.* preparation.  
**pre-pa-ra'-do** *m.* preparation (medicine).  
**pre-pa-rar'** *tr.v.* to prepare.  
**pre-pa-ra-tó-rio**, *a* *adj.* preparatory;  
**pre-pa-ra-tó-rios** *m.pl.* prerequisites.  
**pre-pa'-ro** *m.* preparation.  
**pre-pon-de-rân-cia** *f.* preponderance.  
**pre-pon-de-rân'-te** *adj.* preponderant.  
**pre-po-si-ção'** *f.* preposition.  
**pre-pó-si-to** *m.* plan, intention.  
**pre-pós-te-ro**, *a* *adj.* preposterous; inverted, up-side-down; unreasonable.  
**pre-ro-ga-ti'-va** *f.* prerogative.  
**pres-cre-ver'** *tr.v.* to prescribe.  
**pres-cri-ção'** *f.* prescription.  
**pres-cri'-to**, *a* *adj.* prescribed.  
**pre-sen'-ça** *f.* presence.  
**pre-sen'-te** *adj.*, *m.* present.  
**pre-sé-plo** *m.* stable, manger; sculpture of the Nativity.  
**pre-ser-va-ção'** *f.* preservation.  
**pre-ser-va-dor'**, *a* *adj.* preservative.  
**pre-ser-var'** *tr.v.* to preserve.  
**pre-ser-va-ti'-vo**, *a* *adj.* preservative.  
**pre-si-dên-cia** *f.* presidency, chairmanship.  
**pre-si-den-ci-al'** *adj.* presidential.  
**pre-si-den'-te** *m.* president, chairman.  
**pre-sí-dio** *m.* presidium, military prison.

**pre-si-dir'** *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to preside, to preside over.  
**pre'-so**, *a* *adj.* arrested, in prison; held secure.  
**pres'-sa** *f.* haste; urgency.  
**pres-su-ro'-so**, *a* *adj.* impatient, in haste.  
**pres-sá-gio** *m.* presage.  
**pres-são'** *f.* pressure.  
**pres-sen-ti-men'-to** *m.* presentiment.  
**pres-ta-ção'** *f.* fulfilment; instalment.  
**pres-tân-cia** *f.* excellence, superiority.  
**pres-tar'** *tr.v.* to give, to lend, to grant, to lend; *intr.v.* to be useful, to be of use; — *se refl.v.* to lend oneself, to be ready.  
**pres-tá-vel** *adj.* useful, serviceable.  
**pres'-tes** *adj.*, *adv.* disposed, ready; *adv.* soon; quickly, rapidly.  
**pres-te'-za** *f.* agility, rapidity, promptness.  
**pres-tí-gio** *m.* illusion; prestige, influence; magic, deceit.  
**pres-ti-gl-o'-so**, *a* *adj.* magic; influential.  
**prés-ti-mo** *m.* usefulness.  
**pres-ti-mo'-so**, *a* *adj.* useful, helpful.  
**prés-ti-to** *m.* procession, train.  
**pre-su-mir'** *tr.v.* to presume; *intr.v.* to be presumptuous, to be vain.  
**pre-su-mí-vel** *adj.* presumable.  
**pre-sun-ção'** *f.* presumption.  
**pre-sun-ço'-so**, *a* *adj.* presumptuous.  
**pre-sun-ti'-vo**, *a* *adj.* presumptive.  
**pre-sun'-to** *m.* ham.  
**pre-ten-den'-te** *m.* suitor; pretender.  
**pre-ten-der'** *tr.v.* to claim, to seek, to demand, to aspire to, to maintain, to woo; *intr.v.* to strive, to try.  
**pre-ten-são'** *f.* claim, desire, aspiration, pretention.  
**pre-ten-si-o'-so**, *a* *adj.* pretentious.  
**pre-ten'-so**, *a* *adj.* supposed.  
**pre-te-rir'** *tr.v.* to pass over, to omit, to slight, to supplant.  
**pre-té-ri-to**, *a* *adj.* past, elapsed, completed; *pre-té-ri-to* *m.* preterite.  
**pre-ter-na-tu-ral'** *adj.* preternatural.  
**pre-tês-to** *m.* pretext.  
**pre-ti-dão'** *f.* blackness.  
**pre'-to**, *a* *adj.*, *m.*, *f.* black; Negro.  
**pre-va-le-cer'** *intr.v.* to prevail.  
**pre-va-lên-cia** *f.* prevalence.  
**pre-va-ri-car'** *intr.v.* to prevaricate.  
**pre-ven-ção'** *f.* foresight, anticipation, prejudice; precaution.  
**pre-ve-ni'-do**, *a* *adj.* forewarned, cautious; prejudiced, suspicious.  
**pre-ve-nir'** *tr.v.* to anticipate, to avoid, to prevent, to dispose, to prejudice, to warn; — *se refl.v.* to prepare.  
**pre-ven-tó-rio** *m.* preventive infirmary.  
**pré-vio**, *a* *adj.* previous.  
**pre-za'-do**, *a* *adj.* esteemed, beloved.  
**pre-zar'** *tr.v.* to hold in high esteem; to prize highly.  
**pre-zá-vel** *adj.* estimable, praiseworthy.  
**pri-ma-do'-na** *f.* prima donna.  
**pri-ma'-gem** *f.* primage.  
**pri-ma'-tas** or **pri-ma'-tes** *m.pl.* primates (mammals).  
**pri-ma-ve'-ra** *f.* spring (season).  
**pri-má-rio**, *a* *adj.* primary.  
**pri-maz'** *m.* primate (archbishop).  
**pri-ma-zi'-a** *f.* primateship.  
**pri-mel'-ro**, *a* *adj.* first.  
**pri-mí-cias** *f.pl.* first fruits, beginning.  
**pri-mi-gê-nio**, *a* *adj.* primordial.  
**pri-mi-ti'-vo**, *a* *adj.* primitive.

pri'-mo, •a m., f. cousin; *adj.* prime, excellent.  
 pri-mo-gê-ni-to, •a *adj.*, m., f. first-born, oldest child.  
 pri-mor' m. perfection; superior quality.  
 pri-mor-di-al' *adj.* primordial.  
 pri-mo-ro'-so, •a *adj.* distinguished, excellent, perfect.  
 prin-ce'-sa f. princess.  
 prin-ci-pa'-do m. principality.  
 prin-ci-pal' *adj.* principal; m. principal; main thing, important factor.  
 prin-ci-pe m. prince.  
 prin-ci-pi-an'-te m., f. beginner.  
 prin-ci-pi-ar' *tr.v.* to begin, to start.  
 prin-ci-plo m. beginning; principle.  
 pri-o-ri-da'-de f. priority.  
 pri-são' f. prison; imprisonment.  
 pri-si-o-nel'-ro m. prisoner.  
 pris'-ma m. prism.  
 pris-má-ti-co, •a *adj.* prismatic.  
 pri-va-ção' f. privation.  
 pri-va'-da f. privy, water-closet.  
 pri-va'-do, •a *adj.* private.  
 pri-van'-ça f. intimacy; rôle of favorite of a king.  
 pri-var' *tr.v.* to deprive; *intr.v.* to be intimate.  
 pri-vi-le-gi-a'-do, •a *adj.* privileged, fortunate.  
 pri-vi-lé-gio m. privilege.  
 pró *adv.* in favor; m. advantage, convenience.  
 prô-a f. prow.  
 pro-ba-bi-li-da'-de f. probability.  
 pro-ban'-te *adj.* authentic, convincing.  
 pro-bi-da'-de f. honesty, uprightness.  
 pro'-bo, •a *adj.* honest, upright.  
 pro-ble'-ma m. problem.  
 pro-ble-má-ti-co, •a *adj.* problematic.  
 pro-ce-dên-cia f. source, origin, place of origin.  
 pro-ce-der' *intr.v.* to proceed.  
 pro-ce-di-men'-to m. procedure; behavior; proceedings.  
 pró-ce-res m.pl. magnates, tycoons, grandees; peers.  
 pro-ces-sar' *tr.v.* to bring suit against, to try.  
 pro-ces'-so m. process; passage, course; suit; record.  
 pro-cis-são' f. procession.  
 pro-cla'-ma m. bans.  
 pro-cla-ma-ção' f. proclamation.  
 pro-cla-mar' *tr.v.* to proclaim.  
 pro-clí-ti-co, •a *adj.* proclitic.  
 pro-cras-ti-na-ção' f. procrastination.  
 pro-cri-a-ção' f. procreation.  
 pro-cri-ar' *tr.v.* to procreate; *intr.v.* to germinate.  
 pro-cu'-ra f. search, quest, pursuit; effort, endeavor.  
 pro-cu-ra-ção' f. power of attorney.  
 pro-cu-ra-dor' m. attorney, proxy.  
 pro-cu-rar' *tr.v.* to look for, to seek; to try.  
 pro-di-ga-li-da'-de f. prodigality.  
 pro-dí-gio m. prodigy.  
 pro-di-gi-o'-so, •a *adj.* prodigious.  
 pró-di-go m. prodigal son; pró-di-go, •a *adj.* prodigal.  
 pro-du-ção' f. production.  
 pro-du-cen'-te *adj.* producing.  
 pro-du-ti'-vo, •a *adj.* productive.  
 pro-du'-to m. product.  
 pro-du-tor' m. producer; pro-du-tor', •a *adj.* productive, producing.  
 pro-du-zir' *tr.v.* to produce.  
 pro-fa-na-ção' f. profanation.

pro-fa-nar' *tr.v.* to profane.  
 pro-fa-ni-da'-de f. profanity, profanation.  
 pro-fa'-no, •a *adj.* profane.  
 pro-fe-ci'-a f. prophecy.  
 pro-fe-rir' *tr.v.* to utter, to pronounce, to declare.  
 pro-fes-sar' *tr.v.* to teach, to profess, to confess; *intr.v.* to take vows.  
 pro-fes-sor', •a m., f. teacher, professor.  
 pro-fes-so-ra'-do m. professorship, teaching profession, teachers.  
 pro-fe'-ta m. prophet.  
 pro-fé-ti-co, •a *adj.* prophetic.  
 pro-fi-ci-ên-cia f. proficiency.  
 pro-fi-ci-en'-te *adj.* proficient.  
 pro-fi-cuo, •a *adj.* useful, advantageous.  
 pro-fi-lá-ti-co, •a *adj.* prophylactic.  
 pro-fi-la-xi'-a f. prophylaxis.  
 pro-fis-são' f. profession.  
 pro-fis-si-o-nal' *adj.* professional.  
 pro-fl-ga-dor' m., *adj.* profligate.  
 pro-fun-dar' *tr.v.* to dig, to make deep; to study thoroughly.  
 pro-fun-dez' f. or pro-fun-de'-za f. profundity.  
 pro-fun-di-da'-de f. depth, profundity, profoundness.  
 pro-fun'-do, •a *adj.* deep, profound.  
 pro-fu-são' f. profusion.  
 pro-fu'-so, •a *adj.* profuse.  
 pro-gê-nie f. progeny.  
 pro-ge-ni-tor' m. progenitor.  
 prog-nós-ti-co m. prognostic.  
 pro-gra'-ma m. program.  
 pro-gre-dir' *intr.v.* to progress, to advance.  
 pro-gres-são' f. progression.  
 pro-gres-si'-vo, •a *adj.* progressive.  
 pro-gres'-so m. progress.  
 pro-i-bi-ção' f. prohibition, forbidding.  
 pro-i-bir' *tr.v.* to forbid, to prohibit.  
 pro-i-bi-ti'-vo, •a *adj.* prohibitive.  
 pro-je-ção' f. projection.  
 pro-je-tar' *tr.v.* to project, to throw.  
 pro-je'-to m. project; — de lei bill.  
 pro-jé-til m. projectile.  
 prol' m. benefit, advantage.  
 pro-lap'-so m. prolapse.  
 pro'-le f. offspring.  
 pro-le-ta-ri-a'-do m. proletariat.  
 pro-le-tá-rio, •a *adj.* proletarian.  
 pro-lí-fe-ro, •a *adj.* prolific.  
 pro-lí-fi-co, •a *adj.* prolific.  
 pro-li'-xo, •a *adj.* prolix.  
 pró-lo-go m. prologue.  
 pro-lon-ga-men'-to m. prolongation, continuation.  
 pro-lon-gar' *tr.v.* to prolong, to extend; to bring alongside.  
 pro-mes'-sa f. promise.  
 pro-me-ter' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to promise.  
 pro-me-ti'-da f. fiancée.  
 pro-mis-cu-i-da'-de f. promiscuity, promiscuousness.  
 pro-mis-cuo, •a *adj.* promiscuous.  
 pro-mis-só-ria f. promissory note.  
 pro-mis-só-rio, •a *adj.* promissory.  
 pro-mo-ção' f. promotion.  
 pro-mo-tor' m. prime mover, instigator, promotor.  
 pro-mo-ver' *tr.v.* to promote, to instigate.  
 pro-mul-ga-ção' f. promulgation.  
 pro-mul-gar' *tr.v.* to promulgate.  
 pro'-no, •a *adj.* prone.  
 pro-no'-me m. pronoun.  
 pro-no-mi-nal' *adj.* pronominal.



- pron-ti-dão' *f.* promptness, agility, readiness.  
 pron'-to, -a *adj.* ready, prompt, quick; *adv.* quickly, instantly.  
 pron-tu-á-rio *m.* police dossier; hand-book.  
 pro-nún-cia *f.* pronunciation.  
 pro-nun-ci-a-ção' *f.* pronunciation, verdict.  
 pro-nun-ci-a-men'-to *m.* pronouncement; revolt.  
 pro-nun-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to pronounce, to utter; — *se refl.v.* to declare oneself.  
 pro-nun-ci-á-vel *adj.* pronounceable.  
 pro-pa-ga-ção' *f.* propagation.  
 pro-pa-gan'-da *f.* propaganda.  
 pro-pa-gar' *tr.v.* to propagate.  
 pro-pe-lir' *tr.v.* to propel.  
 pro-pen-são' *f.* propension, propensity.  
 pro-pen'-so, -a *adj.* inclined, disposed.  
 pro-pl-ci-a-ção' *f.* propitiation.  
 pro-pí-cio, -a *adj.* propitious.  
 pro-pi'-na *f.* school fee; membership fee.  
 pro-pin-qui-da'-de *f.* propinquity.  
 pro-pín-quo, -a *adj.* close, neighboring.  
 pro-po-nen'-te *m., f.* proponent.  
 pro-por' *tr.v.* to propose; to offer; to intend; *intr.v.* to intend; — *se refl.v.* to offer oneself, to present oneself, to arrange to, to intend to.  
 pro-por-ção' *f.* proportion.  
 pro-por-ci-o-nal' *adj.* proportional.  
 pro-por-ci-o-nar' *tr.v.* to offer, to provide; to proportion.  
 pro-po-si-ção' *f.* proposition.  
 pro-pó-si-to *m.* purpose, intent; a — opportunely; in this respect; de — on purpose.  
 pro-pos'-ta *f.* motion, condition, offer, argument, proposal.  
 pro-pos'-to *m.* proposition; representative.  
 pro-pri-e-da'-de *f.* property, characteristic.  
 pro-pri-e-tá-rio *m.* owner, proprietor.  
 pró-prio, -a *adj.* own, very, peculiar, same, self, natural, suitable.  
 pror-ro-ga-ção' *f.* prorogation.  
 pror-ro-gar' *tr.v.* to prorogue.  
 pro'-sa *f.* prose.  
 pro-sa-dor' *m.* prose writer.  
 pro-sal'-co, -a *adj.* prosaic.  
 pros-cê-nio *m.* proscenium.  
 pros-cre-ver' *tr.v.* to proscribe; to banish, to outlaw.  
 pros-cri-ção' *f.* proscription, banishment.  
 pros-cri'-to *m.* outlaw, exile.  
 pro-sé-li-to *m.* proselyte.  
 pro-só-dia *f.* prosody, pronunciation.  
 pros-pe-rar' *intr.v.* to prosper.  
 pros-pe-ri-da'-de *f.* prosperity.  
 prós-pe-ro, -a *adj.* prosperous.  
 pros-pe-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* prospective.  
 pros-pe'-to *m.* prospect; prospectus.  
 prós-ta-ta *f.* prostate gland.  
 pros-ti-tu-i-ção' *f.* prostitution.  
 pros-ti-tu'-ta *f.* prostitute.  
 pros-tra-ção' *f.* prostration.  
 pros-trar' *tr.v.* to prostrate; — *se refl.v.* to fall prone in grief or adoration.  
 pro-ta-go-nis'-ta *m., f.* protagonist.  
 pro-te-ção' *f.* protection, support, backing.  
 pro-te-ger' *tr.v.* to protect, to favor, to back, to guarantee.  
 pro-te-gi'-do, -a *m., f.* protégée, favorite.  
 pro-te-i-na *f.* protein.  
 pro-tes-tan'-te *m., f.* protestant.  
 pro-tes-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to protest.  
 pro-tes'-to *m.* protest.  
 pro-te-to-ra'-do *m.* protectorate.  
 pro-teu' *m.* protean person.  
 pro-to-co'-lo *m.* protocol.  
 pró-ton *m.* proton.  
 pro-to-plas'-ma *m.* protoplasm.  
 pro-tó-ti-po *m.* prototype.  
 pro-tu-be-rân-cia *f.* protuberance.  
 pro'-va *f.* proof; examination; fitting.  
 pro-va-ção' *f.* test, trial, affliction.  
 pro-var' *tr.v.* to prove, to test, to suffer; to taste, to sip.  
 pro-vá-vel *adj.* probable.  
 pro-ve-dor' *m.* director, manager, superintendent of public or charitable institution.  
 pro-ve-do-ri'-a *f.* administration, superintendency.  
 pro-vel'-to *m.* profit, gain, benefit, utility.  
 pro-vel-to'-so, -a *adj.* profitable, advantageous, useful, advisable.  
 pro-ve-ni-ên-cia *f.* origin, source.  
 pro-ve-ni-en'-te *adj.* originating, coming from.  
 pro-ver' *tr.v.* to provide, to furnish, to endow.  
 pro-ver-bi-al' *adj.* proverbial.  
 pro-vér-bio *m.* proverb.  
 pro-ve'-ta *f.* test tube; measuring cup.  
 pro-vi-dên-cia *f.* foresight, providence.  
 pro-vi-den-ci-al' *adj.* providential.  
 pro-vi-den-ci-ar' *intr.v.* to take measures; *tr.v.* to anticipate.  
 pro-vi-den'-te *adj.* provident.  
 pro-vi-men'-to *m.* supplies, stock; appointment, promotion.  
 pro-vín-ci-a *f.* province.  
 pro-vin-ci-al' *adj.* provincial.  
 pro-vin-ci-a-lis'-mo *m.* provincialism.  
 pro-vir' *intr.v.* to proceed from, to derive from.  
 pro-vi-são' *f.* provision.  
 pro-vi-si-o-nal' *adj.* provisional.  
 pro-vi-só-rio, -a *adj.* provisional, temporary.  
 pro-vo-ca-ção' *f.* provocation.  
 pro-vo-car' *tr.v.* to provoke.  
 pro-vo-ca-ti'-vo, -a *adj.* provocative.  
 pro-xi-mi-da'-de *f.* proximity, nearness.  
 pró-xi-mo, -a *adj.* next, near, immediate.  
 pru-den'-te *adj.* prudent.  
 pru-mar' *tr.v.* to sound with plumb.  
 pru'-mo *m.* plumb.  
 pru-ri'-do *m.* itch, itching, temptation.  
 pru-ri-en'-te *adj.* itching.  
 pseu-dô-ni-mo *m.* pseudonym.  
 psi-ca-ná-li-se *f.* psychoanalysis.  
 psi-co-lo-gi'-a *f.* psychology.  
 psi-co-ló-gi-co, -a *adj.* psychological.  
 psi-có-lo-go *m.* psychologist.  
 psi-co-pa'-ta *adj., m., f.* psychopath.  
 psi-co-pá-ti-co, -a *adj.* psychopathic.  
 psi-co'-se *f.* psychosis.  
 psi-co-te-ra-pi'-a *f.* psychotherapy.  
 psi'-que *f.* psyche.  
 psi-qui-co, -a *adj.* psychic.  
 psi-qui-a-tri'-a *f.* psychiatry.  
 psi-qui-á-tri-co, -a *adj.* psychiatric.  
 pto-ma-i-na *f.* ptomaine.  
 pu-ber-da'-de *f.* puberty.  
 pu-bli-ca-ção' *f.* publication.  
 pub-li-car' *tr.v.* to publish.  
 pu-bli-ci-da'-de *f.* publicity.  
 pu-bli-ci'-ta *m.* publicist.  
 pú-bli-co *m.* public; pú-bli-co, -a *adj.* public.

pu-di-ci-cia *f.* modesty, chastity, innocence.  
 pú-di-co, *a adj.* modest, chaste.  
 pu-dim' *m.* pudding; (geol.) conglomerate.  
 pu-dor' *m.* modesty, timidity, shame, chastity.  
 pu-e-ri-l' *adj.* puerile.  
 pu-e-ri-li-da'-de *f.* puerility.  
 pu-er-pé-rio *m.* childbirth.  
 pu-gi-lis'-ta *m.*, *f.* pugilist.  
 pug-na-ci-da'-de *f.* pugnacity.  
 pug-nar' *intr.v.* to fight, to battle, to discuss heatedly.  
 pug-naz' *adj.* pugnacious.  
 pu-jan'-ça *f.* power, might, strength, force.  
 pu-jan'-te *adj.* strong, powerful, mighty.  
 pu-lan'-te *adj.* leaping, jumping, hopping.  
 pu-lar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to leap, to jump.  
 pul-cri-tu'-de *f.* pulchritude.  
 pul'-ga *f.* flea.  
 pul-gão' *m.* grub, vine-grub.  
 pu-li-men'-to *m.* polishing; patent leather.  
 pu-lir' *tr.v.* to polish, to burnish.  
 pul-mão' *m.* lung.  
 pul-mo-nar' *adj.* pulmonary.  
 púl-pi-to *m.* pulpit.  
 pu'-lo *m.* leap, jump.  
 pul-sa-ção' *f.* pulsation.  
 pul-sar' *intr.v.* to pulsate, to throb, to palpitate.  
 pul-sel'-ra *f.* bracelet.  
 pul'-so *m.* pulse.  
 pu-lu-lar' *intr.v.* to bud out rapidly; to grow up, to develop quickly.  
 pul-ve-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to pulverize.  
 pul-ve-ro'-so, *a adj.* powdery.  
 pu'-ma *m.* puma, cougar.  
 pun-do-nor' *m.* sense of honor, chivalry.  
 pun-gen'-te *adj.* pungent.  
 pun-gir' *tr.v.* to sting, to wound, to afflict, to torture; *intr.v.* to begin to grow.  
 pu-nha'-do *m.* handful.  
 pu-nhal' *m.* dagger, poniard.  
 pu'-nho *m.* fist, closed hand.  
 pu-ni-ção' *f.* punishment.

pu-nir' *tr.v.* to punish.  
 pu-ni-ti'-vo, *a adj.* punitive.  
 pu-ni-vel *adj.* punishable.  
 pun-tu'-ra *f.* puncture.  
 pu-pi'-la *f.* pupil of the eye.  
 pu-pi-la'-gem *f.* tutelage.  
 pu-pi'-lo, *a m.*, *f.* pupil.  
 pu-ré *m.* or pu-rei'-a *f.* purée.  
 pu-re'-za *f.* purity.  
 pur-gan'-te *adj.* purgative.  
 pur-gar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to purge.  
 pur-ga-ti'-vo, *a adj.* purgative.  
 pur-ga-tó-rio *m.* purgatory.  
 pu-ri-fi-ca-ção' *f.* purification.  
 pu-ri-fi-car' *tr.v.* to purify.  
 pu-ris'-mo *m.* purism.  
 pu-ris'-ta *m.* purist.  
 pu'-ro, *a adj.* pure.  
 pú-pu-ra *f.* purple.  
 pur-pu-ra'-do, *a adj.* cardinal-red, purple; pur-pu-ra'-do *m.* cardinal.  
 pur-pu-ri'-na *f.* dyestuff prepared from madder.  
 pu-ru-lên-cia *f.* purulence.  
 pu-ru-len'-to, *a adj.* purulent.  
 pus' *m.* pus.  
 pús-tu-la *f.* pustule, pimple.  
 pus-tu-lo'-so, *a adj.* pimply.  
 pu-si-lâ-ni-me *adj.*, *m.*, *f.* pusillanimous; cowardly or weak person.  
 pu-si-la-ni-mi-da'-de *f.* pusillanimity.  
 pu-ta-ti'-vo, *a adj.* putative; supposed.  
 pu-tre-fa-ção' *f.* putrefaction.  
 pu-tre-fa'-to, *a adj.* putrefied.  
 pu-tre-fa-zer' *tr.v.* to rot, to putrefy.  
 pu-tres-cên-cia *f.* rotting, putrescence.  
 pú-tri-do, *a adj.* putrid, rotten.  
 pu-xa'-da *f.* lead (in cards).  
 pu-xa-del'-ra *f.* pull-strap (of shoe or boot).  
 pu-xa'-do *m.* wing (of a building), annex; pu-xa'-do, *a adj.* elegant, spruce; tipsy; expensive.  
 pu-xa-dor' *m.* knob, handle.  
 pu-xan'-te *adj.* pushing; stimulating.  
 pu-xão' *m.* push, shove, jerk.  
 pu-xar' *tr.v.* to pull, to draw, to drag, to pull down, to attract; — *se refl.v.* to dress elegantly.

## Q

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

Q, q *m.* Q, q, sixteenth letter of the alphabet.  
 qua'-dra *f.* square, square room; square bed (in a garden); side of a square; four-spot (at cards); area equal to 132 square meters; age, period, time.  
 qua-dra'-do *m.* square, second power; gusset (in shirt sleeve); qua-dra'-do, *a adj.* square, squared.  
 qua-drân-gu-lo *m.* quadrangle.  
 qua-dran'-te *m.* quadrant; clock face.  
 qua-drar' *tr.v.* to square, to raise to the second power; *intr.v.* to please, to suit.  
 qua-drá-ti-co, *a adj.* quadratic.  
 qua-dra-tu'-ra *f.* quadrature, squaring.  
 qua-dri-co-lor' *adj.* having four different colors.  
 qua-dri-ê-nio *m.* quadrennium, period of four years.

qua-dril' *m.* hip; rump (cattle).  
 qua-dri-la-te-ral' *adj.* four-sided, quadrilateral.  
 qua-dri-lá-te-ro *m.* quadrilateral.  
 qua-dri'-lha *f.* quadrille; band of robbers; beat (of a policeman); squadron, gang, cavalcade.  
 qua-dri-lhei'-ro *m.* night-watchman, guard, policeman.  
 qua-dri-nô-mio *m.* quadrinomial.  
 quad-ri-va-len'-te *adj.* quadrivalent.  
 qua'-dro *m.* picture, painting; map, table, list; black-board; scene; staff.  
 qua-drú-pe-de *adj.*, *m.* quadruped.  
 quá-dru-plo *m.*, *a adj.* quadruple; fourfold.  
 qual' *pron.* which, that; as; *interj.* (expressing surprise or horror).  
 qua-li-da'-de *f.* quality.



qua-li-fi-ca-ção *f.* qualification.  
 qua-li-fi-car' *tr.v.* to qualify.  
 qua-li-fi-cá-vel *adj.* qualifiable.  
 qua-li-ta-ti'-vo, *a adj.* qualitative.  
 qual-quer' *adj., pron.* any, whoever, whatever.  
 quan'-do *adv., conj.* when; — *menos* at least; *de — em* — from time to time.  
 quan-ti'-a *f.* sum of money; amount.  
 quan-ti-da'-de *f.* quantity.  
 quan-ti-ta-ti'-vo, *a adj.* quantitative.  
 quan'-to *adj., pron.* how much; how many.  
 quão' *adv.* how, as.  
 qua-ren'-ta *m.* forty.  
 qua-ren-tão' *m.* man about forty years old.  
 qua-ren-te'-na *f.* period of forty days.  
 qua-res'-ma *f.* Lent.  
 quar'-ta *f.* quarter; Wednesday.  
 quar-ta'-do, *a adj.* divided into four parts.  
 quar-te-ar' *tr.v.* to divide into four equal parts.  
 quar-tel-rão' *m.* row of houses (joined together), block; fourth part of a hundred.  
 quar-tel' *m.* barracks.  
 quar-te-lei'-ro *m.* orderly.  
 quar-te'-to *m.* quartet.  
 quar-ti'-nha *f.* earthenware, porous, water bottle.  
 quar'-to, *a adj.* fourth; *quar'-to m.* quarter; room.  
 qua'-si *adv.* almost.  
 qua-tor'-ze *m.* fourteen.  
 qua-ter'-no, *a adj.* quaternary.  
 qua'-tro *m.* four.  
 qua-tro-cen'-tos, *as adj.* four hundred.  
 que *pron.* which, that; *conj.* that; than.  
 quê *m.* something; difficulty, complication.  
 que'-bra-luz' *m.* eye-shade, lamp-shade.  
 que'-bra-mar' *m.* break-water.  
 que'-bra-no-zes *m.* nut-cracker.  
 que-bran-ta-men'-to *m.* breaking, infringement, weariness, dejection.  
 que-bran-tar' *tr.v.* to break, to break in, to weary, to humble, to dishearten; — *se refl.v.* to become dejected, to lose courage.  
 que-bran'-to *m.* prostration, weakness, grief; evil eye.  
 que-brar' *tr.v.* to break, to shatter; to interrupt; to weaken; *intr.v.* to break, to fall, to become insolvent, to slacken.  
 que'-da *f.* fall, falling; ruin, sin; falls.  
 quê-do, *a adj.* quiet, tranquil, motionless, slow.  
 quar'-ta-fei'-ra *f.* Wednesday.  
 que-fa-zer' *m.* or que-fa-ze'-res *m.pl.* occupation, business, task.  
 quel'-jo *m.* cheese.  
 quel'-ma *f.* burning, fire.  
 quel-ma'-da *f.* burning of fields.  
 quel-ma'-do *m.* burnt odor or taste.  
 quel-ma-du'-ra *f.* burn, wound caused by burn.  
 quel-mar' *tr.v.* to burn, to scald; *intr.v.* to burn, to be hot; — *se refl.v.* to get burned; to get angry, to become impatient.  
 quel'-xa *f.* complaint.  
 quel-xal' *m.* molar, grinder.  
 quel-xar'-se *refl.v.* to complain, to lament, to moan.  
 quel-xel'-ro *m.* jaw tooth, molar.  
 quel'-xo *m.* jaw, chin.

quel-xo'-so, *a adj.* complaining, plaintive.  
 quem' *pron.* who, whom; whoever, whomever.  
 quen'-te *adj.* hot; biting, animated, bright; enthusiastic.  
 quen-tu'-ra *f.* heat, hotness.  
 que-re'-la *f.* accusation, charge, suit; complaint, plaintive song.  
 que-re-lan'-te *m., f.* complainant.  
 que-re-lar' *intr.v.* to go to court, to bring suit.  
 que-rer' *tr.v.* to wish, to desire; to like; to demand.  
 que-ri'-do, *a adj.* dear, beloved.  
 que-ro-se'-ne *m.* kerosene.  
 que-ru-bim' *m.* cherubim.  
 qué-ru-lo, *a adj.* querulous, complaining.  
 que-si'-to *m.* query, inquiry.  
 ques-tão' *f.* question.  
 ques-ti-o-ná-rio *m.* questionnaire.  
 qui-a'-bo *m.* okra.  
 qui-ban'-do *m.* coarse straw sieve, or screen, used in cleaning coffee, rice, etc.  
 qui-es-cen'-te *adj.* quiescent.  
 qui-e'-to, *a adj.* quiet.  
 qui-e-tu'-de *f.* quietude.  
 qui-la'-te *m.* carat; (fig.) excellence, superiority.  
 qui'-lo *m.* chyle; kilogram.  
 qui-lo'-so, *a adj.* chylous.  
 qui-lô-me-tro *m.* kilometer.  
 qui-lo-va'-te *m.* kilowatt.  
 qui-me'-ra *f.* chimera.  
 qui-mé-ri-co, *a adj.* chimerical.  
 qui-mi-ca *f.* chemistry.  
 qui-mi-co *m.* chemist; *qui-mi-co, a adj.* chemical.  
 qui'-mo *m.* chyme.  
 qui-mo'-no *m.* kimono.  
 qui'-na *f.* cinchona, Peruvian bark; corner; five-spot (at cards); each of the five shields which constitute the arms of Portugal.  
 quin-cun'-ce *m.* quincunx (arrangement of five objects, particularly trees, with one at each corner and one in the middle).  
 qui-nhã'o' *m.* share, allowance, lot.  
 qui-nhen-tis'-ta *adj.* of the sixteenth century.  
 qui-nhen'-tos, *as adj.* five hundred.  
 qui-ni'-na *f.* quinine.  
 quin-qua-gé-si-ma *f.* period of fifty days.  
 quin-qua-gé-si-mo, *a adj.* fiftieth.  
 quin'-ta *f.* farm, ranch; Thursday.  
 quin-ta-es-sên-cia *f.* quintessence.  
 quin'-ta-fei'-ra *f.* Thursday.  
 quin-tal' *m.* vegetable garden, orchard.  
 quin'-to, *a adj.* fifth.  
 quin-tu-plo, *a adj.* quintuple.  
 quin'-ze *m.* fifteen.  
 quin-ze'-na *f.* fifteen days, fortnight.  
 qui-os'-que *m.* kiosk, news-stand.  
 qui-ro-man-ci'-a *f.* chiromancy, palmistry.  
 quis'-to *m.* cyst.  
 quis'-to, *a adj.* loved, beloved.  
 qui-tan'-da *f.* greengrocery.  
 qui-tan-del'-ro, *a m., f.* greengrocer.  
 qui'-te *adj.* free, even, quit, exempt, discharged, released.  
 qui-xo-tes'-co, *a adj.* quixotic.  
 qui-xo-tis'-mo *m.* quixotism.  
 quo-ci-en'-te *m.* quotient.  
 quo-ti-di-a'-no, *a adj.* daily, day after day.  
 quo-ti-za-ção' *f.* fixing quota; share.

quo-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to distribute by quota;  
to fix the price of.  
que'-bra *f.* break, loss, damage, failure,  
bankruptcy, ruin, defect, breach.  
que'-bra-ca-be'-ça *m.* and *f.* worry,  
puzzle, sorrow.

que'-bra-cos-te'-la *m.* strong em-  
brace.  
que-bra-dei'-ra *f.* worry, puzzle, annoy-  
ance.  
que-bra'-do *m.* fraction.  
que-bra-dou'-ro *m.* breakers.

## R

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

R, r *m.* R, r, seventeenth letter of the  
alphabet.  
rã' *f.* frog.  
ra-ba'-do, *a adj.* provided with a tail,  
provided with a handle.  
ra-ba-na'-da *f.* French toast; stroke  
with the tail.  
ra-ba-ne'-te *m.* radish.  
ra-bão' *m.* short tail, stubby tail.  
ra-be'-ca *f.* fiddle, violin.  
ra-be-cão' *m.* bass violin.  
ra-bel'-ra *f.* trail, train of dress.  
rá-bla *f.* rabies.  
ra-bi-cur'-to, *a adj.* short-tailed.  
rá-bi-do, *a adj.* rabid.  
ra-bi-o'-so, *a adj.* angry, irritated.  
ra-bi-lon'-go, *a adj.* long-tailed.  
ra-bí-ni-co, *a adj.* rabbinical.  
ra-bi'-no *m.* rabbi.  
ra-bis'-ca *f.* scrawl, scribbling.  
ra-bis-car' *tr.v., intr.v.* to scrawl, to  
scribble.  
ra'-bo *m.* tail, tail feathers; handle;  
backside.  
ra-bo'-so, *a adj.* having a long tail.  
ra-bu'-do, *a adj.* having a long tail,  
long-tailed.  
ra-bu-gen'-to, *a adj.* whimpering.  
ra'-ça *f.* race, breed; generation.  
ra-ção' *f.* ration, allowance.  
ra'-cha *f.* gap, slit, chink; chip.  
ra-cha-del'-ra *f.* grafting-knife.  
ra-char' *tr.v.* to split.  
ra-cl-al' *adj.* racial.  
ra-cl'-mo *m.* bunch, bunch of grapes.  
ra-cl-mo'-so, *a adj.* full of bunches,  
full of grapes.  
ra-cl-o-cl-nar' *intr.v.* to reason.  
ra-cl-o-cí-nlo *m.* reasoning.  
ra-cl-o-nal' *adj.* rational.  
ra-cl-o-nar' *tr.v.* to ration.  
ra-con'-to *m.* narration.  
ra-di-a-ção' *f.* radiation.  
ra-di-a-dor' *m.* radiator.  
ra-di-al' *adj.* radial.  
ra-di-an'-te *adj.* radiant, radiating.  
ra-di-ar' *intr.v.* to beam, to shine, to  
sparkle; *tr.v.* to light up, to put a  
halo on.  
ra-di-cal' *adj., m.* radical.  
ra-dí-cu-la *f.* radicle.  
rá-dio *m.* radium; radius; *f.* radio.  
ra-di-o-a-ti-vi-da'-de *f.* radioactivity.  
ra-di-o-a-ti'-vo, *a adj.* radioactive.  
ra-di-o-e-le-tri-ci-da'-de *f.* radio-elec-  
tricity.  
ra-di-o-gra'-ma *m.* radiogram.  
ra-di-o-lo-gi'-a *f.* radiology.  
ra-di-o-ló-gi-co, *a adj.* radiologic.  
ra-di-ô-me-tro *m.* radiometer.  
ra-di-os-co-pli'-a *f.* radioscopy.  
ra-di-os-có-pli-co, *a adj.* radiosopic.  
ra-di-o-te-le-fo-ni'-a *f.* radio-tele-  
phony.

ra-di-o-te-le-gra-fi'-a *f.* radio-teleg-  
raphy, wireless.  
ra-di-o-te-ra-pli'-a *f.* radio-therapy.  
rá-fia *f.* raffia.  
ra-gú *m.* ragout.  
rai'-a *f.* mark, trace; lines in palm of  
hand.  
rai-ar' *tr.v.* to streak; *intr.v.* to appear on  
the horizon; to border (on).  
ra-i-nha *f.* queen.  
rai'-o *m.* beam of light, ray; lightning;  
s X X rays.  
rai'-va *f.* rabies; anger, fury.  
rai-ven'-to, *a adj.* infuriated, easily  
angered.  
rai-vo'-so, *a adj.* furious.  
ra-iz' *f.* root.  
rai-za'-me *m.* mass of roots of a plant.  
ra-já *m.* rajah.  
ra-ja'-da *f.* blast of wind.  
ra'-la *f.* rattling sound in breathing,  
death rattle.  
ra-la-ção' *f.* grating, scraping.  
ra-la-dor' *m.* grater.  
ra-lar' *tr.v.* to grate, to scrape; to annoy;  
to irritate.  
ra-lhar' *intr.v.* to rail at, to reprehend.  
ra'-lho *m.* scolding; heated discussion.  
ra'-lo *m.* bottom of sieve, grater.  
ra-mi-fi-ca-ção' *f.* ramification.  
ra-mi-fi-car' *tr.v.* to divide into branches,  
to subdivide.  
ra'-ma *f.* boughs; branches and leaves;  
tree-top.  
ra-ma'-do, *a adj.* full of branches.  
ra-ma'-gem *f.* branches; flowered work.  
ra-ma-lhe'-te *m.* bouquet, corsage.  
ra-ma'-lho *m.* large branch (generally  
cut from tree).  
ra'-mo *m.* branch.  
ra-mo'-so, *a adj.* full of branches.  
ram'-pa *f.* ramp; inclined plane.  
ran'-ço *m.* rancidity.  
ran-ço'-so, *a adj.* rancid.  
ran-cor' *m.* rancor.  
ran-co-ro'-so, *a adj.* rancorous.  
ran-ger' *intr.v.* to creak, to grind; *tr.v.* to  
grind, to gnash.  
ran-zin'-za *f.* grouchiness, bad humor.  
ra-pa'-ce *adj.* rapacious.  
ra-pa-ci-da'-de *f.* rapacity.  
ra-pa-del'-ra *f.* scraper, rasp.  
ra-pa-du'-ra *f.* shavings; crust of sugar;  
molded cakes of cane sugar.  
ra-pa-pé *m.* drawing back one's foot in  
making a bow; obsequiousness.  
ra-par' *tr.v.* to scrape, to rasp, to wear  
down, to grate; to cheat; *intr.v.* to  
scratch, to scratch the ground.  
ra-pa-ri'-ga *f.* girl, maiden.  
ra-pa-ri-ga'-da *f.* group of girls.  
ra-paz' *m.* boy, youth, lad; colored  
boy.  
ra-pa-zi-a'-da *f.* group of boys.



ra-pa-zo'-la *m.* grown-up boy; big boy (i.e., man acting like a boy).  
 ra-pé *m.* snuff.  
 ra-pl-dez' *f.* rapidity.  
 rá-pi-do, *a adj.* rapid; rá-pi-do *m.* rapids; express train.  
 ra-pi'-na *f.* rapine, robbery, extortion, usury.  
 ra-pi-na'-gem *f.* pillaging.  
 ra-pi-nar' *tr.v.* to plunder, to pillage.  
 ra-po-si'-nho *m.* young fox; stink, bad odor.  
 ra-po'-so, *a m., f.* fox.  
 rap-sô-dia *f.* rhapsody.  
 rap-tar' *tr.v.* to kidnap, to abduct.  
 rap'-to *m.* abduction; rapine; rap'-to, *a adj.* rapt, enraptured.  
 ra-que'-ta *f.* racket (for tennis).  
 ra-quí-ti-co, *a adj.* afflicted with rickets.  
 ra-quí-tis'-mo *m.* rickets.  
 ra-re-ar' *tr.v.* to make rare; *intr.v.* to become rare.  
 ra-re-fa-ção' *f.* rarefaction.  
 ra-re-fa'-to, *a adj.* rarefied.  
 ra-re-fa-zer' *tr.v.* to rarefy.  
 ra-re-fei'-to, *a adj.* rarefied.  
 ra-re'-za *f.* rareness, rarity.  
 ra-ri-da'-de *f.* rarity.  
 ra'-ro, *a adj.* rare, thin; ra'-ro *adv.* seldom.  
 ras-ca-del'-ra *f.* curry comb.  
 ras-car' *tr.v.* to scratch, to scrape.  
 ras-cu'-nho *m.* outline, sketch, first plan.  
 ras-ga'-do, *a adj.* torn, split, open.  
 ras-ga-du'-ra *f.* tearing, opening, tear.  
 ras-gão' *m.* rent, tear; cut (in hill or mountain).  
 ras-gar' *tr.v.* to tear, to break, to furrow, to trace, to cut.  
 ras'-go *m.* flourish (in writing); touch of eloquence; flash of wit.  
 ra'-so, *a adj.* flat, shallow, smooth.  
 ras'-pa *f.* scraping, shaving.  
 ras-pa-del'-ra *f.* scraper.  
 ras-pa-dor' *m.* scraper.  
 ras-pão' *m.* scratch.  
 ras-par' *tr.v.* to scratch, to scrape, to grate, to erase.  
 ras-tão' *m.* runner (of vine or plant).  
 ras-tel'-ro, *a adj.* crawling, creeping; humble, ordinary, cringing.  
 ras-te-jar' *tr.v.* to track, to trail, to detect; *intr.v.* to creep, to crawl.  
 ras-te-lar' *tr.v.* to comb (hemp or flax).  
 ras-te'-lo *m.* comb; harrow.  
 ras'-to *m.* trail, vestige, sign.  
 ra-ta'-da *f.* nest of mice, rat nest.  
 ra-te-ar' *tr.v.* to rate, to determine according to standard or scale.  
 ra-tel'-o *m.* rate, ratio.  
 ra-tel'-ro, *a adj.* rat-catching.  
 ra-ti'-ce *f.* extravagance, eccentricity.  
 ra-ti-fi-ca-ção' *f.* ratification.  
 ra-ti-fi-car' *tr.v.* to ratify.  
 ra'-to *m.* rat.  
 ra-to-el'-ra *f.* rat-trap.  
 ra-vi'-na *f.* ravine.  
 ra-zão' *f.* reason, right.  
 ra-zo-ar' *intr.v.* to reason.  
 ra-zo-á-vel *adj.* reasonable.  
 re-a-ção' *f.* reaction.  
 re-a-ci-o-ná-rio, *a adj.* reactionary.  
 re-a-gir' *intr.v.* to react.  
 re-al' *adj.* real, true; royal; *m.* real (monetary unit, of which réis is plural).  
 re-al-çar' *tr.v.* to elevate, to make salient; to enhance.  
 re-al'-ce *m.* distinction; rilievo, luster.  
 re-a-le'-za *f.* royalty.

re-a-li-da'-de *f.* reality.  
 re-a-li-za-ção' *f.* realization.  
 re-al-i-zar' *tr.v.* to realize.  
 re-a-li-zá-vel *adj.* realizable.  
 re-a-pa-re-cer' *intr.v.* to reappear.  
 re-a-ti'-vo, *a adj.* reactive.  
 re-bai-xa-men'-to *m.* lowering.  
 re-bai-xar' *tr.v.* to lower, to tear down; to discredit; — *se refl.v.* to lower oneself, to humiliate oneself.  
 re-bai'-xo *m.* lowering.  
 re-ba'-nho *m.* flock; (fig.) congregation, parishioners.  
 re-bel'-de *adj., m.* rebellious, rebel.  
 re-bel-di'-a *f.* rebelliousness.  
 re-be-li-ão' *f.* rebellion.  
 re-ben-tar *intr.v., tr.v.* to explode, to arise, to bud out; to break with loud sound.  
 re-ben'-to *m.* bud, sprout.  
 re-bi'-te *m.* rivet.  
 re-bo-an'-te *adj.* echoing.  
 re-bo-ar' *intr.v.* to echo.  
 re-bo-ca-dor' *m.* tug-boat; plasterer, white-washer.  
 re-bo-car' *tr.v.* to plaster; to tow.  
 re-bô-co *m.* plaster.  
 re-bo'-que *m.* towing.  
 re-ca'-do *m.* message; *a m.pl.* compliments, remembrances.  
 re-cal-ci-tran'-te *adj.* recalcitrant.  
 re-cal-ci-trar' *intr.v.* to kick, to resist, to object.  
 re-can'-to *m.* hiding-place; hidden, quiet spot; recess.  
 re-ca-pi-tu-la-ção' *f.* recapitulation.  
 re-ca-pi-tu-lar' *tr.v.* to recapitulate.  
 re-ce-ar' *tr.v.* to fear; *intr.v.* to be afraid, to be fearful.  
 re-ce-be-dor' *m.* receiver, tax-collector.  
 re-ce-be-do-ri'-a *f.* tax-collecting office.  
 re-oe-ber' *tr.v.* to receive, to entertain, to welcome.  
 re-cei'-o *m.* fear.  
 re-cei'-ta *f.* income, receipts; prescription.  
 re-cei-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to prescribe.  
 re-cém-nas-ci'-do, *a m., f., adj.* new-born.  
 re-cen-se-a-men'-to *m.* census.  
 re-cen'-te *adj.* recent.  
 re-ce-o'-so, *a adj.* timid, fearful.  
 re-cep-ção' *f.* reception.  
 re-cep-tá-cu-lo *m.* receptacle, retreat, place of refuge, shelter, reservoir.  
 re-cep-ti-vi-da'-de *f.* receptivity.  
 re-cep-ti'-vo, *a adj.* receptive.  
 re-cep-tor' *m.* receiver.  
 re-ces-si'-vo, *a adj.* recessive.  
 re-ces'-so *m.* recess; retreat.  
 re-che-ar' *tr.v.* to stuff, to fill with dressing.  
 re-chel'-o *m.* stuffing, dressing.  
 re-ci'-bo *m.* receipt.  
 re-ci'-fe *m.* reef, rocks near surface of water.  
 re-cin'-to *m.* enclosure, sanctuary.  
 re-ci-pi-en'-te *adj., m.* recipient; container, receptacle.  
 re-ci-pro-ca-ção' *f.* reciprocation.  
 re-ci-pro-car' *tr.v.* to reciprocate.  
 re-ci-pro-ci-da'-de *f.* reciprocity.  
 re-cí-pro-co, *a adj.* reciprocal.  
 re-ci-tan'-te *m., f.* soloist.  
 re-ci-tar' *tr.v.* to recite, to declaim.  
 re-ci-ta-ti'-vo *m.* recitative.  
 re-cla-ma-ção' *f.* protest.  
 re-cla-mar' *intr.v.* to protest; *tr.v.* to claim, to demand, to require.

re-cla'-me *m.* advertisement, announcement.  
 re-cla'-mo *m.* protest; bird call, decoy-whistle; enticement, bait, lure.  
 re-cll-nar' *tr.v.* to lean; — *se refl.v.* to recline, to lie down, to rest.  
 re-clu-são' *f.* reclusion.  
 re-clu'-so, *a m., f., adj.* recluse.  
 re-co-lher' *tr.v.* to gather, to harvest, to receive, to collect, to shelter, to withdraw, to pull in; *intr.v.* to return, to retire; to meditate; — *se refl.v.* to return home, to take refuge, to take shelter, to withdraw from the world; to meditate.  
 re-co-lhi-men'-to *m.* harvesting; refuge, shelter; boarding-school; retreat; meditation, thought.  
 re-co-men-da-ção' *f.* recommendation.  
 re-co-men-dar' *tr.v.* to recommend.  
 re-com-pen'-sa *f.* recompense, reward.  
 re-com-pen-sar' *tr.v.* to recompense.  
 re-con-ci-li-a-ção' *f.* reconciliation.  
 re-con-ci-li-ar' *tr.v.* to reconcile.  
 re-con-ci-li-á-vel *adj.* reconcilable.  
 re-côn-di-to, *a adj.* recondite.  
 re-co-nhe-cer' *tr.v.* to recognize.  
 re-co-nhe-ci-men'-to *m.* acknowledgment, recognition.  
 re-co-pi-lar' *tr.v.* to compile.  
 re-cor-da-ção' *f.* memory; remembrance.  
 re-cor-dar' *tr.v.* to remember, to bring to mind.  
 re-cor-tar' *tr.v.* to cut in figures, to cut out; to pink.  
 re-cor-ti'-lha *f.* pinking scissors, pinking iron.  
 re-cre-a-ção' *f.* recreation.  
 re-crel'-o *m.* diversion, recreation.  
 re-cri-mi-na-ção' *f.* recrimination.  
 re-cri-mi-nar' *tr.v.* to recriminate.  
 re-cru'-ta *m.* recruit.  
 re-cru-ta-men'-to *m.* recruiting.  
 re-cru-tar' *tr.v.* to recruit.  
 re-cu-ar' *intr.v.* to withdraw, to move back, to step back, to lose ground, to recoil.  
 re-cu'-o *m.* withdrawal, recoil, recoiling.  
 re-cu-pe-ra-ção' *f.* recuperation.  
 re-cu-pe-rar' *tr.v.* to recuperate.  
 re-cu-pe-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* recuperative.  
 re-cur'-so *m.* recourse; *a m.pl.* property, resources.  
 re-cu'-sa *f.* refusal.  
 re-cu-sar' *tr.v.* to refuse.  
 re-da-ção' *f.* editing; editorial staff.  
 re-da-tor' *m.* editor.  
 re'-de *f.* net, network; netting, hammock.  
 ré-de-a *f.* rein.  
 re-den-ção' *f.* redemption.  
 re-den-tor' *m.* redeemer.  
 re-do-len'-te *adj.* redolent.  
 re-do'-ma *f.* glass cylinder (to protect delicate machines or objects from dust).  
 re-don-de'-za *f.* roundness; surroundings.  
 re-don'-do, *a adj.* round, circular, spherical; plump.  
 re-dor' *m.* contour, circuit, neighborhood; *so* — around, near by, round about.  
 re-du-ção' *f.* reduction.  
 re-dun-dân-cia *f.* redundancy.  
 re-dun-dân'-te *adj.* redundant, superfluous.  
 re-dun-dar' *intr.v.* to be superabundant.  
 re-du'-to *m.* redoubt; enclosure.  
 re-du-zir' *tr.v.* to reduce, to cut down, to decrease.  
 re-fel-ção' *f.* meal, repast.  
 re-fel-tó-rio *m.* refectory.

re-fém *m.* hostage.  
 re-fe-rên-cia *f.* reference.  
 re-fe-ri'-do, *a adj.* above-mentioned.  
 re-fe-rir' *tr.v.* to tell, to narrate; to attribute; — *se refl.v.* to allude, to refer.  
 re-fi-na-ção' *f.* refining, purification.  
 re-fi-na-men'-to *m.* refining, refinement, subtlety.  
 re-fi-na-ri'-a *f.* refinery.  
 re-fle-ti'-do, *a adj.* prudent, thoughtful.  
 re-fle-tir' *tr.v.* to reflect.  
 re-fle-tor' *m.* reflector.  
 re-fle-xão' *f.* reflection.  
 re-fle-xi'-vo, *a adj.* reflexive.  
 re-fle'-xo *m.* reflection; re-fle'-xo, *a adj.* reflex.  
 re-fôl-go *m.* rest period, relief.  
 re-for-ça'-do, *a adj.* vigorous, robust.  
 re-for-çar' *tr.v.* to strengthen, to reinforce.  
 re-fôr-ço *m.* re-inforcement, relief.  
 re-for'-ma *f.* reform; discharge.  
 re-for-ma-ção' *f.* reformation, reform.  
 re-for-ma'-do *m.* discharged soldier.  
 re-for-mar' *tr.v.* to reform, to modify, to improve; to retire.  
 re-for-ma-tó-rio *m.* reformatory.  
 re-fra-ção' *f.* refraction.  
 re-fra-ger' *tr.v.* to refract.  
 re-fra-tar' *tr.v.* to refract.  
 re-fra-tá-rio, *a adj.* refractory.  
 re-fres-can'-te *adj.* refreshing.  
 re-fres-car' *tr.v.* to refresh, to cool, to alleviate; *intr.v.* to become cool, to cool off; to get supplies.  
 re-frês-co *m.* refreshment; cooling; relief; fresh provisions.  
 re-fri-ge-ra-ção' *f.* refrigeration.  
 re-fri-ge-ra-dor' *m.* refrigerator.  
 re-fu-gi-a'-do *m.* refugee.  
 re-fu-gi-ar' *se refl.v.* to seek refuge.  
 re-fú-gio *m.* refuge.  
 re-ful-gên-cia *f.* refulgence.  
 re-ful-gên'-te *adj.* refulgent.  
 re-fu-ta-ção' *f.* refutation.  
 re-fu-tar' *tr.v.* to refute.  
 re-fu-tá-vel *adj.* refutable.  
 re'-ga *f.* watering, sprinkling.  
 re-ga'-ço *m.* lap.  
 re-ga-di'-o *m.* watering.  
 re-ga-dor' *m.* watering can.  
 re-ga-du'-ra *f.* sprinkling, watering.  
 re-ga-lar' *tr.v.* to treat, to please, to make a gift to.  
 re-ga-li'-a *f.* royal prerogative.  
 re-ga'-lo *m.* pleasure, contentment; gift, present; muff.  
 re-gar' *tr.v.* to water, to sprinkle.  
 re-ga'-ta *f.* regatta.  
 re-ga'-to *m.* small stream, creek.  
 re-ge-ne-ra-dor' *m.* regenerator.  
 re-ge-ne-rar' *tr.v.* to regenerate.  
 re-ge-ne-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* regenerative.  
 re-gên-cia *f.* regency.  
 re-gên'-te *m., f.* regent.  
 re-ger' *tr.v.* to rule, to govern; to direct.  
 ré-gia *f.* (poet.) royal palace.  
 re-gi-cí-dio *m.* regicide.  
 re-gi-ão' *f.* region.  
 re-gi'-me *m.* regime; regimen; administration; diet; (gram.) object.  
 re-gi-men-tal' *adj.* regimental.  
 re-gi-men-tar' *tr.v.* to regiment.  
 re-gi-men'-to *m.* regiment; discipline; regulation; procedure.  
 ré-gio, *a adj.* royal.  
 re-gi-o-nal' *adj.* regional.  
 re-gi-o-na-lis'-mo *m.* regionalism.  
 re-gis-tar' *tr.v.* to register; to record.



- re-gis'-to *m.* registration, recording; register.  
 re-gis-trar' *tr.v.* to register, to record.  
 re-gis'-tro *m.* registration, recording; register.  
 re-go-zi-jar' *tr.v.* to cheer, to give joy to.  
 re-go-zi'-jo *m.* rejoicing, deep pleasure, contentment.  
 re'-gra *f.* rule, principle, model, line, row; religious order; moderation.  
 re-gra-dei'-ra *f.* ruler.  
 re-gra'-do, *a adj.* sensible, prudent.  
 re-grar' *tr.v.* to rule lines on; to regulate, to moderate.  
 re-gres-são' *f.* return; regression.  
 re-gres-sar' *intr.v.* to return; to regress.  
 re-gres-si'-vo, *a adj.* regressive.  
 re-gres'-so *m.* return; resort.  
 ré-gua *f.* ruler, yard stick.  
 ré-gua-tê *f.* T-square.  
 re-gu-la-dor' *m.* regulator, governor.  
 re-gu-lar' *adj.* regular; *tr.v.* to regulate, to direct, to guide; to determine; *intr.v.* to be usual, to be the rule; to run well.  
 re-gu-la-ri-da'-de *f.* regularity.  
 re-gu-la-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to regularize, to regulate, to put in order, to adapt.  
 re-gur-gi-tar' *tr.v.* to vomit, to regurgitate; *intr.v.* to overflow, to be full.  
 re-ha-bi-li-tar' *tr.v.* to rehabilitate; — *se refl.v.* to become rehabilitated.  
 re-ha-ver' *tr.v.* to recover, to get back, to repossess.  
 rel' *m.* king.  
 rel-na'-do *m.* reign, kingdom.  
 rel-nar' *intr.v.* to reign.  
 rel'-no *m.* kingdom.  
 re-in-te-grar' *tr.v.* to restore, to renew.  
 re-l-te-rar' *tr.v.* to reiterate, to repeat.  
 rel-tor' *m.* director, president, principal, rector.  
 rel-to-ra'-do *m.* rectorship.  
 rei-to-ri'-a *f.* rectorship, rectorate.  
 re-jel-ção' *f.* rejection.  
 re-jel-tar' *tr.v.* to reject.  
 re-ju-bi-lar' *se refl.v.* to be overjoyed.  
 re-ju-ve-nes-cer' *tr.v.* to rejuvenate; *intr.v.* to be rejuvenated; — *se refl.v.* to say that one is older than he really is.  
 re-ju-ve-nes-ci-men'-to *m.* rejuvenescence.  
 re-la-ção' *f.* relation; notice, description; list, roll.  
 re-la-ci-o-nar' *tr.v.* to relate, to narrate; to list; — *se refl.v.* to enter into relations.  
 re-lam-pa-de-jar' *intr.v.* to lighten.  
 re-lâm-pa-go *m.* lightning; flash of lightning.  
 re-lam-pa-gue-ar' *intr.v.* to lighten.  
 re-lam-pe-jar' *intr.v.* to lighten.  
 re-lan'-ce *m.* glance; *de* — by chance.  
 re-lan-ce-ar' *tr.v.* to glance at, to look rapidly at.  
 re-lap'-so *m.* back-slider; re-lap'-so, *a adj.* stubborn; impenitent.  
 re-la-tar' *tr.v.* to narrate, to relate.  
 re-la-ti'-vo, *a adj.* relative.  
 re-la-tor' *m.* reporter; story-teller.  
 re-la-tó-rio *m.* report.  
 re-la-xa-ção' *f.* relaxation.  
 re-la-xa'-do, *a adj.* loose, slack; careless, negligent.  
 re-la-xar' *tr.v.* to relax, to slacken; to exempt, to forgive, to moderate; — *se refl.v.* to become remiss, to get careless; to get weak.  
 re'-les *adj.* despicable, ordinary, very weak, mean.  
 re-le-vân-cia *f.* relevancy.  
 re-le-van'-te *adj.* relevant.  
 re-le-var' *tr.v.* to point out, to emphasize; to pardon, forgive, to allow; to mitigate; *intr.v.* to matter, to be important.  
 re-lê-vo *m.* relief; distinction.  
 rê-lha *f.* wing of plow.  
 re-lhel'-ra *f.* furrow opened by plow wing.  
 re-li-cá-rio *m.* reliquary.  
 re-li-gi-ão' *f.* religion.  
 re-li-gi-o'-so, *a m., f., adj.* religious.  
 re-lí-qua *f.* relic.  
 re-ló-gio *m.* clock; watch; (Brazil) gas or electric meter; — *de sol m.* sun dial.  
 re-lo-jo-el'-ro *m.* watchmaker.  
 re-lu-tân-cia *f.* reluctance.  
 re-lu-tan'-te *adj.* reluctant.  
 rel'-va *f.* sod, turf, sward.  
 rel-va'-do *m.* turfed area.  
 re-mar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to row.  
 re-ma-tar' *tr.v.* to end, to conclude, to terminate; *intr.v.* to end, to come to the end.  
 re-ma'-te *m.* conclusion, end; fastener; final.  
 re-me-di-ar' *tr.v.* to remedy, to treat, to cure.  
 re-mé-dio *m.* remedy; expedient; aid, help.  
 re-men'-do *m.* patch.  
 re-mes'-sa *f.* remittance; shipment.  
 re-me-ten'-te *m.* remitter; shipper.  
 re-me-ter' *tr.v.* to send, to ship, to dispatch; to remit.  
 re-mi-nis-cên-cia *f.* reminiscence.  
 re-mir' *tr.v.* to save, to redeem, to exonerate.  
 re-mis-são' *f.* remission.  
 re-mis'-so, *a adj.* remiss.  
 re-mi-tir' *tr.v.* to pardon, to restore; *intr.v.* to have intervals of less intensity.  
 re'-mo *m.* oar.  
 re-mon'-ta *f.* remount.  
 re-mon-tar' *tr.v.* to raise, to remount, to mend, to reform.  
 re-mor'-so *m.* remorse.  
 re-mo'-to, *a adj.* remote.  
 re-mo-ver' *tr.v.* to remove, to transfer.  
 re-mo-ví-vel *adj.* removable.  
 re-mu-ne-ra-ção' *f.* remuneration.  
 re-mu-ne-rar' *tr.v.* to remunerate.  
 re-mu-ne-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* remunerative.  
 re-nas-cen'-ça *f.* renascence; Renais-sance.  
 re-nas-cen'-te *adj.* renascent.  
 ren'-da *f.* lace; rental, income, receipts.  
 ren-da'-do, *a adj.* trimmed with lace.  
 ren-da-ri'-a *f.* lace-making, lace industry.  
 ren-dei'-ro, *a m., f.* lace-maker, lace merchant; renter.  
 ren-der' *tr.v.* to conquer, to subject; to yield, to lend; to change, to substitute; *intr.v.* to be productive; to crack open; — *se refl.v.* to surrender, to give in.  
 ren-di-ção' *f.* surrender; ransom.  
 ren-di'-lha *f.* narrow, delicate lace.  
 ren-di-lha'-do, *a adj.* lacy, delicately made.  
 ren-di-men'-to *m.* surrender; yield; offering; efficiency; hernia.  
 ren-do'-so, *a adj.* lucrative, profitable.  
 re-ne-ga'-do *m.* renegade.  
 re-ne-gar' *tr.v.* to abjure, to renounce, to belie, to disown.  
 re-no'-me *m.* renown, fame, reputation.

re-no-var' *tr.v.* to renew, to renovate;  
*intr.v.* to put out shoots or sprouts.  
 ren'-te *adj.* near, short, close.  
 re-nún-cia *f.* renunciation, reneging.  
 re-nun-ci-a-ção' *f.* renunciation.  
 re-nun-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to renounce, to give up; *intr.v.* to give up; to renege.  
 re-or-ga-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to reorganize.  
 re-ós-ta-to *m.* rheostat.  
 re-pa-ra-ção' *f.* reparation; repairs.  
 re-pa-rar' *tr.v.* to repair, to mend, to restore, to satisfy; *intr.v.* to observe, to pay attention, to be careful.  
 re-pa'-ro *m.* repair; entrenchment; observation, notice, attention; restoration.  
 re-par-ti-ção' *f.* distribution; department, secretariat.  
 re-par-tir' *tr.v.* to divide, to group, to distribute.  
 re-pas'-to *m.* repast, feast.  
 re-pa-tri-a-ção' *f.* repatriation.  
 re-pa-tri-ar' *tr.v.* to send home, to repatriate; — *se refl.v.* to come home.  
 re-pe-len'-te *adj.* repellent.  
 re-pe-lir' *tr.v.* to repel.  
 re-pê-lo *m.* repulsion, violence.  
 re-pen'-te *m.* impulse; unreflected action; *de* — suddenly.  
 re-pen-ti'-no, *a adj.* sudden, unforeseen.  
 re-per-cus-são' *f.* repercussion.  
 re-per-tó-rio *m.* repertoire.  
 re'-pes *m.* rep (fabric).  
 re-pe-ti-ção' *f.* repetition, rehearsal.  
 re-pe-ti-dor' *m.* repeater; tutor, quiz-master.  
 re-pe-tir' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to repeat.  
 re-pl-car' *tr.v.* to ring; *intr.v.* to chime, to ring forth.  
 re-pl'-que *m.* ringing of bells; chime; alarm, sensation.  
 re-ple'-to, *a adj.* replete.  
 ré-pli-ca *f.* replica.  
 re-pli-car' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to refute; to reply to.  
 re-pô-lho *m.* cabbage.  
 re-po-lhu'-do, *a adj.* cabbage shaped; round.  
 re-por' *tr.v.* to replace, to put back, to restore.  
 re-por-ta'-gem *f.* reporting, news.  
 re-pór-ter *m.* reporter, newspaper reporter.  
 re-po-si-tó-rio *m.* repository.  
 re-pos'-ta *f.* answer, reply.  
 re-pos-tei'-ro *m.* curtain, hanging, tapestry.  
 re-pou-sar *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to rest, to repose.  
 re-pou'-so *m.* repose, rest.  
 re-pre-en-der' *tr.v.* to reprehend.  
 re-pre-en-são' *f.* reprehension, censure.  
 re-pre-en-si-vel *adj.* reprehensible.  
 re-pre-en-si'-vo, *a adj.* reprehensive.  
 re-pre-sá-lia *f.* reprisal.  
 re-pre-sar' *tr.v.* to curb, to restrain; to dam.  
 re-pre-sen-ta-ção' *f.* representation, performance.  
 re-pre-sen-tan'-te *m.* representative, agent.  
 re-pre-sen-tar' *tr.v.* to represent; *intr.v.* to act, to play, to play a rôle; — *se refl.v.* to imagine.  
 re-pres-são' *f.* repression.  
 re-pres-si'-vo, *a adj.* repressive.  
 re-pri-men'-da *f.* reprimand.  
 re-pri-mir' *tr.v.* to repress, to withhold; to prohibit.

ré-pro-bro *m.*, *a adj.* reprobate.  
 re-pro-du-ção' *f.* reproduction.  
 re-pro-du-tí-vel *adj.* reproducible.  
 re-pro-du-ti'-vo, *a adj.* reproductive.  
 re-pro-du-zir' *tr.v.* to reproduce.  
 re-pro-du-zí-vel *adj.* reproducible.  
 re-pro-va-ção' *f.* reproof, reproval.  
 re-pro-va'-do, *a adj.* failed in an examination.  
 re-pro-var' *tr.v.* to reprove, to fail.  
 rep-ta-ção' *f.* challenge.  
 rep-tar' *tr.v.* to provoke, to challenge, to accuse.  
 rép-til *m.* reptile.  
 rep'-to *m.* challenge.  
 re-pú-bli-ca *f.* republic.  
 re-pu-bli-ca'-no, *a adj.* republican.  
 re-pú-bli-co, *a adj.* republican.  
 re-pu-di-ar' *tr.v.* to repudiate.  
 re-pú-dio *m.* repudiation.  
 re-pug-nân-cia *f.* repugnance.  
 re-pug-nan'-te *adj.* repugnant.  
 re-pul-são' *f.* repulse, repulsion.  
 re-pul-sar' *tr.v.* to repulse.  
 re-pul-si'-vo, *a adj.* repulsive.  
 re-pu-ta-ção' *f.* reputation.  
 re-pu-tar' *tr.v.* to repute; to make famous.  
 re-pu-xar' *tr.v.* to repel, to drive back.  
 re-pu'-xo *m.* buttress, reinforcement of wall or arch; recoil.  
 re-que-ren'-te *m.* petitioner.  
 re-que-rer' *tr.v.* to request, to solicit; to address request or petition to.  
 re-que-ri-men'-to *m.* petition, application.  
 ré-qui-em *m.* requiem.  
 re-quin-ta'-do, *a adj.* highly refined, affected.  
 re-quin-tar' *tr.v.* to purify, to refine; — *se refl.v.* to be affected.  
 re-quin'-te *m.* refinement, affectation, excess.  
 re-qui-si-tar' *tr.v.* to requisition, to require.  
 re-qui-si'-to *m.* requisite, requirement.  
 rés *f.* cattle; má — good-for-nothing.  
 rés *adj.* smooth, shallow, low; *adv.* by the foot, by the root.  
 res-cin-dir' *tr.v.* to rescind.  
 res-ci-são' *f.* annulment.  
 rés-do-chão' *m.* ground floor, main floor.  
 re-ser'-va *f.* reserve.  
 re-ser-var' *tr.v.* to reserve.  
 re-ser-vis'-ta *m.* reservist.  
 res-fri-a-men'-to *m.* cold.  
 res-fri-ar' *tr.v.* to chill, to cool; *intr.v.* to become cold; — *se refl.v.* to catch cold.  
 res-ga-tar' *tr.v.* to rescue, to ransom, to redeem.  
 res-ga'-te *m.* ransom; settlement.  
 res-guar'-do *m.* care, precaution, diet, preventive measure.  
 re-si-dên-cia *f.* residence.  
 re-si-den'-te *m.*, *f.* resident.  
 re-si-dir' *intr.v.* to reside.  
 re-si-du-al' *adj.* residual.  
 re-si-duo *m.* residue, residuum.  
 re-sig-na-ção' *f.* resignation.  
 re-sig-nar' *tr.v.* to resign; — *se refl.v.* to be resigned.  
 re-si'-na *f.* resin.  
 re-si-ni-fe-ro, *a adj.* resiniferous.  
 re-si-no'-so, *a adj.* resinous.  
 re-sis-tên-cia *f.* resistance.  
 re-sis-ten'-te *adj.* strong, resistant.  
 re-sis-tir' *intr.v.* to resist.  
 res'-ma *f.* ream (of paper).  
 re-so-lu-ção' *f.* resolution.



- re-so-lu'-to, *a adj.* resolute, determined.  
 re-sol-ver' *tr.v.* to resolve.  
 res-pec-ti'-vo, *a adj.* respective.  
 res-pel-ta-bi-li-da'-de *f.* respectability.  
 res-pel-tar' *tr.v.* to respect; *intr.v.* to concern.  
 res-pel-tá-vel *adj.* respectable.  
 res-pel'-to *m.* respect.  
 res-pel-to'-so, *a adj.* respectful.  
 res-pi-gar' *intr.v.* to glean; (*fig.*) to compile, to gather up.  
 res-pl-ra-ção' *f.* respiration.  
 res-pl-ra-dor' *m.* respirator.  
 res-pl-ra-dou'-ro *m.* air-vent, ventilation opening.  
 res-pl-rar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to breathe.  
 res-pl-ra-tó-rio, *a adj.* respiratory.  
 res-plan-de-cen'-te *adj.* resplendent.  
 res-plan-de-cên-cia *f.* resplendency.  
 res-pen-den'-te *adj.* resplendent.  
 res-pen-dor' *m.* resplendency.  
 res-pon-der' *tr.v., intr.v.* to answer.  
 res-pon-si'-vo, *a adj.* responsive.  
 res-pon'-so *m.* response.  
 res-pon-sa-bi-li-da'-de *f.* responsibility.  
 res-pon-sa-bi-li-sar'-se *refl.v.* to become responsible, to assume responsibility.  
 res-pon-sá-vel *adj.* responsible.  
 res-pos'-ta *f.* answer, response, reply.  
 res-sa'-ca *f.* eddy, breakers, billow.  
 res-sal'-bo *m.* bad taste, bad odor; resentment; touch.  
 res-sal'-va *f.* certificate exempting individual from military service.  
 res-sen-ti'-do, *a adj.* resentful.  
 res-sen-ti-men'-to *m.* resentment.  
 res-sen-tir' *tr.v.* to resent; — *se refl.v.* to resent; to feel the effects of.  
 res-so-nân-cia *f.* resonance.  
 res-so-nan'-te *adj.* resonant.  
 res-sun-ção' *f.* resumption.  
 res-sur-rel-ção' *f.* resurrection.  
 res-sus-ci-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to resuscitate, to revive.  
 res-ta-be-le-cer' *tr.v.* to re-establish; — *se refl.v.* to regain health or strength.  
 res-tan'-te *adj.* remaining; *m.* remainder, rest.  
 res-tar' *intr.v.* to remain over, to be left over.  
 res-tau-ra-ção' *f.* restoration.  
 res-tau-ran'-te *m.* restaurant; restorative.  
 res-tau-rar' *tr.v.* to restore.  
 res-tau-ra-ti'-vo, *a adj.* restorative.  
 res-ti-tu-i-ção' *f.* restitution.  
 res-ti-tu-ir' *tr.v.* to give back, to restore.  
 res'-to *m.* remainder, left-over; res'-tos *m.pl.* ruins; mortal remains.  
 res-tri-ção' *f.* restriction.  
 res-trin-gen'-te *m., adj.* restraining.  
 res-trin-gir' *tr.v.* to restrain, to restrict.  
 res-tri-ti'-vo, *a adj.* restrictive.  
 res-tri'-to, *a adj.* restricted.  
 re-sul-ta'-do *m.* result.  
 re-sul-tan'-te *adj.* resultant.  
 re-sul-tar' *intr.v.* to result, to follow; to become, to turn out.  
 re-su-mir' *tr.v.* to summarize, to sum up.  
 re-su'-mo *m.* resumé.  
 res-va-lar' *intr.v.* to slide, to slip, to glide.  
 re'-ta *f.* straight line.  
 re-tá-bu-lo *m.* retable.  
 re-ta-guar'-da *f.* rear (of an army).  
 re-ta-lhar' *tr.v.* to cut into pieces; to divide; to sell at retail.  
 re-ta-lhel'-ro *m.* retail merchant.  
 re-ta'-lho *m.* remnant; a — at retail.  
 re-ta-li-a-ção' *f.* retaliation.  
 re-ta-li-ar' *tr.v.* to retaliate.  
 re-tan-gu-lar' *adj.* rectangular.  
 re-tân-gu-lo *m.* rectangle.  
 re-tar-da-ção' *f.* retardation, delay.  
 re-tar-dar' *tr.v.* to retard, to delay; *intr.v.* to move slowly, to be late.  
 re-tar'-do *m.* delay.  
 re-ten-ção' *f.* retention.  
 re-ten-ti'-va *f.* good memory.  
 re-ten-ti'-vo, *a adj.* retentive.  
 re-ter' *tr.v.* to retain; to hold back.  
 re-ti-cên-cia *f.* reticence.  
 re-ti-cen'-te *adj.* reticent.  
 re-tí-cu-lo *m.* small net; reticule; reticulum.  
 re-ti-dão' *f.* rectitude.  
 re-ti-fi-ca-ção' *f.* rectification.  
 re-ti-fi-car' *tr.v.* to rectify.  
 re-ti'-na *f.* retina.  
 re-ti-ni'-te *f.* retinitis.  
 re-ti-ra'-da *f.* retreat.  
 re-ti-ra'-do, *a adj.* retiring; solitary.  
 re-ti-rar' *tr.v.* to pull out, to withdraw, to take back; — *se refl.v.* to withdraw, to retire, to go home.  
 re-ti'-ro *m.* retreat; retirement, seclusion, solitude.  
 re'-to, *a adj.* straight, direct, upright; re'-to *m.* rectum.  
 re-tó-ri-ca *f.* rhetoric.  
 re-tó-ri-co, *a adj.* rhetorical.  
 re-tor'-ta *f.* retort.  
 re-tra-ção' *f.* retraction.  
 re-tra-í-do, *a adj.* retracted, pushed back; reserved, timid.  
 re-tra-ir' *tr.v.* to retract, to withdraw, to pull back; to turn aside; — *se refl.v.* to retire, to retreat.  
 re-tra'-to *m.* picture, photograph.  
 re-tre'-ta *f.* tattoo, retreat; privacy; open-air band concert.  
 re-tre'-te *m.* water-closet.  
 re-tri-bu-i-ção' *f.* retribution.  
 re-tro-a-ti'-vo, *a adj.* retroactive.  
 re-tró-gra-do, *a adj.* retrograde.  
 re-trós *m.* silk thread.  
 re-tros-pec-ção' *f.* retrospection.  
 re-tros-pec-ti'-vo, *a adj.* retrospective.  
 re-tros-pec'-to *m.* retrospection.  
 réu *m.* ré *f.* criminal.  
 reu-má-ti-co, *a adj.* rheumatic.  
 reu-ma-tis'-mo *m.* rheumatism.  
 re-u-ni-ão' *f.* reunion, gathering, meeting.  
 re-u-nir' *tr.v.* to bring together, to join; — *se refl.v.* to gather, to meet.  
 re-ve-la-ção' *f.* revelation.  
 re-ve-lar' *tr.v.* to reveal.  
 re-ve-ne-rar' *tr.v.* to revere, to venerate.  
 re-ver-be-ra-ção' *f.* reverberation.  
 re-ve-rên-cia *f.* reverence.  
 re-ve-ren-ci-al' *adj.* reverential.  
 re-ve-ren-dís-si-mo *adj.* most reverend.  
 re-ve-ren'-do *m.* reverend.  
 re-ve-ren'-te *adj.* reverent.  
 re-ver-são' *f.* reversion.  
 re-ver-sí-vel *adj.* reversible.  
 re-ver'-so *m.* reverse; back.  
 re-ver-ter' *intr.v.* to revert.  
 re-ve-sar'-se *refl.v.* to take turns.  
 re-vi-são' *f.* revision.  
 re-vi-sar' *tr.v.* to revise.  
 re-vis'-ta *f.* review, magazine, journal.  
 re-vis-tar' *tr.v.* to review, to examine.  
 re-vis'-to, *a adj.* reviewed, examined, corrected.  
 re-vo-car' *tr.v.* to recall, to revoke.

re-vo-cá-vel *adj.* revocable.  
 re-vo-gar' *tr.v.* to recall, to revoke.  
 re-vol'-ta *f.* revolt, insurrection.  
 re-vol-ta'-do *m.* rebel, revolter; re-vol-ta'-do, *a adj.* indignant.  
 re-vol-tan'-te *adj.* revolting, repugnant.  
 re-vol-tar' *tr.v.* to incite to revolt; — *se refl.v.* to revolt.  
 re-vol-to'-so, *a adj.* rebellious.  
 re-vo-lu-ção' *f.* revolution.  
 re-vo-lu-ci-o-nar' *tr.v.* to instigate revolt.  
 re-vo-lu-ci-o-ná-rio, *a adj.* revolutionary; re-vo-lu-ci-o-ná-rio *m.* revolutionist.  
 re-vol-ver' *tr.v.* to turn around, to turn over in one's mind; to examine over and over.  
 re-vól-ver *m.* revolver.  
 re'-za *f.* prayer.  
 re-zar' *tr.v.* to say (a prayer); to say, to relate; *intr.v.* to pray; to say prayers; to tell.  
 ri'-a *f.* mouth of a river.  
 ri-a-chão' *m.* large stream.  
 ri-a'-cho *m.* stream.  
 ri-bal-da-ri'-a *f.* ribaldry, knavery.  
 ri-bal-di'-a *f.* ribaldry, knavery.  
 ri-bal'-do *m.* ribald.  
 ri-bal'-ta *f.* foot-lights (of stage).  
 ri-bel'-ra *f.* stream; river basin.  
 ri-bel-ri'-nho, *a adj.* marginal, river.  
 ri-bel'-ro *m.* small river.  
 ri-ci-no *m.* castor oil bean.  
 ri'-co, *a adj.* rich.  
 ri'-co-ho'-mem *m.* grandee, nobleman.  
 ri-den'-te *adj.* laughing.  
 ri-di-cu-li-zar' *tr.v.* to ridicule.  
 ri-dí-cu-lo, *a adj.* ridiculous.  
 ri-ei'-ra *f.* rut, track (worn by wheel).  
 ri'-fa *f.* raffle, lottery.  
 ri-fão' *m.* proverb, adage.  
 ri-gi-dez' *f.* rigidity.  
 ri-gi-do, *a adj.* rigid.  
 ri-gor' *m.* rigor.  
 ri-go-ris'-mo *m.* strict morals.  
 ri-go-ro'-so, *a adj.* rigorous.  
 ri'-jo, *a adj.* sturdy, hard, strong, vigorous.  
 rim' *m.* kidney; rins' *m.pl.* back, lumbar region.  
 ri'-ma *f.* rhyme.  
 ri-mar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to rhyme.  
 rin-char' *intr.v.* to neigh.  
 rin'-cho *m.* neigh, neighing.  
 ri-no-ce-ron'-te *m.* rhinoceros.  
 ri'-o *m.* river.  
 ri'-pa *f.* shingle, lath.  
 ri-pan'-ço *m.* rake, harrow.  
 ri-par' *tr.v.* to harrow, to rake; to nail (shingles or laths).  
 ri-que'-za *f.* wealth, richness, abundance.  
 ri-r' *intr.v.* to laugh.  
 ri-sa'-da *f.* laughter.  
 ri-são' *adj.* laughing, who laughs easily.  
 ri-sí-vel *adj.* laughable.  
 ri'-so *m.* laugh, laughter.  
 ri-so'-nho, *a adj.* smiling, happy, pleasant.  
 ris-pi-dez' *f.* harshness, cruelty.  
 ris-pi-do, *a adj.* harsh, rough, rude.  
 rit-mi-co, *a adj.* rhythmic.  
 rit'-mo *m.* rhythm.  
 ri'-to *m.* rite.  
 ri-tu-al' *adj., m.* ritual.  
 ri-val' *m., f.* rival.  
 ri-va-li-da'-de *f.* rivalry.  
 ri'-xa *f.* quarrel, contention.  
 ri-xar' *intr.v.* to quarrel, to contend.

ri-xo'-so, *a adj.* quarrelsome, disorderly.  
 ro-bus-te-cer' *tr.v.* to strengthen, to make strong; — *se refl.v.* to become strong.  
 ro-bus-tez' *f.* robustness, strength.  
 ro-bus'-to, *a adj.* strong, robust.  
 ro'-ca *f.* distaff.  
 ro'-ça *f.* cleared land; backwoods, country.  
 ro-ça'-da *f.* clearing.  
 ro-ça'-do *m.* cleared land, new ground.  
 ro'-cha *f.* rock.  
 ro-che'-do *m.* rocky cliff.  
 ro-cho'-so, *a adj.* rocky.  
 ro-ci'-o *m.* dew.  
 ro-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* dewy.  
 ro'-da *f.* wheel; gathering.  
 ro-da'-gem *f.* wheels; estrada de — road for vehicles with wheels.  
 ro-dan'-te *adj.* moving, rolling.  
 ro-da-pé *m.* baseboard, washboard.  
 ro'-da-vi'-va *f.* restlessness, incessant movement.  
 ro-de-ar' to go around, to put around; to avoid; to surround.  
 ro-del'-o *m.* subterfuge, evasion.  
 ro-del'-ro *m.* axle (of vehicle); axis; set of two wheels with connecting axle.  
 ro-do-den'-dro *m.* rhododendron.  
 ro-e-dor' *m.* rodent.  
 ro-er' *tr.v., intr.v.* to gnaw.  
 ro-ga-ções' *f.pl.* public prayers.  
 ro-gar' *tr.v.* to ask for, to beg for, to pray for; *intr.v.* to ask, to beg.  
 ro-lan'-te *adj.* rolling.  
 ro-lar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to roll.  
 ro-lei'-ro, *a adj.* rolling.  
 ro-le'-ta *f.* roulette.  
 ro-le'-te *m.* small roll; form (for hats).  
 rô-lha *f.* stopper (of cork or glass), cork.  
 rô-lo *m.* roller, coil; cylinder.  
 ro-mã' *f.* pomegranate.  
 ro-ma'-na *f.* steelyard.  
 ro-man'-ce *m.* novel.  
 ro-ma-nes'-co, *a adj.* romantic, venturesome.  
 ro-ma-ní *m.* Romany (language of Gipsies of eastern Europe).  
 ro-mã-ni-co, *a adj.* Romance; romanesque.  
 ro-ma'-no, *a m., f., adj.* Roman.  
 ro-mân-ti-co, *a adj.* romantic.  
 ro-ma-ri'-a *f.* pilgrimage.  
 rom'-bo *m.* rhombus.  
 rom-ból-de *m.* rhomboid.  
 ro-mel'-ro, *a m., f.* pilgrim.  
 rom-per' *tr.v.* to break, to tear; to interrupt; *intr.v.* to break out, to break forth, to begin; to break; — *se refl.v.* to burst, to tear; to be interrupted.  
 rom-pi-men'-to *m.* breaking off of relations; cutting through.  
 ron-ca-du'-ra *f.* growling, rumbling.  
 ron-car' *intr.v.* to snore; to growl.  
 ron'-cha *f.* purplish bruise.  
 ron'-da *f.* round, guard.  
 ron-dar' *tr.v.* to patrol; *intr.v.* to make the rounds.  
 ron-quel'-ra *f.* ron-qui-dão' *f.* difficult respiration, hoarseness.  
 ron-rom' *m.* purring.  
 ro'-sa *f.* rose; — dos ventos compass card.  
 ro-sa'-ça *f.* rosette, rose window.  
 ro-sá-ce-o, *a adj.* rosaceous.  
 ro-sa'-do, *a adj.* rose-colored.  
 ro-sá-rio *m.* rosary.  
 ro-sel'-ra *f.* rose bush.  
 ro-sel-ral' *m.* rose garden.  
 ró-se-o, *a adj.* roseate.



ro-se'-ta *f.* small rose; rowel.  
 ros-bi'-fe *m.* roast beef.  
 ros-nar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to murmur words between teeth; to mutter, to grumble; to growl.  
 ros'-to *m.* face.  
 ros'-tro *m.* beak; bill (of certain insects).  
 ro'-ta *f.* defeat, flight (of an army); direction, route.  
 ro-ta-ção' *f.* rotation.  
 ro-tar' *intr.v.* to rotate.  
 ro-ta-ti'-va *f.* rotary printing-press.  
 ro-ta-ti'-vo, *a adj.* rotating, rotative.  
 ro-ta-tó-rio, *a adj.* rotary, rotatory.  
 ro-tel'-ro *m.* itinerary.  
 ro-tim' *m.* cane, caning (for chair seats).  
 ro-ti'-na *f.* routine.  
 ro-ti-nel'-ro, *a adj.* following certain routine.  
 ró-tu-la *f.* knee-cap.  
 ró-tu-lo *m.* label, lettering, title of book printed on cover.  
 ro-tun-di-da'-de *f.* rotundity.  
 ro-tun'-do, *a adj.* rotund; round.  
 rou-bar' *tr.v.* to rob, to steal.  
 rou-bo *m.* robbery, booty.  
 rou'-pa *f.* clothing, linen, suit; — branca underwear; — de cama bed linen.  
 rou-pão' *m.* negligee, bath-robe.  
 rou-pa-ri'-a *f.* laundry, clothes-press; clothes.  
 rou'-co, *a adj.* hoarse.  
 rou-que'-nho, *a adj.* somewhat hoarse.  
 rou-qui-dão' *f.* hoarseness.  
 rou-xi-nol' *m.* nightingale.  
 ro'-xo, *a adj.* red, purple-red.  
 ru'-a *f.* street.  
 ru-ben'-te *adj.* reddish.  
 rú-be-o, *a adj.* red, blood-red.  
 ru-bí *m.* ruby.

ru-bi-cun'-do, *a adj.* red, ruddy.  
 ru-bim' *m.* ruby.  
 ru-bri'-ca *f.* rubric.  
 ru'-de *adj.* uncultured; stupid; discourteous; coarse.  
 ru-dez' *f.* ru-de'-za *f.* rudeness, coarseness.  
 ru-di-men-tar' *adj.* rudimentary.  
 ru-di-men-to *m.* rudiment.  
 ru-e'-la *f.* narrow street, alley, lane.  
 ru'-ga *f.* wrinkle.  
 ru-go'-so, *a adj.* rough, wrinkled.  
 ru'-ge-ru'-ge *m.* sound of swishing skirts.  
 ru-gi'-do *m.* roar of lion.  
 ru-gir' *intr.v.* to roar.  
 ru-im *adj.* bad, useless, perverse, damaged.  
 ru-i-na *f.* ruin; destruction.  
 ru-in-da'-de *f.* malice, wickedness.  
 ru-i-no'-so, *a adj.* ruinous.  
 ru-ir' *intr.v.* to fall, to collapse.  
 rui'-vo, *a adj.* ruddy, reddish, red-haired.  
 ru-mi-na-ção' *f.* rumination.  
 ru-mi-na-dou'-ro *m.* maw, ruminating stomach.  
 ru-mi-nan'-te *adj.* ruminant, ruminating.  
 ru-mi-nar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to ruminate.  
 ru'-mo *m.* route, direction.  
 ru-mor' *m.* gossip, rumor; noise.  
 rup-tu'-ra *f.* rupture; hernia.  
 ru-ral' *adj.* rural.  
 ru-ra-lis'-mo *m.* ruralism.  
 rus'-ga *f.* disorder, uproar, quarrel, fight.  
 rus-ti-ci-da'-de *f.* rusticity.  
 rús-ti-co, *a adj.* rustic.  
 ru-ti-lan'-te *adj.* rú-ti-lo, *a adj.* bright, shining, glittering.

## S

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

S, s *m.* S, s, eighteenth letter of the alphabet.  
 sá-ba-do *m.* Saturday.  
 sa-bão' *m.* soap.  
 sa-bá-ti-co, *a adj.* sabbatical.  
 sa-bá-vel *adj.* tasty.  
 sa-be-dor', *a adj.* learned, erudite.  
 sa-be-do-ri'-a *f.* wisdom, knowledge.  
 sa-ber' *tr.v.* to know, to know of, to know how, to be able, to understand; *intr.v.* to have knowledge; to taste; to please; *m.* knowledge, wisdom.  
 sa-bi-á *m.* song bird of Brazil.  
 sá-bio, *a adj.* wise, learned, skillful, prudent; sá-bio *m.* scholar, scientist.  
 sa-bo-ne'-te *m.* toilet soap.  
 sa-bo-ne-tel'-ra *f.* soap-dish.  
 sa-bor' *m.* taste, savor.  
 sa-bo-re-ar' *tr.v.* to taste, to savor.  
 sa-bo-ro'-so, *a adj.* tasty, delicious.  
 sa-bo-ta'-gem *f.* sabotage.  
 sa'-bre *m.* saber.  
 sa'-ca-boi' *m.* cow-catcher.  
 sa'-ca-bo-ca'-do *m.* punch.  
 sa-ca'-da *f.* exportation; balcony.  
 sa-ca'-do *m.* drawee.  
 sa'-ca-mo'-las *m.* forceps; wretched dentist.  
 sa'-ca-na'-bo *m.* piston rod.  
 sa-car' *tr.v.* to pull out, to extract; to draw.

sa-ca-ri'-na *f.* saccharin.  
 sa-ca-ri'-no, *a adj.* saccharine.  
 sa'-ca-rô-lhas *m.* corkscrew.  
 sa-ca-ro'-se *f.* saccharose.  
 sa-ca-ro'-so, *a adj.* like sugar.  
 sa-cer-dó-cio *m.* priesthood.  
 sa-cer-do-tal' *adj.* sacerdotal.  
 sa-cer-do'-te *m.* priest.  
 sa-cer-do-ti'-sa *f.* priestess.  
 sa-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to fill, to satiate.  
 sa-ci-e-da'-de *f.* satiety.  
 sa'-co *m.* sack, bag.  
 sa-cra-men-tal' *adj.* sacramental.  
 sa-cra-men'-to *m.* sacrament.  
 sa-crá-rio *m.* tabernacle, reliquary; heart.  
 sa-crí-fi-car' *tr.v.* to sacrifice, to renounce, to abandon; *intr.v.* to offer sacrifice.  
 sa-crí-fi-ci-al' *adj.* sacrificial.  
 sa-crí-fí-cio *m.* sacrifice.  
 sa-crí-lé-gio *m.* sacrilege.  
 sa-crí-le-go, *a adj.* sacrilegious.  
 sa-cris-ta-ni'-a *f.* office of sacristan.  
 sa-cris-tão' *m.* sacristan.  
 sa-cris-ti'-a *f.* sacristy.  
 sa'-cro, *a adj.* sacred.  
 sa-cros-san'-to, *a adj.* sacrosanct.  
 sa-cu-dir' *tr.v.* to shake, to beat (for cleaning), to throw.

sa-di'-o, *a adj.* healthy, healthful.  
 sa-dis'-mo *m.* sadism.  
 sa-dis'-ta *adj.*, *m.*, *f.* sadist.  
 sa-far' *tr.v.* to use up, to wear out; to take, to rob; — *se refl.v.* to escape, to run away.  
 sa-fa-ro, *a adj.* sterile, uncultivated.  
 sa-fi'-ra *f.* sapphire.  
 sa'-fra *f.* harvest; anvil.  
 sa'-ga *f.* saga.  
 sa-ga-ci-da'-de *f.* sagacity.  
 sa-gaz' *adj.* sagacious.  
 sa-gra'-do, *a adj.* sacred, holy.  
 sa-grar' *tr.v.* to consecrate, to dedicate.  
 sa-gú *m.* sago.  
 sa-gu-ão' *m.* lobby; vestibule, patio.  
 sa-guim' *m.* small monkey.  
 sal'-a *f.* skirt; — *de baixa* petticoat.  
 sal'-bro *m.* gravel, coarse sand.  
 sal-bro'-so, *a adj.* sandy, full of gravel.  
 sa-i-da *f.* exit, way out, turn-over.  
 sa-i-do, *a adj.* absent, on the outside.  
 sal-e'-ta *f.* woolen cloth (for linings).  
 sa-i-men'-to *m.* burial, funeral procession; conclusion.  
 sa-ir' *intr.v.* to go out, to go away; to come loose, to come from; to deviate; — *se refl.v.* to escape; to turn out.  
 sal' *m.* salt.  
 sa'-la *f.* room; — *de espera* waiting-room; — *de jantar* dining-room; — *de visitas* reception room, parlor.  
 sa-la'-da *f.* salad.  
 sa-la-dei'-ra *f.* salad bowl.  
 sa-la-man'-dra *f.* salamander.  
 sa-lão *m.* saloon, salon.  
 sa-lá-ri-o *m.* salary.  
 sa-laz' *adj.* salacious.  
 sal-chi'-cha *f.* sausage.  
 sal-dar' *tr.v.* to liquidate, to settle.  
 sal'-do *m.* balance; settlement; bargain sale.  
 sa-lei'-ro *m.* salt-cellar.  
 sa-le'-ta *f.* small room.  
 sal-ga'-do, *a adj.* salty; piquant; expensive.  
 sal-gar' *tr.v.* to salt.  
 sa-li-ên-cia *f.* projection, distinction.  
 sa-li-en-tar' *tr.v.* to emphasize, to make evident; — *se refl.v.* to become evident.  
 sa-li-en'-te *adj.* prominent, salient.  
 sa-li'-na *f.* salt marsh, salt mine.  
 sa-li-ni-da'-de *f.* saltiness.  
 sa-li'-no, *a adj.* saline.  
 sa-li-nô-me-tro *m.* salinometer.  
 sa-li'-tre *m.* saltpeter.  
 sa-li'-va *f.* saliva.  
 sa-li-var' *tr.v.* to spit, to dribble.  
 sal-mão' *m.* salmon.  
 sal-mis'-ta *m.*, *f.* psalmist.  
 sal'-mo *m.* psalm.  
 sal-mo-di'-a *f.* psalmody.  
 sal-mo-ei'-ro *m.* brine-jar, brine-vat.  
 sal-mo-na'-do, *a adj.* salmon-colored.  
 sal-mou'-ra *f.* brine.  
 sa-lo'-bre or sa-lo'-bro, *a adj.* brackish.  
 sa-lol'-o, *a adj.* of a peasant living in the neighborhood of Lisbon.  
 sal-pi-ca'-do, *a adj.* sprinkled with salt; greyish.  
 sal-pi-car' *tr.v.* to salt, to scatter salt over, to splash, to powder.  
 sal-ta'-da *f.* leap, jump; assault.  
 sal-ta'-do, *a adj.* salient; projecting.  
 sal-tan'-te *adj.* leaping, jumping; salient.  
 sal-tar' *intr.v.* to leap, to jump; *tr.v.* to jump over, to pass over.  
 sal-te-a-dor' *m.* highwayman.

sal-te-ar' *tr.v.* to assault, to attack, to rob; *intr.v.* to live on plunder; — *se refl.v.* to be surprised, to start.  
 sal-tei'-ra *f.* heel-pad.  
 sal'-to *m.* leap, jump; assault, heel (of shoe).  
 sa-lu'-bre *adj.* salubrious.  
 sa-lu-bri-da'-de *f.* salubrity.  
 sa-lu-tar' *adj.* salutary.  
 sal'-va *f.* salute, salvo, round, volley; sage; tray.  
 sal-va-ção' *f.* salvation.  
 sal-va-dor' *m.* savior, saver.  
 sal'-va-guar'-da *f.* safeguard, caution, protection.  
 sal-var' *tr.v.* to save; to jump over; *intr.v.* to give salvos; — *se refl.v.* to be saved; to escape a danger.  
 sal-vá-vel *adj.* saveable.  
 sal'-va-vi'-das *m.* life-preserver.  
 sal'-vo, *a adj.* safe, saved; omitted, excepted.  
 sal'-vo-con-du'-to *m.* safe-conduct.  
 sam-ber-nar'-do *m.* St. Bernard breed of dogs.  
 sa-nar' *tr.v.* to cure; to solve.  
 sa-ná-vel *adj.* curable.  
 san-ção' *f.* sanction.  
 san-ci-o-nar' *tr.v.* to sanction.  
 san-dá-lla *f.* sandal (shoe).  
 san-da-lo *m.* sandal-wood (perfume).  
 sa-ne-ar' *tr.v.* to make sanitary.  
 sa-ne'-drim *m.* Sanhedrim.  
 sa-ne'-fa *f.* valance.  
 san-gra-dou'-ro *m.* place on arm where bleeding is made; drain.  
 san-grar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to bleed.  
 san-gren'-to, *a adj.* bleeding, bloody.  
 san'-gue *m.* blood.  
 san'-guen'-to, *a adj.* bleeding, bloody.  
 san-gui'-no, *a adj.* sanguine.  
 san-gui-ná-rio, *a adj.* sanguinary.  
 san-gui-ni-da'-de *f.* consanguinity.  
 sa'-nha *f.* ire, fury, rancor.  
 sa-ni-da'-de *f.* sanity, healthiness.  
 sa-ni-tá-rio, *a adj.* sanitary.  
 san-tei'-ro *m.* devout man; carver of images of saints; dealer in images of saints.  
 san-ti-da'-de *f.* sanctity, holiness.  
 san-tis-si-mo, *a adj.* most holy.  
 san-to, *a adj.*, *m.*, *f.* saintly, holy; saint.  
 são', *sã' adj.* well, normal, sane, whole, upright.  
 sa'-pa *f.* spade.  
 sa-par' *intr.v.* to work with a spade, to dig with a spade.  
 sa-pa'-ta *f.* ladies' shoe, low-heeled shoe.  
 sa-pa-ta-ri'-a *f.* shoe-store.  
 sa-pa-te-ar' *intr.v.* to flap the soles in dancing; to stamp.  
 sa-pa-tei'-ro *m.* shoe dealer, shoemaker.  
 sa-pa-te'-ta *f.* slipper.  
 sa-pa'-to *m.* shoe.  
 sa-pl-ên-cia *f.* wisdom, knowledge.  
 sa-pl-en'-te *adj.* wise, knowing.  
 sa-pl'-nhos *m.pl.* aphthae, thrush.  
 sa'-po *m.* toad.  
 sa'-que *m.* bill of exchange, draft.  
 sa-que-ar' *tr.v.* to sack, to pillage.  
 sa-qui'-nho *m.* small sack; cartridge.  
 sa-ra'-do, *a adj.* robust, strong; eager; voracious.  
 sa-ra-go'-ça *f.* brown woollen fabric.  
 sa-ram'-po *m.* measles.  
 sa-rar' *tr.v.* to cure; to correct, to mend; *intr.v.* to get well, to heal.  
 sa-rau' *m.* ball, dance, evening party.



- sar-cas'-mo *m.* sarcasm.  
 sar-cás-ti-co, *a adj.* sarcastic.  
 sar-có-fa-go *m.* sarcophagus.  
 sar-di'-nha *f.* sardine.  
 sar-di-nhei'-ro, *a m., f.* sardine fisherman, sardine dealer.  
 sár-dio *m.* sard.  
 sar-dô-ni-co, *a adj.* sardonic.  
 sar-gen'-to *m.* sergeant.  
 sar'-na *f.* itch.  
 sar-nen'-to, *a adj.* itchy.  
 sar-no'-so, *a adj.* itchy, itching.  
 sar'-ro *m.* dregs; tartar (on teeth); residue of nicotine deposited on pipestem.  
 sa-tã' *m.* sa-ta-naz' *m.* Satan.  
 sa-tã-ni-co, *a adj.* Satanic.  
 sa-té-li-te *m.* satellite.  
 sá-ti-ra *f.* satire.  
 sa-ti-ri-co, *a adj.* satirical.  
 sa-ti-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to satirize.  
 sa-tis-fa-ção' *f.* satisfaction.  
 sa-tis-fa-tó-rio, *a adj.* satisfactory.  
 sa-tis-fa-zer' *tr.v., intr.v.* to satisfy.  
 sa-tis-fei'-to, *a adj.* satisfied.  
 sa-tu-ra-ção' *f.* saturation.  
 sa-tu-rar' *intr.v.* to saturate.  
 sa-tur-ni'-no, *a adj.* saturnine.  
 sa-tur'-no *m.* Saturn; lead (metal).  
 sa-u-da-ção' *f.* salutation, homage, greeting, compliment.  
 sa-u-da'-de *f.* longing, yearning; *s f.pl.* regards, greetings.  
 sa-u-dar' *tr.v.* to greet, to salute; toast.  
 sa-u-dá-vel *adj.* wholesome, salutary, healthful.  
 sa-ú-de *f.* health.  
 sa-xo-fo'-ne *m.* saxophone.  
 sé *f.* see (eccl.); cathedral.  
 se-a'-ra *f.* field of grain.  
 se-a-rel'-ro *m.* small farmer.  
 se-ben'-to, *a adj.* like tallow; soiled, dirty.  
 se'-bo *m.* tallow.  
 se-bo'-so, *a adj.* tallowy.  
 sê-ca *f.* drought, lack of rain.  
 se-ca-dou'-ro *m.* dryer, drying place.  
 se-ca'-gem *f.* drying.  
 se-can'-te *adj.* drying; importunate, boring; *f.* secant.  
 se-car' *tr.v., intr.v.* to dry, to wilt, to evaporate.  
 se-ca-ti'-vo, *a adj.* siccative.  
 sec-ção' *f.* section, cut, portion.  
 sec-ci-o-nal' *adj.* sectional.  
 sec-ci-o-nar' *tr.v.* to section.  
 se-ces-são' *f.* secession.  
 se-cre-ção' *f.* secretion.  
 se-cre-ta-ri'-a *f.* secretariat.  
 se-cre-tá-ria *f.* desk; secretary.  
 se-cre-tá-rio *m.* secretary.  
 se-cre'-to, *a adj.* secret.  
 sec-tá-rio, *a adj.* sectarian.  
 se-cu-lar' *adj.* secular, lay.  
 se-cu-la-ri-da'-de *f.* secularism.  
 se-cu-la-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to secularize; to relieve from monastic vows; — *se refl.v.* to withdraw from a religious order.  
 sé-cu-lo *m.* century.  
 se-cun-dar' *tr.v.* to second; to back.  
 se-cun-dá-rio, *a adj.* secondary.  
 se-cu'-ra *f.* dryness; thirst.  
 sê-da *f.* silk.  
 se-dar' *tr.v.* to calm, to tranquilize.  
 se-da-ti'-vo, *a adj.* sedative.  
 sê-de *f.* thirst; dryness; avarice, greediness.  
 se'-de *f.* seat, headquarters, jurisdictional head.  
 se-den-tá-rio, *a adj.* sedentary.  
 se-den'-to, *a adj.* thirsty; very desirous, avaricious.  
 se-di-ção' *f.* sedition.  
 se-di-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* seditious.  
 se-di-men-tar' *adj.* sedimentary.  
 se-di-men'-to *m.* sediment.  
 se-di-men-to'-so, *a adj.* containing sediment.  
 se-do'-so, *a adj.* silky, like silk.  
 se-du-ção' *f.* seduction.  
 sé-du-lo, *a adj.* sedulous.  
 se-du-tor' *m.* seducer; se-du-tor', *a adj.* seductive; attractive.  
 se-du-zir' *tr.v.* to seduce.  
 se-du-zí-vel *adj.* seducible.  
 seg-men-ta-ção' *f.* segmentation.  
 seg-men'-to *m.* segment.  
 se-grê-do *m.* secret.  
 se-gre-ga-ção' *f.* segregation.  
 se-gre-gar' *tr.v.* to segregate.  
 se-gui'-do, *a adj.* immediate, continuous.  
 se-gui-men'-to *m.* following; continuation; result, consequence.  
 se-guin'-te *adj.* following, next.  
 se-guir' *tr.v.* to follow; *intr.v.* to come afterward; to continue, to move on.  
 se-gun'-da *f.* second proof sheet; Monday.  
 se-gun'-da-fel'-ra *f.* Monday.  
 se-gun'-do *m.* second; *adv.* according to  
 se-gun'-do, *a adj.* second.  
 se-gu-ran'-ça *f.* assurance, security.  
 se-gu-rar' *tr.v.* to insure; to secure.  
 se-gu'-ro, *a adj.* sure, certain, safe, secure.  
 sei'-o *m.* breast, bosom; gulf, bay.  
 seis-cen'-tos, *as adj.* six hundred.  
 sei'-ta *f.* sect.  
 sei'-va *f.* sap; (fig.) blood.  
 sei-vo'-so, *a adj.* sappy, succulent.  
 sei-xal' *m.* pebbly area, pebbly ground.  
 sei'-xo *m.* pebble, flint.  
 sei-xo'-so, *a adj.* abounding in pebbles.  
 se'-la *f.* saddle.  
 se-la-dou'-ro *m.* place for saddle (on animal's back).  
 se-lar' *tr.v.* to saddle; to seal, to put a stamp on.  
 se-le-ção' *f.* selection.  
 se-le-ci-o-nar' *tr.v.* to select.  
 se-lê-nio *m.* selenium.  
 se-le'-ta *f.* collection, selection.  
 se-le-ti'-vo, *a adj.* selective.  
 se-le'-to, *a adj.* choice, select, special.  
 se'-lha *f.* tub.  
 sê-lo *m.* postage-stamp; seal.  
 sel'-va *f.* forest, woods.  
 sel-va'-gem *adj.* wild, savage.  
 sel-vá-ti-co, *a adj.* wild, of the woods.  
 sel-vo'-so, *a adj.* full of woods.  
 se-ma'-na *f.* week.  
 se-ma-nal' *adj.* weekly, relative to week.  
 sem-blan'-te *m.* face, countenance; semblance.  
 sem-ce-ri-mô-nia *f.* disregard of social convention; impoliteness.  
 se-me-a'-da *f.* area sown.  
 se-me-a-dor' *m.* sower.  
 se-me-a-du'-ra *f.* sowing.  
 se-me-ar' *tr.v.* to sow.  
 se-me-lhan'-ça *f.* similarity.  
 se-me-lhan'-te *adj.* similar.  
 sê-men *m.* semen.  
 se-men'-te *f.* seed.  
 se-mes-tral' *adj.* occurring every six months, for a six months' period.  
 se-mes'-tre *m.* semester.

**sem-fim'** *adj.* endless; *m.* undefined space indeterminate quantity or number.  
**se-mi-a-nu-al'** *adj.* semi-annual.  
**se-mi-a-nu-lar'** *adj.* in form of half-ring.  
**se-mi-cir-cu-lar'** *adj.* semi-circular.  
**se-mi-cir-cu-lo** *m.* semi-circle.  
**se-mi-na-ção'** *f.* semination, seeding.  
**se-mi-nal'** *adj.* seminal.  
**se-mi-ná-rio** *m.* seminary.  
**sem-par'** *adj.* without equal; unique.  
**sem-pli-ter'-no,** *a adj.* everlasting, perpetual.  
**sem'-pre** *adv.* always.  
**sem-ra-zão'** *f.* affront, injustice.  
**se-na'-do** *m.* senate.  
**se-na-dor'** *m.* senator.  
**se-não'** *conj.* save, otherwise, else; *prep.* except; *m.* defect, stain.  
**se-na-to-ri-al'** *adj.* senatorial.  
**se-nhor'** *m.* mister, sir, owner, lord.  
**se-nho'-ra** *f.* mistress, madam, lady, Virgin Mary; miss, young lady.  
**se-nho-ri-al'** *adj.* lordly, seigniorial.  
**se-nho-ri-l'** *adj.* distinguished, elegant.  
**se-nho-ri'-o** *m.* lordship, power, dominion.  
**se-nho-ri'-na** *f.* girl, young lady.  
**se-nho-ri'-ta** *f.* girl, young lady.  
**se-nil'** *adj.* senile.  
**se-ni-li-da'-de** *f.* senility.  
**sê-ni-or** *adj.* senior.  
**sen-sa-bor'** *adj.* tasteless, insipid.  
**sen-sa-ção'** *f.* sensation.  
**sen-sa-ci-o-nal'** *adj.* sensational.  
**sen-sa-tez'** *f.* good sense, discretion.  
**sen-sa'-to,** *a adj.* sensible, prudent, circumspect.  
**sen-si-bi-li-da'-de** *f.* sensibility; sensitivity.  
**sen-si-ti'-vo,** *a adj.* sensitive.  
**sen-si-vel** *adj.* sensitive, appreciable.  
**sen'-so** *m.* sense, clear judgment.  
**sen-sô-rio,** *a adj.* sensory.  
**sen-su-al'** *adj.* sensual.  
**sen-su-a-li-da'-de** *f.* sensuality.  
**sen-su-a-lis'-mo** *m.* sensualism.  
**sen-ten'-ça** *f.* sentence.  
**sen-ten-ci-ar'** *tr.v.* to sentence, to pass sentence.  
**sen-ten-ci-o'-so,** *a adj.* sententious.  
**sen-ti'-do** *m.* sense, direction; idea, meaning.  
**sen-ti-men-tal'** *adj.* sentimental.  
**sen-ti-men-ta-li-da'-de** *f.* sentimentality.  
**sen-ti-men-to** *m.* sentiment.  
**sen-ti-ne'-la** *f.* sentry, sentinel.  
**sen-tir'** *tr.v.* to feel, to perceive; to be sorry.  
**sen-ver-go'-nha** *m., f.* shameless person.  
**sen-za'-la** *f.* slave quarters.  
**sê-pa-lo** *m.* sepal.  
**se-pa-ra-ção'** *f.* separation.  
**se-pa-rar'** *tr.v.* to separate.  
**se-pa-ra'-ta** *f.* reprint, off-print.  
**se-pa-rá-vel** *adj.* separable.  
**sê-pla** *f.* sepia.  
**sep-al'-a** *f.* sepsis.  
**sêp-ti-co,** *a adj.* septic.  
**se-pul-cral'** *adj.* sepulchral.  
**se-pul'-cro** *m.* sepulcher.  
**se-pul-tar'** *tr.v.* to bury, to inter.  
**se-quaz'** *m.* follower.  
**se-quên-cia** *f.* sequence.  
**se-quer'** *adv.* at least, yet.  
**se-ques-tra-ção'** *f.* sequestration.  
**se-ques-trar'** *tr.v.* to sequester.  
**ser'** *intr.v.* to be; *m.* being, entity.

**se-rá-fi-co,** *a adj.* seraphic.  
**se-ra-fim'** *m.* seraphim.  
**se-rão'** *m.* night work, evening work; evening party.  
**se-rel'-a** *f.* mermaid.  
**se-re-na'-ta** *f.* serenade.  
**se-re-ni-da'-de** *f.* serenity.  
**se-re'-no,** *a adj.* serene.  
**se-ri-a-ção'** *f.* arranging in series.  
**se-ri-al'** *adj.* serial.  
**se-ri-ar'** *tr.v.* to classify, to arrange in series.  
**se-ri-ci-cul-tu'-ra** *f.* sericulture.  
**sê-rie** *f.* series.  
**se-rin'-ga** *f.* syringe.  
**se-rin-guel'-ra** *f.* Brazilian rubber tree.  
**se-rin-guel'-ro** *m.* rubber gatherer.  
**se-ri-e-da'-de** *f.* seriousness.  
**sê-rio,** *a adj.* serious; *adv.* really.  
**ser-mão'** *m.* sermon.  
**ser-pen'-te** *f.* serpent.  
**ser-pen-ti'-na** *f.* candlestick with three branches.  
**ser-pen-ti'-no,** *a adj.* serpentine.  
**ser'-ra** *f.* saw; mountain range, sierra.  
**ser-ra-dor'** *m.* sawer.  
**ser-rar'** *tr.v.* to saw.  
**ser-ra-ri'-a** *f.* sawbuck, sawhorse; saw-mill.  
**ser-re-ar'** *tr.v.* to make like saw, to cut or indent in form of sawteeth.  
**sêr-re-o,** *a adj.* saw-like, serrate.  
**ser-ta-ne'-jo** *m.* backwoodsman, inhabitant of interior.  
**ser-tão'** *m.* backwoods, interior area of country.  
**ser-ven'-te** *m., f.* servant.  
**ser-vi'-ço** *m.* service.  
**ser-vi-di'-ço,** *a adj.* used, old, worn out.  
**ser-vil'** *adj.* servile.  
**ser-vi-lis'-mo** *m.* servility.  
**ser-vir'** *tr.v.* to serve; *intr.v.* to be of use; — *se refl.v.* to help oneself; to use.  
**ser'-vo,** *a m., f.* servant.  
**ser-zir'** *tr.v.* to darn, to mend.  
**sês-ma** *f.* sixth part.  
**ses-são'** *f.* session.  
**ses-sen'-ta** *m.* sixty.  
**se'-ta** *f.* arrow.  
**se-ta'-da** *f.* wound made by arrow.  
**se'-te** *m.* seven.  
**se-te-cen'-tos,** *as adj.* seven hundred.  
**se-tel'-ra** *f.* loophole.  
**se-tem'-bro** *m.* September.  
**se-ten'-ta** *m.* seventy.  
**se-ten-tri-o-nal'** *adj.* septentrional, northern.  
**se'-tia** *f.* flume, millrace.  
**se-ti-al'** *m.* church pew; settee; terraced area used as seat in natural amphitheatre.  
**sê-ti-mo,** *a adj.* seventh.  
**se-tor'** *m.* sector.  
**se-ve-ri-da'-de** *f.* severity.  
**se-ve'-ro,** *a adj.* severe.  
**se-xa-ge-ná-rio,** *a adj., m., f.* sexagenarian.  
**se-xa-gé-si-ma** *f.* sixtieth part.  
**se-xa-gé-si-mo,** *a adj.* sixtieth.  
**se'-xo** *m.* sex.  
**sex'-ta-fel'-ra** *f.* Friday.  
**sex-tan'-te** *m.* sextant.  
**sex-te'-to** *m.* sextette.  
**sex'-to,** *a adj.* sixth.  
**se-xu-al'** *adj.* sexual.  
**se-xu-a-lis'-mo** *m.* sexuality.  
**se-zão'** *f.* intermittent fever, malaria.  
**si-ar'** *tr.v.* to close (wings) in order to descend more rapidly.



si-ba-ri'-ta *adj.*, *m.*, *f.* sybarite.  
 si-bi-la-ção' *f.* hissing, whistling.  
 si-bi-lan'-te *adj.* hissing, whistling.  
 si-bi-lar' *intr.v.* to hiss, to whistle.  
 sí-bi-lo *m.* hissing, whistling.  
 si-co-fan'-ta *m.*, *f.* sycophant.  
 si-co-fan-tis'-mo *m.* sycophancy.  
 si-cra'-no *m.* so-and-so.  
 si-de-ral' *adj.* si-dé-re-o, 'a *adj.* sidereal.  
 si-de-rur-gi'-a *f.* metallurgy.  
 si-de-rúr-gi-co, 'a *adj.* metallurgic.  
 si'-dra *f.* cider.  
 si-fão' *m.* siphon.  
 sí-fi-lis *f.* syphilis.  
 si-fi-lí-ti-co, 'a *adj.*, *m.*, *f.* syphilitic.  
 sig-na-tá-rio, 'a *adj.*, *m.*, *f.* signatory.  
 sig-ni-fi-ca-ção' *f.* sig-ni-fi-ca'-do *m.* meaning, significance.  
 sig-ni-fi-can'-te *adj.* sig-ni-fi-ca-ti'-vo, 'a *adj.* significant.  
 sí-la-ba *f.* syllable.  
 si-la-bar' *intr.v.* to spell, to pronounce in syllables.  
 si-la-bá-rio *m.* primer (with words divided into syllables).  
 si-lá-bi-co, 'a *adj.* syllabic.  
 si-lên-cio *m.* silence.  
 si-len-ci-o'-so, 'a *adj.* silent.  
 sil-hu-e'-ta *f.* silhouette.  
 sí-li-ca *f.* silica.  
 si-lo-gis'-mo *m.* syllogism.  
 si-lo-gís-ti-co, 'a *adj.* syllogistic.  
 sil'-va *f.* bramble, bush.  
 sil-ves'-tre *adj.* wild, uncultivated.  
 sil-vi-cul-tor' *m.* forester.  
 sil-vi-cul-tu'-ra *f.* forestry.  
 sim' *adv.* yes.  
 sim-bó-li-co, 'a *adj.* symbolic.  
 sim-bo-lis'-mo *m.* symbolism.  
 sim-bo-li-zar' *tr.v.* to symbolize.  
 sím-bo-lo *m.* symbol.  
 si-me-tri'-a *f.* symmetry.  
 si-mé-tri-co, 'a *adj.* symmetrical, symmetric.  
 si-mi-lar' *adj.* similar.  
 si-mi-la-ri-da'-de *f.* similarity.  
 sí-mi-le *m.* simile.  
 sí-mlo *m.* simian.  
 sim-pa-ti'-a *f.* sympathy; agreeableness.  
 sim-pá-ti-co, 'a *adj.* congenial, likeable, sympathetic.  
 sim-pa-ti-zar' *intr.v.* to be sympathetic.  
 sim'-ples *adj.* simple; *m.*, *f.* simpleton.  
 sim-pli-ci-da'-de *f.* simplicity.  
 sim-pli-fi-ca-ção' *f.* simplification.  
 sim-pli-fi-car' *tr.v.* to simplify.  
 sim-pló-rio, 'a *adj.* naïve, credulous.  
 si-mu-la-ção' *f.* simulation.  
 si-mu-la'-do, 'a *adj.* feigned, counterfeit.  
 si-mu-lar' *tr.v.* to simulate, to imitate.  
 si-mul-ta-ne-i-da'-de *f.* simultaneity.  
 si-mul-tâ-ne-o, 'a *adj.* simultaneous.  
 si-na-go'-ga *f.* synagogue.  
 si-nais' *m.pl.* birth-marks.  
 si-nal' *m.* sign, signal; deposit.  
 si-na-lei'-ro *m.* signal-man.  
 sin-ce-ri-da'-de *f.* sincerity.  
 sin-ce'-ro, 'a *adj.* sincere.  
 sín-co-pe *f.* swoon; syncope.  
 sin-crô-ni-co, 'a *adj.* synchronous.  
 sin-cro-nis'-mo *m.* synchronism.  
 sin-cro-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to synchronize.  
 sin-di-cân-cia *f.* inquiry, investigation.  
 sin-di-car' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to inquire, to inquire into.  
 sin-di-ca'-to *m.* syndicate; illicit financial speculation; labor union.

si-ne-cu'-ra *f.* sinecure.  
 si-nei'-ra *f.* belfry.  
 si-nei'-ro *m.* bell-man, carillonneur.  
 si-ne'-ta *f.* small bell.  
 si-ne'-te *m.* seal.  
 sin-fo-ni'-a *f.* symphony.  
 sin-fô-ni-co, 'a *adj.* symphonic.  
 sin-ge-le'-za *f.* candidness, naïveté, sincerity.  
 sin-ge'-lo, 'a *adj.* simple, sincere, innocent; single.  
 sin-grar' *intr.v.* to sail.  
 sin-gu-lar' *adj.* singular.  
 sin-gu-la-ri-da'-de *f.* singularity.  
 si-nis'-tra *f.* left hand.  
 si-nis'-tro, 'a *adj.* sinister.  
 si'-no *m.* bell.  
 si-nó-di-co, 'a *adj.* synodic, synodical.  
 sí-no-do *m.* synod.  
 si-nô-ni-mo *m.* synonym; 'o, 'a *adj.* synonymous.  
 si-nop'-se *f.* synopsis.  
 si-nóp-ti-co, 'a *adj.* synoptic, synoptical.  
 sin-tá-ti-co, 'a *adj.* syntactical.  
 sin-ta'-xe *f.* syntax.  
 sín-te-se *f.* synthesis.  
 sin-té-ti-co, 'a *adj.* synthetic.  
 sin-te-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to synthesize.  
 sin-to'-ma *m.* symptom.  
 sin-to-má-ti-co, 'a *adj.* symptomatic.  
 sin-to-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to tune in.  
 si-nu-o-si-da'-de *f.* sinuosity.  
 si-nu-o'-so, 'a *adj.* sinuous.  
 si-nu-si'-te *f.* sinusitis.  
 si-sal' *m.* sisal hemp.  
 sis-mal' *adj.* concerning earthquakes.  
 sis'-mo *m.* earthquake.  
 sis-mó-gra-fo *m.* seismograph.  
 si'-so *m.* good sense, judgment, prudence.  
 sis-te'-ma *m.* system.  
 sis-te-má-ti-co, 'a *adj.* systematic.  
 sis-te-ma-ti-zar' *tr.v.* to systematize.  
 sis-tál-ti-co, 'a *adj.* systolic.  
 sis-to-lar' *adj.* systolic.  
 sis-to-le *f.* systole.  
 sis'-tro *m.* sistrum, cithern, tabor.  
 si-su-dez' *f.* si-su-de'-za *f.* grave demeanor, seriousness.  
 si-su'-do, 'a *adj.* grave, serious.  
 si-ti-ar' *tr.v.* to besiege, to lay siege to.  
 sí-tio *m.* site, locality; rural estate, farm; siege.  
 si-tu-a-ção' *f.* situation.  
 si-tu-ar' *tr.v.* to place, to establish, to assign place to.  
 só *adj.* alone, solitary; *adv.* only.  
 so-a'-da *f.* sound; rumor, gossip; tone.  
 so-a-lha'-do *m.* flooring of room.  
 so-a'-lho *m.* floor.  
 so-ar' *intr.v.* to make sound, to echo, to be rumored; *tr.v.* to ring.  
 sob *prep.* under.  
 so-be-jar' *intr.v.* to be in excess, to be excessive.  
 so-be'-jo, 'a *adj.* too much, excessive.  
 so-be-ra-ni'-a *f.* sovereignty.  
 so-be-ra'-no, 'a *m.*, *f.* sovereign.  
 so-ber'-bo, 'a *adj.* proud, arrogant, grandiose.  
 so'-bra *f.* rest, remainder, left-over.  
 so-bra'-do *m.* second floor.  
 so-bran-ce'-lha *f.* eyebrow.  
 so-brar' *intr.v.* to be in excess, to be too much.  
 só-bre *prep.* above, beyond, about.  
 so-bre-car'-ga *f.* excess load.  
 so-bre-car-re-gar' *tr.v.* to overload.  
 so-bre-ca-sa'-ca *f.* overcoat, topcoat.  
 so-bre-di'-to, 'a *adj.* above-mentioned.

so-bre-hu-ma'-no, *a adj.* superhuman.  
 so-bre-ma-nel'-ra *adv.* excessively, extraordinarily.  
 so-bre-me'-sa *f.* dessert.  
 so-bre-mo'-do *adv.* extraordinarily.  
 so-bre-na-tu-ral' *adj.* supernatural.  
 so-bre-no'-me *m.* surname, family name.  
 so-bres-crí'-to *m.* address on envelope.  
 so-bres-sa-ir' *intr.v.* to be outstanding, to stand out.  
 so-bres-sal-tar' *tr.v.* to alarm, to surprise.  
 so-bres-sal'-to *m.* surprise, unexpected event, shock.  
 so-bre-tu'-do *m.* heavy overcoat; *adv.* principally.  
 so-bre-vi-ven'-te *m.* survivor.  
 so-bre-vi-ver' *intr.v.* to survive.  
 so-bri-e-da'-de *f.* sobriety.  
 so-bri'-nho, *a m., f.* nephew, niece.  
 só-brio, *a adj.* sober.  
 so-car' *tr.v., intr.v.* to strike with fist or hand; to box.  
 so-ci-a-bi-li-da'-de *f.* sociability.  
 so-ci-al' *adj.* social.  
 so-ci-a-li-zar' *tr.v.* to make sociable.  
 so-ci-á-vel *adj.* sociable.  
 so-ci-e-da'-de *f.* society; association; company.  
 só-cio *m.* member, partner.  
 so-ci-o-lo-gí'-a *f.* sociology.  
 so-ci-ó-lo-go *m.* sociologist.  
 so-cor-rer' *tr.v.* to aid, to help, to succor;  
 — *se refl.v.* to seek help, to ask for aid.  
 só-dio *m.* sodium.  
 so-fá *m.* sofa.  
 so-fis'-ma *m.* sophism.  
 so-fre-dor' *m.* sufferer.  
 só-fre-go, *a adj.* impatient; greedy.  
 so-frer' *tr.v.* to suffer, to endure, to tolerate.  
 so-fri'-do, *a adj.* patient, long-suffering.  
 so-fri-men'-to *m.* suffering.  
 so'-gro, *a m., f.* father-in-law, mother-in-law.  
 sol' *m.* sun.  
 so'-la *f.* sole.  
 so-lar' *tr.v.* to sole, to put a sole on; *adj.* solar.  
 so-la-van'-co *m.* jolt, bump (of a vehicle).  
 sol-da *f.* solder.  
 sol-da'-do *m.* soldier.  
 sol-da-du'-ra *f.* soldering.  
 sol-dar' *tr.v.* to solder.  
 sol-e-clis'-mo *m.* solecism.  
 so-le-da'-de *f.* solitude.  
 so-le'-ne *adj.* solemn.  
 so-le-ni-da'-de *f.* solemnity.  
 so-le-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to solemnize.  
 so-le-tra-ção' *f.* spelling.  
 so-le-trar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to spell.  
 sol-fe'-jo *m.* solfeggio.  
 so-li-ci-ta-ção' *f.* solicitation.  
 so-li-ci-ta-dor' *m.* solicitor.  
 so-li-ci-tan'-te *adj.* solicitous; *m., f.* person who solicits.  
 so-li-ci-tar' *tr.v.* to solicit.  
 so-lí-ci-to, *a adj.* solicitous.  
 so-li-ci-tu'-de *f.* solicitude.  
 so-li-dão' *f.* solitude.  
 so-li-dez' *f.* solidity.  
 so-li-dar' *tr.v.* to confirm, to corroborate; to solidify.  
 so-li-da-ri-e-da'-de *f.* solidarity.  
 só-li-do, *a adj.* solid.  
 so-li-di-fi-ca-ção' *f.* solidification.  
 so-li-di-fi-car' *tr.v., intr.v.* to solidify.  
 so-li-ló-quio *m.* soliloquy.

so-lis'-ta *m., f.* soloist.  
 so-li-tá-ria *f.* tape worm.  
 so-li-tá-rio, *a adj.* solitary.  
 so'-lo *m.* soil, land, earth's surface; solo.  
 sols-tí-cio *m.* solstice.  
 sol-tei'-ro, *a adj.* unmarried, single.  
 sol-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to free, to let go, to loosen, to emit, to unleash.  
 sól-to, *a adj.* free, loose, unbound.  
 so-lu-ção' *f.* solution, conclusion, decision.  
 so-lu-çar' *intr.v.* to weep, to sob.  
 so-lu'-ço *m.* sob.  
 so-lu-ço'-so, *a adj.* sobbing.  
 so-lú-vel *adj.* soluble.  
 sol-vên-cia *f.* solvency.  
 sol-ven'-te *adj.* solvent.  
 sol-ver' *tr.v.* to dissolve; to satisfy, to pay; to solve.  
 som' *m.* sound.  
 so'-ma *f.* sum.  
 so-mar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to add.  
 so-má-ti-co, *a adj.* somatic.  
 som'-bra *f.* shadow, shade.  
 som-bral' *m.* shady spot, shade.  
 som-brei'-ro *m.* sombrero.  
 som-bri'-o, *a adj.* shady; somber.  
 som-bro'-so, *a adj.* shady, producing shadows.  
 so-me'-nos *adj.* ordinary, inferior.  
 so-men'-te *adv.* only.  
 so-nâm-bu-lo, *a adj.* somnambulant;  
*m., f.* somnambulist.  
 so-nân-cia *f.* resonance, melody, music.  
 so-nan'-te *adj.* sonorous, making a sound.  
 so-na'-ta *f.* sonata.  
 so-na-ti'-na *f.* sonatina.  
 son'-da *f.* plumb bob, plumb.  
 son-da'-gem *f.* sounding.  
 son-dar' *tr.v.* to sound, to investigate.  
 son-da-re'-za *f.* graduated sounding line.  
 so-ne'-ca *f.* short nap.  
 so-ne'-to *m.* sonnet.  
 so-nha-dor' *m.* dreamer.  
 so-nhar' *intr.v., tr.v.* to dream.  
 so'-nho *m.* dream.  
 so'-no *m.* sleep; **doença do** — sleeping sickness.  
 so-no-lên-cia *f.* somnolence.  
 so-no-len'-te *adj.* somnolent.  
 so-no-ri-e-da'-de *f.* sonority.  
 so-no'-ro, *a adj.* sonorous.  
 so-no-ro'-so, *a adj.* harmonious; noisy.  
 so'-pa *f.* soup.  
 so-peí'-ra *f.* soup tureen.  
 so-por' *m.* drowsiness, sleepiness.  
 so-po-rí-fe-ro, *a adj.* soporiferous.  
 so-po-rí-fi-co, *a adj.* soporific.  
 so-po-ro'-so, *a adj.* drowsy, sleeping.  
 so-pra'-no *m.* soprano.  
 so-prar' *intr.v.* to blow; *tr.v.* to blow out, to blow up; to favor; to prompt.  
 só-pro *m.* blowing; breeze, puff, breath.  
 so-quel'-xo *m.* bandage holding chin and secured at top of head; chin strap.  
 so-que'-te *m.* ram rod (of a gun).  
 sor-di-dez' or sor-di-de'-za *f.* sordidness.  
 sór-di-do, *a adj.* sordid.  
 só-ro *m.* whey, serum; buttermilk.  
 sor-ri-den'-te *adj.* smiling, happy.  
 sor-rir' *intr.v.* to smile.  
 sor-ri'-so *m.* smile.  
 sor'-te *f.* destiny, fate, luck; lot.  
 sor-te-ar' *tr.v.* to choose by lot; to sort.  
 sor-tel'-o *m.* choosing by lot; allotment.  
 sor-ve'-te *m.* fruit ice, sherbet.



sor-ve-tel'-ra *f.* ice-cream freezer.  
 sos-lal'-o: de — *adv.* askance.  
 sos-se'-ga *f.* sleeping potion.  
 sos-se-gar' *tr.v.* to quiet, to calm, to ease.  
 sos-sê-go *m.* calm, quiet, tranquility.  
 só-tão *m.* attic.  
 so-ta'-que *m.* accent (peculiar to certain region or nationality).  
 so-ta-ven'-to *m.* leeward.  
 so-tur'-no, *a adj.* sad, gloomy; sultry.  
 so-zi'-nho, *a adj.* all alone.  
 su-a'-do, *a adj.* sweaty, perspiring.  
 su-ar' *intr.v.* to sweat, to perspire.  
 su-a-ren'-to, *a adj.* sweaty, full of perspiration.  
 su-a'-ve *adj.* suave, mellow, delicate, melodious.  
 su-a-vi-da'-de *f.* suavity.  
 su-a-vi-zar' *tr.v.* to mitigate, to soften.  
 su-bal-ter'-no, *a adj.* subaltern.  
 su-ben-ten-der' *tr.v.* to understand, to perceive what is not actually expressed or made clear.  
 su-ben-ten-di'-do, *a adj.* understood.  
 su-bi'-da *f.* ascent, rise.  
 su-bi'-do, *a adj.* dear; elevated; pompous.  
 su-bir' *intr.v.* to go up, to come up, to ascend, to rise; *tr.v.* to mount, to ascend; to take up.  
 sú-bi-to, *a adj.* sudden, unexpected; *adv.* suddenly.  
 sub-je-ti-vi-da'-de *f.* subjectivity.  
 sub-je-ti'-vo, *a adj.* subjective.  
 sub-ju-ga-ção' *f.* subjugation.  
 sub-ju-gar' *tr.v.* to subjugate.  
 sub-jun-ti'-vo *m.* subjunctive.  
 su-bli-ma-ção' *f.* sublimation.  
 su-bli-ma'-do, *a adj.* sublimate.  
 su-bli-mar' *tr.v.* to sublimate.  
 su-bli'-me *adj.* sublime.  
 su-bli-mi-da'-de *f.* sublimity.  
 su-bli-nhar' *tr.v.* to underline; to emphasize.  
 sub-ma-ri'-no *m.* *o*, *a adj.* submarine.  
 sub-mer-gir' *tr.v.* to submerge.  
 sub-mer-gí-vel *adj.* submersible.  
 sub-mer-são' *f.* submersion.  
 sub-mer-sí-vel *adj.* submersible.  
 sub-mer'-so, *a adj.* submersed, submerged.  
 sub-me-ter' *tr.v.* to subjugate, to make dependent.  
 sub-mis-são' *f.* submission, subjection.  
 sub-mis'-so, *a adj.* submissive, humble.  
 su-bor-di-na-ção' *f.* subordination.  
 su-bor-di-na'-do, *a adj.* subordinate.  
 su-bor-di-nar' *tr.v.* to subordinate.  
 sub-scre-ver' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to subscribe to, to approve; to sign.  
 sub-scri-ção' *f.* subscription.  
 sub-se-quen'-te *adj.* subsequent.  
 sub-ser-vi-ên-cia *f.* subservience.  
 sub-ser-vi-en'-te *adj.* subservient.  
 sub-si-di-á-rio, *a adj.* subsidiary.  
 sub-sí-dio *m.* subsidy.  
 sub-sis-tên-cia *f.* subsistence.  
 sub-sis-ten'-te *adj.* subsistent.  
 sub-sis-tir' *intr.v.* to subsist.  
 sub-so'-lo *m.* subsoil.  
 sub-stân-cia *f.* substance.  
 sub-stant-ci-al' *adj.* substantial.  
 sub-stant-ci-a-li-da'-de *f.* substantiality.  
 sub-stant-ti'-vo *m.* noun.  
 sub-sti-tui-ção' *f.* substitution.  
 sub-sti-tuin'-te *adj.*, *m.* *f.* substitute.  
 sub-sti-tu-ir' *tr.v.* to substitute.  
 sub-sti-tu'-to, *a adj.*, *m.*, *f.* substitute.

sub-ter-fú-gio *m.* subterfuge.  
 sub-ter-râ-ne-o *m.* subterranean; *o*, *a adj.* subterranean.  
 sub-tra-ção' *f.* subtraction.  
 sub-tra-ir' *tr.v.* to subtract.  
 su-bur-ba'-no, *a adj.* suburban.  
 su-búr-bio *m.* suburb.  
 sub-ven-ção' *f.* subsidy, subvention.  
 sub-ver-si'-vo, *a adj.* subversive.  
 sub-ver-ter' *tr.v.* to subvert.  
 su-ção *f.* suction.  
 su-ca'-ta *f.* junk.  
 su-ce-der' *intr.v.* to succeed, to follow after.  
 su-ces-si'-vo, *a adj.* successive.  
 su-ces'-so *m.* event, happening, outcome; success.  
 su-ces-sor' *m.* successor.  
 su-cin'-to, *a adj.* succinct.  
 su'-co *m.* juice, essence.  
 su-co'-so, *a adj.* juicy.  
 su-cu-lên-cia *f.* succulence.  
 su-cu-len'-to, *a adj.* succulent.  
 su-cum-bir' *intr.v.* to succumb.  
 su-cur-sal' *f.* branch, branch office.  
 su-fi-ci-ên-cia *f.* sufficiency.  
 su-fi-ci-en'-te *adj.* sufficient.  
 su-fi'-xo *m.* suffix.  
 su-fo-can'-te *adj.* suffocating.  
 su-fo-car' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* — *se refl.v.* to suffocate.  
 su-frá-gio *m.* suffrage.  
 su-fra-gis'-ta *f.* suffragist.  
 su-gar' *tr.v.* to suck.  
 su-ge-rir' *tr.v.* to suggest.  
 su-ges-tão' *f.* suggestion.  
 su-ges-ti'-vo, *a adj.* suggestive.  
 su-i-ci-dar' *se refl.v.* to commit suicide.  
 su-i-cí-dio *m.* suicide.  
 su-í-no, *a adj.* swine.  
 su-jar' *tr.v.* to dirty, to soil, to spot, to stain.  
 su-jel-ção' *f.* subjugation.  
 su-jel'-ra *f.* filth, dirtiness.  
 su-jel-tar' *tr.v.* to subject; to fasten.  
 su-jel'-to *m.* subject; individual, fellow;  
 su-jel'-to, *a adj.* subject; submissive.  
 su-ji-da'-de *f.* dirtiness.  
 su'-jo, *a adj.* dirty, unclean.  
 sul' *m.* south.  
 sul-car' *tr.v.* to furrow, to plough.  
 sul'-co *m.* furrow.  
 sul-fa'-to *m.* sulphate.  
 sul-fú-ri-co, *a adj.* sulphuric.  
 sul-fu-ri'-no, *a adj.* sulphur-colored.  
 sul-fu-ro'-so, *a adj.* sulphurous.  
 su'-ma *f.* sum, résumé, epitome.  
 su-ma-ren'-to, *a adj.* juicy.  
 su-má-rio *m.* summary.  
 su-mi'-ço *m.* disappearance.  
 su-mi-da'-de *f.* top; notable.  
 su-mi-di'-ço, *a adj.* easily lost sight of, disappearing.  
 su-mi'-do, *a adj.* seen with difficulty; thin, weak.  
 su-mir' *tr.v.* to cause to disappear, to sink, to hide, to consume, to waste;  
 — *se refl.v.* to disappear, to sink, to go out.  
 su'-mo *m.* juice; highest, most excellent; maximum.  
 su-mo'-so, *a adj.* juicy.  
 sun-tu-á-rio, *a adj.* sumptuary.  
 sun-tu-o-si-da'-de *f.* sumptuousness.  
 sun-tu-o'-so, *a adj.* sumptuous.  
 su-or' *m.* sweat, perspiration.  
 su-per-fi-ci-al' *adj.* superficial.  
 su-per-fi-ci-a-li-da'-de *f.* superficiality.  
 su-per-fi'-no, *a adj.* superfine.

su-pér-fluo, *a adj.* superfluous.  
 su-pe-rin-ten-den'-te *adj., m.* superin-  
 tendent.  
 su-pe-rin-ten-der' *tr.v., intr.v.* to super-  
 intend.  
 su-pe-ri-or' *adj., m.* superior.  
 su-pe-ri-o-ri-da'-de *f.* superiority.  
 su-per-la-ti'-vo, *a adj.* superlative.  
 su-per-sti-ção' *f.* superstition.  
 su-per-sti-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* superstitious.  
 su-pli'-no, *a adj.* supine.  
 su-ple-men-tá-rio, *a adj.* supplemen-  
 tary.  
 sup-le-men'-to *m.* supplement.  
 sú-pli-ca *f.* supplication.  
 su-pli-ca-ção' *f.* supplication.  
 su-pli-can'-te *m., f.* supplicant.  
 su-pli-car' *tr.v.* to beg, to implore, to  
 supplicate.  
 su-por' *tr.v.* to suppose.  
 su-por-tar' *tr.v.* to support; to tolerate.  
 su-por-tá-vel *adj.* supportable, tolerable.  
 su-por'-te *m.* support.  
 su-po-si-ção' *f.* supposition.  
 su-po-si-tó-rio *m.* suppository.  
 su-pos'-to, *a adj.* supposed; false.  
 su-pre'-mo, *a adj.* supreme.  
 su-pres-são' *f.* suppression, elimination,  
 cancellation.  
 su-pri-men'-to *m.* substitution, supple-  
 ment, aid.  
 su-pri-mir' *tr.v.* to suppress, to cancel, to  
 eliminate.  
 su-prir' *tr.v., intr.v.* to make up for, to  
 supplement, to take the place of, to  
 substitute.

su-pri-vel *adj.* available.  
 sur-dez' *f.* deafness.  
 sur-di'-na *f.* mute (in musical instru-  
 ments).  
 sur'-do, *a adj.* deaf, hard of hearing.  
 sur'-do-mu'-do, *adj., m.* deaf-mute.  
 sur-gir' *intr.v.* to arise, to break out, to  
 appear.  
 sur-pre-en-der' *tr.v.* to surprise.  
 sur-pre'-sa *f.* surprise.  
 sur-ri-pli-ar' *tr.v.* to steal.  
 sus-ce-ti-bi-li-da'-de *f.* susceptibility.  
 sus-ce-ti-vel *adj.* susceptible.  
 sus-ci-tar' *tr.v.* to stir up, to rouse, to  
 excite; to suggest.  
 sus-pe-l-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to suspect.  
 sus-pe-l'-to, *a adj.* suspect.  
 sus-pen-der' *tr.v.* to suspend.  
 sus-pen-são' *f.* suspension.  
 sus-pen'-so, *a adj.* suspended.  
 sus-pen-só-rio, *a adj.* suspensory.  
 sus-pi-rar' *intr.v.* to sigh; *tr.v.* to sigh for,  
 to long for.  
 sus-pi'-ro *m.* sigh; deep anxiety.  
 sus-sur'-ro *m.* murmuring, confused  
 talking in low voice.  
 sus-tar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to stop, to interrupt.  
 sus-ten-ta-ção' *f.* sustentation.  
 sus-ten-tar' *tr.v.* to sustain, to support.  
 sus-ten'-to *m.* sustenance, food; support.  
 sus'-to *m.* sudden fright, fear, shock.  
 su-ta'-che *f.* soutache, braid.  
 su-til' *adj.* subtle.  
 su-ti-le'-za *f.* subtleness.  
 su-tu'-ra *f.* suture.  
 su-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to unite by suture.

T

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

T, t *m.* T, t, nineteenth letter of the  
 alphabet.  
 ta-ba-ca-ri'-a *f.* cigar-store, tobacco  
 shop.  
 ta-ba'-co *m.* tobacco.  
 ta-ba-quel'-ra *f.* tobacco jar or con-  
 tainer.  
 ta-be'-la *f.* list, table, schedule.  
 ta-be-lar' *adj.* tabular.  
 ta-be-li-ão' *m.* notary public.  
 ta-ber'-na *f.* tavern.  
 ta-ber-nel'-ro *m.* tavern keeper.  
 ta-bi'-que *m.* thin wall, partition.  
 tá-bua *f.* board, plank.  
 ta-bu-a'-da *f.* table (of addition, sub-  
 traction, multiplication, division).  
 ta-bu-lei'-ro *m.* large tray; checker  
 board; low plateau.  
 ta'-ça *f.* champagne glass.  
 ta-cão' *m.* shoe heel.  
 ta-car' *tr.v.* to tap, to brandish.  
 ta'-cha *f.* tack, small nail; defect, blemish.  
 tá-ci-to, *a adj.* tacit.  
 ta-ci-tur-ni-da'-de *f.* taciturnity.  
 ta-ci-tur'-no, *a adj.* taciturn.  
 ta-ga-re-lar' *intr.v.* to prattle, to be  
 loquacious.  
 ta-ga-re-li'-ce *f.* indiscretion; talkative-  
 ness.  
 tal'-pa *f.* stucco; mud-wall.  
 tal' *adj.* such, like, similar, this, that; *m.*  
 goldsmith's anvil.  
 ta-la-gar'-ça *f.* canvas on which needle-  
 point embroidery is done.

ta-lão' *f.* heel; stub (of check).  
 ta-lar' *tr.v.* to open, to furrow, to plough.  
 tal'-co *m.* talcum.  
 tal-co'-so, *a adj.* like talcum.  
 ta-len'-to *m.* talent.  
 ta-len-to'-so, *a adj.* talented.  
 ta'-lha *f.* cut.  
 ta-lha-men'-to *m.* cutting; engraving.  
 ta-lhar' *tr.v.* to cut; to engrave; to carve;  
 to cut up; *intr.v.* to curdle.  
 ta'-lhe *m.* size, stature, build.  
 ta-lher' *m.* silverware for one person at  
 table, cover.  
 ta'-lho *m.* cut, cutting; pruning.  
 ta-lis-mã' *m.* talisman.  
 tal-mu'-de *m.* Talmud.  
 ta'-lo *m.* stalk, stem.  
 ta-lo'-so, *a adj.* having stem or stalk.  
 ta-lu-dão' *m.* big fellow, giant.  
 ta-lu'-do, *a adj.* having a strong stem.  
 tal-vez' *adv.* perhaps.  
 ta-man'-co *m.* sandal with wooden sole.  
 ta-ma'-nho *m.* volume, size; *o, a adj.*  
 so large, so distinguished.  
 ta-ma-rin'-do *m.* tamarind.  
 tam-bém *adv.* also, too.  
 tam-bor' *m.* drum, tambour.  
 tam-bo-ril' *m.* tambourine.  
 tam'-pa *f.* lid, cover.  
 tam-pão' *m.* large lid, large cover.  
 tan-gen'-te *adj., m.* tangent.  
 tan-ger' *tr.v., intr.v.* to play (instru-  
 ments).  
 tan-gí-vel *adj.* tangible.



tâ-ni-co, *a adj.* tannic.  
 ta-ni'-no *m.* tannin.  
 ta-ni-no'-so, *a adj.* containing tannin.  
 tan'-que *m.* tank.  
 tân-ta-lo *m.* tantalum.  
 tan'-to, *a adj.* so much, so many; *tan'-to adv.* so much.  
 tão' *adv.* so.  
 ta-pa'-do, *a adj.* stopped up, covered; ignorant, stupid.  
 ta-pa-men'-to *m.* closing, covering.  
 ta-par' *tr.v.* to cover (with lid), to close.  
 ta-pê-te *m.* carpet, rug.  
 ta-qui-gra-fi'-a *f.* stenography.  
 ta-qui-me-tro *m.* speedometer.  
 ta'-ra *f.* tare, deduction, allowance, loss, damage.  
 tar-dar' *tr.v.* to delay, to hold up; *intr.v.* to be long, to be late.  
 tar'-de *adv.* late; *m.* afternoon.  
 tar-de'-za *f.* lateness, delay.  
 tar-di'-nha *f.* late afternoon.  
 tar-di'-o, *a adj.* late, slow-moving, lazy.  
 tar'-do, *a adj.* slow-moving, lazy.  
 ta-re'-fa *f.* task.  
 ta-re-fei'-ro *m.* contractor; worker.  
 ta-ri'-fa *f.* tariff.  
 ta-rim'-ba *f.* bunk; (fig.) soldier's life, life in barracks.  
 tar-la-ta'-na *f.* tarlatan, cotton muslin.  
 tar-ra'-xo *m.* screw; nail.  
 tar'-so *m.* tarsus.  
 tar-ta-mu'-do, *a adj.* stuttering; *m., f.* stutterer.  
 tar-tá-ri-co, *a adj.* tartaric.  
 tar-ta-ru'-ga *f.* turtle.  
 tas-car' *tr.v.* to chew; to card, to beat.  
 tas'-co *m.* coarse hemp, oakum.  
 ta-te-ar' *tr.v.* to feel of, to touch.  
 tá-til *adj.* tactile.  
 ta'-to *m.* touch; tact.  
 ta-tu-a'-gem *f.* tattoo.  
 ta'-xa *f.* tax, impost; rate of interest.  
 ta-xa-ção' *f.* taxation.  
 ta-xar' *tr.v.* to tax.  
 ta-xi *m.* taxicab.  
 ta-xi-der-mi'-a *f.* taxidermy.  
 ta-xi-der-mis'-ta *m.* taxidermist.  
 tê *m.* T-square.  
 te-a'-da *f.* web, webbing, fine cloth.  
 te-a'-gem *f.* texture, webbing.  
 te-ar' *m.* loom.  
 te-a-tral' *adj.* theatrical.  
 te-a'-tro *m.* theatre.  
 te-ce-dei'-ra *f.* woman weaver.  
 te-ce-du'-ra *f.* weaving.  
 te-ce-la'-gem *f.* weaving industry.  
 te-cer' *tr.v.* to weave.  
 te-ci'-do *m.* cloth.  
 te'-cla *f.* key (of piano, typewriter).  
 te-cla'-da *f.* key-board.  
 téc-ni-ca *f.* technique.  
 téc-ni-co, *a m., f.* technician; *adj.* technical.  
 tec-no-lo-gi'-a *f.* technology.  
 tec-no-ló-gi-co, *a adj.* technological.  
 tec-nó-lo-go *m.* technologist.  
 té-dio *m.* tedium, ennui, fatigue, weariness.  
 te-di-o'-so, *a adj.* tedious, boring, wearisome.  
 te-gu-men'-to *m.* integument.  
 tel'-a *f.* webbing, web, cloth, fine cloth.  
 tel'-ma *f.* wilfulness, stubbornness, obstinacy.  
 tel-mar' *intr.v.* to insist, to be obstinate.  
 tel-mo'-so, *a adj.* obstinate, stubborn.  
 te-i-na *f.* active principle in tea.  
 te'-la *f.* canvas, painting, picture.

te-lão' *m.* outer stage curtain (containing advertisements).  
 te-le-fo-nar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to telephone.  
 te-le-fo'-ne *m.* telephone.  
 te-le-fo-ne'-ma *m.* telephone communication.  
 te-le-gra-far' *tr.v., intr.v.* to telegraph.  
 te-le-gra-fi'-a *f.* telegraphy.  
 te-le-gra-fis'-ta *m.* telegrapher.  
 te-le-gra'-ma *m.* telegram.  
 te-lê-me-tro *m.* telemeter.  
 te-le-pa-ti'-a *f.* telepathy.  
 te-les-có-pi-co, *a adj.* telescopic.  
 te-les-có-pio *m.* telescope.  
 te-le-vi-são' *f.* television.  
 te'-lha *f.* tile, tiling.  
 te-lha'-do *m.* roof.  
 te-lha-du'-ra *f.* roofing, putting on a tile roof.  
 te-lhal' *m.* firing oven, kiln.  
 te-lhar' *tr.v.* to put a tile roof on, to roof.  
 te-lhei'-ra *f.* tile factory.  
 te-lhei'-ro *m.* tile manufacturer, tile worker.  
 te'-lho *m.* earthenware lid, earthenware cover.  
 te-lin-tar' *intr.v.* to ring.  
 te'-ma *m.* theme, exercise.  
 te-men'-te *adj.* timorous, fearful.  
 te-mer' *tr.v.* to fear.  
 te-me-rá-rio, *a adj.* rash.  
 te-me-ri-da'-de *f.* rashness, temerity.  
 te-me-ro'-so, *a adj.* fearful, frightful.  
 te-mí-vel *adj.* fearful, dreadful.  
 te-mor' *m.* reverence, deep respect; fear, fright.  
 tem-pão' *m.* long time.  
 têm-pe-ra *f.* tempering; tempering bath.  
 tem-pe-ra-men'-to *m.* temperament.  
 tem-pe-ran'-ça *f.* temperance.  
 tem-pe-rar' *tr.v.* to temper, to season, to tune.  
 tem-pe-ra-tu'-ra *f.* temperature.  
 tem-pes-ta'-de *f.* tempest.  
 tem-pes-tu-o'-so, *a adj.* tempestuous.  
 tem'-plo *m.* temple.  
 tem'-po *m.* time; weather; a — on time, opportunely.  
 tem-po-ra'-da *f.* long period of time, period.  
 tem-po-ral' *adj.* temporal; *m.* heavy storm.  
 tem-po-râ-nio, *a adj.* or tem-po-rá-rio, *a adj.* temporary.  
 tem-po-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to postpone; *intr.v.* to delay, to temporize.  
 te-na-ci-da'-de *f.* tenacity.  
 te-naz' *adj.* tenacious; *f.* tongs.  
 ten-ção' *f.* plan, intention.  
 ten-ci-o-nar' *tr.v.* to plan, to intend.  
 ten'-da *f.* tent; out-door market stall; small shop.  
 ten-dão' *m.* tendon.  
 ten-dên-cia *f.* tendency.  
 ten-den-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* prejudiced; tendentious; suspect.  
 ten-den'-te *adj.* tending.  
 ten-der' *tr.v.* to extend, to offer, to stretch; *intr.v.* to tend, to be inclined.  
 tên-der *m.* tender (of a locomotive).  
 te-ne-bro'-so, *a adj.* dark, gloomy; complex; secret.  
 te-nên-cia *f.* lieutenantcy.  
 te-nen'-te *m.* lieutenant.  
 te-nor' *m.* tenor (voice).  
 ten'-dro, *a adj.* tender, soft, delicate, young.  
 ten-são' *f.* tension, tenseness.  
 ten'-so, *a adj.* tense, stretched tight.

ten-ta-ção' *f.* temptation.  
 ten-tá-cu-lo *m.* tentacle.  
 ten-tar' *tr.v.* to attempt, to try to accomplish; to tempt, to attempt to seduce.  
 ten-ta-ti'-va *f.* attempt; trial, test.  
 ten-ta-ti'-vo, *a adj.* striving; worth trying.  
 tê-nu-e *adj.* tenuous.  
 te-nu-i-da'-de *f.* tenuousness; insignificance.  
 te-o-cra-ci'-a *f.* theocracy.  
 te-o-crá-ti-co, *a adj.* theocratic.  
 te-o-lo-gi'-a *f.* theology.  
 te-o-ló-gi-co, *a adj.* theological.  
 te-ó-lo-go *m.* theologian.  
 te-or' *m.* tenor, content; text; norm; quality; composition (chemical).  
 te-o-ré-ti-co, *a adj.* theoretical.  
 te-o-ri'-a *f.* theory.  
 te-ó-ri-co, *a adj.* theoretical.  
 te-o-ris'-ta *m.* theorist, visionary.  
 te-ó-so-fo *m.* theosophist.  
 te-pl-dez' *f.* tepidity, tepidness.  
 té-pl-do, *a adj.* tepid.  
 ter' *tr.v.* to have, to possess; — *de*, — *que* to have to, must; — *a palavra* to have the floor; — *em vista* to have in view; *ir* — *com alguém* to go to meet someone; — *para si* to be convinced of; *es m.pl.* possessions.  
 te-ra-pêu-ti-ca *f.* therapeutics.  
 tér-bio *m.* terbium.  
 ter'-ça *f.* third part; Tuesday.  
 ter'-ça-fel'-ra *f.* Tuesday.  
 ter-çar' *tr.v.* to mix three things, to divide into three parts; to cross; *intr.v.* to intercede.  
 ter-cei'-ro, *a adj.* third.  
 ter-ci-á-rio, *a adj.* tertiary.  
 ter'-ço, *a adj.* third.  
 ter-çol' *m.* stye.  
 te-re-ben-te'-no *m.* oil or spirits of turpentine.  
 te-re-bin-ti'-na *f.* turpentine.  
 ter-gal' *adj.* dorsal.  
 ter'-go *m.* back.  
 ter-mal' *adj.* thermal.  
 ter'-mas *f.pl.* hot springs, thermae.  
 ter-mi-na-ção' *f.* termination.  
 ter-mi-nan'-te *adj.* categorical, decisive.  
 ter-mi-nar' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to end, to terminate.  
 tér-mi-no *m.* term, limit, border, terminal.  
 ter-mi-no-lo-gi'-a *f.* terminology.  
 têr-mo *m.* end, limit; term, period; neighborhood.  
 ter-mô-me-tro *m.* thermometer.  
 ter-mos-có-pio *m.* thermoscope.  
 ter'-no *m.* suit of clothes; ter'-no, *a adj.* gentle, sensitive, affectionate.  
 ter-nu'-ra *f.* tenderness, gentleness, affection, kindness.  
 ter'-ra *f.* earth, land, soil, ground.  
 ter-ra'-ço *m.* terrace, veranda.  
 ter'-ra-no'-va *m.* Newfoundland dog.  
 ter-rel'-ro *m.* ground; public square.  
 ter-re-mo'-to *m.* earthquake.  
 ter-re'-no *m.* land, ground, site, field; ter-re'-no, *a adj.* earthly, worldly.  
 tér-re-o, *a adj.* earthy; on the level of the ground.  
 ter-res'-tre *adj.* terrestrial.  
 ter-ri-fi-car' *tr.v.* to terrify.  
 ter-ri-fi-co, *a adj.* terrific.  
 ter-ri'-na *f.* soup tureen.  
 ter-ri-to-ri-al' *adj.* territorial.  
 ter-ri-tó-rio *m.* territory.

ter-rí-vel *adj.* terrible.  
 ter-ror' *m.* terror.  
 ter-ro'-so, *a adj.* earthy, earth-colored, like earth.  
 te'-se *f.* thesis.  
 tê-so, *a adj.* rigid, stiff, stretched tight.  
 te-sou'-ra *f.* scissors.  
 te-sou-ra'-da *f.* cut with scissors.  
 te-sou-ra-ri'-a *f.* treasury, exchequer.  
 te-sou-rel'-ro *m.* treasurer.  
 te-sou-ri'-nha *f.* small scissors.  
 te-sou'-ro *m.* treasure.  
 tes'-ta *f.* forehead; head, responsible person.  
 tes-ta'-da *f.* part of street or road directly in front of a building.  
 tes-ta-men-tal' *adj.* testamentary.  
 tes-ta-men'-to *m.* will, testament.  
 tes-tar' *tr.v.* to leave, to bequeath.  
 tes'-te *m.* test.  
 tes-tei'-ra *f.* head of table, front.  
 tes-te-mu-nhar' *tr.v.* to witness, to confirm, to show; *intr.v.* to testify.  
 tes-te-mu'-nho *m.* witness, testimony, deposition.  
 tes-ti-cu-lo *m.* testicle.  
 tes-tu'-do, *a adj.* having large, high forehead.  
 te-su'-ra *f.* stiffness, rigidity, inflexibility.  
 tê-ta *f.* teat, nipple.  
 té-ta-no *m.* tetanus.  
 te'-to *m.* ceiling; (fig.) roof, protection.  
 téx-til *adj.* textile.  
 tex'-to *m.* text.  
 tex-tu-al' *adj.* textual.  
 tex-tu'-ra *f.* texture.  
 tez' *f.* cuticle; epidermis.  
 tí-bia *f.* tibia.  
 tí-co *m.* tiny bit of something.  
 tí-fo *m.* typhus.  
 tí-fó-de *adj.* typhoid.  
 tí-ge'-la *f.* bowl, porringer.  
 tí-gre *m.* tiger.  
 tí-grí'-no, *a adj.* tigerish.  
 tí-jo'-lo *m.* brick.  
 tí-ju'-co *m.* mud, clay.  
 tíl' *m.* tilde, til.  
 tím-ba'-le *m.* kettledrum.  
 tím-bó *m.* Brazilian liana.  
 tím-bo-i-na *f.* alkaloid extracted from bark of a Brazilian liana.  
 tím'-bre *m.* timbre.  
 tí-mi-dez' *f.* timidity.  
 tí-mi-do, *a adj.* timid.  
 tí-mo *m.* thymus.  
 tí-mol' *m.* thymol.  
 tím-pa-no *m.* tympanum; ear-drum.  
 tín-gir' *tr.v.* to dye, to color; to tinge.  
 tí-ni'-do *m.* tinkling, tinkling sound.  
 tí-nir' *intr.v.* to tinkle; to shiver with cold or fear.  
 tí'-no *m.* prudence, tact, good sense, circumspection.  
 tín'-ta *f.* dye; ink.  
 tín-tei'-ro *m.* ink bottle, ink stand.  
 tín-tim'-tin-tim' *adv.* minutely, point by point, with every detail.  
 tín-tu-a-ri'-a *f.* dyeing establishment.  
 tín-tu'-ra *f.* dyeing; dye, tincture.  
 tín-tu-rel'-ro *m.* dyer.  
 tí'-o, *a m., f.* uncle, aunt.  
 tí-po *m.* type.  
 tí-po-gra-fí'-a *f.* typography.  
 tí-po-grá-fí-co, *a adj.* typographical.  
 tí-que-ta'-que *m.* ticktack.  
 tí'-ra *f.* strip, strap, narrow piece.  
 tí-ra-co'-lo *m.* bandoleer.  
 tí-ra'-gem *f.* pulling; draft; drawing; printing; edition, issue, circulation.



ti'-ra-li'-nhas *m.* compass.  
 ti-ra-ni'-a *f.* tyranny.  
 ti-râ-ni-co, *a adj.* tyrannical.  
 ti-ra-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to tyrannize.  
 ti-ra'-no *m.* tyrant.  
 ti'-ra-nô-do-as *m.* bleach.  
 ti-ran'-te *adj.* bordering; *m.* trace; tie-beam.  
 ti-rar' *tr.v.* to pull, to draw, to take out, to take off, to take away, to throw, to remove, to extract; to print; to shoot.  
 ti'-ro *m.* shot; firing; gunshot.  
 ti-ro-ci-nio *m.* apprenticeship, training.  
 ti-ro-tel'-o *m.* firing, rifle fire, fusilade.  
 ti-si-ca *f.* pulmonary tuberculosis.  
 ti-si-co, *a adj.* tubercular.  
 tis'-ne *m.* soot, color of soot.  
 ti-tâ-ni-co, *a adj.* titanic.  
 ti-tâ-nio *m.* titanium.  
 ti-tu-lar' *adj.*, *m.* titular.  
 ti-tu-lo *m.* title.  
 tô-a *f.* tow, tow rope; *a* — at random, without reflexion.  
 to-a'-da *f.* tone, sound, noise, thunder.  
 to-a'-lha *f.* towel.  
 to-a-lhe'-te *m.* small towel.  
 to-a-lhi'-nha *f.* small towel.  
 to-an'-te *adj.* in assonance.  
 to-ar' *intr.v.* to thunder; to please; to suit.  
 to'-ca *f.* hole, burrow; shack.  
 to'-ca-la'-pis *m.* leg of compass holding pencil.  
 to-can'-te *adj.* relative; touching, moving.  
 to-car' *tr.v.* to touch, to play (an instrument), to mention, to touch upon, to approximate.  
 to'-cha *f.* torch.  
 to-chel'-ra *f.* torch-holder.  
 tô-co *m.* tree stump.  
 to-da-vi'-a *conj.* but, nevertheless, however.  
 to'-do *m.* whole; generality; to'-do, *a adj.* whole, all, every; *s m.pl.* everybody.  
 to'-do-po-de-ro'-so, *a adj.* all-powerful.  
 tôl-do *m.* awning; canvas covering.  
 to-le-rân-cia *f.* tolerance.  
 to-le-ran'-te *adj.* tolerant.  
 to-le-rar' *tr.v.* to tolerate.  
 to-le-rá-vel *adj.* tolerable.  
 to-li'-ce *f.* foolishness, stupidity.  
 tô-lo, *a adj.* foolish, silly, stupid.  
 tom' *m.* tone.  
 to-ma'-da *f.* conquest, seizure.  
 to-mar' *tr.v.* to take, to get, to catch, to seize, to conquer, to take on.  
 to-ma'-ra *interj.* would that!  
 to-ma'-res: dares e — altercations.  
 to-ma'-te *m.* tomato.  
 to-ma-tei'-ra *f.* tomato stalk.  
 tom-ba'-da *f.* mountain slide.  
 tom-bar' *tr.v.* to tear down, to raze; *intr.v.* to fall down, to tumble to ground with rumbling noise.  
 tom'-bo *m.* fall, tumble.  
 to'-mo *m.* volume, tome.  
 to-nal' *adj.* tonal.  
 to-na-li-da'-de *f.* tonality.  
 to-nel' *m.* hogshead.  
 to-ne-la'-da *f.* ton.  
 to-ne-la'-gem *f.* tonnage.  
 tô-ni-ca *f.* tonic; tonic vowel.  
 to-ni-ci-da'-de *f.* tonicity.  
 tô-ni-co, *a adj.* tonic.  
 ton-su'-ra *f.* tonsure.  
 ton-ti'-ce *f.* madness, folly; dizziness.

ton'-to, *a adj.* dizzy; demented.  
 ton-tu'-ra *f.* vertigo, dizziness.  
 to-pa'-da *f.* stumble, trip.  
 to-par' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to encounter, to find; to touch with foot, to strike.  
 to-pá-zio *m.* topaz.  
 to-po-gra-fi'-a *f.* topography.  
 to-pó-gra-fo *m.* topographer.  
 to'-que *m.* touch; contact; call (military).  
 tô-rax *m.* thorax.  
 tor-ce-du'-ra *f.* twisting; sprain.  
 tor-cer' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to twist, to wind; to cheer.  
 tor-ci'-da *f.* wick.  
 tor-ci-men'-to *m.* twisting.  
 tô-rio *m.* thorium.  
 tor-men'-ta *f.* violent storm; disorder, agitation.  
 tor-men'-to *m.* torment.  
 tor-men-to'-so, *a adj.* causing anguish; stormy; boisterous; feverish.  
 tor-nar' *intr.v.* to return; to reply; to . . . again; *tr.v.* to make, to render; — *se refl.v.* to become.  
 tor-nas-sol' *m.* sun-flower; litmus.  
 tor-ne-ar' *tr.v.* to turn, to make round; *intr.v.* to participate in tournament or joust.  
 tor-ne-a-ri'-a *f.* lathe work, lathe shop.  
 tor-ne-á-vel *adj.* capable of being worked on a lathe.  
 tor-nel'-ra *f.* faucet, spigot.  
 tor-ni-que'-te *m.* turnstile; tourniquet.  
 tôr-no *m.* lathe.  
 tor-no-ze'-lo *m.* ankle.  
 tor'-pe *adj.* dishonest; repugnant; infamous; dull.  
 tor-pe-cer' *intr.v.* to weaken, to lose energy.  
 tor-pen'-te *adj.* sluggish; numbing.  
 tor-pe'-za *f.* vileness, baseness, shamelessness.  
 tôr-pi-do, *a adj.* torpid, numb.  
 tor-pi-tu'-de *f.* torpidity.  
 tor-por' *m.* torpor.  
 tor-ra'-da *f.* slice of toast.  
 tor-rão' *m.* field; clump, clod; piece, fragment.  
 tor-rar' *tr.v.* to toast, to roast; to dry out; to dump on the market.  
 tôr-re *f.* tower.  
 tor-rei'-ra *f.* excessive heat, heat of the day, hot location.  
 tor-ren-ci-al' *adj.* torrential.  
 tor-ren'-te *f.* torrent.  
 tor-ren-to'-so, *a adj.* in torrents.  
 tôr-ri-do, *a adj.* torrid.  
 tor'-ta *f.* pie.  
 tor-tel'-ra *f.* pie-pan, pie-plate.  
 tor'-to, *a adj.* not straight, twisted; wrong, disloyal.  
 tor-tu-o'-so, *a adj.* tortuous; winding.  
 tor-tu'-ra *f.* torture, torment, punishment.  
 tor-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to torture.  
 tôs-co, *a adj.* in natural state, rough, unpolished; uncultured, crude.  
 tos-qui-ar' *tr.v.* to shear, to clip.  
 tos'-se *f.* cough.  
 tos-si'-do *m.* slight cough, fake cough.  
 tos-sir' *intr.v.* to cough; *tr.v.* to cough up.  
 tos-tão' *m.* (Portuguese coin).  
 to-tal' *adj.*, *m.* total.  
 to-ta-li-da'-de *f.* totality.  
 tou'-ca *f.* woman's headdress, toque.  
 tou-ca-dor' *m.* dressing-table.  
 tou-car' *tr.v.* to comb; to dress the hair of.  
 tou-ci'-nho *m.* salt pork.

tou-pel'-ra *f.* ground mole.  
 tou-ra'-da *f.* herd of bulls.  
 tou-rel'-ro *m.* toreador.  
 tou'-ro *m.* bull.  
 to-re-mi'-a *f.* toxemia.  
 to-xi-dez' *f.* toxicity.  
 to-xi-ci-da'-de *f.* toxicity.  
 tó-xi-co, -a *adj.* toxic.  
 to-xi'-na *f.* toxin.  
 tra-ba-lha-del'-ra *f.* hard-working woman.  
 tra-ba-lha-dor' *m.* hard-working man.  
 tra-ba-lhar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to work.  
 tra-ba'-lho *m.* work.  
 tra-ba-lho'-so, -a *adj.* difficult; full of work.  
 tra'-ça *f.* moth.  
 tra-ça'-do *m.* mark, line, outline.  
 tra-ção' *f.* traction.  
 tra-çar' *tr.v.* to trace, to outline; to describe, to delineate.  
 tra-ce-jar' *tr.v.* to trace a broken line.  
 tra'-ço *m.* trace, line; vestige; feature.  
 tra-di-ção' *f.* tradition.  
 tra-di-ci-o-nal' *adj.* traditional.  
 tra-di-ci-o-na-lis'-mo *m.* traditionalism.  
 tra-du-ção' *f.* translation.  
 tra-du-tor' *m.* translator.  
 tra-du-zir' *tr.v.* to translate.  
 tra-du-zí-vel *adj.* translatable.  
 trá-fe-go *m.* traffic.  
 tra-fi-can'-te *m.* trader, sharper.  
 tra-fi-car' *tr.v., intr.v.* to trade, to deal, to do business, to be dishonest in business.  
 trá-fi-co *m.* commerce, business.  
 tra-gé-dia *f.* tragedy.  
 trá-gi-co, -a *adj.* tragic.  
 tra-i-ção' *f.* reason.  
 tra-i-ço-el'-ro, -a *adj.* treacherous, treasonable.  
 tra-i-dor' *m.* traitor.  
 tra-ir' *tr.v.* to betray, to be disloyal to.  
 tra-jar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to wear, to use as clothing, to dress.  
 tra'-je *m.* suit, clothing, costume.  
 tram-bo'-lho *m.* clog, encumbrance; pack.  
 tram-po-lim' *m.* spring board.  
 tran'-ca *f.* bar; obstacle.  
 tran'-ça *f.* braid (of hair).  
 tran-ça-del'-ra *f.* hair ribbon.  
 tran-car' *tr.v.* to bar, to make fast with bar.  
 tran-qui-li-da'-de *f.* quiet, tranquillity.  
 tran-qui-li-zar' *tr.v.* to quiet, to calm, to tranquilize.  
 tran-qui'-lo, -a *adj.* tranquil.  
 tran-sa-ção' *f.* transaction.  
 tran-sat-lân-ti-co, -a *adj.* transatlantic.  
 trans-bor-dar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to overflow.  
 trans-cen-dên-cia *f.* transcendence.  
 trans-cen-den'-te *adj.* transcendent.  
 trans-cen-der' *tr.v., intr.v.* to transcend.  
 trans-con-ti-nen-tal' *adj.* transcontinental.  
 trans-cre-ver' *tr.v.* to transcribe.  
 trans-cri-ção' *f.* transcription.  
 tran'-se *m.* fear; trance; crisis, danger; fight.  
 tran-sep'-to *m.* transept.  
 trans-fe-rên-cia *f.* transference.  
 trans-fe-rir' *tr.v.* to transfer.  
 trans-fe-rí-vel *adj.* transferable.  
 trans-for-ma-ção' *f.* transformation.  
 trans-for-mar' *tr.v.* to transform.  
 trans-fu-são' *f.* transfusion.

trans-gre-dir' *tr.v.* to transgress; to violate.  
 trans-gres-são' *f.* transgression.  
 trans-gres-sor' *m.* transgressor.  
 tran-si-ção' *f.* transition.  
 tran-si-gir' *intr.v.* to agree, to come to terms; *tr.v.* to conciliate, to settle.  
 tran-si-tar' *intr.v.* to go, to journey, to move, to change.  
 tran-si-tá-vel *adj.* passable, practicable.  
 tran-si-to *m.* transit, traffic; death.  
 tran-si-tó-rio, -a *adj.* transitory.  
 trans-lu-zen'-te *adj.* translucent.  
 trans-mi-gra-ção' *f.* transmigration.  
 trans-mi-grar' *tr.v.* to transmigrate.  
 trans-mis-são' *f.* transmission.  
 trans-mis-sí-vel *adj.* transmissible.  
 trans-mis-sor' *m.* transmitter.  
 trans-mi-tir' *tr.v.* to transmit.  
 trans-mu-dar' *tr.v.* to transmute.  
 trans-mu-ta-ção' *f.* transmutation.  
 trans-mu-tar' *tr.v.* to transmute.  
 trans-mu-tá-vel *adj.* transmutable.  
 trans-pa-rên-cia *f.* transparency.  
 trans-pa-ren'-te *adj.* transparent.  
 trans-pl-rar' *intr.v.* to transpire, to sweat.  
 trans-plan-tar' *tr.v.* to transplant.  
 trans-por' *tr.v.* to transpose.  
 trans-por-ta-ção' *f.* transportation.  
 trans-por-tar' *tr.v.* to transport.  
 trans-por-tá-vel *adj.* transportable.  
 trans-por'-te *m.* transportation.  
 trans-tor-nar' *tr.v.* to disturb, to upset, to disorganize.  
 trans-tôr-no *m.* disarrangement.  
 tran-sub-stan-ci-a-ção' *f.* transubstantiation.  
 trans-ver-sal' *adj.* transverse.  
 trans-ver'-so, -a *adj.* transverse.  
 tra-pa'-ça *f.* fraud, chicanery.  
 tra-pa-ce-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to cheat, to defraud.  
 tra-pa-cel'-ro *m.* cheat, knave.  
 tra-pé-zio *m.* trapezium, trapezoid.  
 tra-pl'-che *m.* warehouse.  
 tra'-po *m.* rag, scrap; worn-out clothing.  
 tra-quél-a *f.* trachea.  
 trás *prep., adv.* after, behind, over.  
 tra-san-te-on'-tem *adv.* day before yesterday.  
 tras-bor-dar' *tr.v.* to overflow; *intr.v.* to go beyond frontier or border; to be impetuous.  
 tra-sel'-ra *f.* part behind, tail-end.  
 tra-sel'-ro, -a *adj.* located behind, rear.  
 tras-pas-sar' *tr.v.* to cross; to pierce, to transfix; to copy; to postpone; *intr.v.* to move on, to die, to faint.  
 tras-pas'-so *m.* delay, postponement; sale; death.  
 tras-pés *m. pl.* false steps.  
 tras'-te *m.* piece of furniture; worthless person.  
 tra-ta-men'-to *m.* treatment; name, title; welcome.  
 tra-tar' *tr.v.* to treat; *intr.v.* to endeavor.  
 tra'-to *m.* treatment; contact, relation; manner; tract, area, terrain; tra'-tos *m. pl.* torture, torment, bad treatment.  
 tra-tor' *m.* tractor.  
 trau-ma-tis'-mo *m.* traumatism.  
 tra-va'-do, -a *adj.* joined, united; intimate.  
 tra-var' *tr.v.* to intertwine, to chain together, to secure, to engage.  
 tra'-ve *f.* wall plate, tie-beam.  
 tra-ves'-sa *f.* cross-beam; cross-tie, sleeper; street-crossing; platter; side-comb.



tra-ves-sel'-ro *m.* bolster, pillow.  
 tra-ves-si'-a *f.* crossing.  
 tra-vês-so, -a *adj.* turbulent, malicious; bothersome.  
 tra-ves-su'-ra *f.* naughtiness.  
 tra-zer' *tr.v.* to bring, to conduct, to transport; to wear.  
 tre'-cho *m.* interval; excerpt; fragment.  
 tré-gua *f.* truce; rest, respite.  
 trei-nar' *tr.v.* to train; —*se refl.v.* to train.  
 trei'-no *m.* training.  
 tre-ju-rar' *tr.v.* to affirm, on oath, time after time.  
 tre'-lho *m.* dasher (of butter churn).  
 trem' *m.* train; set of utensils; set of furniture; baggage, retinue.  
 tre'-ma *m.* dieresis.  
 tre-men'-do, -a *adj.* tremendous, excessive; formidable.  
 tre-mer' *tr.v.* to fear; *intr.v.* to tremble, to shake.  
 tre-mo'-nha *f.* hopper.  
 tre-mor' *m.* tremor; fear; earthquake.  
 trê-mu-lo *m.* tremolo; -o, -a *adj.* tremulous.  
 tre-nó *m.* sled, sleigh.  
 tre-pa-del'-ra *f.* climbing vine.  
 tre'-pa-mo-le'-que *m.* high-boy (furniture).  
 tre-par' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to climb up.  
 tre-pli-da-ção' *f.* trepidation; vibration.  
 tré-pli-do, -a *adj.* tremulous; fearful.  
 três *m.* three.  
 tres-lou-ca'-do, -a *adj.* crazy, demented.  
 tres-ma-lhar' *tr.v.* to drop stitch in knitting; —*se refl.v.* to become lost.  
 tre'-vas *f.pl.* darkness; (fig.) ignorance.  
 tre'-vo *m.* clover.  
 tre'-ze *m.* thirteen.  
 tre-ze'-na *f.* thirteen days.  
 tre-ze'-no *m.* thirteenth.  
 tre-zen'-tos, -as *adj.* three hundred.  
 tri-a'-da *f.* triad.  
 tri-an-gu-la-ção' *f.* triangulation.  
 tri-an-gu-lar' *adj.* triangular.  
 tri-ân-gu-lo *m.* triangle.  
 tri-bal' *adj.* tribal.  
 tri'-bu *f.* tribe.  
 tri-bu'-na *f.* tribune.  
 tri-bu-nal' *m.* tribunal.  
 tri-bu-tar' *tr.v.* to impose a tribute; to attribute.  
 tri-bu-tá-rio *m.* tributary.  
 tri-bu'-to *m.* tribute.  
 tri-cen-te-ná-rio, -a *adj.* tercentenary.  
 tri-cl'-clo *m.* tricycle.  
 tri-cô *m.* knitting.  
 tri-cô-r-nio *m.* three-cornered hat.  
 tri-den'-te *m.* trident.  
 tri-e-nal' *adj.* triennial.  
 tri-ê-nio *m.* triennium.  
 tri-gal' *m.* wheat field.  
 tri-gê-me-o *m.* each one of triplets.  
 tri-gé-si-mo *m.* thirtieth.  
 tri'-go *m.* wheat.  
 tri-go-no-me-tri'-a *f.* trigonometry.  
 tri-guel'-ro, -a *adj.* wheat-colored.  
 tri-la-te-ral' *adj.* trilateral.  
 tri'-lho *m.* track.  
 tri-men-sal' *adj.* every three months.  
 tri-mes'-tre *m.* period of three months.  
 trin-ca-fi'-o *m.* shoemaker's thread.  
 trin'-cha *f.* adze.  
 trin-char' *tr.v.* to carve.  
 trin-chei'-ra *f.* trench, ditch.  
 trin'-co *m.* latch; noise of cracking finger joints.

trin-da'-de *f.* trinity.  
 tri-nô-mio *m.* trinomial.  
 trin'-ta *m.* thirty.  
 trin-te'-na *f.* about thirty.  
 tri'-o *m.* trio.  
 tri'-pa *f.* tripe, intestine.  
 tri-par-tir' *tr.v.* to divide into three parts.  
 tri-pé *m.* tripod.  
 tri-pli-car' *tr.v.* to triplicate.  
 tri'-plo, -a *adj.* triple.  
 tri-po-de *adj.* three-legged.  
 trip-si'-na *f.* trypsin.  
 tri-p-ti-co *m.* triptych.  
 tri-pu-la-ção' *f.* crew (of a ship).  
 tri-pu-lan'-te *m.* crew member.  
 tri-qui'-na *f.* trichina.  
 tris-sí-la-bo *m.* trisyllable.  
 tris'-te *adj.* sad, depressing.  
 tris-te'-za *f.* sadness.  
 tris-to'-nho, -a *adj.* sad, melancholy.  
 tri-tu'-ra *f.* pulverizing.  
 tri-tu-rar' *tr.v.* to pulverize.  
 tri-un-fan'-te *adj.* triumphant.  
 tri-un-far' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to triumph, to win.  
 tri-un'-fo *m.* triumph.  
 tri-vi-al' *adj.* trivial.  
 tri-vi-a-li-da'-de *f.* triviality.  
 tro'-ca *f.* exchange, barter.  
 tro-ca-di'-lho *m.* pun, play on words.  
 tro-car' *tr.v.* to exchange, to substitute.  
 tro-cá-vel *adj.* exchangeable.  
 trô-co *m.* change, small change.  
 tro-féu *m.* trophy.  
 trom'-ba *f.* trunk (of elephant).  
 trom-be'-ta *f.* trumpet; *m.* trumpet player.  
 trom-bo'-ne *m.* trombone.  
 trom-bo'-se *f.* thrombosis.  
 trom'-pa *f.* French horn.  
 tron'-co *m.* trunk (of tree or human body).  
 tro'-no *m.* throne.  
 tro'-pa *f.* troop, army.  
 tro-pe-ça-men'-to *m.* stumbling.  
 tro-pe-çar' *intr.v.* to stumble.  
 tro-pê-ço *m.* stumbling-block, obstacle.  
 trô-pe-go, -a *adj.* lame, crippled.  
 tro-pi-cal' *adj.* tropical.  
 tró-pi-co *m.* Tropic.  
 tro'-po *m.* trope.  
 tro-quel' *m.* stamp, die.  
 tró-quil-lo *m.* concave molding.  
 trou'-xa *f.* bundle of clothing; woman dressed with poor taste or behaving in unseemly manner.  
 tro-va-dor' *m.* troubador.  
 tro-vão' *m.* thunder; explosion.  
 tro-vo-a'-da *f.* thunder storm.  
 tru-ão' *m.* clown, jester, buffoon.  
 tru-cu-lên-cia *f.* truculence.  
 tru-cu-len'-to, -a *adj.* truculent.  
 tru-is-mo *m.* truism.  
 trun-car' *tr.v.* to truncate.  
 tu'-ba *f.* tuba, trumpet.  
 tu-ba'-gem *f.* tubing, piping.  
 tu-ber-cu-li'-na *f.* tuberculin.  
 tu-bér-cu-lo *m.* tubercle.  
 tu-ber-cu-lo'-se *f.* tuberculosis.  
 tu-ber-cu-lo'-so, -a *adj.* tubercular.  
 tu-be-ro'-sa *f.* tuberose.  
 tu'-bo *m.* tube; pipe.  
 tu-ca'-no *m.* toucan (bird).  
 tu'-do *pron.* everything.  
 tu'-do-na'-da *m.* inkling, element, trifle.  
 tu-fão' *m.* hurricane.  
 tu'-le *m.* tulle.

tú-llo *m.* thulium.  
 tu-lí'-pa *f.* tulip.  
 tum'-ba *f.* tombstone; *m.* unlucky person.  
 tu-me-fa'-to, *a adj.* swollen.  
 tu-me-fa-zer' *tr.v.* to cause to swell.  
 tu-mi-dez' *f.* swelling.  
 tú-mi-do, *a adj.* swollen, tumid.  
 tu-mor' *m.* tumor.  
 tu-mo-ro'-so, *a adj.* tumorous.  
 tú-mu-lo *m.* cenotaph; tomb; (fig.) death.  
 tu-mul'-to *m.* tumult.  
 tu-mul-tu-á-rio, *a adj.* rebellious, disorderly.  
 tu-mul-tu-o'-so, *a adj.* tumultuous.  
 tú-nel *m.* tunnel.  
 tungs-tê-nio *m.* tungsten.  
 tú-ni-ca *f.* tunic.  
 tur'-ba *f.* mob, riot.  
 tur-ban'-te *m.* turban.  
 tur-bar' *tr.v.* to disturb, to perturb.  
 túr-bi-do, *a adj.* turbid.

tur-bi'-na *f.* turbino.  
 tur-bu-lên-cia *f.* turbulence.  
 tur-bu-len'-to, *a adj.* turbulent.  
 tur'-fa *f.* peat, turf.  
 tur-gi-dez' *f.* turgidity, turgidness.  
 túr-gi-do, *a adj.* turgid.  
 tu-ri-bu-lá-rio *m.* thurifer.  
 tu-ri-bu-lo *m.* thurible.  
 tu-ris'-mo *m.* tourism.  
 tu-ris'-ta *m., f.* tourist.  
 tur'-ma *f.* group, section; squad, crew.  
 tur-ma-lí'-na *f.* tourmaline.  
 tur-var' *tr.v.* to becloud, to darken, to disturb, to dim.  
 tur'-vo, *a adj.* clouded, opaque; overcast; muddy.  
 tus-sor' *m.* tussah (silk fabric).  
 tu-ta'-no *m.* marrow; gist.  
 tu-te'-la *f.* tutelage.  
 tu-te-lar' *tr.v.* to protect, to exercise guardianship over.  
 tu-tor' *m.* guardian.  
 tu-to-ri'-a *f.* guardianship.

## U

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

U, u *m.* U, u, twentieth letter of the alphabet.  
 u-a-ta-pú *m.* horn which Pará Indians believe attracts fish.  
 u-ber-da'-de *f.* fecundity, fertility, opulence.  
 ú-be-re *adj.* fertile, abundant.  
 u-bi-qui-da'-de *f.* ubiquity.  
 u-bí-quo, *a adj.* ubiquitous.  
 u-fa-nar' *tr.v.* to make proud; —*se refl.v.* to be proud, to boast, to pride oneself.  
 u-fa-ní'-a *f.* pride, vanity.  
 u-fa'-no, *a adj.* boasting, proud, vain.  
 ul-var' *intr.v.* to howl.  
 ul'-vo *m.* howl, mournful cry (of dog and wolf).  
 úl-ce-ra *f.* ulcer.  
 ul-ce-ro'-so, *a adj.* ulcerous.  
 ul-te-ri-or' *adj.* ulterior.  
 ul-ti-mar' *tr.v.* to terminate, to conclude.  
 úl-ti-mo, *a adj.* last, extreme.  
 ul-tra-jar' *tr.v.* to insult, to outrage.  
 ul-tra'-je *m.* insult, outrage.  
 ul-tra-mar' *m.* land over-seas; ultra-marine.  
 ul-tra-ma-ri'-no, *a adj.* oversea; ultra-marine.  
 ul-tra-pas-sar' *tr.v.* to pass by, go to ahead, to overtake.  
 um' *m.* u'-ma *f.* one; a, an.  
 um-blí'-go *m.* navel.  
 um-blí-li-cal' *adj.* umbilical.  
 um-bro'-so, *a adj.* shaded, shadowy.  
 u-me-de-cer' *tr.v.* to dampen, to make humid.  
 ú-me-ro *m.* humerus.  
 u-mi-da'-de *f.* humidity, dampness.  
 ú-mi-do, *a adj.* humid, damp.  
 u-nâ-ni-me *adj.* unanimous.  
 u-na-ni-mi-da'-de *f.* unanimity.  
 un-ção' *f.* anointment; unction.  
 un-dé-ci-mo, *a adj.* eleventh.  
 un-gir' *tr.v.* to anoint.  
 un-guen'-to *m.* ointment, salve.  
 u'-nha *f.* nail (of finger or toe); claw; hoof.

u-nha'-da *f.* scratch made by nail or claw.  
 u-nhar' *tr.v.* to claw, to scratch.  
 u-ni-ão' *f.* union.  
 ú-ni-co, *a adj.* only, alone, unique; superior.  
 u-ni-cór-nio *m.* unicorn.  
 u-ni-da'-de *f.* unity; unit.  
 u-ni-fí-car' *tr.v.* to unify.  
 u-ni-for'-me *adj.* uniform.  
 u-ni-for-mi-da'-de *f.* uniformity.  
 u-ni-gê-ni-to *m.* only child.  
 u-ni-la-te-ral' *adj.* unilateral.  
 u-nir' *tr.v.* to unite, to join.  
 u-nis-so-no *m.* unison.  
 u-ni-ver-sal' *adj.* universal.  
 u-ni-ver-sa-li-da'-de *f.* universality.  
 u-ni-ver-si-da'-de *f.* university.  
 u-ni-ver-si-tá-rio, *a adj.* of a university.  
 u-ni-ver'-so *m.* universe.  
 un-tar' *tr.v.* to grease, to anoint.  
 un'-to *m.* lard, fat.  
 un-tu-o'-so, *a adj.* greasy, oily, unctuous.  
 u-râ-nio *m.* uranium.  
 ur-ba-ni-da'-de *f.* urbanity.  
 ur-ba-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to urbanize; to civilize.  
 ur-ba'-no, *a adj.* urban; urbane.  
 u-rél-a *f.* urea.  
 u-re-mí'-a *f.* uraemia.  
 u-ré-ter *m.* ureter.  
 u-rê'-tra *f.* urethra.  
 ur-gên-cia *f.* urgency.  
 ur-gen'-te *adj.* urgent.  
 ur-gir' *intr.v.* to be urgent.  
 u-ri'-na *f.* urine.  
 u-ri-nar' *intr.v.* to urinate.  
 u-ri-ná-rio, *a adj.* urinary.  
 u-ri-nol' *m.* urinal.  
 ur'-na *f.* urn.  
 ur-sí'-no, *a adj.* ursine, bear-like.  
 ur'-so *m.* bear.  
 ur-ti-cá-ria *f.* nettle rash, strawberry rash.  
 ur-ti'-ga *f.* nettle.



u-ru-bú *m.* vulture.  
 u-sa'-do, *a adj.* customary; worn out.  
 u-sar' *tr.v.* to use; to wear; to use up, to wear out; *intr.v.* to make use; to be accustomed; — *se refl.v.* to wear out.  
 u-sá-rio *m.* money-lender.  
 u-sá-vel *adj.* usable.  
 u-si'-na *f.* factory, plant, mill.  
 u-si-nel'-ro *m.* plant manager, owner of a factory.  
 u'-so *m.* use, practice, custom.  
 u-su-al' *adj.* usual.  
 u-su'-ra *f.* usury.  
 u-su-rá-rio *m.* usurer.  
 u-sur-pa-ção' *f.* usurpation.

u-sur-par' *tr.v.* to usurp.  
 u-ten-sí-lho *m.* utensil.  
 u-te-ri'-no, *a adj.* uterine.  
 ú-te-ro *m.* uterus.  
 ú-til *adj.* utile.  
 u-ti-li-da'-de *f.* usefulness, utility.  
 u-ti-li-tá-rio, *a adj.* utilitarian.  
 u-ti-li-zar' *tr.v.* to use, to utilize.  
 u-to-pli'-a *f.* utopia.  
 u'-va *f.* grape.  
 u-va'-da *f.* grape jam, grape preserves.  
 u-val' *adj.* relative to grapes.  
 ú-vu-la *f.* uvula.  
 u-vu-lar' *adj.* uvular.  
 u-xo-ri-cí-dio *m.* wife-killer.

## V

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

V, *v m.* V, *v.* twenty-first letter of the alphabet.  
 va'-ca *f.* cow.  
 va-cân-cia *f.* vacancy.  
 va-can'-te *adj.* vacant.  
 va-car' *intr.v.* to recess; to mind, to devote.  
 va-ci-la-ção' *f.* vacillation.  
 va-ci-lan'-te *adj.* vacillating.  
 va-ci-lar' *intr.v.* to vacillate.  
 va-ci'-na *f.* vaccine.  
 va-ci-na-ção' *f.* vaccination.  
 va-ci-nar' *tr.v.* to vaccinate.  
 va-cu-i-da'-de *f.* vacuity.  
 vá-cuo *m.* vacuum.  
 va-di-a'-gem *f.* vagrancy, idleness.  
 va-di-ar' *intr.v.* to wander aimlessly; to spend time doing nothing.  
 va-di'-o *m.* vagrant, vagabond.  
 va'-ga *f.* open space; vacancy; idleness; opportunity; wave; crowd.  
 va-ga-bun-da'-gem *f.* vagabondage.  
 va-ga-bun'-do *m.* vagabond.  
 va-ga-lu'-me *m.* lightning bug.  
 va-gão' *m.* railway carriage, railway car; — *restaurante m.* dining car.  
 va-gar' *intr.v.* to be vacant; to be idle; to suffice; to wander, to spread; to drift; *m.* leisure; lingering.  
 va-ga-ro'-so, *a adj.* slow, inactive, calm, lazy.  
 va'-gem *f.* husk, shell.  
 va-gi'-na *f.* vagina.  
 va-gi-nal' *adj.* vaginal.  
 va'-go, *a adj.* vague; unoccupied, free, not taken.  
 val'-a *f.* hooting, hissing.  
 val-ar' *tr.v.* to hoot, to hiss, to call names.  
 val-da'-de *f.* vanity.  
 val-do'-so, *a adj.* vain.  
 va'-la *f.* irrigation ditch.  
 va'-le *m.* check, scrip; scrip currency; postal money order.  
 va-lên-cia *f.* valence.  
 va-len'-te *adj.* valiant; bold.  
 va-len-ti'-a *f.* boldness, bravery; prowess; feat of valor; strength, vigor.  
 va-ler' *intr.v.* to be worth; to deserve; to avail; — *mais* to be better, to be preferable; — *a pena* to be worthwhile.  
 va-le'-ta *f.* drain, gutter.  
 va-li'-a *f.* value, merit.  
 va-li-dar' *tr.v.* to validate.  
 vá-li-do, *a adj.* valid; robust.

va-li'-do *m.* favorite.  
 va-li-men'-to *m.* influence, importance.  
 va-li-o'-so, *a adj.* valuable; valid; deserving.  
 va-li'-se *f.* valise.  
 va-lor' *m.* value, worth; valor, merit; stock, bond.  
 va-lo-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to improve the value of.  
 va-lo-ro'-so, *a adj.* courageous, energetic.  
 val'-sa *f.* waltz.  
 vál-vu-la *f.* valve.  
 vam-pli'-ro *m.* vampire.  
 va-ná-dio *m.* vanadium.  
 van-da-lis'-mo *m.* vandalism.  
 vãn-da-lo *m.* vandal.  
 van-glo-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* vainglorious.  
 van-guar'-da *f.* vanguard.  
 van-ta'-gem *f.* advantage.  
 van-ta-jo'-so, *a adj.* advantageous.  
 vão', *vã adj.* vain, fruitless, futile; frivolous; *vão' m.* open space, opening; interval.  
 va-por' *m.* vapor, steam; steamer, steamship.  
 va-po-ri-za-dor' *m.* atomizer.  
 va-po-ri-zar' *tr.v.* to vaporize.  
 va-po-ro'-so, *a adj.* vaporous.  
 va-quel'-ro *m.* cowboy; *o, a adj.* relative to cattle.  
 va'-ra *f.* rod, wand; switch, stick; shaft; old measure equivalent to 1.1 meters judgeship.  
 va-rão' *m.* large stick, iron rod; man, male, distinguished man.  
 va-rar' *tr.v.* to strike, to beat; to run aground; to pierce; to drive out, to expel.  
 va-re-jis'-ta *m.* retail merchant.  
 va-re'-jo *m.* retail; auditing, inventory; firing; censure.  
 vá-ria *f.* short news item.  
 va-ri-a-ção' *f.* variation.  
 va-ri-an'-te *f.* variant.  
 va-ri-ar' *tr.v., intr.v.* to vary.  
 va-ri-á-vel *adj.* variable.  
 va-ri-ce'-la *f.* chicken-pox.  
 va-ri-co'-so, *a adj.* varicose.  
 va-ri-e-da'-de *f.* variety.  
 va-ri-e-ga-ção' *f.* variegation.  
 va-ri-e-gar' *tr.v.* to variegate.  
 vá-rio, *a adj.* various, varied; *vários, as adj.* different, several.  
 va-rí-o-la *f.* variola.

va-riz' *f.* varix.  
 va-ro-nil' *adj.* virile.  
 va-ro-ni-li-da'-de *f.* virility.  
 var-re-du'-ra *f.* sweeping, sweepings.  
 var-rer' *tr.v.*, *intr.v.* to sweep.  
 var-ri'-do, *a adj.* crazy, insane.  
 vár-ze-a *f.* cultivated field.  
 va'-sa *f.* slime, mud, alluvial ooze.  
 vas-cu-lar' *adj.* vascular.  
 va-se-li'-na *f.* vaseline.  
 va-si'-lha *f.* small vessel; keg.  
 va'-so *m.* vessel, receptacle, vase.  
 vas-sa-la'-gem *f.* vassalage.  
 vas-sa'-lo *m.* vassal.  
 vas-sou'-ra *f.* broom.  
 vas-sou-ri'-nha *f.* small broom.  
 vas-ti-dão' *f.* vastness.  
 vas'-to, *a adj.* vast.  
 vau' *m.* ford.  
 va'-za *f.* hand (at cards).  
 va-za-dou'-ro *m.* dumping ground.  
 va-zão' *f.* emptying; exportation.  
 va-zar' *tr.v.* to empty, to pour out;  
*intr.v.* to leak, to seep out.  
 va-zi'-o, *a adj.* empty.  
 ve-a'-do *m.* deer.  
 ve-da'-do, *a adj.* enclosed, fenced off.  
 ve-dar' *tr.v.* to prohibit, to stop; to  
 staunch.  
 vê-do *m.* fence.  
 ve-e-mên-cia *f.* vehemence.  
 ve-e-men'-te *adj.* vehement.  
 ve-ge-ta-ção' *f.* vegetation.  
 ve-ge-tal' *adj.*, *m.* vegetable.  
 ve-ge-tar' *intr.v.* to vegetate.  
 ve-ge-ta-ri-a'-no *m.* vegetarian.  
 vel'-a *f.* vein.  
 ve-i-cu-lar' *adj.* vehicular.  
 ve-i-cu-lo *m.* vehicle.  
 vel'-ga *f.* cultivated plain.  
 vel'-o *m.* vein (in wood or in mine).  
 ve'-la *f.* candle; sail.  
 ve-la-dor' *m.* watchman.  
 ve-la'-me *m.* full sail, sails.  
 ve-lar' *tr.v.* to watch, to watch over, to  
 guard; *intr.v.* to stay awake, to keep  
 burning; to watch, to be awake.  
 ve-lhi'-ce *f.* old age.  
 ve'-lho, *a adj.* old, aged.  
 ve-lho'-te *m.* old man, old fellow.  
 ve-lo-ci-da'-de *f.* velocity.  
 ve-lo-ci-pe-de *m.* velocipede.  
 ve-loz' *adj.* rapid, quick.  
 ve-lu'-do *m.* velvet.  
 ve-lu-do'-so, *a adj.* velvety.  
 ve-nal' *adj.* venal.  
 ve-na-li-da'-de *f.* venality.  
 ven-ce-dor' *m.* victor, winner, con-  
 queror.  
 ven-cer' *tr.v.* to conquer, to vanquish,  
 convince; *intr.v.* to conquer; — *se*  
*refl.v.* to control oneself; to fall due.  
 ven-ci-men'-to *m.* victory; term; salary.  
 ven-ci-vel *adj.* conquerable.  
 ven'-da *f.* sale; shop; inn; blindfold.  
 ven-da'-gem *f.* sale; commission.  
 ven-dar' *tr.v.* to blindfold.  
 ven-da-val' *m.* storm wind.  
 ven-dá-vel *adj.* saleable, marketable.  
 ven-der' *tr.v.* to sell.  
 ven-dí-vel *adj.* saleable, marketable.  
 ve-ne'-no *m.* poison.  
 ve-ne-no'-so, *a adj.* poisonous.  
 ve-ne-ra-bi-li-da'-de *f.* venerability.  
 ve-ne-ra-ção' *f.* veneration.  
 ve-ne-rar' *tr.v.* to venerate, to revere.  
 ve-ne-rá-vel *adj.* venerable.  
 ve-né-re-o, *a adj.* venereal.  
 vê-nia *f.* leave, permission.

ve-ni-al' *adj.* venial.  
 ven'-ta *f.* nostril; *a f.pl.* nose, face.  
 ven-ta-ni'-a *f.* strong wind.  
 ven-tar' *intr.v.* to blow.  
 ven-ti-la-dor' *m.* ventilator; — *elétrico*  
 electric fan.  
 ven-ti-lar' *tr.v.* to ventilate.  
 ven'-to *m.* wind.  
 ven-to'-sa *f.* cupping glass.  
 ven-to'-so, *a adj.* windy.  
 ven'-tre *m.* stomach, abdomen.  
 ven-trí-cu-lo *m.* ventricle.  
 ven-trí-lo-quo, *a adj.* ventriloquist.  
 ven-tu'-ra *f.* luck, good luck, risk,  
 danger.  
 ven-tu'-ro, *a adj.* future.  
 ven-tu-ro'-so, *a adj.* lucky, fortunate;  
 venturesome.  
 ver' *tr.v.* to see.  
 ve-ra-ci-da'-de *f.* veracity.  
 ve-ra-nis'-ta *m.*, *f.* summer visitor.  
 ve-rão' *m.* summer.  
 ve-raz' *adj.* veracious.  
 ver'-ba *f.* budgetary allowance; clause.  
 ver-be'-na *f.* verbena.  
 ver-be'-te *m.* index card; note.  
 ver'-bo *m.* verb.  
 ver-bo-si-da'-de *f.* verbosity.  
 ver-bo'-so, *a adj.* verbose.  
 ver-da'-de *f.* truth.  
 ver-da-dei'-ro, *a adj.* true; real.  
 ver'-de *adj.* green; — *beiriga* dark green;  
 — *claro*, *a adj.* light green; — *crê m.*  
 green over gold; — *mar m.* sea-green.  
 ver-de-cer' *intr.v.* to become green.  
 ver-do-en'-go, *a adj.* green, not ripe.  
 ver-dor' *m.* greenness.  
 ver-du'-ra *f.* greenness; green foodstuff,  
 greens, vegetables.  
 ver'-ga *f.* bar, rod.  
 ver-go'-nha *f.* shame, dishonor; blush.  
 ver-go-nho'-so, *a adj.* shameful.  
 ve-ri-di-ci-da'-de *f.* truthfulness, verac-  
 ity.  
 ve-ri-di-co, *a adj.* truthful.  
 ve-ri-fi-car' *tr.v.* to verify; to check;  
 — *se refl.v.* to take place.  
 ver'-me *m.* worm.  
 ver-me'-lho, *a adj.* red, bright red,  
 vermilion.  
 ver-mi-for'-me *adj.* vermiform.  
 ver-mi-fu-go *m.* vermifuge.  
 ver-mu'-te *m.* vermouth.  
 ver-na-ção' *f.* veneration, foliation.  
 ver-ná-cu-lo *m.*, *a adj.* vernacular.  
 ver-niz' *m.* varnish.  
 ve-ro-sí-mil *adj.* probable, likely.  
 ve-ro-sí-mi-lan'-ça *f.* verisimilitude,  
 probability, likelihood.  
 ver-sa'-do, *a adj.* versed, expert.  
 ver-são' *f.* version, translation.  
 ver-sar' *tr.v.* to study, to ponder, to prac-  
 tice; *intr.v.* to treat, to deal.  
 ver-sá-til' *adj.* versatile.  
 ver-sa-ti-li-da'-de *f.* versatility.  
 ver-si-cu-lo *m.* verse, stave.  
 ver'-so *m.* verse.  
 vér-te-bra *f.* vertebra.  
 ver-te-bra'-do *m.* vertebrate.  
 ver-te-bral' *adj.* vertebral.  
 ver-ten'-te *f.* slope.  
 ver-ter' *tr.v.* to pour, to empty; to trans-  
 late; to shed; to suffer; *intr.v.* to spring,  
 to rise, to empty.  
 ver-ti-cal' *adj.* vertical.  
 vér-ti-ce *m.* vertex.  
 ver-ti'-gem *f.* faint, dizziness.  
 ver-ti-gi-no'-so, *a adj.* vertiginous.  
 ver'-ve *f.* verve.



ve-sí-cu-la *f.* vesicle.  
 ve-sí-cu-lar' *adj.* vesicular.  
 vés-pe-ra *f.* evening; eve, day before;  
   *s f.pl.* vespers.  
 ves-pe-ral' *adj.* of the evening; *m.* book  
   of evening prayers.  
 ves-per-ti'-no, *a adj.* of the evening.  
 ves-ti-á-ria *f.* wardrobe; dressing-room.  
 ves-tí-bu-lo *m.* vestibule.  
 ves-ti'-do *m.* clothes, dress.  
 ves-tí-glo *m.* vestige, remains, trace,  
   track.  
 ves-tir' *tr.v.* to put on, to dress, to wear;  
   *intr.v.* to dress; — *se refl.v.* to dress, to  
   get dressed.  
 ves-tu-á-rio *m.* wearing apparel, suit of  
   clothes.  
 ve-te-ra'-no *m.* *o, a adj.* veteran.  
 ve-te-ri-ná-ria *f.* veterinary medicine.  
 ve-te-ri-ná-rio *m.* veterinary doctor;  
   *ve-te-ri-ná-rio, a adj.* veterinary.  
 ve'-to *m.* veto.  
 véu *m.* veil; pretext.  
 ve-xa-ção' *f.* vexation.  
 ve-xa'-me *m.* vexation, annoyance.  
 ve-xar' *tr.v.* to vex, to annoy; to maltreat,  
   to humiliate, to molest.  
 vez' *f.* time, turn.  
 vi'-a *f.* road, way; track; direction; copy.  
 vi-a-bi-li-da'-de *f.* viability, ability to  
   live.  
 vi-a-dor' *m.* traveller.  
 vi-a-du'-to *m.* viaduct.  
 vi-a'-gem *f.* voyage, trip, journey.  
 vi-a-jan'-te *m.* traveller.  
 vi-a-jar' *intr.v.* to voyage, to travel; *tr.v.*  
   to travel through.  
 vi-an'-da *f.* viand.  
 vi-an-del'-ro *m.* glutton.  
 vi-á-vel *adj.* passable, traversable; cap-  
   able of surviving.  
 ví-bo-ra *f.* viper.  
 vi-bra-ção' *f.* vibration.  
 vi-bran'-te *adj.* vibrating, vibrant.  
 vi-brar' *intr.v.* to vibrate; *tr.v.* to cause to  
   vibrate.  
 vi-bra-tó-rio, *a adj.* vibratory.  
 vi-ci-a-men'-to *m.* vitiation.  
 vi-ci-ar' *tr.v.* to vitiate.  
 ví-cio *m.* vice, defect.  
 vi-ci-o'-so, *a adj.* vicious, defective,  
   imperfect.  
 vi-cis-si-tu'-de *f.* vicissitude.  
 vi'-da *f.* life, living.  
 vi-del'-ro, *a adj.* selfish, self-centered.  
 vi-den'-te *m.* seer, prophet.  
 vi-dra'-ça *f.* window pane.  
 vi-dra-cei'-ro *m.* glazier, manufacturer  
   of window panes, dealer in window  
   panes.  
 vi-drel'-ro *m.* glass worker.  
 vi'-dro *m.* glass.  
 vi-és *m.* bias.  
 vi'-ga *f.* beam, heavy rafter.  
 vi-ga-men'-to *m.* framework.  
 vi-ga-ri-a'-to *m.* vicarship, vicarage.  
 vi-gá-rio *m.* vicar, priest.  
 vi-gên-cia *f.* state of being in force.  
 vi-gen'-te *adj.* in force.  
 vi-ger' *intr.v.* to be in force.  
 vi-gé-si-mo, *a adj.* twentieth.  
 vi-gl'-a *f.* watching, watchfulness, wak-  
   ing, wakefulness; sentinal, guard,  
   watchman.  
 vi-gl-ar' *tr.v.* to watch, to spy on, to  
   observe; *intr.v.* to be awake; to be con-  
   cerned.  
 vi-gl-lân-cia *f.* vigilance.  
 vi-gl-lan'-te *adj.* vigilant.

vi-gor' *m.* vigor, strength.  
 vi-go-ro'-so, *a adj.* vigorous, energetic.  
 vil' *adj.* vile; base.  
 vi'-la *f.* town; villa.  
 vi-la-ni'-a *f.* villainy; miserliness.  
 vi-lão' *m.* townsman; peasant; knave;  
   *miser; adj.* discourteous; villainous.  
 vi-le'-za *f.* vileness, baseness.  
 vi-li-fi-car' *tr.v.* to vilify.  
 vi'-me *m.* wicker.  
 vi-na'-gre *m.* vinegar.  
 vi-na-grei'-ra *f.* cruet.  
 vin'-co *m.* dent, scratch, rut, bruise.  
 vin-cu-lar' *tr.v.* to unite, to join, to bind.  
 vin-cu-lo *m.* tie, bond.  
 vin'-da *f.* coming, arrival; boas *a wel-*  
   *come.*  
 vin-di-ca-ção' *f.* vindication.  
 vin-di'-ma *f.* grape harvest.  
 vin'-do, *a adj.* come, arrived.  
 vin-dou'-ro, *a adj.* future.  
 vin-ga-dor' *m.* avenger, revenger.  
 vin-gan'-ça *f.* vengeance.  
 vin-gar' *tr.v.* to avenge; *intr.v.* to succeed,  
   to thrive.  
 vi'-nha *f.* vineyard.  
 vi-nhão' *m.* strong, heavy wine.  
 vi-nha-ta-ri'-a *f.* wine-making.  
 vi-nhe'-te *m.* weak wine.  
 vi'-nho *m.* wine.  
 vi-no'-so, *a adj.* strong, heady, wine-  
   like.  
 vin'-te *m.* twenty.  
 vin-tém *m.* coin worth 20 reals; money.  
 vin-te'-na *f.* about twenty.  
 vi-o'-la *f.* viol, viola.  
 vi-o-la-ção' *f.* violation.  
 vi-o-lá-ce-as *f.pl.* violets.  
 vi-o-lão' *m.* viola.  
 vi-o-lar' *tr.v.* to violate.  
 vi-o-lá-vel *adj.* violable.  
 vi-o-lên-cia *f.* violence.  
 vi-o-len'-to, *a adj.* violent.  
 vi-o-li'-no *m.* violin.  
 vi-o-lon-ce'-lo *m.* violoncello.  
 vir' *intr.v.* to come; to happen.  
 vi-ra-ção' *f.* gentle, fresh breeze.  
 vi'-ra-ca-sa'-ca *m.* turn-coat.  
 vi-ra-men'-to *m.* turning.  
 vi-rar' *tr.v.* to turn; to develop; *intr.v.* to  
   turn; — *se refl.v.* to turn around.  
 vi-ra-vol'-ta *f.* turning around, about  
   face.  
 vir'-gem *f.* virgin.  
 vir-gi-nal' *adj.* virginal.  
 vir-gin-da'-de *f.* virginity.  
 vir-gu-la *f.* comma.  
 vi-ril' *adj.* virile.  
 vi-ri-li-da'-de *f.* virility.  
 vir-tu'-de *f.* virtue.  
 vir-tu-o'-se *f.* virtuoso.  
 vir-tu-o-si-da'-de *f.* virtuosity.  
 vir-tu-o'-so, *a adj.* virtuous.  
 vi-ru-lên-cia *f.* virulence.  
 vi-ru-len'-to, *a adj.* virulent.  
 vi'-rus *m.* virus.  
 vi-são' *f.* vision.  
 vis-ce-ra *f.* viscera.  
 vis-con'-de *m.* viscount.  
 vis-con-des'-sa *f.* viscountess.  
 vis-co-si-da'-de *f.* viscosity.  
 vis-co'-so, *a adj.* viscous.  
 vi-sei'-ra *f.* visor.  
 vi-si-bi-li-da'-de *f.* visibility.  
 vi-si-o-ná-rio, *a adj.* visionary.  
 vi-si'-ta *f.* visit; visitor.  
 vi-si-ta-ção' *f.* visitation.  
 vi-si-tar' *tr.v.* to visit; to inspect.  
 vi-sí-vel *adj.* visible; at home.

vis'-ta *f.* sight; vista.  
 vis'-to *m.* visa.  
 vis-to'-so, *a adj.* showy, elegant, striking.  
 vi-su-al' *adj.* visual.  
 vi-tal' *adj.* vital.  
 vi-ta-li-da'-de *f.* vitality.  
 vi-ta-mi'-na *f.* vitamin.  
 vi-te'-la *f.* veal.  
 vi-ti-ma *f.* victim.  
 vi-tó-ria *f.* victory.  
 vi-to-ri-o'-so, *a adj.* victorious.  
 vi-tre-o, *a adj.* vitreous.  
 vi-tri-fi-car' *tr.v.* to vitrify.  
 vi-tri'-na *f.* show case, show window.  
 vi-tri-o-lo *m.* vitriol.  
 vi-tu-a'-lhas *f.pl.* victuals.  
 vi-tu-pe-ra-ção' *f.* vituperation.  
 vi-ú-va *f.* widow.  
 vi-u-vez' *f.* widowhood.  
 vi-ú-vo *m.* widower.  
 vi-va-ci-da'-de *f.* vivacity.  
 vi-vaz' *adj.* vivacious.  
 vi-ven'-da *f.* home, residence.  
 vi-ven'-te *adj.* living.  
 vi-ver' *intr.v.* to live, to be alive.  
 vi-ve'-res *m.pl.* provisions.  
 vi-vi-do, *a adj.* vivid.  
 vi-vi-fi-car' *tr.v.* to vivify.  
 vi'-vo, *a adj.* alive, living.  
 vi-zi-nhan'-ça *f.* neighborhood.  
 vi-zi'-nho, *a adj.* neighboring: *m., f.* neighbor.  
 vo-an'-te *adj.* flying.  
 vo-ar' *intr.v.* to fly.  
 vo-ca-bu-lá-rio *m.* vocabulary.  
 vo-cá-bu-lo *m.* word.  
 vo-ca-ção' *f.* vocation.  
 vo-cal' *adj.* vocal.  
 vo-ca-li-zar' *tr.v.* to vocalize.  
 vo-cê *pron.* you.  
 vo-ci-fe-ra-ção' *f.* vociferation.  
 vo-gal' *f.* vowel; *m.* voting delegate.  
 vo-lan'-te *m.* flywheel, steering wheel, balance wheel; *adj.* flying, winged.  
 vo-lá-til *adj.* volatile.  
 vo-li-ção' *f.* volition.  
 vol'-ta *f.* return, turning around, revolution.

vol-ta'-gem *f.* voltage.  
 vol-tal'-co, *a adj.* voltaic.  
 vol-tâ-me-tro *m.* voltmeter.  
 vol-tar' *intr.v.* to return; to . . . again;  
*tr.v.* to turn, to turn around; —*se*  
*refl.v.* to turn, to turn around.  
 vol-tí-me-tro *m.* voltmeter.  
 vól-tio *m.* volt.  
 vo-lu-bi-li-da'-de *f.* volubility.  
 vo-lu'-me *m.* volume.  
 vo-lu-mi-no'-so, *a adj.* voluminous.  
 vo-lu-mo'-so, *a adj.* voluminous.  
 vo-lun-ta-ri-e-da'-de *f.* voluntariness,  
 willfulness, spontaneity, capriciousness.  
 vo-lun-tá-rio, *a adj.* voluntary.  
 vo-lup-tu-o'-so, *a adj.* voluptuous.  
 vo-lú-vel *adj.* voluble.  
 vol-ver' *tr.v.* to turn, to turn over;  
*intr.v.* to pass, to elapse.  
 vo-mi-ta'-do *m.* vomit.  
 vo-mi-tar' *tr.v.* to vomit, to vomit forth.  
 vô-mi-to *m.* vomit, spew.  
 von-ta'-de *f.* will, wish, desire, appetite,  
 notion.  
 vô-o *m.* flight.  
 vo-ra-ci-da'-de *f.* voracity.  
 vo-raz' *adj.* voracious.  
 vór-ti-ce *m.* vortex.  
 vo-ta-ção' *f.* voting.  
 vo-tan'-te *m.* voter.  
 vo-tar' *tr.v.* to vote; *intr.v.* to vote. to  
 cast a vote.  
 vo-ti'-vo, *a adj.* votive.  
 vo'-to *m.* vow; wish; voting.  
 voz' *f.* voice.  
 vul-ca-ni'-te *f.* vulcanite.  
 vul-ca-ni-za-ção' *f.* vulcanization.  
 vul-ca-ni-zar' *tr.v.* to vulcanize.  
 vul-cão' *m.* volcano.  
 vul-gar' *adj.* vulgar; common; well-  
 known; used.  
 vul-ga-ri-e-da'-de *f.* vulgarity.  
 vul'-go *m.* mob, rabble, common people.  
 vul-ne-rá-vel *adj.* vulnerable.  
 vul'-to *m.* face, aspect; bulk, volume;  
 form; important person; importance.  
 vul-to'-so, *a adj.* voluminous.  
 vul'-va *f.* vulva.  
 vur'-mo *m.* pus.

## X

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMER SPELLING used in this Dictionary

X, x *m.* X, x, twenty-second letter of the  
 alphabet.  
 xa-drez' *m.* chess.  
 xai-rel' *m.* saddle cloth.  
 xam-pú *m.* shampoo.  
 xan-te-i-na *f.* xanthein (yellow coloring  
 matter).  
 xan-ti'-na *f.* xanthin (yellow coloring  
 matter).  
 xa-rá *m., f.* person having same baptismal  
 name as another.

xa-ro'-pe *m.* syrup; household remedy.  
 xe-lim' *m.* shilling (English money).  
 xe'-que *m.* check (in chess).  
 xe'-que-ma'-te *m.* check-mate.  
 xin-gar' *tr.v.* to address insulting words  
 to another, to insult, to offend.  
 xi'-que-xi'-que *m.* Brazilian cactus.  
 xis'-to *m.* schist.  
 xis-to'-so, *a adj.* schistous.



## Z

See page 12—GUIDE TO REFORMED SPELLING used in this Dictionary

**Z, z m.** Z, z, twenty-third letter of the alphabet.

**zai'-no**, *a adj.* dark bay (without markings); false, perfidious.

**zan'-ga** *f.* anger; annoyance; aversion.

**zan-ga'-do**, *a adj.* irritated, annoyed; irritable.

**zan-gão'** *m.* drone; idler, sponger.

**zan-gar'** *tr.v.* to anger, to annoy, to irritate; —*se refl.v.* to get angry.

**zê-bra** *f.* zebra.

**ze-bú** *m.* zebu.

**ze-fir'** *m.* zephyr cloth.

**zé-fi-ro** *m.* zephyr.

**ze-la-dor'** *m.* zealot, stickler; caretaker.

**ze-lar'** *tr.v.* to watch over, to guard; *intr.v.* to be zealous.

**zê-lo** *m.* zeal.

**ze-lo'-so**, *a adj.* zealous.

**ze-lo'-te** *m.* zealot, fanatic.

**zê-ni-te** *m.* zenith.

**ze'-ro** *m.* zero.

**zi'-gue·za'-gue** *m.* zigzag.

**zim'-bro** *m.* juniper (tree).

**zin-car'** *tr.v.* to cover with zinc.

**zin'-co** *m.* zinc.

**zin-co-gra-vu'-ra** *f.* zincography.

**zí-nia** *f.* zinnia.

**zir-cão'** *m.* zircon.

**zir-cô-nio** *m.* zirconium.

**zo-dí-a-co** *m.* zodiac.

**zom-bar'** *intr.v.* to joke, to jest.

**zo'-na** *f.* zone, belt.

**zo-na'-do**, *a adj.* zoned.

**zo-o-gra-fí'-a** *f.* zoography.

**zo-ó-i-de** *adj.* zooid.

**zo-o-lo-gí'-a** *f.* zoology.

**zo-o-ló-gi-co**, *a adj.* zoological.

**zo-ó-lo-go** *m.* zoologist.

**zor-rão'** *m.* loafer, lazy fellow.

**zor'-ro** *m.* fox; bastard; *o*, *a adj.* slow; cunning.

**zum-bí'-do** *m.* buzz, buzzing noise.

**zum-bir'** *intr.v.* to buzz.

**zu-nir'** *intr.v.* to whistle.

**zur'-ro** *m.* braying.

**zur-zi-de'-la** *f.* whipping, beating.

**zur-zir'** *tr.v.* to strike, to whip, to maltreat.

# REGULAR VERBS

## 1st conjugation

*falar to speak*

falar  
falares  
falar  
falarmos  
falardes  
falarem

falo  
falas  
fala  
falamos  
falais  
falam

falava  
falavas  
falava  
falávamos  
faláveis  
falavam

falei  
falaste  
falou  
falámos  
falastes  
falaram

falara  
falaras  
falara  
faláramos  
faláreis  
falaram

falarei  
falarás  
falará  
falaremos  
falareis  
falarão

falaria  
falarias  
falaria  
falaríamos  
falaríeis  
falariam

## 2d conjugation

### INFINITIVE

*vender to sell*

#### *Personal Infinitive*

vender  
venderes  
vender  
vendermos  
venderdes  
venderem

### INDICATIVE

#### *Present*

vendo  
vendes  
vende  
vendemos  
vendeis  
vendem

#### *Imperfect*

vendia  
vendias  
vendia  
vendíamos  
vendíeis  
vendiam

#### *Preterit*

vendi  
vendeste  
vendeu  
vendemos  
vendestes  
venderam

#### *Pluperfect*

vendera  
venderas  
vendera  
vendêramos  
vendêreis  
venderam

#### *Future*

venderei  
venderás  
venderá  
venderemos  
venderéis  
venderão

#### *Conditional*

venderia  
venderias  
venderia  
venderíamos  
venderíeis  
venderiam

## 3d conjugation

*partir to leave*

partir  
partires  
partir  
partirmos  
partirdes  
partirem

parto  
partes  
parte  
partimos  
partís  
partem

partia  
partias  
partia  
partíamos  
partíeis  
partiam

partí  
partiste  
partiu  
partimos  
partistes  
partiram

partira  
partiras  
partira  
partíramos  
partíreis  
partiram

partirei  
partirás  
partirá  
partiremos  
partireis  
partirão

partiria  
partirias  
partiria  
partiríamos  
partiríeis  
partiriam



## SUBJUNCTIVE

### *Present*

fale	venda	parta
fales	vendas	partas
fale	venda	parta
falemos	vendamos	partamos
faleis	vendais	partais
falem	vendam	partam

### *Imperfect*

falasse	vendeses	partisse
falasses	vendesess	partisses
falasse	vendesse	partisse
falássemos	vendêssemos	partíssemos
falásseis	vendêsseis	partísseis
falassem	vendessem	partissem

### *Future*

falar	vender	partir
falares	venderes	partires
falar	vender	partir
falarmos	vendermos	partirmos
falardes	venderdes	partirdes
falarem	venderem	partirem

## IMPERATIVE

fala	vende	parte
falai	vendei	partí

## GERUND

falando	vendendo	partindo
---------	----------	----------

## PAST PARTICIPLE

falado	vendido	partido
--------	---------	---------

## ORTHOGRAPHIC-CHANGING VERBS

Verbs in **-car** change **c** to **qu** before **e**: ficar, fique, fiquei.

Verbs in **-gar** change **g** to **gu** before **e**: pagar, pague, paguei.

Verbs in **-çar** change **ç** to **c** before **e**: começar, comece, comecei.

Verbs in **-ger** and **-gir** change **g** to **j** before **o** and **a**: eleger, elejo; corrigir, corrija.

Verbs in **-cer** and **-cir** change **c** to **ç** before **o** and **a**: vencer, venço, vença.

Verbs in **-guer** and **-guir** drop the **u** before **o** and **a**: erguer, ergo; seguir, siga.

## IRREGULAR VERBS

The infinitive, gerund, past participle, present indicative, present subjunctive, and preterit indicative of most irregular verbs are listed below in the first four columns. Other irregular tenses are listed in the fifth column with the tense indicated.

<i>inf., gerund, past part.</i>	<i>pres. ind.</i>	<i>pres. subj.</i>	<i>pret. ind.</i>	<i>other irregular tenses</i>
caber to fit	caibo cabes	caiba caibas	coube coubeste	
cabendo	cabe cabemos	caiba caibamos	coube coubemos	
cabido, -a	cabeis cabem	caibais caibam	coubestes couberam	
cair to fall	caio cais	caia calas	caí caíste	
caindo	cai caímos	caia caíamos	caíu caímos	
caído, -a	caís caem	caiais caiam	caístes caíram	

<i>crer to believe</i>	crelo crês crê cremos credes crêem	creia crelas creia creamos creais creiam	cri crêste creu cremos crâstes creram	
<i>dar to give</i>	dou dás dá damos dais dão	dê dês dê dêmos deis dêem	dei deste deu demos destes deram	
<i>dizer to say</i>	digo dizes diz dizemos dizeis dizem	diga digas diga digamos digais digam	disse disseste disse dissemos dissestes disseram	<i>fut. ind.</i> direl dirás dirá diremos direis dirão
<i>dormir to sleep</i>	durmo dormes dorme dormimos dormís dormem	durma durmas durma durmamos durmais durmam	dormí dormiste dormiu dormimos dormistes dormiram	
<i>estar to be</i>	estou estás está estamos estais estão	esteja estejas esteja estejamos estejais estejam	estive estiveste estive estivemos estivestes estiveram	
<i>fazer to do</i>	faço fazes faz fazemos fazeis fazem	faça faças faça façamos façais façam	fiz fizeste fiz fizemos fizestes fizeram	<i>fut. ind.</i> farel farás fará faremos fareis farão
<i>haver to have</i>	hei hás há havemos haveis hão	haja hajas haja hajamos hajais hajam	houve houveste houve houvemos houvestes houveram	
<i>ir to go</i>	vou vais vai vamos ides vão	vá vás vá vamos vades vão	ful foste fol fomos fostes foram	
<i>jazer to lie</i>	jaço jazes jaz jazemos jazels jazem	jaça jaças jaça jaçamos jaçais jaçam	jouve jouveste jouve jouvemos jouvestes jouveram	
<i>ler to read</i>	lelo lês lê lêmos ledes lêem	leia leias leia leamos leais leiam	li lêste leu lêmos lêstes leram	



<i>medir to measure</i>	meço medes mede medimos medís medem	meça meças meça meçamos meçals meçam	medí mediste mediu medimos medistes mediram	
<i>ouvir to hear</i>	ouço ouves ouve ouvimos ouvís ouvem	ouça ouças ouça ouçamos ouçals ouçam	ouví ouviste ouviu ouvimos ouvistes ouviram	
<i>pedir to ask</i>	peço pedes pede pedimos pedís pedem	peça peças peça peçamos peçals peçam	pedí pediste pediu pedimos pedistes pediram	
<i>perder to lose</i>	perco perdes perde perdemos perdel perdem	perca percas perca percamos percals percam	perdí perdeste perdeu perdemos perdestes perderam	
<i>poder to be able</i>	posso podes pode podemos podeis podem	possa possas possa possamos possals possam	pude pudeste pôde podêmos pudestes puderam	
<i>pôr to put</i>	ponho pões põe ponho ponho pondes põem	ponha ponhas ponha ponhamos ponhais ponham	pus puseste pôs pusemos pusestes puseram	<i>imperf. ind.</i> punha punhas punha púnhamos púnheis punham
<i>querer to wish</i>	quero queres quer queremos querels querem	queira queiras queira queiramos queirais queiram	quis quiseste quis quisemos quisestes quiseram	
<i>rir to laugh</i>	rio ris ri rimos rides riem	ria rias ria riamos riais riam	ri riste riu rimos ristes riram	
<i>saber to know</i>	sei sabes sabe sabemos sabels sabem	saiba saibas saiba saibamos saibais saibam	soube soubeste soube soubemos soubestes souberam	
<i>sair to go out</i>	saio saís saí saímos saís saem	sala salas sala saíamos salais salam	saí saíste saíu saímos saístes saíram	

<i>sentir to feel</i>	sinto sentes sente sentimos sentís sentem	sinta sintas sinta sintamos sintais sintam	sentí sentiste sentiu sentimos sentistes sentiram	
sentindo				
sentido, -a				
<i>ser to be</i>	sou és é somos sois são	seja sejas seja sejamos sejais sejam	fui foste foi fomos fostes foram	<i>imperf. ind.</i> era eras era éramos éreis eram
sendo				
sido				
<i>servir to serve</i>	sirvo serves serve servimos servís servem	sirva sirvas sirva servamos servais servam	serví serviste serviu servimos servistes serviram	
servindo				
servido, -a				
<i>subir to go up</i>	subo sobes sobe subimos subís sobem	suba subas suba subamos subais subam	subí subiste subiu subimos subistes subiram	
subindo				
subido, -a				
<i>ter to have</i>	tenho tens tem temos tendes teem or têm	tenha tenhas tenha tenhamos tenhais tenham	tive tiveste teve tivemos tivestes tiveram	<i>imperf. ind.</i> tinha tinhas tinha tínhamos tínheis tinham
tendo				
tido, -a				
<i>trazer to bring</i>	trago trazes traz trazemos trazeis trazem	traga tragas traga tragamos tragaís tragam	trouxe trouxeste trouxe trouxemos trouxestes trouxeram	<i>fut. ind.</i> trarei trarás trará traremos trareis trarão
trazendo				
trazido, -a				
<i>valer to be worth</i>	valho vales vale valem valem valem	valha valhas valha valhamos valhais valham	valí valeste valeu valem valem valem	
valendo				
valido, -a				
<i>ver to see</i>	vejo vês vê vemos vêdes vêem	veja veja veja veja veja veja	vi viste viu vimos vistes vieram	
vendo				
visto, -a				
<i>vir to come</i>	venho vens vem vimos vindes veem or vêm	venha venhas venha venhamos venhais venham	vim vieste veio vimos viestes vieram	<i>imperf. ind.</i> vinha vinhas vinha vínhamos vínheis vinham
vindo				
vindo, -a				





PART II

---

ENGLISH-PORTUGUESE

EDITED BY

MARIA de LOURDES SÁ PEREIRA

and

MILTON SÁ PEREIRA





# ABBREVIATIONS

abr.	abreviatura	hist. rom.	história romana
adj.	adjetivo	hort.	horticultura
adv.	advérbio	imp.	imprensa
aer.	aeronáutica	ind.	indefinido
agric.	agricultura	Ing.	Inglaterra
anat.	anatomia	int.	interjeição
arq.	arquitetura	ital.	italiano
art.	artigo	j.	jogo
artilh.	artilharia	lat.	latim, latino
ast.	astronomia	m.	metro
astrol.	astrologia	maq.	maquinaria
aut.	automóvel	mar.	marítimo
av.	aviação	mat.	matemática
biol.	biologia	mec.	mecânica
bot.	botânica	med.	medicina
carp.	carpintaria	met.	metalurgia
cir.	cirurgia	meteor.	meteorologia
com.	comércio	mil.	militar
conj.	conjunção	min.	mineralogia
const.	construção	mús.	música
cont.	contabilidade	our.	ourivesaria
cost.	costura	parl.	parlamentar
coz.	cozinha	pint.	pintura
des.	desenho	pl.	plural
dir.	direito	poe.	poesia
ecles.	eclesiástico	pol.	política
educ.	educação	pop.	popular
elet.	eletricidade	pref.	prefixo
equiv.	equivalente	prep.	preposição
esg.	esgrima	princ.	principalmente
esp.	esporte	pron.	pronome
E. U.	Estados Unidos	psic.	psicologia
ex.	exemplo	quím.	química
fam.	familiar	rád.	rádio
farm.	farmácia	s.	substantivo
fer.	ferrovia	sld.	siderurgia
fig.	figuradamente	teat.	teatro
fil.	filosofia	tec.	tecido
fin.	finanças	teol.	teologia
fis.	física	tint.	tinturaria
for.	forense	tip.	tipografia
fot.	fotografia	topog.	topografia
geod.	geodésia	V.	veja
geog.	geografia	v.def.	verbo defectivo
geol.	geologia	vet.	veterinária
geom.	geometria	v.l.	verbo intransitivo
ger.	gerúndio	v.t.	verbo transitivo
gram.	gramática	v.t. & l.	verbo transitivo e intransi-
her.	heráldica		tivo
hídr.	hidráulica	zool.	zoologia

A semi-colon is used to mark off the meaning to which the subjects in Italics in parentheses refer.

O ponto e vírgula limita a terminologia específica relativa aos assuntos indicados em *itálico*, entre parênteses.



# PREFACE

This modest work is intended chiefly to help students of the Portuguese language and people who have to use this language for practical purposes.

Although the authors have tried to choose the commonest words of the English language, they have not striven to systematically omit obsolete terms, provided they seemed to be of some possible use. The Portuguese, however, is present-day Portuguese and represents Brazilian usage for the most part.

In order to save space, derivatives and idioms are placed in the majority of cases under the heading of the primary word, which is represented by the mark *~* in compounds made by suffixation, by the mark *—~* in hyphenated compounds, and by the mark *—* in idioms and phrases.

The orthography adopted is that of the Brazilian-Portuguese Agreement, also adopted by the *Pequeno Dicionário Brasileiro da Língua Portuguesa*, second edition.

The authors wish to thank Professor José Famadas for many valuable suggestions which were found useful in the compilation of this dictionary.

M. L. S. P.  
M. S. P.

# PREFÁCIO

Este modesto trabalho destina-se principalmente a auxiliar estudantes da língua portuguesa e pessoas que precisem utilizar-se desse idioma para fins práticos.

Embora tenham procurado selecionar as palavras mais usadas da língua inglesa, os autores não tiveram a preocupação de omitir sistematicamente termos arcaicos sempre que esses lhes pareceram de possível utilidade. A linguagem portuguesa, porém, é a atual e representa sobretudo o uso brasileiro.

Para poupar espaço as palavras derivadas e locuções figuram na maioria das vezes sob a epígrafe da palavra principal, a qual é representada pelo sinal  $\div$  nos compostos por aglutinação, pelo sinal  $— \div$  nos por juxtaposição e pelo sinal  $—$  nas locuções e frases.

A ortografia seguida é a do Acôrdo Luso-Brasileiro de 1931, também adotada pelo *Pequeno Dicionário Brasileiro da Língua Portuguesa*, 2. edição.

Os autores expressam aquí seus agradecimentos ao Professor José Famadas por muitas sugestões valiosas, que foram utilizadas na elaboração deste dicionário.

M. L. S. P.  
M. S. P.





# ENGLISH-PORTUGUESE

## A

**A, a** *s.* primeira letra do alfabeto; *art.ind.* um, uma; *o, a*, cada, como em *one dollar a dozen* um dólar a (cada) dúzia; (*mús.*) *la*; *A 1* de primeira qualidade.  
**aback** *adv.* atrás, por detrás, às avessas; *to be taken* — ser tomado de surpresa, admirar-se, desconcertar-se.  
**abacus** *s.* ábaco.  
**abaft** *adv.* (*mar.*) pela pôpa; *s.* a pôpa de um navio.  
**abandon** *v.t.* abandonar; *•ment* *s.* abandono.  
**abase** *v.t.* rebaixar, aviltar; *•ment* *s.* rebaiamento, aviltamento, degradação.  
**abash** *v.* confundir, desconcertar; *alguém*; *•ment* *s.* embaraço, perplexidade, humilhação.  
**abate** *v.t.* abater, diminuir.  
**abatement** *s.* abatimento, extenuação, redução.  
**abattoir** *s.* matadouro.  
**abbey** *s.* abadia.  
**abbess** *s.* abadessa.  
**abbot** *s.* abade.  
**abbacy** *s.* dignidade abacial.  
**abbreviate** *v.t.* abreviar, encurtar.  
**abbreviation** *s.* abreviação, abreviatura.  
**A B C** *s.* abc, abecedário; rudimentos (de uma matéria); *the ABC powers* as potências do ABC (Argentina, Brasil e Chile).  
**abdicate** *v.t.&i.* abdicar.  
**abdication** *s.* abdicação.  
**abdomen** *s.* abdomen, ventre; *lower part of the* — baixo ventre.  
**abdominal** *adj.* abdominal.  
**abduct** *v.t.* sequestrar, raptar; (*anat.*) *abduzir*; *•ion* *s.* sequestro, rapto; (*anat.*) *abdução*.  
**abed** *adv.* na cama.  
**aberration** *s.* aberração.  
**abet** *v.t.* instigar, induzir; *•tor* *s.* instigador, cúmplice; *•ment* *s.* instigação.  
**abeyance** *s.* suspensão, estado latente; *in* — latente, em suspenso; *estate in* — herança jacente.  
**abhor** *v.t.* detestar; *•rence* *s.* aversão, repulsão; *•rent* *adj.* abominável, detestável.  
**abide** *v.t.* habitar, morar, residir; *permanecer*; *v.t.* suportar, sujeitar-se a; *to* — *by* permanecer fiel a, conformar-se com; *ater-se a*.  
**ability** *s.* capacidade, habilidade.  
**abject** *adj.* abjeto, desprezível, vil, baixo; *•ion* *s.* abjeção, balxeza, aviltamento; *•ly* *adv.* abjetamente, vilmente.  
**abjure** *v.t.* abjurar; *•r* *s.* abjurante.  
**abjuration** *s.* abjuração.  
**abjuration** *adj.* abjuratório.  
**ablation** *s.* ablação.  
**ablative** *s.* ablativo.  
**ablaze** *adv.&adj.* em chamas, inflamado, ardente.  
**able** *adj.* hábil, capaz, eficiente; —

*bodily* *adj.* robusto, são; vigoroso; *to be* — *to* ser capaz de, poder.  
**ably** *adv.* habilmente.  
**ablution** *s.* ablução.  
**abnegate** *v.t.* renegar, negar, renunciar, abjurar; rejeitar.  
**abnegation** *s.* abnegação, renúncia.  
**abnormal** *adj.* anormal; *•ity* *s.* anormalidade; *•ly* *adv.* anormalmente.  
**abnormity** *s.* anormalidade; deformidade; monstruosidade.  
**aboard** *adv.* a bordo.  
**abode** *s.* domicílio, residência, morada; permanência, estada.  
**abolish** *v.t.* abolir; suprimir; destruir.  
**abolition** *s.* abolição, supressão.  
**abominable** *adj.* abominável, detestável.  
**abominate** *v.t.* abominar, detestar.  
**abomination** *s.* abominação; ódio.  
**aborigene** *s.* indígena, natural do país; *•s* *s.pl.* aborígenes.  
**aboriginal** *adj.* aborígene, primitivo, nativo, indígena; *•ly* *adv.* originariamente, primitivamente.  
**abort** *v.t.* abortar; *•ion* *s.* aborto; *•ive* *adj.* abortivo; *•ively* *adv.* abortivamente.  
**abound** *v.i.* abundar.  
**about** *adv.* ao redor; perto; mais ou menos, aproximadamente, quasi; *prep.* acerca de, perto de; *to be* — *to* achar-se a ponto de, estar para; *what is it all* —?, de que se trata?  
**above** *adv.* acima, por cima; *prep.* sobre; acima de; *from* — de cima, do alto; — *all* sobretudo, antes de tudo, em primeiro lugar; *•board* às claras, jogo franco.  
**abracadabra** *s.* abracadabra.  
**abrade** *v.t.&i.* usar, desgastar, esfregar demasiadamente.  
**abrasion** *s.* (*fis.*) abrasão; desgaste.  
**abreast** *adv.&adj.* de frente; lado a lado, par a par; — *of* (*mar.*) na altura de.  
**abridge** *v.t.* abreviar, encurtar.  
**abridgment** *s.* resumo, compêndio, redução.  
**abroad** *adv.* fóra, no exterior; a larga; *from* — do estrangeiro, do exterior; *there is a rumor* — *that* corre o boato que; *to publish* — divulgar.  
**abrogate** *v.t.* abrogar; anular; cancelar.  
**abrogation** *s.* abrogação; anulação; cancelamento.  
**abrupt** *adj.* abrupto, brusco, precipitado; alcantilado; *•ness* *s.* brusquidão, aspereza.  
**abscess** *s.* abscesso.  
**abscission** *s.* abscisão, corte.  
**abscond** *v.i.* homiziar-se, esconder-se.  
**absence** *s.* ausência; distração; — *of mind* distração.  
**absent** *adj.* ausente.  
**absent** *v.i.* ausentar-se.  
**absent-minded**, distraído.  
**absently** *adv.* distraidamente.  
**absinthe**, **absinth** *s.* absinto.



**absolute** *adj.* absoluto; positivo, categórico; *ly adv.* absolutamente, de modo algum.  
**absolution** *s.* absolvição, perdão; remissão.  
**absolve** *v.t.* absolver, perdoar; remir.  
**absorb** *v.t.* absorver; *ent adj.* absorvente.  
**absorption** *s.* absorção.  
**abstain** *v.i.* abster-se; jejuar; privar-se de; *er s.* abstinente; sóbrio.  
**abstention** *s.* abstenção.  
**abstinence** *s.* abstinência; jejum.  
**abstract** *adj.* abstrato; *s.* extrato, resumo; *the* — o abstrato; *v.t.* abstrair; roubar; desviar; resumir; *ion s.* abstração; distração; desvio.  
**abstruse** *adj.* abstruso, confuso, difícil de compreender; *ly adv.* confusamente.  
**absurd** *adj.* absurdo; disparatado; *ly adv.* absurdamente; *ity s.* absurdo, disparate.  
**abundance** *s.* abundância, fartura.  
**abundant** *adj.* abundante, copioso, farto.  
**abundantly** *adv.* abundantemente, fartamente, copiosamente.  
**abuse** *v.t.* abusar; injuriar; seduzir; exceder-se; maltratar; *s.* excesso, abuso; injúria; sedução.  
**abusive** *adj.* abusivo; injurioso.  
**abutment** *s.* (arq.) arcobotante, pegão.  
**abut** *v.i.* confinar, estabelecer linha de contacto.  
**abutting** *adj.* adjacente.  
**abyss** *s.* abismo, precipício; *al adj.* insondável, abismal, abissal.  
**Abyssinia** *s.* Abissínia.  
**Abyssinian** *adj.* abissínio, natural da Abissínia.  
**acacia** *s.* acácia.  
**academic** *adj.* acadêmico; — *year* ano letivo; *al adj.* acadêmico; *ian s.* acadêmico.  
**academy** *s.* academia.  
**acanthus** *s.* acanto, herva-gigante.  
**acarpous** *adj.* (bot.) acárpico.  
**accede** *v.i.* aceder, consentir, assentir, aquiescer; conformar-se.  
**accedence** *s.* aquiescência.  
**accelerate** *v.t.* acelerar, apressar.  
**acceleration** *s.* aceleração.  
**accelerator** *s.* acelerador.  
**accent** *s.* acento, acentuação, tom, inflexão de voz.  
**accent, accentuate** *v.t.* acentuar; pronunciar com clareza, dizer com ênfase;  
**accentuation** *s.* acentuação.  
**accept** *v.t.* aceitar; receber; admitir; *able adj.* aceitável, plausível; *ance s.* aceitação; *ation s.* acepção; *or s.* aceitante; *ed term* expressão consagrada.  
**access** *s.* acesso, entrada; promoção; admissão, ingresso; ataque febril; *-ion s.* acessão; acréscimo; elevação (ao trono).  
**accessory** *adj.* acessório; cúmplice; adicional.  
**accidence** *s.* (gram.) morfologia.  
**accident** *s.* acidente; acontecimento; sinistro; — *insurance* seguro contra acidentes; *al adj.* accidental, fortuito, casual; *ally adv.* accidentalmente, casualmente, por acaso.  
**acclaim** *v.t.* aclamar, aplaudir; *er s.* aclamante.  
**acclamation** *s.* aclamação.  
**acclimate** *v.t. & i.* aclimatar, aclimar.  
**acclimation** *s.* aclimatação, aclimação.  
**acclimatize** *v.t.* aclimatar, aclimar.

**acclimatization** *s.* aclimatização, aclimatação.  
**acclivity** *s.* subida, encosta, ladeira, aclave.  
**acclivous** *adj.* íngreme.  
**accolade** *s.* abraço; cerimônia ou saudação usada para conferir o grau de cavaleiro, na qual se tocava o ombro do candidato com a lâmina da espada.  
**accommodate** *v.t.* acomodar, arrumar; instalar; adaptar; ajustar; — *oneself to* ajustar-se a.  
**accommodating** *adj.* acomodativo; amoldável, complacente.  
**accommodation** *s.* acomodação; ajuste; conveniência; alojamento.  
**accompaniment** *s.* acompanhamento.  
**accompanist** *s.* acompanhador.  
**accompany** *v.t.* acompanhar.  
**accomplice** *s.* cúmplice.  
**accomplish** *v.t.* efetuar, realizar, cumprir, executar; *ed adj.* acabado, completo, perfeito; esmerado; consumado; *ment s.* efetuação, realização; aquisição; consequimento; *able adj.* realizável, praticável, exequível.  
**accord** *v.t.* conceder; adaptar; conciliar; *v.i.* concordar; *s.* acôrdo, convênio, união, concórdia, harmonia; acorde; ajuste; *of one's own* — de motu próprio; *with one* — de comum acôrdo; *ance s.* conformidade; *ing as* à medida que, segundo o que; *ing to* segundo, conforme, de conformidade com; *ingly adv.* em consequência, consequentemente.  
**accordion** *s.* acôrdeon, harmônica, sanfona.  
**accost** *v.t.* abordar, acostar.  
**account** *s.* conta, computação; estimação; inventário, relato; nota; *v.t.* contar, computar; estimar; *of no* — nulo, sem valor; *on* — *of* por causa de; creditado a; *on no* — de modo algum, absolutamente; — *book* livro de contabilidade; *current* — *with interest* conta corrente com juros; — *day* dia de liquidação; — *for* dar conta de, explicar; *able adj.* responsável; *ancy s.* contabilidade; *ant s.* guarda-livros; *ing s.* contabilidade; — *machine* máquina de calcular.  
**accouter, accoutre** *v.t.* equipar; vestir; *ment s.* equipamento.  
**accredit** *v.t.* acreditar; sancionar; abonar; *ed adj.* acreditado; sancionado.  
**accretion** *s.* aumento, adição, crescimento, acréscimo.  
**accrue** *v.t.* acrescer; provir; crescer; aumentar; *d interest* juros acrescidos.  
**accruing interest**, juros a vencer.  
**accumulate** *v.t.* acumular, amontoar; *v.i.* aumentar, crescer.  
**accumulation** *s.* acumulação.  
**accumulator** *s.* acumulador.  
**accuracy** *s.* exatidão, precisão.  
**accurate** *adj.* exato, preciso; apurado.  
**accursed** *adj.* execrado, maldito, detestável.  
**accusation** *s.* acusação, denúncia.  
**accusative (case)**, acusativo (caso).  
**accuse** *v.t.* acusar, culpar, denunciar; *the ed* o acusado.  
**accuser** *s.* acusador, denunciante.  
**accustom** *v.t.* acostumar, habituar; *v.i.* afazer-se, acostumar-se; *ed adj.* acostumado, habituado; habitual, costumeiro.  
**aces**, ás; *within an* — *of* a ponto de, quad.

**acephalous** *adj.* acéfalo.  
**acerate** *adj.* acerato.  
**acerbity** *s.* acerbidade, aspereza.  
**acervate** *adj.* amontoado, acumulado.  
**acervation** *s.* acervo, acúmulo, monte.  
**acetate** *s.* acetato.  
**acetic** *adj.* acético.  
**acetylene** *s.* acetileno, acetileno.  
**ache** *s.* dor; mal; *v.i.* doer; **head** — dor de cabeça.  
**aching** *adj.* dolorido, doído.  
**achieve** *v.t.* executar; completar; realizar; conseguir; consumir, concluir; **ment** *s.* realização, acabamento; feito, façanha.  
**achromatic** *adj.* acromático, incolor.  
**acid** *s.* ácido *adj.* ácido, acre, azêdo; **ity** *s.* acidez; **ulate** *v.t.* acidular.  
**acidophilus** *milk*, coalhada.  
**acknowledge** *v.t.* reconhecer; confessar, acusar-se de, admitir; — **receipt of** acusar recebimento de.  
**acknowledgment** *s.* reconhecimento, confissão, admissão.  
**acme** *s.* apogeu, cúmulo, cume.  
**acne** *s.* acne, espinha.  
**acolyte** *s.* acólito; sacristão.  
**aconite** *s.* acônito.  
**acorn** *s.* lande, bolota, noz ou fruta do carvalho.  
**acoustic** *adj.* acústico; **s** *s.* acústica.  
**acquaint** *v.t.* fazer conhecer, informar, dar aviso, comunicar; **ance** *s.* conhecimento, relação.  
**acquiesce** *v.i.* aquiescer, concordar, anuir, aceder; **nce** *s.* aquiescência, consentimento tácito, anuência.  
**acquire** *v.t.* adquirir; ganhar; obter; **ment** *s.* aquisição; **ments** *s.pl.* saber, conhecimentos.  
**acquisition** *s.* aquisição.  
**acquisitive** *adj.* ávido de adquirir.  
**acquisitively** *adv.* aquisitivamente.  
**acquit** *v.t.* absolver, exonerar de culpa; **tal** *s.* absolvição.  
**acre** *s.* acre (medida agrária).  
**acrid** *adj.* acre, ácido; picante; **ity** *s.* acidez, acrimônia.  
**acrimonious** *adj.* acrimonioso, áspero; mordaz, sarcástico.  
**acrimony** *s.* acrimônia.  
**acrobat** *s.* acrobata.  
**across** *adv.* de través, em sentido transversal; *prep.* através de; — **the street** do outro lado da rua.  
**acrostic** *s.* acróstico.  
**acrotism** *s.* (med.) acrotismo.  
**act** *s.* ato, ação, feito; *v.t.* representar; produzir, fazer, executar; *v.i.* agir, funcionar; — (of parliament) lei (votada); **in the very** — em flagrante delito; **ing** (teat.) representação; **ing** *adj.* em exercício.  
**actinic** *adj.* actínico.  
**action** *s.* ação; feito; efeito; movimento; gesto; cena; combate; processo; **able** *adj.* acionável.  
**active** *adj.* ativo; diligente, eficaz, enérgico; **in** — service em atividade; — **voice** voz ativa.  
**activity** *s.* atividade; diligência, prontidão.  
**activate** *v.t.* ativar; reativar.  
**actor, actress** *s.* ator, atriz; agente; co-mediante.  
**actual** *adj.* real, efetivo, tangível, de fato; **ity** *s.* realidade; **ly** *adv.* realmente; **ize** *v.t.* atualizar, realizar.  
**actuary** *s.* atuário; escrivão; amanuense.

**actuate** *v.t.* acionar; incitar, estimular; pôr em ação; **ad** *adj.* movido, incitado, provocado.  
**actuation** *s.* realização, operação efetiva.  
**acuity** *s.* perspicácia, acuidade.  
**acumen** *s.* acume, agudeza, sagacidade, perspicácia; discernimento.  
**acuminate** *v.t.* afinar, tornar agudo; *adj.* afilado, pontudo.  
**acute** *adj.* agudo; penetrante, perspicaz; **ly** *adv.* agudamente, com sutileza; **ness** *s.* agudeza, finura; argúcia.  
**A.D.** (anno Domini), depois de Cristo.  
**ad** *s.* (pop.) anúncio.  
**adage** *s.* adágio, provérbio, rifão.  
**adamant** *adj.* adamantino; inquebrável, inflexível; *s.* diamante; substância muito dura; **ine** *adj.* adamantino; **to be** — ser inflexível.  
**Adam's apple** (anat.) pomo de Adão.  
**adapt** *v.t.* adaptar, acomodar, ajustar; apropriar; **ation** *s.* adaptação; **able** *adj.* adaptável.  
**add** *v.t.* acrescentar, somar, adicionar.  
**addendum, addenda** *s.* adenda, suplemento.  
**adder** *s.* víbora, cobra, serpente.  
**addict** *v.t.* devotar; entregar; dedicar; habitar; — **oneself to** dedicar-se, entregar-se a, habitar-se a.  
**addition** *s.* adição; suplemento, apêndice; **al** *adj.* adicional, suplementar.  
**addle** *adj.* podre, corrompido; — **headed** *adj.* desmiolado, estouvado, sem juízo.  
**address** *s.* endereço; petição; dedicatória; alocução; discurso; destreza; *v.t.* dirigir-se a; endereçar; **ee** *s.* destinatário.  
**adduce** *v.t.* alegar; aduzir; fornecer; citar.  
**adenoids** *s.* vegetações adenóides.  
**adept** *s.* perito; *adj.* versado, hábil, experiente.  
**adequacy** *s.* adequação, suficiência; aptidão; proporção.  
**adequate** *adj.* suficiente; eficaz; razoável; adequado, competente, proporcionado.  
**adequately** *adv.* adequadamente; proporcionalmente.  
**adhere** *v.i.* aderir; unir-se, juntar-se; **nce** *s.* aderência.  
**adhesion** *s.* adesão.  
**adhesive** *adj.* adesivo; tenaz; pegajoso, viscoso.  
**ad hoc, ad hoc** (lat.), específico, especial, (para este caso).  
**adieu** *int.* adeus; até logo.  
**ad interim** *adv.* temporariamente, provisoriamente.  
**adipose** *adj.* adiposo, gorduroso.  
**adiposity** *s.* adiposidade, gordura.  
**adit** *s.* (min.) passagem, entrada subterrânea.  
**adjacent** *adj.* adjacente, contíguo, juxtaposto; **ly** *adv.* na proximidade.  
**adjective** *s.* adjetivo; **ly** *adv.* adjetivamente.  
**adjoin** *v.t.* juntar, unir; acrescentar; **ing** *adj.* contíguo, adjacente, vizinho.  
**adjourn** *v.t.* adiar, diferir; retardar; transferir; prorrogar; **ment** *s.* adiamento, prorrogação.  
**adjudge** *v.t.* adjudicar; julgar; decretar, determinar.  
**adjudicate** *v.t.* adjudicar.  
**adjudication** *s.* adjudicação.  
**adjunct** *s.* adjunto, auxiliar; *adj.* adjunto, auxiliar, acessório.  
**adjure** *v.t.* adjurar, pedir com instância.



**adjust** *v.t.* ajustar; reglar, retificar, harmonizar, coadunar; acomodar, conciliar; coordenar; regular; *•ment* *s.* ajustamento, acomodação; conciliação; ajuste; conserto; *•able* *adj.* ajustável, conciliável.

**adjutant** *s.* (mil.) ajudante.

**adjuvant** *adj.* útil; adjuvante.

**ad libitum**, **ad libitum** (*lat.*), à vontade, à discrição.

**administer** *v.t.* administrar; ministrar, dar, fornecer, dirigir, gerir.

**administration** *s.* administração, gestão.

**administrator** *s.* administrador, curador.

**administrate** *v.t.* administrar.

**administrative** *adj.* administrativo.

**admirable** *adj.* admirável; maravilhoso.

**admirably** *adv.* admiravelmente.

**admiral** *s.* almirante; — *of the fleet* comandante da esquadra; *rear* — contra-almirante; *•ty* almirantado.

**admiration** *s.* admiração.

**admire** *v.t.* admirar.

**admirer** *s.* admirador.

**admiringly** *adv.* com admiração.

**admissible** *adj.* admissível.

**admission** *s.* admissão; entrada.

**admit** *v.t.* admitir; reconhecer.

**admittance** *s.* admissão.

**admixture** *s.* mistura.

**admonish** *v.t.* admoestar, repreender; advertir.

**admonition** *s.* admoestação, repreensão; advertência; *•er* *s.* admoestador.

**admonitory** *adj.* admonitório.

**admonitor** *s.* admoestador.

**ado** *s.* trabalho; tumulto, alarido, barulho; *much* — *about nothing* muito alarido por nada.

**adolescence** *s.* adolescência.

**adolescent** *adj. & s.* adolescente.

**Adonis** *s.* Adonis; **adonic** *adj.* adônico; *s.* verso adônico.

**adopt** *v.t.* adotar; tomar; perfilhar; *•ed* *adj.* adotado, adotivo; *•ive* *adj.* adotivo; *•ion* *s.* adoção; *•ively* *adv.* adotivamente.

**adorable** *adj.* adorável.

**adoration** *s.* adoração.

**adore** *v.t.* adorar.

**adorer** *s.* adorador.

**adorable** *adj.* adorável; *•ness* *s.* qualidade de ser adorável.

**adorn** *v.t.* adornar, ornamentar, ornar, ataviar, enfeitar; *•ment* *s.* ornato, atavio, enfeite, adorno, ornamento.

**adown** *prep.* em baixo; *adv.* abaixo.

**adrenal** *adj.* suprarrenal; — *glands* glândulas suprarrenais; *•in* *s.* adrenalina.

**Adriatic** *adj. & s.* Adriático.

**adrift** *adv.* sem rumo, à mercê do vento ou das ondas.

**adroit** *adj.* destro, hábil; *•ness* *s.* destreza; *•ly* *adv.* habilmente, com destreza.

**adulate** *v.t.* adular, lisonjear.

**adulation** *s.* adulação, lisonja.

**adulatory** *adj.* adulatório, lisonjeador.

**adult** *s. & adj.* adulto.

**adulterate** *v.t.* adulterar; falsificar, alterar; corromper.

**adulteration** *s.* adulteração; falsificação.

**adulterer**, **adulteress** *s.* adúltero, adúltera.

**adulterous** *adj.* adúltero; falso, forjado.

**adultery** *s.* adultério.

**ad valorem**, **ad valorem**, proporcional ao valor.

**advance** *s.* avanço; adiantamento, progresso; marcha; antecipação; *in* — adiantado; *v.t.* avançar, adiantar, progredir; marchar; antecipar; *•ment* *s.* adiantamento, progresso; promoção; *•d* *adj.* avançado, adiantado.

**advantage** *s.* vantagem, benefício, lucro, proveito; *•ous* *adj.* vantajoso, proveitoso, lucrativo; *•ously* *adv.* vantajosamente, proveitosamente.

**advent** *s.* advento; vinda; aparição; chegada.

**adventitious** *adj.* adventício.

**adventure** *s.* aventura; incidente, caso, acaso; *v.t.* aventurar, arriscar; *•r* *s.* aventureiro, especulador; *•ss* *s.* aventureira.

**adventurous** *adj.* aventureiro, arriscado, incerto, temerário, perigoso.

**adverb** *s.* advérbio; *•ial* *adj.* adverbial.

**adversary** *s.* adversário, rival, inimigo, contrário, oponente, antagonista.

**adverse** *adj.* adverso, contrário, oposto.

**adversity** *s.* adversidade; infortúnio, desgraça.

**advert** *v.t.* advertir; observar, fazer alusão; *•ence*, *•ency* *s.* advertência; observação.

**advertise** *v.t.* anunciar; publicar, afixar, informar; *v.t.* fazer publicidade, fazer anúncios; — *for* pôr anúncio para; *•ment* *s.* anúncio, reclame; *•r* *s.* anunciante; noticiador.

**advertising** *s.* publicidade, reclame.

**advice** *s.* aviso, conselho; parecer, opinião.

**advisable** *adj.* digno de consideração; prudente.

**advise** *v.t.* aconselhar; prevenir, avisar.

**advisedly** *adv.* deliberadamente, com conhecimento de causa.

**adviser** *s.* conselheiro; monitor.

**advisory** *adj.* consultivo.

**advised** *adj.* aconselhado; *ill* — imprudente; *be* — acautele-se, tome cuidado.

**advocate** *s.* advogado, defensor; partidário; *v.t.* advogar, preconizar.

**advocacy** *s.* justificação, defesa, advocacia.

**advocation** *s.* intercessão; apêlo.

**advowson** *s.* proteção; patronato; padroado.

**adze** *s.* machadinha de tanoeiro, enxó.

**Aegean sea**, **mar Egeu**.

**aegis** *s.* égide.

**Aeolian** *adj.* eólico, eólico.

**aerate** *v.t.* arejar; gaseificar; ventilar; *•d* *drinks* bebidas gasosas; *•d* *lemonade*, *water* limonada, água gasosa.

**aeration** *s.* aerificação, ventilação.

**aerification** *s.* aerificação.

**aeriform** *adj.* aeriforme.

**aerify** *v.t.* encher de ar.

**aerial** *adj.* aéreo; *s.* (rádio) antena.

**aerie** *s.* ninho das aves de rapina; habitação humana situada em lugar muito alto.

**aerodrome** *s.* aeródromo, campo de aviação.

**aerodynamic** *adj.* aerodinâmico; *•s* *s.* aerodinâmica.

**aerolite** *s.* aerólito, meteorito.

**aerology** *s.* aerologia.

**aeromechanics** *s.* aeromecânica.

**aerometer** *s.* aerômetro.

**aeronaut** *s.* aeronauta; *•ic* *adj.* aeronáutico; *•ics* *s.* aeronáutica.

**aeroplane** *s.* aeroplano, avião.

**aeroscope** *s.* aeróscopo.

**aerostat** *s.* aeronave; *·ic adj.* aerostático; *·ica s.* aerostática.  
**aesthete** *s.* esteta.  
**aesthetic** *adj.* estético; *·al adj.* estético; *·s s.* estética.  
**afar** *adv.* ao longe, à distancia, longe; *from* — de longe.  
**affable** *adj.* afável; cortês, lhano, acessível.  
**affability** *s.* afabilidade; cortesia, amabilidade.  
**affably** *adv.* afavelmente; amavelmente.  
**affair** *s.* negócio; assunto; love — intriga amorosa.  
**affect** *v.t.* afetar; attingir; impressionar; fingir, aparentar; *·ation s.* afetação, aparência; *·ed adj.* afetado, precioso, fora do natural; *·edly adv.* afetadamente; *·ing adj.* comovente; terno.  
**affection** *s.* afecção; *·ate adj.* afetuoso, amante, afelçoador, amoroso, carinhoso.  
**affective** *adj.* afetivo, emocional.  
**afferent** *adj.* aferente, que conduz o impulso ao sistema nervoso central.  
**affiance** *s.* confiança, fé; contrato de casamento; *v.t.* prometer em casamento; *v.i.* noivar.  
**affiant** *s.* depoente.  
**affidavit** *s.* depoimento de testemunhas juramentadas.  
**affiliate** *v.t.* perfilhar; adotar; filiar; *v.i.* filiar-se.  
**affiliation** *s.* perfilhação, adoção, afiliação, filiação.  
**affinity** *s.* afinidade; conexão; parentesco por lei.  
**affirm** *v.t.* afirmar; declarar; assegurar; confirmar; *v.i.* atestar; depor; *·ation s.* afirmação; ratificação; declaração; confirmação; *·ative adj.* afirmativo.  
**affix** *s.* afixo; adição; *v.t.* afixar; juntar; fixar; *·ture s.* afixação.  
**afflict** *v.t.* afligir; atribular; atormentar; *·ion s.* aflição, pena; tormento, tribulação, desgosto; calamidade, infortúnio; *·ive adj.* aflitivo; *·ively adv.* aflitivamente.  
**affluence** *s.* afluência, opulência, fartura, abundância.  
**affluent** *adj. & s.* afluente, tributário; abundante, opulento, farto, copioso.  
**affluently** *adv.* opulentamente; fartamente, copiosamente.  
**afford** *v.t.* dar, fornecer, conceder; *can* — to ter recursos para, poder.  
**afforest** *v.i.* plantar bosques ou florestas; *·ation s.* terra convertida em bosque, reflorestamento.  
**affray** *s.* assalto; disputa; distúrbio; rixa, refrega; *v.t.* assustar, alarmar, amedrontar.  
**affront** *v.t.* afrontar, ofender, insultar, ultrajar; provocar; *s.* afronta, insulto, ultraje; *·ive adj.* afrontoso, injurioso.  
**afield** *adv.* no campo, para o campo; far — muito ao longe.  
**afire** *adj.* em fogo, ardente, em chamas; inflamado.  
**afloat** *adv.* à tona d'água, flutuando; em circulação, passando de uma pessoa para outra; *adj.* flutuante.  
**afoot** *adv.* em pé, a pé, em ação ou movimento.  
**aforesaid** *adj.* supra mencionado.  
**aforethought** *adj.* premeditado; *s.* premeditação.  
**aforetime** *adv.* antigamente, noutro tempo.

**a fortiori** (*lat.*) a fortiori, com maior razão.  
**afoul** *adv.* embaraçado, implicado; em colisão.  
**afraid** *adj.* temeroso, tímido, receoso, amedrontado, assustado; *to be* — of ter medo de, temer.  
**afresh** *adv.* novamente, outra vez.  
**Africa** *s.* África; *·n adj.* africano.  
**aft** *adv.* (*mar.*) atrás, na parte da popa.  
**after** *adv.* depois, em seguida; *conj.*, depois que; *prep.* depois, após; conforme, segundo; — *all* afinal de contas, em resumo; — *the event* depois do acontecido.  
**aftermath** *s.* consequências; segunda germinação.  
**afternoon** *s.* tarde; *in the* — à tarde.  
**after-plece** *s.* farça; entremez.  
**after-taste** *s.* sabor que persiste na boca; consequências amargas.  
**afterthought** *s.* reflexão depois de praticado o ato; reflexão tardia.  
**afterwards** *adv.* depois, depois disso; em seguida, mais tarde.  
**again** *adv.* ainda outra vez, outra vez, novamente; — *and* — repetidas vezes; *again* depois do verbo indica geralmente repetição de ação; em português é frequentemente expresso pelo prefixo *re*: *ex.*: *to take it* — retomar.  
**against** *prep.* contra; contrário; perto, junto, encostado; — *the grain* às avessas.  
**agape** *adj.* boquiaberto.  
**agate** *s.* ágata.  
**age**, *s.* idade; século; tempo; época; era; *old* — velhice; *ten years of* — dez anos de idade; *he is not of* — ele não é maior de idade; *to come of* — ficar maior (de idade); *it is* *·s* *since* há muito tempo que; *·d adj.* velho, idoso; *he has* *·d* considerably envelheceu muito; *the* *·d* os velhos.  
**agency** *s.* ação; diligência; intermédio; agência.  
**agenda** *s.* notas, memorandum; ordem do dia.  
**agent** *s.* agente, comissário, representante; mandatário; intermediário; emissário; deputado.  
**agglomerate** *v.t.* aglomerar; *·d adj.* aglomerado.  
**agglomeration** *s.* aglomeração.  
**agglutinate** *v.t.* aglutinar, colar, ligar.  
**agglutination** *s.* aglutinação.  
**agglutinant** *adj.* aglutinante.  
**aggrandize** *v.t.* engrandecer; elevar, exaltar; ampliar; exagerar; embelezar; *·ment s.* engrandecimento; exaltação; exagêro; ampliação.  
**aggravate** *v.t.* agravar; aumentar, intensificar; incomodar, impacientar.  
**aggravation** *s.* agravação; agravo; provocação.  
**aggregate** *adj.* agregado, reunido; coligido; de conjunto; *v.t.* agregar, reunir; *s.* agregado, agremiação; combinação, agregação, conjunto, total.  
**aggregation** *s.* agregação.  
**aggression** *s.* agressão.  
**aggress** *v.t.* agredir; ofender; atacar.  
**aggressive** *adj.* agressivo.  
**aggressively** *adv.* agressivamente.  
**aggressiveness** *s.* agressividade.  
**aggressor** *s.* agressor.  
**aggrieve** *v.t.* agravar; afligir; lesar, molestar; *·d adj.* ofendido, molestado, lesado; *·d party* parte ofendida.



**aghost** *adj.* espantado, estupefacto, horrorizado, apavorado, perplexo.  
**agile** *adj.* ágil, vivo, ativo, lépido.  
**agility** *s.* agilidade, atividade.  
**aglo** *s.* áglio; **•tage** *s.* aglotagem.  
**agitate** *v.t.* agitar, revolver; mover; inquietar.  
**agitation** *s.* agitação.  
**agitator** *s.* agitador, perturbador.  
**aglow** *adj.* resplandecente, abrasado, inflamado.  
**agnail** *s.* unheiro.  
**agnostic** *s.* agnóstico; **•ism** *s.* agnosticismo.  
**ago** *adv.* passado, há tempos atrás, antes; **long** — há muito tempo; **a while** — há algum tempo; **how long** —? há quanto tempo?  
**agog** *adj.* desejoso; animado; impaciente; *adv.* com veemência, ardentemente; **to be** — desejar ardentemente.  
**agonize** *v.i.* agonizar; sofrer angústia; padecer; *v.t.* agonizar, martirizar, atormentar.  
**agonizing** *adj.* cruel, atroz, torturante.  
**agony** *s.* agonia; angústia; **to suffer** — sofrer o martírio.  
**agrarian** *adj.* agrário.  
**agree** *v.t.* admitir; fazer concordar; harmonizar; *v.i.* concordar, convir, entender-se; — **to** consentir em, comprometer-se a; **quite** — **with** concordar plenamente; **•able** *adj.* agradável, ameno; aprazível; conveniente; **•d price** preço estipulado; **•ment** *s.* acôrdo, ajuste, convênio.  
**agriculture** *s.* agricultura.  
**agricultural** *adj.* agrícola, agrário.  
**agricultural implements**, instrumentos agrários.  
**agricultural show**, exposição agrícola.  
**agriculturalist** *s.* agricultor, agrônomo.  
**agronomist** *adj.* agrônomo.  
**agronomy** *s.* agronomia.  
**aground** *adv.* (*mar.*) encalhado; *adj.* vencido, fracassado; **to run** — encalhar, dar à costa.  
**ague** *s.* febre palustre, malária.  
**ahead** *adv.* avante, para a frente, adiante; **go** — avance, continue; **to get** — adiantar-se.  
**ahoy** *int.* olá! oh! heil!  
**aid** *s.* ajuda, auxílio; assistência, socorro; *v.t.* ajudar, auxiliar; socorrer.  
**aide-de-camp** *s.* ajudante de campo, ou de ordens.  
**ail** *v.t. & i.* afligir, sofrer, incomodar, doer; **•ment** *mal*, incômodo de saúde.  
**aim** *s.* objetivo; meta; mira, alvo; *desígnio*; *fin*; *v.t.* mirar, apontar; aspirar; pretender, tencionar, visar; — **at** visar, ajustar, apontar; **•less** *adj.* sem objetivo, sem desígnio, sem propósito; **•lessly** *adv.* sem objetivo, sem finalidade.  
**air** *s.* ar, vento; céu, atmosfera; aspecto de uma pessoa; *fria*; **to give oneself** *s.* fazer-se de importante; **•craft** *aero-nave*; **•craft carrier** porta-aviões; **•craft exhibition** exposição de aviões; — **current** corrente de ar; — **gun** fuzil de ar comprimido; — **hole** respiradouro; **•line** linha de avião, linha aérea; **•liner** avião de linha regular; **•mail** correio aéreo; **by** **•mail** por avião; **•man** aviador; — **mechanic** mecânico de avião; **Air Ministry** Ministério do Ar; **•pilot** piloto de avião; **•plane** aeroplano, avião; **•race**

corrida de avião; **•raid** *raid* aéreo; **•ship** dirigível; **•station** aeroporto; **tight** impermeável ao ar, hermêticamente fechado; **•way** via aérea; **•woman** aviadora; **•worthy** em bom estado de navegabilidade; *v.t.* arejar, ventilar; **•ing** *s.* aerificação, ventilação; **•less** *adj.* sem ar, abafado; **•y** *adj.* aéreo, no ar.  
**aisle** *s.* divisão lateral de uma igreja ou de um palácio.  
**ajar** *adj.* entre-aberto.  
**akin** *adj.* aparentado; parente, consanguíneo; análogo.  
**alabaster** *s.* alabastro.  
**alabastrine** *adj.* alabastrino.  
**alacrity** *s.* alacridade; vivacidade, alegria.  
**alacritous** *adj.* vivo; álcro.  
**a-la-mode** *adj.* **pie** — torta servida com sorvete em cima.  
**alarm** *s.* alarme, rebate; tumulto; sobresalto; — **clock** despertador; — **bell** campainha de alarme; **•ing** *adj.* alarmante; *v.t.* alarmar, assustar; *v.i.* tocar o alarme, tocar o rebate.  
**alas** *int.* ai de mim! infelizmente!  
**alb** *s.* alva (veste sacerdotal).  
**albatross** *s.* albatroz.  
**albino** *s.* albino.  
**album** *s.* álbum.  
**albumen** *s.* albumen; clara do ovo.  
**albumin** *s.* albumina.  
**albuminous** *adj.* albuminoso.  
**alchemist** *s.* alquimista.  
**alchemy** *s.* alquimia.  
**alcohol** *s.* álcool; aguardente; **•ic** *adj.* alcoólico; **•ism** *s.* alcoolismo; **•ize** *v.t.* alcoolizar.  
**alcove** *s.* alcova.  
**alder** *s.* álamo.  
**alderman** *s.* na Inglaterra, magistrado logo abaixo do prefeito; nos E. Unidos, membro do conselho municipal; vereador.  
**alert** *adj.* alerta; vigilante, pronto, vivo; **•ness** *s.* vigilância; vivacidade, agilidade; **on the** — estar alerta, vigilante.  
**Alexandrine** *adj. & n.* alexandrino (verso).  
**alfalfa** *s.* alfafa.  
**algebra** *s.* álgebra.  
**algebraic, algebraical** *adj.* algébrico.  
**algebrist** *s.* algebrista.  
**alias** *adv.* aliás; de outro modo; *s.* outro nome, nome suposto.  
**alibi** *s.* álibi.  
**alien** *adj.* estrangeiro, estranho; *s.* estrangeiro.  
**alienate** *vt.* alienar.  
**alienable** *adj.* alienável.  
**alienation** *s.* alienação.  
**alienist** *s.* alienista.  
**alight** *adj.* aceso; iluminado; *v.i.* descer, desembarcar; aterrissar, pousar; — **on the water** amerissar.  
**align** *v.t.* alinhar; **•ment** *s.* alinhamento, enfileiramento.  
**alike** *adj.* igual; semelhante; *adv.* igualmente, do mesmo modo, da mesma maneira; **to be** — parecer-se.  
**alimentary** *adj.* alimentar, nutritivo, nutriente.  
**alimentation** *s.* alimentação.  
**alimentative** *adj.* alimentício; — **canal** tubo digestivo.  
**alimony** *s.* alimentos (pensão dada pelo marido à mulher em caso de divórcio).  
**alive** *adj.* vivo, com vida, animado; es-perto.  
**alkali** *s.* álcali.

**alkaline** *adj.* alcalino.  
**alkalify, alkalize** *v.t.* alcalinizar.  
**all** *adj.* todo, todos, toda, todas; *adv.* inteiramente, completamente; *s.* o todo, a totalidade; — **the year round** durante todo o ano; — **those who** todos aqueles que; **at — hours** a toda hora; **on — occasions** em todas as ocasiões; — **right** muito bem; — **the same** assim mesmo; — **of us** todos nós; **that is** — é tudo.  
**allay** *v.t.* acalmar; pacificar; tranquilizar; suavizar, mitigar, aliviar.  
**allegation** *s.* alegação, escusa, pretexto.  
**allege** *v.t.* alegar, pretender; objetar; assegurar, afirmar.  
**allegiance** *s.* fidelidade; obediência; lealdade; **to pay one's** — jurar fidelidade.  
**allegiant** *adj.* leal, fiel.  
**allegory** *s.* alegoria.  
**allegoric, allegorical** *adj.* alegórico.  
**allegro** *adj.* (*mús.*) alegre.  
**allergy** *s.* alergia.  
**allergic** *adj.* alérgico.  
**alleviate** *v.t.* aliviar, mitigar, suavizar, amenizar; moderar, diminuir.  
**alleviation** *s.* alívio, mitigação.  
**alley** *s.* álea; rua estreita; rua de jardim; — **way** passagem entre altos edifícios.  
**All Fools' Day**, primeiro de abril, dia de enganar os tolos.  
**alliance** *s.* aliança; confederação, liga.  
**alligator** *s.* jacaré; — **pear** *s.* abacate.  
**alliterate** *v.t.* aliterar.  
**alliteration** *s.* aliteração.  
**all-important** *adj.* de toda importância.  
**allocate** *v.t.* colocar, distribuir.  
**allocation** *s.* pagamento, distribuição (de verbas).  
**allocution** *s.* alocução.  
**allot** *v.t.* alotar; atribuir; repartir; destinar; **•ment** *s.* distribuição; atribuição; repartição; quinhão; lote, parte, porção de terra.  
**allow** *v.t.* permitir; autorizar; tolerar, consentir; deixar; bonificar; **•ance** *s.* concessão, permissão; pensão; razão; bonificação; indenização.  
**alloy** *s.* liga metálica; *v.t.* ligar metais.  
**all-powerful** *adj.* todo-poderoso.  
**all-round** *adj.* completo.  
**All Saints' Day**, dia de Todos os Santos.  
**All Souls' Day**, dia dos mortos, dia do Finados.  
**allspice** *s.* pimenta da Jamaica.  
**allude** *v.i.* aludir.  
**allure** *v.t.* atrair, engodar, seduzir; **•ment** *s.* engodo, sedução; isca.  
**allusion** *s.* alusão.  
**alluvion, alluvium** *s.* aluvião.  
**ally** *s.* aliado; confederado; *v.t.* aliar; aparentar; *v.i.* aliar-se, unir-se; aparentar-se.  
**Alma Mater**, (*lat.*) Universidade ou escola a que se pertence.  
**almanac** *s.* almanaque.  
**almighty** *adj.* todo-poderoso; **the Almighty** o Todo-Poderoso.  
**almond** *s.* amêndoa; — **eyes** olhos amendoados, rasgados; — **tree** amendoeira; — **willow** salgueiro branco.  
**almost** *adv.* quasi.  
**alms** *s.* esmola; caridade; — **giving** distribuição de esmolas; — **house** asilo de desamparados; — **box** caixa de esmolas; — **deed** obra de caridade; — **give** pessoa caritativa; — **man** mendigo.  
**aloes** *s.* aloés.  
**aloft** *adv.* em cima, no alto, por cima de tudo; **to set** — elevar, levantar.

**alone** *adj.* só, isolado, sem companhia; único, **to let —** deixar em paz; *adv.* somente.  
**along** *prep. & adv.* ao longo; adiante; continuamente; com; em companhia de; **•side of** ao lado de; **to come •side** acostar; **come — with me** venha comigo; **all —** todo o tempo.  
**aloof** *adv.* ao longe; à parte, isolado; à distância, ao largo; *adj.* distante; **•ness** *s.* separação; distância.  
**aloud** *adv.* alto; em voz alta.  
**alpaca** *s.* alpaca.  
**alpha** *s.* alfa (primeira letra do alfabeto grego); **•bet** *s.* alfabeto; **•betical** *adj.* alfabético; **•betize** *v.t.* alfabetizar; **•betization** *s.* alfabetização; — **test** teste de inteligência usado no exército americano em 1917-1918.  
**Alpine** *adj.* alpino, alpestre; **the Alps** os Alpes.  
**already** *adv.* já.  
**Alsace** *s.* Alsácia.  
**Alsatian** *adj.* alsaciano.  
**also** *adv.* também; igualmente; do mesmo modo; além disso.  
**altar** *s.* altar; — **cloth** toalha de altar; — **piece** contra-retábulo; **grand —** altar mór.  
**alter** *v.t.* alterar; modificar; mudar; — **the date of** transferir; **•ation** *s.* alteração; mudança; modificação.  
**altercation** *s.* altercação, disputa.  
**altercate** *v.i.* disputar, altercar.  
**alternate** *adj.* alternado; alternativo; *v.t.* alternar.  
**alternation** *s.* alternância.  
**alternative** *adj.* alternativo.  
**alternatively** *adv.* alternativamente.  
**although** *conj.* ainda que; não obstante; embora; posto que.  
**altitude** *s.* altitude, elevação, altura.  
**alto** *s.* voz masculina mais alta do canto; agora também o contralto é assim chamado.  
**altogether** *adv.* totalmente; inteiramente; ao todo; conjuntamente.  
**altruist** *s.* altruista; **•ic** *adj.* altruístico.  
**alum** *s.* pedra-ume; alumen.  
**aluminum, aluminium** *s.* alumínio.  
**always** *adv.* sempre.  
**amalgam** *s.* amálgama, mistura; **•ate** *v.t.* amalgamar, misturar; combinar; fundir; *v.i.* fundir-se, misturar-se; **•able** *adj.* combinável, amalgamável; **•ation** *s.* mistura; combinação; amalgamação.  
**amanuensis** *s.* amanuense.  
**amass** *v.t.* amontoar, juntar, acumular; *s.* montão, acúmulo; **•ment** *s.* acúmulo, montão; montante, monte, amontoação.  
**amateur** *s.* amador; diletante; — **status** qualidade de amador.  
**amatory** *adj.* galante; amoroso.  
**amaze** *v.t.* espantar; estupefazer; assombrar; aterrar; **•ment** *s.* espanto, assombro.  
**Amazon** *s.* amazona, guerreira; virago; mulher masculina.  
**ambassador** *s.* embaixador; **ambassadress** *s.* embaixatriz.  
**amber** *s.* âmbar; **•gris** *s.* âmbar cinzento; *v.i.* perfumar com âmbar; **•ed** *adj.* perfumado com âmbar.  
**ambiguity** *s.* ambiguidade; incerteza; dúvida; equívoco.  
**ambiguous** *adj.* ambíguo, dúbio; incerto, equívoco.  
**ambition** *s.* ambição; cubição; aspiração.



**ambitious** *adj.* ambicioso, fortemente desejoso; (*pop.*) ativo e empreendedor.  
**amble** *v.i.* marchar lentamente, sem esforço (o cavalo); — **along** *ir* devagarinho, com calma.  
**ambrosia** *s.* ambrosia.  
**ambulance** *s.* ambulância; hospital de campanha.  
**ambulant** *adj.* ambulante; **•ory** *adj.* ambulatório, ambulante.  
**ambuscade, ambush** *s.* emboscada; cilada; tocaia.  
**ambush** *v.i.* emboscar-se.  
**ameliorate** *v.t.* melhorar; aperfeiçoar; *v.i.* aperfeiçoar-se.  
**amelioration** *s.* melhoramento, aperfeiçoamento.  
**amen** *adv.* assim seja, amém.  
**amenable** *adj.* responsável; sujeito a; tratável; dócil; **every one is — to the laws** todos estão sujeitos à lei.  
**amend** *v.t.* corrigir; emendar; consertar; melhorar; **•s** *s.* indenização; reparação; **make •s for** indenizar, reparar; **•ment** *s.* correção; emenda (lei ou projeto).  
**amenity** *s.* amenidade; brandura, docilidade; suavidade.  
**amenorrhea** *s.* amenorréia.  
**amentia** *s.* amênia, deficiência mental.  
**America** *s.* América; **•n** *s. & adj.* americano.  
**Americana** *s.* coleção de documentos históricos, literários, etnográficos, etc. referentes à América.  
**Amerindian** *s.* ameríndio, índio americano.  
**amethyst** *s.* ametista.  
**amiability** *s.* amabilidade, afabilidade.  
**amiable** *adj.* amável, afável, agradável.  
**amiably** *adv.* amavelmente.  
**amicable** *adj.* amigável, cordial; **•ness** *s.* amizade, cordialidade.  
**amicably** *adv.* amigavelmente.  
**amid, amidst** *prep.* entre, no meio de, cercado por.  
**amidships**, no meio do navio.  
**amiss** *adv. & adj.* erradamente, inoportuno; impróprio; imprópriamente; vicioso; impuro; com maldade; **do not take it —** não leve isso a mal.  
**ammonia** *s.* amônia.  
**ammunition** *s.* munição, provisões; instrumentos de guerra; — **bread** pão de munição.  
**amnesia** *s.* amnésia, perda da memória.  
**amnesty** *s.* anistia.  
**amoeba** *s.* ameba.  
**among, amongst** *prep.* entre, no meio de, dentro, no número dos; — **strangers** entre estranhos.  
**amoral** *adj.* amoral.  
**amorous** *adj.* amoroso; terno; apaixonado, enamorado; **•ly** *adv.* amorosamente.  
**amorphous** *adj.* amorfo.  
**amortization** *s.* amortização.  
**amortize** *v.t.* amortizar.  
**amount** *s.* montante; soma; quantidade; *v.i.* subir; importar; limitar-se; *v.t.* somar, calcular.  
**ampere** *s. (elet.)* ampere, ampério.  
**amperage** *s.* amperagem.  
**amphibian** *s.* anfíbio.  
**amphibious** *adj.* anfíbio.  
**amphibology** *s.* ambiguidade; anfibologia.  
**amphitheater** *s.* anfiteatro.  
**amphitheatrical** *adj.* de anfiteatro.

**amphitheatral** *adj.* em forma de anfiteatro.  
**amphora** *s.* ânfora, vaso.  
**ample** *adj.* amplo, espaçoso, grande, largo, extenso; **•ness** *s.* amplitude, espaço; extensão.  
**amplifier** *s.* amplificador, ampliador.  
**amplify** *v.t.* ampliar, amplificar, aumentar, alargar; desenvolver, estender.  
**amplitude** *s.* amplitude.  
**amplification** *s.* ampliação; extensão.  
**amputate** *v.t.* amputar.  
**amputation** *s.* amputação.  
**amuck, amok** *s.* loucura homicida.  
**amulet** *s.* amuleto, talismã.  
**amuse** *v.t.* divertir, distrair, recrear; **•ment** *s.* distração, divertimento, recreação, diversão; **•d** *adj.* divertido.  
**amusing** *adj.* divertido, engraçado.  
**amygdala** *s.* amígdala.  
**amygdaline** *adj.* em forma de amêndoas.  
**an** *art. ind.* um, uma.  
**anachronism** *s.* anacronismo.  
**anachronous** *adj.* anacrônico.  
**anaemia** *s.* anemia.  
**anaemic** *adj.* anêmico.  
**anagram** *s.* anagrama.  
**analgesia** *s.* analgesia.  
**analgesic** *adj.* analgésico.  
**analogous** *adj.* análogo; semelhante.  
**analogy** *s.* analogia; semelhança.  
**analyse** *v.t.* analisar.  
**analysis** *s.* análise.  
**analyst** *s.* analista.  
**analytic, analytical** *adj.* analítico.  
**anarchy** *s.* anarquia; confusão, desordem.  
**anarchism** *s.* anarquismo.  
**anarchic** *adj.* anárquico, sem governo.  
**anarchist** *s.* anarquista.  
**anathema** *s.* anátema; **•tize** *v.t.* anatematizar.  
**anatomical** *adj.* anatômico.  
**anatomy** *s.* anatomia.  
**anatomist** *s.* anatomista.  
**ancestor** *s.* ascendente, antepassado.  
**ancestral** *adj.* ancestral; hereditário.  
**ancestry** *s.* linhagem, descendência; raça; estirpe.  
**anchor** *s.* âncora; *v.t. & i.* ancorar; **•age** *s.* ancoragem; **sheet —** âncora de salvação; **let us — our hopes in his goodness** depositemos nossas esperanças em sua bondade; **to cast —** lançar âncora.  
**anchoret, anchorite** *s.* anacoreta, ermitão, solitário.  
 **anchoress** *s.* mulher anacoreta.  
**anchovy** *s.* anchova, enchova; — **paste** manteiga de anchova; — **pear** fruta das Índias Ocidentais.  
**ancient** *s.* ancião, velho; *adj.* antigo, velho; **•s** antepassados; **•ness** *s.* antiguidade; **•ry** *s.* antiguidade de linhagem; **•ly** *adv.* antigamente.  
**and** *conj.* e; — **so on** assim por diante; — **so forth** assim por diante; **go — see** vá ver; **more — more** cada vez mais; **two — two** dois e dois; **steak — potatoes** bife com batatas; **better — better** cada vez melhor; **worse — worse** de mal a pior; — **yet** no entanto, apesar disso; **now — then** de vez em quando.  
**andiron** *s.* cão de chaminé.  
**anecdote** *s.* anedota; historieta.  
**anemone** *s.* anemona.  
**aneroid** *adj.* aneróide.  
**anesthetic** *adj.* anestésico.

**anesthesia** *s.* anestesia.  
**anew** *adv.* de novo, outra vez, ainda, novamente.  
**angel** *s.* anjo; *·ic, ·ical* *adj.* angélico; *·ica* *s.* angélica (flor); *·us* *s.* Angelus, Ave-Maria; *·ically* *adv.* angêlicamente.  
**anger** *s.* cólera, ira, raiva; *v.t.* irar, enfurecer, meter raiva, encolerizar; irritar.  
**angina** *s.* angina; — *pectoris* angina do peito.  
**angle** *s.* ângulo; *v.i.* pescar de anzol; *·r* *s.* pescador de anzol; — *rod* cana de pescar.  
**angling** *s.* pesca de linha.  
**Anglicism** *s.* anglicismo.  
**Anglomani** *s.* anglomania.  
**Anglophile** *adj. & s.* anglófilo.  
**Anglophobe** *adj. & s.* anglófobo.  
**Anglo-Saxon** *adj.* anglo-saxão.  
**angry** *adj.* zangado, irritado, irado, aborrecido; *angrily* *adv.* com raiva, com ira; *to get* — aborrecer-se, zangar-se, irritar-se; *to be* — *with oneself* for aborrecer-se consigo mesmo por.  
**anguish** *s.* angústia; aflição; dor; *·ed* *adj.* angustiado; aflito.  
**angular** *adj.* angular; *·ity* *s.* angularidade; *·ly* *adv.* angulosamente, angularmente.  
**angulous** *adj.* anguloso, tortuoso.  
**angulation** *s.* angulosidade.  
**anil** *s.* anil.  
**aniline** *s.* anilina; — *dye* tintura de anilina.  
**animal** *s. & adj.* animal; *·ism* *s.* animalidade; sensualidade; *·cule* *s.* animalculo; — *husbandry* criação e cruzamento de animais no campo.  
**animate** *v.t.* animar, encorajar; *adj.* animado, dotado de vida.  
**animation** *s.* animação.  
**animosity** *s.* animosidade; rancor; aversão, repulsa; ódio.  
**animus** *s.* disposição; coragem; animosidade.  
**anise** *s.* anís, herva doce; *·ette* *s.* licor de anís.  
**ankle** *s.* tornozelo; — *socks* meias curtas.  
**annals** *s.* anais; crônicas; **annalist** *s.* analista (o que escreve anais).  
**anneal** *v.t.* esquentar para dar tempera; cozinhar outra vez; *·ing* *s.* ação de temperar o vidro.  
**annex** *v.t.* anexar; juntar; incorporar; unir; *s.* anexo, dependência; *·ation* *s.* anexação incorporação.  
**annihilate** *v.t.* aniquilar; destruir; eliminar; anular.  
**annihilation** *s.* aniquilação, destruição, extermínio.  
**anniversary** *s.* aniversário.  
**anno Domini**, era cristã.  
**annotate** *v.t.* anotar; notar; comentar.  
**annotation** *s.* anotação; apontamentos; observação.  
**announce** *v.t.* anunciar; apregoar judicialmente; publicar; proclamar; *·ment* *s.* anúncio; aviso; proclamação; declaração; *·rs* *s.* anunciador de rádio; locutor.  
**annoy** *v.t.* aborrecer, incomodar, molestar; importunar, contrariar; *·ance* *s.* aborrecimento, incômodo, contrariedade; *·ing* *adj.* aborrecido, incômodo; importuno; *to be* *·ed* with estar aborrecido com.  
**annual** *adj.* anual; *s.* planta anual; anuário.  
**annuitant** *s.* que recebe anuidade (pensão).

**annuity** *s.* anuidade; renda; pensão.  
**annul** *v.t.* anular; invalidar; rescindir; abolir, cassar; cancelar; *·able* *adj.* anulável; *·ment* *s.* anulação; cancelamento; cassação.  
**annular** *adj.* anular, anelado.  
**annulate** *adj.* anelado, com anéis.  
**annulation** *s.* formação de anéis.  
**annum** *s.* (lat.) ano; *per* — por ano.  
**annunciate** *v.t.* anunciar.  
**Annunciation** *s.* Anunciação.  
**anode** *s.* anódio.  
**anodyne** *adj.* anódino; calmante.  
**anoint** *v.t.* ungir, sagrar; untar; consagrar; *·ed* *adj. & s.* ungido, untado; sagrado, consagrado.  
**anomalous** *adj.* anômalo; irregular; anormal; excepcional.  
**anomaly** *s.* anomalia; irregularidade; anormalidade; *·ly* *adv.* anômalamente, irregularmente; anormalmente.  
**anon** *adv.* logo; em breve, dentro de pouco tempo, daqui a pouco.  
**anonymous** *adj.* anônimo; *·ly* *adv.* anônimamente.  
**anonymity** *s.* anonimato.  
**another** *adj.* outro, outra; ainda um, ainda outro; *three days one after* — três dias consecutivos; *it is just such* — é exatamente como o outro.  
**answer** *s.* resposta; réplica; *v.t.* responder; replicar; — *to the riddle* chave do enigma; — *for* abonar, tornar-se responsável por alguém; *to* — *a fault* justificar uma falta; *·able* *adj.* responsável.  
**ant** *s.* formiga; — *eater* tamanduá, animal comedor de formiga; *·s nest* formigueiro.  
**antagonism** *s.* antagonismo, oposição.  
**antagonist** *s.* antagonista.  
**antagonistic** *adj.* antagônico, contrário.  
**antagonize** *v.t.* hostilizar.  
**antarctic** *adj.* antártico; *the* — ocean o oceano glacial Antártico.  
**ante**, prefixo, que traz a idéia de posição anterior.  
**antecedent** *s. & adj.* antecedente, precedente.  
**antecede** *v.t.* anteceder, preceder.  
**antecedency** *s.* antecendência, precedência.  
**antecessor** *s.* antecessor, predecessor.  
**antechamber** *s.* antecâmara.  
**antedate** *v.t.* antedatar; *s.* antedata.  
**antediluvian** *adj.* antediluviano.  
**antelope** *s.* antílope.  
**ante meridiem** (abr. A.M.), antes do meio-dia.  
**ante mortem**, (lat.), antes da morte.  
**antenna** *s.* antena.  
**anterior** *adj.* anterior, precedente; *·ity* *s.* anterioridade, prioridade, antecendência; *·ly* *adv.* anteriormente.  
**anteroom** *s.* antecâmara, antessala.  
**anteverison** *s.* anteverção.  
**anthem** *s.* antífona, canção de louvor, hino.  
**anther** *s.* (bot.), antera.  
**anthologize** *v.t. & i.* compilar uma antologia.  
**anthology** *s.* antologia.  
**anthracite** *s.* antracite.  
**anthrax** *s.* antraz; carbúnculo.  
**anthropoid** *adj.* antropóide, semelhante ao homem.  
**anthropology** *s.* antropologia.  
**anti**, prefixo, que traz a idéia geral de oposição.



**anti-aircraft** *adj.* anti-aéreo, contra aviões.  
**anti-British** *adj.* anglóphobo.  
**antibody** *s. (med.)* anticorpo.  
**antic** *s.* bobo, farsante; *s s.* galhofas, travessuras, macaquice; *adj.* ridículo, grotesco, extravagante, antiquado.  
**antichrist** *s.* anticristo.  
**anticipate** *v.t.* antecipar; prevenir; adiantar; prever.  
**anticipation** *s.* antecipação.  
**anticipant** *adj.* antecipador; expectante.  
**anti-climax** *s.* gradação descendente.  
**anticyclone** *s.* anticiclone.  
**anti-dazzle lamp or light**, farol anti-ofuscante.  
**antidote** *s.* antídoto, contra-veneno.  
**anti-French** *adj.* francóphobo.  
**antimony** *s.* antimônio.  
**antipasto** *s. (ital.)* antepasto; aperitivo, iguarias servidas antes da refeição para excitar o apetite.  
**antipathetic** *adj.* antipático.  
**antipathy** *s.* antipatia.  
**antiphony** *s.* antífona.  
**antipodes** *s.* antípodas.  
**antiquarian, antiquary** *s.* antiquário.  
**antiquated** *adj.* antiquado, antigo; obsoleto, fora da moda.  
**antique** *adj.* antigo, velho; *s.* antiguidade; obra dos antigos, monumento secular.  
**antiquity** *s.* antiguidade; os antigos; as obras dos antigos.  
**anti-red** *s.* anti-comunista.  
**antiseptic** *adj.* antisséptico.  
**anti-serum** *s. (med.)* antisserum.  
**anti-splash tap nozzle**, quebra-jato.  
**antithesis** *s.* antítese.  
**antithetic, al** *adj.* oposto.  
**antitoxic** *s.* antitóxico.  
**antler** *s.* galho, chifre de veado.  
**antonym** *s.* antônimo.  
**antre** *s.* antro, caverna, cavidade.  
**antrum** *s.* antro, caverna, cavidade.  
**anus** *s.* anus.  
**anvil** *s.* bigorna; **the stock of an** — tronco da bigorna; **ed** *adj.* feito na bigorna.  
**anxiety** *s.* ansiedade; inquietação, angústia.  
**anxious** *adj.* ansioso, inquieto, angustiado.  
**anxiously** *adv.* ansiosamente.  
**any** *adj., adv. & pron.* algum, alguma, alguns, algumas; quem quer que; qualquer que; nenhum; tudo; mais; alguém; — **farther, — further** mais adiante; **body** qualquer pessoa; alguém; **how** como quer que seja, de qualquer maneira; **wise** de algum modo.  
**anybody, anyone** *s. & pron.* qualquer um; ninguém, nenhum; todo o mundo.  
**anything** *s. & pron.* qualquer coisa; nada; o que quer que seja.  
**anywhere** *adv.* em qualquer lugar, em qualquer parte; em lugar nenhum.  
**aorta** *s.* aorta.  
**apace** *adv.* depressa, prontamente, apressadamente.  
**apart** *adv.* à parte; de parte, separadamente; — **from** com exceção de, abstração feita de.  
**apartment** *s.* apartamento; peça, quarto, sala, aposento.  
**apathetic** *adj.* apático; indolente; passivo; indiferente.  
**apathy** *s.* apatia; indolência; passividade.

**ape** *s.* macaco, bugio; *v.t.* macaquear, imitar.  
**aperient** *s. (med.)* purgativo, laxativo.  
**aperiodic** *adj.* irregular, sem épocas determinadas.  
**aperitive** *s.* aperitivo.  
**aperture** *s.* abertura, orifício, fenda, fresta.  
**apex** *s.* cúmulo, cume, ápice, topo, vértice.  
**aphasia** *s.* afasia.  
**aphonia** *s.* afonia.  
**aphonic** *adj.* afônico.  
**aphorism** *s.* aforismo, máxima; sentença breve.  
**aphrodisiac** *adj.* afrodisíaco.  
**aplary** *s.* apiário, colmeal.  
**aplarian** *adj.* apiário.  
**aplarist** *s.* apicultor.  
**apiece** *adv.* por pessoa; por parte; por peça; por cabeça.  
**apish** *adj.* macaqueador, imitador; ridículo.  
**aplomb** *s.* verticalidade; confiança em si; segurança de maneiras.  
**apogee** *s.* apogeu.  
**apologetic** *adj.* apologético.  
**apologize** *v.i.* pedir desculpas.  
**apology** *s.* apologia, desculpas, satisfação, excusa, justificação.  
**apoplectic** *adj. & s.* apoplético; — **fit** ataque de apoplexia.  
**apoplexy** *s.* apoplexia.  
**apostasy** *s.* apostasia.  
**apostate** *s.* apóstata.  
**a posteriori** (*lat.*) a posteriori, raciocínio baseado na observação dos fatos.  
**apostle** *s.* apóstolo; **s'** Creed o símbolo dos apóstolos, o Credo.  
**apostolate, apostleship** *s.* apostolado.  
**apostolic, al** *adj.* apostólico.  
**apostrophe** *s.* apóstrofe.  
**apostrophize** *v.t.* apostrofar; interpe-lar.  
**apothecaries' measures**, medidas farmacêuticas.  
**apothecaries' weight**, sistema de pesos usado no avilamento de receitas.  
**apothecary** *s.* farmacêutico, boticário.  
**apotheosis** *s.* apoteose.  
**appall, appal** *v.t.* apavorar, espantar, aterrar, aterrorizar; **ing** *adj.* horroroso, pavoroso, horrível, apavorante.  
**appanage, apanage** *s.* apanágio; atributo.  
**apparatus** *s.* aparelho; apetrechos; instrumentos.  
**apparel** *v.t.* vestir, ornamentar, enfeitar, ornar, ataviar; *s.* roupa, atavios, vestido, traje.  
**apparency** *s.* aparência.  
**apparent** *adj.* aparente, visível; claro, evidente; **ly** *adv.* aparentemente; **ness** *s.* aparência, evidência, clareza.  
**apparition** *s.* aparição; visão.  
**appeal** *s.* apêlo; petição; súplica; apelação; atração; **sex** — atração exercida sobre o outro sexo; *v.t.* apelar, recorrer; *v.i.* pedir auxílio; clamar.  
**appear** *v.i.* parecer, aparecer; manifestar; comparecer; revelar-se; **ance** *s.* aparência, aspecto; fisionomia, semblante; aparição.  
**appease** *v.t.* apaziguar, pacificar, conciliar, acalmar, abrandar; mitigar; aplacar; **ment** *s.* pacificação, conciliação.  
**appellation** *s.* apelação judicial; nome, denominação.  
**appellee** *s.* apelado, réu.  
**appellor** *s.* apelante.

**append** *v.t.* pendurar; juntar, anexar, acrescentar; *age*, *ix* *s.* apêndice; *icitis* *s.* apendicite.  
**appertain** *v.i.* pertencer.  
**appetite** *s.* apetite.  
**appetizer** *s.* aperitivo.  
**appetizing** *adj.* apetecível, apetitoso.  
**appetency** *s.* desejo, apetência.  
**applaud** *v.t.* aplaudir; louvar; aprovar.  
**applause** *s.* aplauso.  
**applausive** *adj.* laudatório, lisonjeiro.  
**apple** *s.* maçã; — *tree* macieira; — *of the eye* menina dos olhos; — *of discord* pomo de discórdia; — *sauce* compota de maçã.  
**appliance** *s.* aplicação; esquema; aparelhagem.  
**applicant** *s.* postulante; pleiteante; pretendente.  
**application** *s.* aplicação; solicitação.  
**apply** *v.t.* aplicar; — *for* solicitar; requerer; pedir; reclamar; inscrever; — *to* dirigir-se a.  
**appoint** *v.t.* nomear; constituir; designar; indicar; marcar, assinalar; *ment* *s.* nomeação; indicação; designação; encontro marcado.  
**apportion** *v.t.* repartir; partilhar; distribuir; *ment* *s.* partilha.  
**apposite** *adj.* apóposito; aposto; adequado; pertinente.  
**apposition** *s.* aposição; juxtaposição; *ness* *s.* propriedade; congruência.  
**appraise** *v.t.* avaliar; estimar, apreciar; *ment* *s.* avaliação; apreciação, estimação; *r* *s.* avaliador; taxador.  
**appreciate** *v.t.* avaliar, estimar, apreciar; dar valor a; valorizar.  
**appreciable** *adj.* apreciável; sensível; estimável.  
**appreciation** *s.* apreciação; avaliação; apreço.  
**apprehend** *v.t.* apreender; prender; temer; compreender; conceber, imaginar; *v.i.* pensar.  
**apprehension** *s.* apreensão; cuidado, captura; temor, receio.  
**apprentice** *s.* aprendiz; principiante, noviço; *v.t.* fazer entrar como aprendiz; *ship* *s.* aprendizado, noviciado.  
**apprise** *v.t.* prevenir; informar, avisar.  
**approach** *s.* aproximação; acesso; chegada; *v.t.* aproximar; abordar; chegar, juntar; *v.i.* aproximar-se, chegar-se; *able* *adj.* abordável, aproximável, acessível.  
**approbation** *s.* aprovação, sanção.  
**approve** *v.t.* aprovar, sancionar.  
**appropriate** *adj.* apropriado; próprio, conveniente, oportuno; *v.t.* apropriar; destinar; adaptar; (*dir.*) usurpar; *v.i.*, (*dir.*) apropriar-se.  
**approval** *s.* aprovação; acôrdo; sanção.  
**approve** *v.t.* aprovar, sancionar; reconhecer.  
**approximate** *v.t.* aproximar; *v.i.* aproximar-se; *adj.* aproximado, próximo; *ly* *adv.* aproximadamente.  
**approximation** *s.* aproximação.  
**apricot** *s.* damasco.  
**April** *s.* Abril; *to make an* — *fool of* passar um primeiro de Abril a.  
**a priori**, (*lat.*) *a priori*.  
**apron** *s.* avental.  
**apropos** *adv.* a propósito.  
**apse** *s.* abside.  
**apt** *adj.* apto, capaz; próprio; *ly* *adv.* com aptidão, com capacidade; *ness* *s.* conveniência; propriedade.

**aptitude** *s.* aptidão; facilidade; disposição; tendência.  
**apyretic** *adj.* apirético.  
**aqua fortis**, água forte.  
**aquamarine** *s.* água marinha.  
**aqua regia**, água régia.  
**aquarium** *s.* aquário.  
**aquatic** *adj.* aquático.  
**aqueduct** *s.* aqueduto.  
**aqueous** *adj.* aquoso.  
**aquiline** *adj.* aquilino.  
**Arab** *adj.* árabe; *s.* árabe; *esque* *s.* arabesco.  
**Arabia** *s.* Arábia; *lan* *adj.* árabe.  
**Arabian gulf**, golfo Arábico.  
**Arabian nights**, as Mil e Uma Noites.  
**Arabic** *s.* o árabe (língua).  
**arable** *adj.* cultivável, arável.  
**arbiter** *s.* árbitro.  
**arbitrage** *s.* arbitragem.  
**arbitrary** *adj.* arbitrário.  
**arbitration** *s.* arbitragem.  
**arbitrator** *s.* árbitro.  
**arbor** *s.* árvore; árvore genealógica; caramanchão; eixo de roda.  
**Arbor Day**, dia da Árvore.  
**arc** *s.* arco.  
**arcade** *s.* arcada, galeria, abóbada arqueada.  
**arch** *s.* arcada; abóbada; *v.t.* arquear, abobadar; *adj.* malicioso; ladino.  
**archaeological**, **archaeologic** *adj.* arqueológico.  
**archaeologist** *s.* arqueólogo.  
**archaeology** *s.* arqueologia.  
**archaic** *adj.* arcáico, antiquado; fóra da moda.  
**archaism** *s.* arcaísmo.  
**archangel** *s.* arcanjo.  
**archbishop** *s.* arcebispo; *ric* *s.* arcebispo.  
**archduke** *s.* arquiduque; **archduchess** *s.* arquiduquesa.  
**archer** *s.* arqueiro.  
**archipelago** *s.* arquipélago.  
**architect** *s.* arquiteto; *ural* *adj.* arquitetural, arquitetônico; *ure* *s.* arquitetura.  
**archives** *s.* arquivos.  
**archly** *adv.* astutamente; maliciosamente.  
**archness** *s.* astúcia; malícia.  
**arctic** *adj.* ártico; **the** — **ocean** oceano Glacial Ártico.  
**ardent** *adj.* ardente, veemente, fogoso; *ly* *adv.* ardentemente.  
**ardor** *s.* ardor; calor, veemência, zelo.  
**arduous** *adj.* árduo; penoso, laborioso, duro, difícil; *ly* *adv.* laboriosamente, árduamente; *ness* *s.* dificuldade.  
**are**, presente do indicativo do verbo *ser* (*to be*), nas três pessoas do plural.  
**area** *s.* área, superfície; zona; extensão; região.  
**arena** *s.* arena.  
**argentine** *adj.* argentino.  
**argenteous** *adj.* argênteo.  
**argentiferous** *adj.* argentífero.  
**Argentine** *s.* Argentina.  
**argill** *s.* argila, barro.  
**argue** *v.t. & i.* argumentar; discutir; arguir; disputar; advogar.  
**argument** *s.* argumento; discussão; tese.  
**argumentation** *s.* argumentação.  
**argumentative** *adj.* argumentativo.  
**aria** *s.* ária.  
**arid** *adj.* árido; estéril; *ity* *s.* aridez.  
**aright** *adv.* bem; acertadamente; justamente.



**arise** *v.i.* levantar-se; elevar-se; subir; surgir; originar.  
**aristocracy** *s.* aristocracia.  
**aristocrat** *s.* aristocrata.  
**aristocratic, aristocratical** *adj.* aristocrático.  
**arithmetic** *s.* aritmética; cálculo; *al* *adj.* aritmético; *ian* *s.* aritmético.  
**ark** *s.* arca; arca de Noé; the Ark of the Covenant Arca da Aliança.  
**arm** *s.* braço; arma; braço; cota de armas; *v.t.* armar; *v.i.* armar-se; — *in* — de braço dado; *to be up in* *s.* estar alerta armado; *chair* poltrona; *y* *s.* exército; *pit* *s.* axila.  
**armadillo** *s.* tatu.  
**armory** *s.* arsenal.  
**arnica** *s.* arnica.  
**aroma** *s.* aroma; *tic* *adj.* aromático.  
**around** *adv.* em volta, em redor; circularmente; *prep.* em volta de, ao redor de.  
**arouse** *v.t.* despertar; excitar; provocar.  
**arpeggio** *s.* arpejo.  
**arraign** *v.t.* acusar de público; mover processo contra.  
**arrange** *v.t.* arranjar, dispor, ordenar; colocar; organizar; acomodar; *ment* *s.* acomodação; disposição; dispositivo; ajuste; combinação.  
**arrant** *adj.* consumado, acabado; péssimo; — *fool* tólo chapado; *an* — lie uma grande mentira.  
**arras** *s.* tapessaria.  
**array** *s.* ordem; aparelhagem; vestido; ornato; atavios; série; *v.t.* arranjar; ajustar; revestir; dispor em ordem.  
**arrear** *adv.* em atraso; *s.* rendas vencidas; *in arrears* atrasado, devedor.  
**arrest** *s.* prisão; arresto; embargo; *v.t.* prender; apreender; embargar; *under* — sob ordem de prisão; *ment* prisão, captura, apreensão.  
**arresting** *adj.* espantoso; notável; assombroso.  
**arris** *s.* aresta.  
**arrival** *s.* chegada; *a new* — recém-chegado.  
**arrive** *v.t.* chegar; arribar; acontecer; *v.t.* alcançar; conseguir.  
**arrogance** *s.* arrogância; insolência; altivez.  
**arrogant** *adj.* arrogante; insolente; altivo.  
**arrogantly** *adv.* arrogantemente.  
**arrogate** *v.t.* arrogar-se.  
**arrow** *s.* flecha, seta; *head* ponta de flecha; — *root* *s.* araruta; *y* *adj.* em forma de flecha.  
**arsenal** *s.* arsenal.  
**arsenic** *s.* arsênico; *al* *adj.* arsenical.  
**arson** *s.* incêndio voluntário.  
**art** *s.* arte; ofício; artifício, astúcia; — *school* escola de belas artes; *fine* *s.* belas artes; *black* — magia negra.  
**arterial** *adj.* arterial.  
**artery** *s.* artéria.  
**arteriosclerosis** *s.* arteriosclerose.  
**Artesian** *adj.* artesiano.  
**artful** *adj.* astucioso; engenhoso; artificio; ardiloso; *ness* *s.* artifício; astúcia; ardil; malícia; — *dodger* finório.  
**arthritis** *s.* artrite, gota.  
**artichoke** *s.* alcachofra.  
**article** *s.* artigo; objeto; mercadoria; *s.* of association estatutos; *d* *clerk* estagiário, aprendiz.  
**articulate** *v.t.* articular; *v.i.* articular-se.  
**articulation** *s.* articulação.  
**articular** *adj.* articular.

**artifice** *s.* artifício; ardil, estratagemas.  
**artificer** *s.* artífice, artesão, operário.  
**artificial** *adj.* artificial; fictício, postico.  
**artillery** *s.* artilharia; — *man* artilheiro.  
**artisan** *s.* artesão, artífice.  
**artist, artiste** *s.* artista.  
**artistic** *adj.* artístico.  
**artistically** *adv.* artisticamente.  
**artless** *adj.* sem arte; natural, simples, ingênuo.  
**as** *adv. & conj.* como; assim como; porque; à medida que; igualmente; assim; — *before* como antes; — *well* — tão bem quanto; assim como, como também; — *far* — até; até onde.  
**asbestos, asbestus** *s.* amianto, asbesto.  
**ascend** *v.t. & i.* ascender, subir, elevar-se; *ancy, ency* *s.* ascendência, influência.  
**ascension** *s.* ascensão.  
**ascent** *s.* ascensão, subida.  
**ascertain** *v.t.* averiguar; verificar.  
**ascetic** *adj.* ascético; *s.* asceta.  
**ascribe** *v.t.* atribuir; imputar.  
**ash** *s.* cinza; *tray* cinzeiro.  
**ashes** *s. pl.* cinzas, restos mortais.  
**Ash Wednesday**, quarta-feira de cinzas.  
**ashamed** *adj.* envergonhado; *to be* — envergonhar-se.  
**ashen, ashy** *adj.* cinzento, acinzentado.  
**ashy pale**, lívido, pálido.  
**ashore** *adv.* em terra; *to get* — desembarcar.  
**Asia** *s.* Ásia; — Minor Ásia Menor; *tic* *adj.* asiático.  
**aside** *adv.* de lado; à parte.  
**ask** *v.t.* perguntar; interrogar; pedir; requerer; convidar; inquirir.  
**askance** *adv.* de soslaio, de esguelha, obliquamente; com desdém.  
**askew** *adv.* obliquamente, de soslaio.  
**aslant** *adv.* obliquamente, atravessado; inclinado.  
**asleep** *adj.* adormecido; *to fall* — adormecer.  
**asp** *s.* áspide, víbora; *ic* *s.* áspide; (*bot.*) nardo.  
**asparagus** *s.* aspargo.  
**aspect** *s.* aspecto; semblante; (*astrol.*) fase, aspecto.  
**aspen** *s.* álamo tremante; *adj.* trêmulo.  
**asperity** *s.* asperidade, aspereza.  
**asperse** *v.t.* aspergir; difamar, caluniar.  
**asperson** *s.* aspersão; difamação, calúnia.  
**asphalt** *s.* asfalto, betume; *v.t.* betumar, asfaltar.  
**asphyxia** *s.* asfixia; *ate* *v.t.* asfixiar.  
**aspirant** *s.* aspirante.  
**aspire** *v.t.* aspirar.  
**aspiration** *s.* aspiração.  
**aspire** *v.t.* aspirar; desejar ardentemente.  
**aspirin** *s.* aspirina.  
**ass** *s.* burro, asno, jumento.  
**ass's foal**, burrico.  
**ass's milk**, leite de jumenta.  
**assail** *v.t.* assaltar; *ant* *s.* assaltante.  
**assassin** *s.* assassino; *ate* *v.t.* assassinar; *ation* *s.* assassinato.  
**assault** *s.* assalto; atentado; *v.t.* assaltar; atacar.  
**assay** *s.* ensaio; prova; verificação; análise; *v.t.* examinar; provar; analisar; — *balance* balança de precisão.  
**assemblage** *s.* reunião; ajuntamento; multidão; montagem.  
**assemble** *v.t.* ajuntar; congregar; reunir; montar (uma máquina, aparelho, etc.); *v.i.* reunir-se; congregar-se.  
**assembly** *s.* assembléia; reunião; (*mil.*) toque de reunir.

**assent** *s.* assentimento, consentimento; *v.t.* consentir, assentir, sancionar.  
**assert** *v.t.* sustentar; defender; afirmar; fazer valer; *-ion s.* asserção, afirmação.  
**assess** *v.t.* taxar; tributar; *-ed taxes* impostos, direitos; *-ment s.* cota; contribuição.  
**asset** *s.* (com.) parcela do ativo; (fig.) vantagem, elemento para um bom êxito; *-s s.* (com.) ativo; capital; bens; (dir.) bens deixados por morte; monte; *real -s* bens de raiz; *personal -s* bens moveis; *-s and liabilities* ativo e passivo.  
**assiduity** *s.* assiduidade.  
**assiduous** *adj.* assíduo.  
**assiduously** *adv.* assiduamente.  
**assign** *v.t.* assinar, determinar; designar; consignar; prescrever; *-ation s.* cessão, trespasse; *-ee s.* síndico; *-ment s.* assinação; consignação; prescrição; escritura de cessão de bens, traslado de domínio; tarefa.  
**assimilate** *v.t.* assimilar.  
**assist** *v.t.* assistir; ajudar, socorrer; *-ance s.* assistência, socorro, auxílio; *-ant s.* assistente, auxiliar.  
**assize** *s.* assizes *s.pl.* sessão de um tribunal, (usa-se mais no plural).  
**associate** *s.* sócio; *v.t.* associar, juntar; *v.i.* associar-se, juntar-se.  
**association** *s.* associação.  
**assort** *v.t.* ordenar, classificar; separar; sortir com variedade; *-ment s.* sortimento; classificação.  
**assuage** *v.t.* mitigar, calmar, abrandar, aliviar.  
**assume** *v.t.* assumir; presumir; usurpar; apropriar.  
**assuming** *adj.* pretensioso, arrogante.  
**assumption** *s.* suposição.  
**assurance** *s.* segurança, certeza, firmeza, convicção, audácia, arrojo, resolução.  
**assure** *v.t.* assegurar.  
**assuredly** *adv.* seguramente, com segurança.  
**Assyria** *s.* Assíria; *-n s.&adj.* assírio.  
**aster** *s.* (bot.) aster, astero.  
**asterisk** *s.* asterisco; estrela.  
**astern** *adv.* atrás, detrás, à ré, de pôpa.  
**asteroid** *s.* asteróide.  
**asthma** *s.* asma; *-tic adj.* asmático.  
**astigmatism** *s.* astigmatismo.  
**astigmatic** *adj.* astigmático.  
**astir** *adv.* em movimento; *adj.* agitado; ativo; levantado.  
**astonish** *v.t.* espantar; maravilhar; assombrar, pascar; *-ed adj.* espantado, assombrado; *-ingly adv.* espantosamente; *-ment s.* assombro, espanto.  
**astound** *v.t.* pascar; surpreender; *-ment s.* assombro, espanto.  
**astray** *adv.&adj.* em mau caminho; desviado, extraviado.  
**astride, astraddle** *adv.&adj.* escarranchado.  
**astrigent** *s.&adj.* adstringente.  
**astrologer** *s.* astrólogo.  
**astrology** *s.* astrologia.  
**astronomer** *s.* astrônomo.  
**astronomic, astronomical** *adj.* astronômico.  
**astute** *adj.* astuto, fino; sagaz.  
**asunder** *adv.* separadamente, em pedaços.  
**asylum** *s.* asilo, hospício.  
**at** *prep.* a, em, de; em casa de; — *all* absolutamente; — *first* primeiramente, antes de tudo; — *hand* à mão; —

home em casa; — *last* enfim, finalmente; — *least* ao menos; — *once* imediatamente; — *war* em guerra.  
**atheism** *s.* ateísmo.  
**atheist** *s.* ateu.  
**athelistic** *adj.* atelsta.  
**athirst** *adv.* sedento, ávido.  
**athlete** *s.* atleta.  
**athletic** *adj.* atlético.  
**athletics** *s.* atletismo.  
**athwart** *adv.* contrariamente, torto; *prep.* contra, através de, pelo meio de.  
**Atlantic** *s.&adj.* Atlântico; — *liner* transatlântico.  
**atlas** *s.* atlas.  
**atmosphere** *s.* atmosfera.  
**atmospheric, atmospheric** *adj.* atmosférico.  
**atom** *s.* átomo; *-ic, -ical adj.* atômico; *-izer s.* vaporizador.  
**atone** *v.t.&i.* expiar; reparar; aplacar; *-ment s.* expiação; reparação; compensação; sacrifício.  
**atonic** *adj.* atônico; débil.  
**atrocious** *adj.* atroz.  
**atrociousness** *s.* atrocidade.  
**atrophy** *s.* atrofia.  
**attach** *v.t.* unir; juntar; amarrar; ligar; dar, atribuir (importância, valor, etc.); (dir.) sequestrar; *v.i.* aderir; *-ment s.* união; aderência; afeto; fidelidade; (dir.) sequestro.  
**attack** *v.t.* atacar; *s.* ataque; crise.  
**attain** *v.t.* atingir; conseguir; *-ment s.* obtenção, aquisição.  
**attar** *s.* essência (principalmente de rosas).  
**attempt** *s.* tentativa, ensaio; esforço; *v.t.* tentar, intentar; aventurar; atentar.  
**attend** *v.t.* atender; cuidar; servir; acompanhar; assistir; comparecer; *v.i.* prestar atenção; dedicar-se; *-ance s.* serviço; assistência; presença; *-ant s.* servidor; acompanhante; assistente; criado.  
**attention** *s.* atenção, cuidado; *to pay* — prestar atenção.  
**attentive** *adj.* atento; obsequioso, cortês.  
**attenuate** *v.t.* atenuar.  
**attest** *v.t.* atestar, declarar, certificar; *-ation s.* declaração, confirmação; certificado, testemunho.  
**Attic** *adj.* ático, clássico.  
**attic** *s.* mansarda, sótão.  
**attire** *s.* atavio, adorno; traje; *v.t.* vestir; ataviar, adornar.  
**attitude** *s.* atitude; posição, postura.  
**attorney** *s.* (for.) advogado; procurador legal; *district* — promotor público; *-ship s.* procuradoria.  
**attract** *v.t.* atrair; cativar, seduzir; *-ion s.* atração; atrativo; *-ive adj.* atraente; interessante; cativante.  
**attributable** *adj.* atribuível.  
**attribute** *s.* atributo; *v.t.* atribuir.  
**attributively** *adv.* atributivamente; em aposição.  
**attrition** *s.* atrito, fricção.  
**attune** *v.t.* harmonizar; afinar.  
**auburn hair**, cabelo castanho avermelhado.  
**auction** *s.* leilão; *-eer s.* leiloeiro.  
**audacious** *adj.* audacioso.  
**audacity** *s.* audácia.  
**audaciously** *adv.* audaciosamente, atrevidamente.  
**audible** *adj.* perceptível ao ouvido, inteligível.



- audience s. audiência, assistência, es-  
pectadores.  
audition s. audição.  
auditor s. ouvinte.  
auditorium s. auditório.  
audit v.t. verificar, examinar; s. verifi-  
cação, exame ou ajuste de contas; \*or  
s. revisor de contas, contador.  
auger s. bróca, trado, pua.  
aught s. algo; (mat.) zero, nada; *adv.* ab-  
solutamente.  
augment v.t. aumentar.  
augur s. augúrio, presságio; v.t. augurar;  
prognosticar, predizer.  
august adj. agosto, majestoso.  
August s. Agosto (mês).  
auk s. espécie de ave marítima das  
regiões frias do norte.  
aunt s. tia.  
aureole s. auréola.  
auricle, aurícula do coração; pavilhão  
auricular.  
auricular adj. auricular.  
auricula s. (bot.) orelha de urso.  
auriferous adj. aurífero.  
aurora s. aurora.  
auspice s. auspício.  
auspicious adj. auspicioso, favorável, de  
bom augúrio.  
austere adj. austero; severo.  
austerity s. austeridade; severidade.  
austral adj. austral.  
Australasia s. Australásia.  
Australa s. Austrália.  
Australian adj. australiano.  
Austria s. Áustria.  
Austrian adj. austríaco.  
authentic adj. autêntico; \*icity s. au-  
tenticidade.  
author s. autor; \*ess s. autora.  
authoritative adj. autoritário, acredi-  
tado; \*ly adv. autoritariamente.  
authority s. autoridade, poder.  
authorization s. autorização.  
authorize v.t. autorizar.  
authorship s. autoria, estado ou pro-  
fissão de autor.  
autobiography s. autobiografia.  
autocracy s. autocracia.  
autocrat s. autocrata.  
autocratic, autocratical adj. auto-  
crático.  
autogenous adj. autógeno.  
autograph s. & adj. autógrafo.  
automatic, automatical adj. automá-  
tico.  
automaton s. autômato.  
autonomous adj. autônomo.  
autonomy s. autonomia.  
autopsy s. autópsia.  
autumn s. outono.  
auxiliary adj. & s. auxiliar.  
avail s. proveito; utilidade; v.t. aprovei-  
tar, beneficiar; v.i. ser útil; -able adj.  
disponível, livre.  
avalanche s. avalanche.  
avarice s. avareza.  
avaricious adj. avaro.  
avenge v.t. vingar; punir; \*r s. vingador.  
avenging adj. vingador.  
avenue s. avenida, alameda.  
aver v.t. sustentar, afirmar.  
average adj. médio, comum; s. média;  
v.t. achar a média de.  
aversion s. aversão, repugnância.  
aversely adv. com aversão.  
averse adj. adverso, contrário.  
avert v.t. desviar; afastar.  
aviary s. aviário.  
aviarist s. avicultor.  
aviation s. aviação; — ground campo  
de aviação, aeródromo.  
aviator s. aviador.  
avid adj. ávido; \*ity s. avidez, cubla.  
avocation s. entretenimento, ocupação  
das horas de lazer.  
avoid v.t. evitar; (jur.) invalidar; \*able  
adj. evitável.  
avow v.t. confessar; declarar; \*al s. con-  
fissão; declaração.  
await v.t. esperar.  
awake adj. acordado; v.t. acordar; v.i.  
acordar-se; \*ner s. despertador; \*ning  
s. o despertar.  
award s. decisão; julgamento; laudo; prê-  
mio; v.t. outorgar; conferir; conceder;  
(for.) adjudicar.  
aware adj. inteirado; sabedor, ciênte; to  
be — of estar ciênte de; acautelar-se.  
away adv. longe, ausente, fóra; to go —  
ir-se embora; — with you vá-se  
embora.  
awe s. temor reverente, pavor; — struck  
aterrado, espantado; v.t. infundir terror  
a, aterrorizar.  
awful adj. terrível, tremendo, espantoso,  
horrível.  
awhile adv. um instante, um pouco, um  
momento.  
awkward adj. sem jeito; desastrado, sem  
graça; the — age a idade ingrata; —  
incident contratempo.  
awl s. sovela, furador.  
awn s. aresta; pragana, barba de espiga.  
awning s. tenda, toldo, cobertura de  
pano.  
awry adv. & adj. obliquamente, atravessa-  
do, oblíquo, torto.  
axe s. machado.  
axiom s. axioma.  
axis s. eixo.  
axle s. eixo de roda.  
ay int. ai, ah!  
azalea s. azaléa.  
Azores (the), os Açores.  
azure adj. azulado, azul.

## B

- B, b s. segunda letra do alfabeto; (mús.)  
si.  
baa s. o balido da ovelha ou carneiro.  
babble v.t. & i. balbuciar, murmurar con-  
fusamente.  
babe s. bebê; pessoa ingênua, inexpe-  
riente.  
Babel s. Torre de Babel; plano visionário;  
babel, confusão.  
baboon s. bugio.  
baby s. criança de colo; pimpolho; —  
faced bochechudo; — grand plano de  
mela cauda; \*hood primeira infância;  
\*ish infantil.  
Babylonian adj. babilônico.  
baccalaureate s. bacharelado.  
bachelor s. bacharel; celibatário, sol-  
teirão; \*s' degree diploma de bacharel.  
back s. costas, dorso; adv. atrás, para  
trás; v.t. montar; secundar, apoiar;

sustentar; apostar; to come — voltar;  
to give — devolver.  
backbite *v.t.* difamar; falar mal (de  
alguém) pelas costas.  
backbone *s.* espinha dorsal.  
back door *s.* porta de trás; porta falsa.  
backer *s.* partidário; apostador.  
bucket *s.* gamela; balde.  
backgammon *s.* gamão.  
background *s.* fundo de paisagem;  
segundo plano.  
backhand *s.* dorso da mão; reverso.  
backing *s.* apoio; garantia; retrocesso.  
back number *s.* número atrasado (de  
um jornal).  
back room *s.* quarto dos fundos.  
backset *s.* contratempo, revés; infortú-  
nio.  
backside *s.* traseira.  
backsight *s.* (*geod.*) visada ao ponto de  
referência.  
backslide *v.i.* apostatar; renegar; extra-  
viar-se.  
backslider *s.* apóstata; reincidente.  
backstairs *s.* escada secreta.  
backstitch *s.* posponto.  
backward *adj.* atrasado, retrógrado;  
—, *s. adv.* para trás, de costas; *ness*  
*s.* lentidão, atraso.  
backwash *s.* remoinho.  
backyard *s.* pátio interior, quintal.  
bacon *s.* toucinho.  
bacteria *s.* bactéria.  
bad *adj.* mau, ruim, nocivo; *from — to*  
*worse* de mal a pior; *ly adv.* mal,  
gravemente.  
badge *s.* insígnia, marca, condecoração,  
distintivo; *v.t.* condecorar, marcar.  
badger *s.* texugo; *v.t.* cansar, fatigar,  
fastidiar.  
badness *s.* maldade.  
baffle *v.t.* frustrar, enganar; desviar.  
bag *s.* saco, bolsa; *v.t.* embolsar, ensacar.  
baggage *s.* bagagem.  
bagpipe *s.* gaita de fole.  
bail *s.* caução, fiança; *v.t.* abonar, aflançar.  
bailliff *s.* bailio, meirinho.  
bait *s.* isca, ceva, engodo; *v.t.* cevar, iscar,  
engodar.  
balze *s.* baeta.  
bake *v.t.* cozer ao forno.  
baker *s.* padeiro; *y s.* padaria.  
baking *s.* fornada; — *powder* levedura,  
fermento.  
balance *s.* balança, equilíbrio, saldo,  
resto; — *sheet* balanço, balancete; —  
*weight* contrapeso; — *wheel* volante;  
*v.t.* pesar, balancear, equilibrar; *v.i.*  
hesitar, vacilar; equivaler.  
balancing *s.* equilíbrio, balanço.  
balcony *s.* sacada, varanda; balcão.  
bald *adj.* calvo, pelado; *ness* calvície.  
balderdash *s.* galimatias, disparate.  
bale *s.* fardo, pacote; *v.t.* enfardar,  
empacotar, (*mar.*) esvasiar, despejar.  
baleful *adj.* sinistro, funesto; triste.  
balk *s.* viga; *v.t.* frustrar, impedir.  
ball *s.* bola, globo; bala de canhão; baile;  
*eye* globo ocular.  
ballad *s.* balada, canção.  
ballast *s.* lastro, cascalho; *v.t.* lastrar,  
estabilizar.  
ballet *s.* bailado.  
ballistics *s.* balística.  
balloon *s.* balão.  
ballot *s.* cédula para votar; votação;  
— *box* urna eleitoral; *v.t.* votar.  
balm *s.* bálsamo.  
balsam *s.* bálsamo.

baluster *s.* balaústre.  
bamboo *s.* bambú.  
bamboozle *v.t.* enganar, lograr.  
ban *v.t.* proscrever, banir; excomungar;  
*s.* pregão; interdito.  
banana *s.* banana; — *tree* bananeira.  
band *s.* atadura, ligadura; fita; banda de  
música; — *saw* serra de fita; *stand*  
coreto; *v.t.* ligar, unir; *v.i.* associar-se,  
unir-se.  
bandage *s.* atadura, ligadura, faixa; *v.t.*  
enfaixar.  
bandit *s.* bandido.  
bandoleer *s.* cartucheira, bandoleira.  
bandy *v.t.* reenviar, trocar; *adj.* torto;  
— *legged* cambaio.  
bane *s.* ruína, calamidade; *v.t.* envenenar;  
*ful adj.* pernicioso, funesto.  
bang *s.* pancada; murro; *v.t.* bater,  
espancar.  
bangle *s.* bracelete; *v.t.* desperdiçar,  
destruir.  
banish *v.t.* banir.  
banister *s.* balaústre; *s.* balaustrada.  
bank *s.* margem, ribanceira, borda; banco  
(assento); (*com.*) banco, casa bancária;  
*v.t.* represar, aterrar, amontoar; *er*  
banqueiro; *ing* bancário.  
bankrupt *s.* falido; *v.i.* falir; *cy* falência.  
banner *s.* bandeira, insígnia.  
banns *s.* proclama.  
banquet *s.* banquete, festim.  
banter *s.* gracejo, chacota, zombaria; *v.t.*  
escarnecer, zombar; gracejar, troçar.  
baptism *s.* batismo; *al adj.* batismal.  
baptistery *s.* batistério, pia batismal.  
baptize *v.t.* batizar.  
bar *s.* barra, tranca; tribunal, fóro, advo-  
cacia; balcão, botequim; obstáculo,  
barreira; (*mús.*) divisão, compasso; *v.t.*  
trancar, fechar, impedir; excluir; bar-  
rar; excetuar.  
barb *s.* barba; farpa, aresta (de seta,  
anzol, etc.); *ed wire* arame farpado.  
barbarian *adj. & s.* bárbaro, selvagem;  
estrangeiro.  
barbaric *adj.* inculto; bárbaro.  
barbarism *s.* (*gram.*) barbarismo.  
barbarity *s.* barbaridade, crueldade.  
barbarize *v.t.* barbarizar.  
barbarous *adj.* inculto, selvagem; cruel;  
*ly* barbaramente.  
barbecue *s.* assado de animal inteiro;  
churrasco; *v.t.* assar um animal inteiro;  
fazer churrasco.  
barber *s.* barbeiro; *v.t.* barbear; pentear.  
bard *s.* poeta heroico entre os celtas e  
gálios; bardo, trovador, vate.  
bare *adj.* nú, descoberto; pelado; simples;  
só; *faced* descarado; *footed* descalço;  
*ly adv.* apenas; *ness* nudez; pobreza;  
*v.t.* descobrir, despojar; privar.  
bargain *s.* ajuste, contrato; compra de  
ocasião; pochinha; *v.t.* ajustar, con-  
tratar; regatear; barganhar; *er* vende-  
dor; regateador.  
barge *s.* barça, falúa; *man* bateleiro;  
*master* patrão.  
bark *s.* casca (de árvore); bote, barca; *v.t.*  
descascar, pelar; *v.i.* latir; *ing s.* latido.  
barley *s.* cevada.  
barm *s.* levedura, fermento.  
barn *s.* celeiro, granja; estábulo.  
barnacle *s.* marisco.  
barometer *s.* barômetro.  
baron *s.* barão; *ess s.* baronesa.  
barque *s.* barca.  
barrack *s.* caserna, quartel; barraca; *v.t.*  
aquartelar.



**barrage** s. barragem.  
**barratry** s. barataria; trapacaria; (mar.) ato fraudulento do comandante de um navio prejudicando a carga e interesses dos proprietários.  
**barrel** s. barril, barrica; cano de arma de fogo; v.t. embarrilar, embarricar.  
**barren** adj. estéril, árido; \*ness s. esterilidade, aridez.  
**barricade** s. barricada, trincheira; v.t.&i. entrincheirar, entrincheirar-se.  
**barrier** s. barreira; obstáculo; dique, barragem.  
**barring** prep. salvo, afora, exceto.  
**barrister** s. advogado.  
**barrow** s. carrinho de mão; túmulo; porco castrado.  
**barter** s. troca, permuta de mercadoria; v.t. negociar permutando mercadoria; trocar, permutar.  
**barytone** s. barítono.  
**basal** adj. básico, fundamental.  
**basalt** s. basalto.  
**bascule bridge** s. ponte levadiça.  
**base** adj. baixo, abjeto, vil; s. base, alicerce; — coin moeda falsa; \*ly adj. vilmente, covardemente; \*ment s. porão; \*ness s. baixaza, vileza.  
**bashful** adj. tímido, envergonhado; \*ness s. timidez, modéstia.  
**basic** adj. básico, fundamental; (quím.) básico.  
**basil** s. (bot.) manjerição.  
**basilica** s. basílica.  
**basilisk** s. basilisco; iguano.  
**basin** s. bacia, vasilha; bacía fluvial; prato de balança.  
**basis** s. base, fundamento; pedestal.  
**bask** v.t. aquecer (ao sol); v.i. aquecer-se (ao sol).  
**basket** s. cesto, canastra.  
**bas-relief** s. baixo-relêvo.  
**bass** s. perca (peixe); (mús.) baixo.  
**bassinet** s. berço.  
**bassoon** s. fagote.  
**bast** s. esparto; esteira ou corda feita de esparto.  
**bastard** s. bastardo; adj. bastardo, ilegítimo; \*y s. bastardia.  
**baste** v.t. alinhar; unedecer (o assado) com a gordura, molho, etc.; espancar.  
**bastion** s. bastião, baluarte.  
**bat** s. cajado; clava usada em baseball, cricket, etc.; (zool.) morcego; v.t. golpear.  
**batch** s. fornada de pão; grupo, fornada.  
**bate** v.t. diminuir, reduzir; abater (preço); s. debate, contenda.  
**bath** s. banho; banheiro; banheira; water, banho-maria; knight of the — ou K.B., cavaleiro da Ordem do Banho; \*e v.t.&i. banhar, banhar-se; \*er s. banhista; \*ing s. banho; \*ing suit roupa de banho.  
**bathos** s. patos (decaída no estilo).  
**batman** s. ordenança (militar).  
**baton** s. bastão (insígnia de mando); batuta.  
**battalion** s. batalhão.  
**batten** s. ripa, calbro; sarrafo; v.t.&i. cevar, engordar; adubar; to — down the hatches cerrar as escotilhas (do navio).  
**batter** v.t. bater, espancar; desancar; destruir; derribar; s. (arq.) talude; (imp.) pastel; \*ing piece peça de sítio; \*ing-ram aríete.  
**battery** s. bateria; (elet.) pilha, bateria; (dir.) agressão.  
**battle** s. batalha, combate; v.t. lutar, batalhar.

**battledore** s. raqueta.  
**battlement** s. amela, seteira; \*ed adj. amelado, adentado.  
**battue** s. ato de bater o mato para levantar a caça; batida; morticínio, matança.  
**bauble** s. ninharia, bagatela.  
**baulk** V. balk.  
**bawl** v.i. gritar, vociferar, berrar; v.t. apregoar, publicar; s. berro, grito.  
**bay** s. baía, enseada; (arq.) vão, intercolúnio; (bot.) loureiro; latido, balido; cavalo baio; adj. baio; v.t. ladrar; v.t. cercar; encurralar.  
**bayonet** s. baioneta.  
**bazaar** s. bazar; quermesse.  
**B.C.** antes de Cristo (A.C.).  
**be** v.i. ser; estar; existir; (com o expletivo *there* equivale a haver: *there is*, há; com alguns adjetivos que indicam sensações equivale a ter: *to be hungry* ter fome; seguido de infinitivo equivale a dever, ter que: *I am to go* devo ir.).  
**beach** s. praia, margem; v.t.&i. encalhar, dar à praia desembarcar (na praia).  
**beacon** s. farol, baliza; v.t. assinalar com luz; guiar.  
**bead** s. conta; grão; gota; bôlha; espuma; (arq.) moldura convexa, astrágalo; \*s rosário; v.t. adornar com contas; v.t. fazer espuma; borbulhar.  
**beadle** s. bedel, porteiro.  
**beak** s. bico; \*er s. vaso de boca larga.  
**beam** s. viga mestra; trave; travessão (balança); lança de carro, arado, etc.; largura máxima de uma embarcação; galho (veado); raio (luz); felxe de raios luminosos; v.t. radlar; \*y adj. radiante.  
**bean** s. fava; feijão.  
**bear** s. urso; (ast.) urso; (bolsa) baixista; v.t. levar, carregar, ter; trazer; sustentar; suportar; tolerar; dar (testemunho) produzir; apresentar; usar; aguentar; sofrer; impelir; dar à luz; v.t. padecer, suportar com paciência; tomar (certa direção); frutificar; \*able adj. suportável.  
**beard** s. barba; \*less adj. imberbe.  
**bearer** s. portador; árvore ou planta que dá frutos.  
**bearing** s. procedimento, conduta; porte, aspecto; relação; produção, colheita; gestação, prenhez; paciência, sofrimento; brasão; (mar.) rumo; linha de flutuação; (mec.) ponto de apoio; mancão; — metal bronze, metal para mancões; to take a — determinar um rumo; take \*s orientar-se; (mar.) tomar a altura.  
**beast** s. animal, bête; bruto.  
**beat** s. batida, golpe, pancada; toque (de tambor); pulsação; (mús.) tempo, compasso; ronda; batida (caça); v.t.&i. bater; espancar; vencer; tocar (tambor); marcar (compasso, tempo, etc.); pulsar, palpitar; vibrar; dar uma batida para levantar a caça.  
**beatify** v.t. beatificar.  
**beating** s. batimento, pulsação; surra; derrota; (caça) batida.  
**beau** s. namorado.  
**beautiful** adj. belo; magnífico; beautify v.t. embelezar, aformosear; beauty s. beleza, formosura; beldade; beauty parlor instituto de beleza.  
**beaver** s. castor.  
**becalmed** adj. (mar.) parado por falta de vento.  
**because** conj. porque, por causa de.

beck s. aceno; beckon v.i. acenar.  
 become v.i. fazer-se, tornar-se; — *accustomed* acostumar-se; v.t. convir, assentar bem; ser próprio; becoming adj. conveniente; apropriado; decente; assentando bem.  
 bed s. cama, leito; camada; alicerce; canteiro; jazida; — *clothes* roupa de cama; *room* quarto de dormir; *time* hora de ir para a cama; v.t. deitar; acamar, assentar, plantar; *ding* s. (geol.) estratificação, estratos.  
 bedeck v.t. adornar, enfeitar.  
 bedew v.t. regar; umedecer.  
 bedizen v.t. enfeitar.  
 bedlam s. hospício (em Londres); maluco; (pop.) casa de loucos.  
 bedraggle v.t. enlamear; arrastar na lama.  
 bee s. abelha; *hive* colmeia; — *keeping* apicultura.  
 beech s. faia; — *marten* fúlnha.  
 beef s. boi; — *steak* bife; — *tea* caldo de carne.  
 beer s. cerveja.  
 beet s. beterraba; *root* beterraba.  
 beetle s. escaravelho.  
 befall v.i. suceder, acontecer, sobrevir.  
 befit v.t. convir; *ting* conveniente, próprio.  
 before adv. adiante, em frente; antes, anteriormente; prep. antes de; em frente de, perante; conj. antes de, antes que; *hand* adv. de antemão, previamente.  
 befriend v.t. favorecer; ajudar, socorrer.  
 beg v.t.&i. rogar, pedir; mendigar; suplicar.  
 beget v.t. engendrar; fazer nascer.  
 beggar s. mendigo; miserável, suplicante; v.t. empobrecer, arruinar; *ly* adj. pobre, miserável; *y* s. miséria, mendicância.  
 begin v.t.&i. começar, principiari; encetar; — *again* recommençar; *ner* s. principiante; aprendiz; autor, inventor; *ning* s. princípio, começo; origem.  
 begone interj. fóra daqui! vai-te!  
 begonia s. begônia.  
 begrudge v.t. invejar.  
 beguile v.t. enganar; seduzir; divertir.  
 behalf s. patrocínio, favor; in — of, on — of em nome de, em defesa de, a favor de.  
 behave v.i. comportar-se, conduzir-se, viver; — *properly* comporta-se bem; *behavior* s. comportamento, conduta, procedimento.  
 behead v.t. decapitar; *ing* s. decapitação.  
 behest s. ordem, comando.  
 behind adv. atrás, detrás; prep. por detrás de, atrás de; *hand* adv. atrasadamente; adj. atrasado.  
 behold v.t.&i. ver, olhar; int. vêde! *er* s. espectador.  
 behoof s. proveito.  
 behoove, behove v.i. convir, ser necessário; incumbir; it *s* importa, convém, é preciso.  
 being s. ser; existência; for the time — atual; atualmente.  
 belabor, belabour v.t. espancar, sovar.  
 belated adj. tardio.  
 belay v.t. (mar.) amarrar.  
 belch v.i. arrotar; *ing* s. arrôto.  
 beldam s. feiticeira, bruxa.  
 beleague v.t. sitiari.  
 belfry s. campanário; torre.  
 Belgian adj.&s. belga.  
 belie v.t. desmentir; trair.

belief s. crença, fé; convicção; believable adj. crível, verossímil.  
 believe v.t.&i. acreditar, crer; *r* s. crença.  
 belittle v.t. diminuir, fazer pouco, dar pouco valor.  
 bell s. sino; campainha; guizo; — *jar* redoma; — *clapper* badalo.  
 belladonna s. beladona.  
 belle s. beldade.  
 bellicose adj. belcoso; belligerent adj.&s. beligerante.  
 bellow v.i. bramir, mugir.  
 bellows s. fole.  
 belly s. ventre, barriga, pança; bojo; v.t. fazer barriga, inchar.  
 belong v.i. pertencer, depender, ser; *ing* s. pertences; o que é de uso pessoal.  
 beloved adj.&s. querido, amado.  
 below adv. em baixo, abaixo, debaixo, por baixo; prep. debaixo, por baixo de, abaixo de.  
 belt s. cinto, cinturão; (maq.) correia de transmissão; (geog.) faixa, zona; v.t. cingir.  
 belvedere s. belvedere.  
 bemoan v.t. deplorar; lamentar.  
 bench s. banco; assento; tribunal; — *mark* ponto de referência.  
 bend s. curva, curvatura, volta; n.º; v.t.&i. curvar, curvar-se; dobrar; franzir (as sobancelhas); entortar; on *ed* knees de joelhos.  
 beneath adv. debaixo, abaixo; prep. debaixo, sob.  
 benediction s. bênção.  
 benefaction s. benefício; benefactor s. benfeitor.  
 benefice s. benefício, favor.  
 beneficence s. beneficência.  
 beneficent adj. benéfico.  
 beneficial adj. vantajoso, útil; beneficiary s. beneficiado; benefit s. benefício; vantagem, proveito, socorro; (teat.) benefício; v.t. beneficiar; v.i. lucrar, beneficiar-se.  
 benevolences s. benovolência; benevolent adj. benevolente.  
 Bengal s. Bengala; bengali; — *light* fogos de bengala; adj. bengali.  
 benighted adj. surpreendido pela noite; na escuridão.  
 benign, benignant adj. benigno; benignly, benignantly adv. benignamente.  
 benjamin s. benjoim.  
 bent adj. curvado, arqueado; s. propensão, tendência; to be — on obstinar-se a, telmar em.  
 benumb v.t. entorpecer.  
 benzine s. benzina.  
 benzoin s. benjoim.  
 benzol s. benzol.  
 bequeath v.t. legar; bequest s. legado.  
 bereave v.t. despojar, privar, tirar; *ment* s. luto.  
 beret s. boina.  
 bergamot s. bergamota.  
 berry s. baga, grão.  
 berth s. (mar.) ancoradouro; lugar, leito.  
 beryl s. berilo.  
 beseech v.t. suplicar, implorar.  
 beset v.t. cercar, sitiari; *ting* adj. habitual, assediante.  
 beside prep. ao lado de, perto de, fora de; exceto; *s* adv.&prep. além de que, além disso, demais; além de.  
 besiege v.t. sitiari; *r* s. assediador, sitiante.  
 besmear v.t. lambuzar; sujar.  
 besmirch v.t. sujar.



**besom** s. vassoura.  
**besotted** *adj.* embrutecido.  
**bespangle** *v.t.* lentejoular; espargir.  
**bespatter** *v.t.* enlamear.  
**bespeak** *v.t.* encomendar; estipular.  
**besprinkle** *v.t.* regar, borrifar.  
**best** *adj.* melhor, o melhor; superior, ótimo; *adv.* melhor.  
**bestial** *adj.* bestial.  
**bestir** *v.t.* mover, pôr em movimento; to — oneself apressar-se, obrar, mover-se.  
**bestow** *v.t.* dar, conceder; distribuir, conferir; empregar.  
**bestride** *v.t.* montar, escarranchar.  
**bet** s. aposta; *v.t.* apostar.  
**betake** *v.t.* (usado reflexivamente) recorrer; aplicar-se; ir.  
**bethink** *v.t.* recordar, considerar, refletir; *v.i.* dar-se conta.  
**betide** *v.t. & i.* suceder, acontecer.  
**betimes** *adv.* cedo, a tempo.  
**betoken** *v.t.* pressagiar; denotar; anunciar.  
**betray** *v.t.* trair; enganar; atraioar; indicar, denunciar; — one's trust abusar da confiança, prevaricar; \*al s. traição; \*er s. traidor.  
**betroth** *v.t.* prometer casamento; \*al s. noivado; \*ed s. & *adj.* prometido, noivo.  
**better** *adj.* melhor, preferível; *adv.* melhor; s. vantagem, superioridade; apostador; so much the — tanto melhor; *v.t.* melhorar, exceder; \*ment s. melhoramento.  
**better, bettor** s. apostador; **betting** s. aposta.  
**between** *prep.* entre, em; de; — now and then daqui até lá; — you and me entre nós.  
**bevel** s. bisel, chanfradura; *v.t.* biselar, chanfrar; \*ling *adj.* enviezado.  
**beverage** s. beberagem, bebida.  
**bevy** s. bando, enxame; agrupamento.  
**bewail** *v.t.* chorar, lamentar, deplorar.  
**beware** *v.i.* acautelar-se; desconfiar; tomar cuidado; — of pickpockets! cuidado com os batedores de carteira!  
**bewilder** *v.t.* desencaminhar, desorientar; confundir, deixar perplexo; \*ment s. perplexidade, aturdimento.  
**bewitch** *v.t.* enfeitiçar; encantar; \*ing *adj.* encantador, fascinante; \*ingly *adv.* de modo sedutor.  
**beyond** *adv.* além, mais longe, do outro lado; *prep.* além de, acima de, fora de; the — o além; — doubt fora de dúvida; — expression inexprimível.  
**bezel** s. engaste; faceta.  
**bias** s. viés; (*fig.*) propensão, pendor; parcialidade; preconceito; *v.t.* predispor, induzir; torcer; \*sed parcial; to cut on the — cortar enviesado.  
**bib** s. babadoiro.  
**Bible** s. Bíblia; **biblical** *adj.* bíblico.  
**bibliography** s. bibliografia; **bibliophil** s. bibliófilo.  
**bibulous** *adj.* absorvente; dado a bebida.  
**biceps** s. bíceps.  
**bicker** *v.i.* altercar; tremular; s. disputa ociosa, altercação.  
**bicycle** s. bicicleta; **bicyclist** s. ciclista.  
**bid** s. lance (leilão); oferta; *v.t. & i.* oferecer, licitar; mandar, ordenar; convidar, rogar; to — adieu, farewell, good-by dizer adeus, despedir-se de; to — defiance to desafiar; \*der s. licitante.  
**bide one's time** (to) esperar sua hora, reservar-se.  
**biennial** *adj.* bienal, bisanual.

**bier** s. ataúde.  
**bifurcation** s. bifurcação.  
**big** *adj.* grosso, grande; alto; basto; prenho (animal); — traders alto comércio.  
**bigamist** s. bigamo; **bigamous** *adj.* bigamo; **bigamy** s. bigamia.  
**bight** s. reentrância; enseada, golfo.  
**bigness** s. grossura, grandeza.  
**bigot** s. beato, carola; fanático, intolerante; \*ry s. fanatismo, intolerância.  
**bigwig** s. (*pop.*) figurão.  
**bike** s. bicicleta.  
**bile** s. bilis.  
**bilge** s. bojo (de barril, pipa, etc.); (*mar.*) fundo do porão, sentina.  
**bilious** *adj.* bilioso.  
**bilk** *v.t.* frustrar; calotear.  
**bill** s. bico (de ave); cartaz, anúncio, programa; lista, rol, relação; (*fin.*) nota, letra; (*com.*) conhecimento, fatura, conta; (*parl.*) projeto de lei; — of exchange letra de câmbio; — of lading conhecimento de embarque; *v.t.* fazer rol, relação ou lista de; faturar; afixar, pregar cartaz; *v.i.* bicotar-se, arrular.  
**billberry** s. amora silvestre.  
**billet** s. ordem de alojamento, boleto; acha de lenha; *v.t.* aboletar; acantonar.  
**billiards** s. bilhar; **billiard room** salão de bilhares.  
**billingsgate** s. mercado do peixe em Londres; (*fig.*) calão, linguagem obscena.  
**billion** s. (nos Estados Unidos) bilião; (na Inglaterra) trilhão, mil biliões.  
**billow** s. vaga, onda; *v.i.* ondear; \*y *adj.* encapelado.  
**billy goat**, bode.  
**bimonthly** *adj.* bimestral.  
**bin** s. arca, cofre; caixão (para depósito de carvão, cereais, etc.)  
**bind** *v.t.* atar, amarrar, ligar; obrigar; prender; segurar; debruar; encadernar; (*for.*) compeler; \*er s. encadernador; prendedor, atadura; adstringente; \*ing *adj.* obrigatório, forçado; s. encadernação; debrum; ligação.  
**blindweed** s. trepadeira.  
**binnacle** s. (*mar.*) bitácula.  
**binocular** s. binóculo; *adj.* binocular.  
**biographer** s. biógrafo; **biography** s. biografia.  
**biologist** s. biologista, biólogo; **biology** s. biologia.  
**biped** s. bípede; \*al *adj.* bípede.  
**biplane** s. biplano.  
**birch** s. bétula, vidoeiro; vara; *v.t.* vergastar; \*ing s. varada, chibatada.  
**bird** s. pássaro, ave; \*s-eye view vista do alto, por cima; \*lime visco; — of prey ave de rapina.  
**birth** s. nascimento; origem, descendência, extração; parto; — certificate certidão de idade; \*day aniversário, dia natalício; dia dos anos; \*right direito de nascimento, especialmente do filho primogênito.  
**bis** *adv.* bis.  
**biscuit** s. biscoito; pãozinho.  
**bisect** *v.t.* dividir em duas partes iguais; \*ion s. bisseção.  
**bishop** s. bispo; \*ric s. bispado.  
**bismuth** s. bismuto.  
**bison** s. bisão.  
**bit** s. pedaço, migalha, fragmento; pouco; ponta, gume (de ferramenta); freio (de cavalo); palhetão (chavo).  
**blitch** s. cadela; — wolf loba.  
**bite** s. mordedura, dentada; picada;

bocado: *v.t.&i.* morder, picar; *biting adj.* mordaz, picante.  
**bitter** *adj.* amargo, acre, azêdo; cruel, encarniçado; — *cold* frio cortante; — *sweet* agriçoso; — *ly adv.* amargamente; acerbamente; — *ness s.* amargor; acerbidade, aspereza; encarniçamento; — *s s.* licor amargo.  
**bittern** *s.* butio.  
**bitumen** *s.* betume; **bituminous** *adj.* betuminoso.  
**bivalve** *s.* bivalvo.  
**bivouac** *s.* bivaque; *v.i.* bivacar.  
**blab** *v.t.&i.* divulgar, revelar; dar com a língua nos dentes.  
**black** *adj.* preto, negro; escuro; *v.t.* enegrecer, tisonar; engraxar (sapatos); *s.* preto (côr, pessoa); — *bird* melro; — *board* quadro negro; — *smith* ferreiro; — *mail s.* chantagem; *v.t.* fazer chantagem; — *mailer* chantagista.  
**blackamoor** *s.* negro, negra.  
**blacken** *v.t.* tingir de preto, enegrecer; denegrir.  
**blacking** *s.* graxa (para sapatos); engraxadela.  
**blackish** *adj.* escuro; **blackness** *s.* escuridão; negrura.  
**bladder** *s.* bexiga; vesícula.  
**blade** *s.* talo, haste; lâmina, folha (de faca, sabre, etc.); pá (do remo, da hélice, etc.).  
**blame** *s.* reproche, censura; culpa, falta; *v.t.* culpar; reprochar, censurar; acusar; — *less adj.* inocente, irrepreensível; — *worthy adj.* culpável.  
**blanch** *v.t.&i.* branquear; alvejar; descolorar, empalidecer.  
**bland** *adj.* brando, suave; — *ishment s.* lisonja; afago.  
**blank** *adj.* branco, virgem; *s.* lacuna, espaço em branco; bilhete branco (loteria); — *check* cheque em branco; — *verse* verso solto.  
**blanket** *s.* cobertor, coberta; manta.  
**blare** *s.* clangor; *v.t.&i.* retinir, retumbar, trombetear.  
**blarney** *s.* adulação, lisonja.  
**blaspheme** *v.t.&i.* blasfemar; **blasphemer** *s.* blasfemo, blasfemador; **blasphemous** *adj.* blasfematório, blasfemo; **blasphemy** *s.* blasfêmia.  
**blaze** *s.* chama, labareda; fogueira; brilho, fulgor; *in a* — em chamas; *v.i.* chamejar; luzir, brilhar; *v.t.* inflamar; **blazing** *adj.* flamejante, ardente; brilhante.  
**blatant** *adj.* barulhento; bramante.  
**blast** *s.* rajada; corrente de ar; sopro; estouro, explosão; carga explosiva, mina; — *furnace* alto forno; — *hole* mina; *v.t.* fazer saltar (por explosão); fulminar; destruir, queimar; — *ing s.* estouro; *adj.* destruidor; — *powder* pólvora de mina.  
**blazon** *v.t.* blasonar; publicar, proclamar; *s.* brasão; — *ry s.* brasão.  
**bleach** *v.t.* branquear, alvejar; — *ing s.* alvejamento.  
**bleak** *adj.* triste, sombrio.  
**blear-eyed** *adj.* rame lento.  
**bleat** *v.i.* balar, berrar; —, — *ing s.* balido.  
**bleed** *v.t.&i.* sangrar; — *ing s.* sangria.  
**blemish** *s.* nódoa, mancha; marca, cicatriz; defeito; *v.t.* manchar, sujar; denegrir.  
**blend** *s.* mistura; *v.t.* misturar; unir, fundir; *v.i.* confundir-se, mesclar-se; combinar (côres); — *ing s.* fusão, mistura.

**bless** *v.t.* benzer; abençoar; — *ed, blest adj.* bento; abençoado, bem-aventurado; — *edness s.* bem-aventurança, beatitude; — *ing s.* bênção; felicidade; graça.  
**blight** *s.* ferrugem (do trigo), murchidão, queima (pelo frio, geada, etc.) *v.t.* murchar, mangrar.  
**blind** *adj.* cego; *s.* estore; veneziana; (*fig.*) véu, máscara; *v.t.* cegar; — *fold v.t.* vender os olhos; — *ly adv.* cegamente; — *ness s.* cegueira.  
**blink** *s.* piscadela; clarão passageiro; *v.i.* piscar, pestanejar; vacilar; tremeluzir; *v.t.* evitar, encobrir; — *er s.* sinal luminoso intermitente, piscapisca; venda, antolhos.  
**bliss** *s.* beatitude, felicidade; — *ful adj.* ditoso; bem-aventurado.  
**blister** *s.* empôla, bôlha; vesicatório; *v.t.* empolar.  
**blithe** *adj.* alegre.  
**blizzard** *s.* tempestade de neve.  
**bloat** *v.t.&i.* inchar, entumescer; — *edness s.* inflamação.  
**block** *s.* bloco; cepo; partida, lote (de mercadorias, ações, etc.); quarteirão, quadra; (*tip.*) clichê; fôrma; (*maq.*) roldana, polia; — *calendar* folhinha; — *system* sistema de sinalização por seções ou quadras; — *tin* estanho em barra; *v.t.* obstruir, bloquear; — *up* condenar, impedir (porta, entrada, etc.).  
**blockade** *s.* bloqueio; *v.t.* bloquear.  
**blockhead** *s.* imbecil.  
**blockhouse** *s.* fortim.  
**blond, blonde** *adj.* louro, loura.  
**blood** *s.* sangue; raça, parentesco; — *letting* sangria; — *poisoning* envenenamento do sangue; — *pressure* tensão arterial; — *relationship* consanguinidade; — *shed* derramamento de sangue; carnificina; — *sucker* sanguessuga; — *test* exame de sangue; — *thirsty* sanguinário; — *less adj.* exangue; sem derramamento de sangue; — *y adj.* ensanguentado; sangrento, em sangue; sanguinário.  
**bloom** *s.* flor; frescura; *v.i.* florir; — *ing adj.* florescente, florido; *s.* florescência.  
**blossom** *s.* flor; *v.i.* florescer; — *ing s.* florescência.  
**blot** *s.* borrão, mancha; rasura; *v.t.* manchar, borrar; sujar; secar (a tinta); — *out* raspar.  
**blotch** *s.* pústula; mancha.  
**blotting**; — *case*, — *pad*, **blotter** *s.* mata-borrão; — *paper* papel mata-borrão.  
**blouse** *s.* blusa.  
**blow** *s.* golpe, pancada; *v.t.* soprar; fazer soar (instrumento); *v.i.* soprar, ventar; tocar (instrumento do sopro); desabrochar; bufar; — *one's nose* assoar-se; — *out* soprar; — *up v.t.* fazer saltar, estourar; *v.i.* explodir.  
**blubber** *s.* gordura; *v.i.* chorar, soluçar.  
**bludgeon** *s.* clava, cacete, moca.  
**blue** *adj.* azul; *s.* azul; *v.t.* azular; — *pen-cil v.t.* marcar com lapis azul; riscar, excluir; — *s s.* spleen, melancolia.  
**bluff** *adj.* brusco, franco; escarpado; *s.* blefe; ribanceira; *v.t.* blefar.  
**bluish** *adj.* azulado.  
**blunder** *s.* asneira, tolice; erro crasso; *v.i.* cometer erro crasso; enganar-se, desatinar.



**blunt** *adj.* embotado; obtuso; duro, brusco; *v.t.* embotar; *·ly adv.* bruscamente; claramente, cruamente; *·ness* *s.* embotamento; rudeza, aspereza.  
**blur** *s.* mancha; borrão; *v.t.* manchar, borrar; velar, nublar; *·red adj.* nublado, confuso.  
**blurt out** *v.t.* largar, deixar escapar.  
**blush** *s.* rubor; *v.t.* corar.  
**bluster** *s.* barulho, tumulto; jactância, fanfarronada; *v.t.* soprar com furia, zunir; bravatear; *·er s.* fanfarrão.  
**boa** *s.* boá; — constrictor boa.  
**boar** *s.* varrão; wild — javali; — *spear* chulo.  
**board** *s.* táboa; taboleiro, taboleta, quadro; mesa; junta, conselho, diretoria; alimento, refeição; pensão; lado, borda; (*mar.*) bordo, bordada; on — a bordo; — and lodging casa e comida; pensão; — of directors conselho diretor, diretoria; — of examiners banca examinadora; in *·s* cartonado; *v.t.* assoalhar; subir (no trem, bonde, carro, etc.); alimentar, dar pensão; (*mar.*) abordar; *v.t.* hospedar-se, ser pensionista; *·er s.* pensionista; interno (aluno); *·ing house* pensão; *·ing school* internato.  
**boast** *s.* jactância; ostentação; *v.t.* alardear; gabar; *v.t.* gabar-se; *·er s.* jactancioso; *·ful adj.* jactancioso.  
**boat** *s.* bote, canoa, embarcação, barco, navio; — deck convés; — hook croque; *v.t.* navegar, remar, transportar-se em barco; *·ing s.* manejo de um barco; transporte em barco; *·swain s.* patrão.  
**bob** *s.* sacudidela; reverência, cumprimento; chumbo, pêso (do fio a prumo, linha de pescar, etc.); disco (do pêndulo); *v.t.* balançar-se, bambaleiar; *·bed hair* cabelo cortado curto e crespo.  
**bobbin** *s.* bobina, carretel.  
**bobtail** *s.* cauda cortada; *·ed adj.* rabão.  
**bode** *v.t.* pressagiar.  
**bodice** *s.* corpinho; *bodily adj.* corpóreo, material; *adv.* em conjunto, em peso.  
**bodkin** *s.* agulheta; sovela.  
**body** *s.* corpo; armação, esqueleto; massa, extensão (de água, etc.); — of a church nave da igreja; — of water extensão de água; *·guard* escolta, capanga.  
**bog** *s.* pântano; *v.t.* atolar, enlamear.  
**bogey** *s.* espetro, espantalho.  
**boggle** *v.t.* recuar, hesitar.  
**boggy** *adj.* pantanoso.  
**bogus** *adj.* falso, espúrio.  
**boil** *s.* furúnculo; espinha.  
**boil** *v.t. & i.* ferver, cozer; — down reduzir, condensar; *·ed beef* carne cozida; *·ed egg* ovo quente; *·er s.* caldeira; chaleira; tacho; *·er maker* caldeireiro; *·ing s.* ebulição, fervura; *·ing point* ponto de ebulição (212° F. ou 100° C.).  
**bolsterous** *adj.* barulhento; turbulento.  
**bold** *adj.* intrépido, audaz, temerário; seguro, conflante; in — type (*tip.*) em negrita; *·ly adv.* intrépidamente; audaciosamente; francamente; *·ness s.* intrepidez, audácia; atrevimento.  
**bollard** *s.* (*mar.*) amarradouro.  
**Bolivia** *s.* Bolívia; *Bolivian adj.* boliviano.  
**bolster** *s.* almofada, travesseiro; chumaço; calço, suporte; *v.t.* sustentar; reforçar, apoiar; — up *v.t.* escorar.

**bolt** *s.* dardo, flecha; cavilha, grampo; ferrolho; lingueta (de fechadura); falsa, ralo; fuga; *v.t.* aferrolhar; cavilhar, prender; separar, peneirar; tragar; *v.t.* disparar (o cavalo); escapular, fugir; — upright direito como uma seta.  
**bolus** *s.* bolo; pílula grande (para cavalo).  
**bomb** *s.* bomba; *v.t.* arremessar bombas; *·ard v.t.* bombardear, canhonear; *·ardment s.* bombardeio, bombardeamento.  
**bombast** *s.* ênfase; *·ic adj.* bombástico, enfático.  
**bomber** *s.* bombardeador; (*aer.*) avião de bombardeio.  
**bond** *s.* laço, vínculo, ligadura; cadelas, corrente; (*fin.*) vale, obrigação, título; (*dir.*) ato, contrato; caucionamento; fiança; (*quím.*) grau de afinidade; *v.t.* ligar, unir; *·age s.* cativo, escravidão; obrigação; *·ed adj.* garantido; obrigado.  
**bone** *s.* osso; espinha (de peixe); — of contention pomo de discórdia; *v.t.* desossar; separar as espinhas (do peixe).  
**bonfire** *s.* fogueira (de festa).  
**bonnet** *s.* boné; capota.  
**bonny** *adj.* bonito; alegre.  
**bonus** *s.* bonus; prêmio, gratificação; indenização; — shares ações de bonificação.  
**bony** *adj.* ossudo.  
**boo** *v.t.* vaia.  
**booby** *s.* palerma; — prize prêmio de consolação.  
**book** *s.* livro; caderno, álbum; *·binder* encadernador; *·binding* encadernação; *·keeper* guarda-livros; *·keeping* escrituração, contabilidade; *·maker* banqueiro (corridas); *·plate* ex-libris; *·seller* livreiro; *·seller & publisher* livraria editora; *·worm* traça, cupim; (pessoa) rato de biblioteca; *v.t.* registrar, lançar; reservar (lugar, acomodação, etc.); *v.t.* registrar-se, inscrever-se; *·ing s.* inscrição, registro; *·let s.* livreto, folheto.  
**boom** *s.* (*maq.*) botalós; (*maq.*) braço de grua; (*fig.*) surto, prosperidade, crescimento repentino; *v.t.* troar, mugir, roncicar.  
**boon** *adj.* alegre, jovial; — companion bom companheiro; *s.* favor, dádiva.  
**boor** *s.* rústico; campônio; *·ish adj.* rústico, grosseiro; *·ishness s.* rusticidade, grosseria.  
**boot** *s.* bota, botina, calçado; *·maker* sapateiro; — tree fôrma; *v.t.* calçar bota, botina, etc.; *·ee s.* sapatinho de malha (de criança).  
**booth** *s.* barraca.  
**bootless** *adj.* inútil.  
**booty** *s.* presa, saque, despojo; espólio.  
**booze** *v.t.* embebedar-se.  
**boracic** *adj.* bórico; *borax s.* bórax.  
**border** *s.* borda, margem; fronteira, limite; orla, debrum; platibanda (*jar-dim*); *·land* zona fronteira; *v.t.* delimitar; orlar; guarnecer, debruar; *v.t.* limitar, confinar.  
**bore** *s.* perfuração, furo; calibre; alma (de canhão); diâmetro, largura (de poço, cano, cilindro, etc.); (*min.*) sondagem; (*mar.*) macaréu; (*maq.*) broca, trado; (*fig.*) maçada, amolação; — hole furo de sonda; *v.t.* perfurar, furar; brocar; (*fig.*) maçar, enfadar; *·dom s.* tédio, aborrecimento.

boric *adj.* bórico.  
 boring machine (*min.*) perfuratriz.  
 born *adj.* nato; — blind cego de nascença; to be — nascer.  
 boron *s.* boro.  
 borrow *v.t.* tomar emprestado; *er s.* o que toma emprestado; *ing s.* empréstimo.  
 borzoi *s.* galgo russo.  
 bosom *s.* seio, peito; — friend amigo do peito; — sin pecado venial.  
 boss *s.* bossa; (*pop.*) patrão, chefe; — work trabalho em relevo.  
 botanic, botanical *adj.* botânico; botanist *s.* botânico; botanize *v.t.* herborizar; botany *s.* botânica.  
 botch *s.* remendo; *v.t.* remendar, atamancar.  
 both *adj. & pron.* ambos; um e outro; os dois; *conj. & adv.* e; tanto como, assim como; ao mesmo tempo.  
 bother *s.* confusão; aborrecimento; *v.t.* incomodar, perturbar.  
 bottle *s.* garrafa, frasco, vidro; *v.t.* engarrafar.  
 bottom *s.* fundo; base, assento; pé; fim, motivo; o trazelo; *adj.* inferior; o mais baixo; *v.t.* pôr o fundo; fundamentar; *v.i.* atingir o fundo; *less adj.* sem fundo.  
 bough *s.* ramo, galho.  
 boulder *s.* rocha; calhau.  
 bounce *s.* salto; fanfarronada, bravata; *v.i.* saltar; bravatear.  
 bound *s.* limite, termo; salto; ricochete; to exceed all *s.* ultrapassar os limites; *v.t.* restringir, limitar; *v.i.* saltar, ricochetear; — for com destino a; to be — to ter que, ser obrigado a; *ary s.* limite, termo; *en duty* dever imperioso; *less adj.* ilimitado, imenso.  
 bounteous *adj.* generoso; bountiful *adj.* generoso, liberal, benéfico; fecundo; bounty *s.* generosidade, munificência; prêmio, gratificação; subvenção.  
 bouquet *s.* ramalhete; toque (do vinho).  
 bourn *s.* arroio.  
 bourn, bourne *s.* termo, limite.  
 bout *s.* vez, turno; encontro, combate, partida.  
 bovine *adj.* bovino.  
 bow *s.* laço (de fita, de gravata etc.); arco (arma); arco de violino; cabecote de sela; argola de chave; arco.  
 bow *s.* saudação, cumprimento de chapéu; inclinação, reverência; (*mar.*) proa; *v.t. & i.* curvar, inclinar, arquear; — to cumprimentar; inclinar-se.  
 bowdlerize *v.t.* expurgar (um escrito).  
 bowels *s.* entranhas; intestinos.  
 bower *s.* berço; caramanchão.  
 bowl *s.* taça, terrina, poncheira, tigela, vaso; forninho (do cachimbo); concavidade; côncavo (da colher); bola; *v.t.* fazer rolar (bola); atirar (bola).  
 bowler (hat) *s.* chapéu de côco.  
 bowman *s.* arqueiro.  
 bowsprit *s.* (*mar.*) gurupés.  
 bow-wow *s.* latido; totó (cachorrinho).  
 box *s.* caixa, cofre, baú; compartimento; camarote (teatro); bala; guarita; boléia; — camera máquina fotográfica (caixão); — office (*teat.*) bilheteria; — on the ear(s) bofetada; — room depósito, cafunho; — spring mattresses enxergão de molas; — tree & — wood buxo (árvore); *v.t.* encaixar; esmurrar; (*esp.*) boxar; *v.i.* boxar; *er s.* boxista; *ing s.* boxe; *ing match* luta de boxe.

boy *s.* menino, rapaz; *hood* juventude, puerícia; *ish adj.* infantil, pueril.  
 brace *s.* braçal; pua; tensão; tira, cinta, atadura; gancho, argola; (*imp.*) colchete; (*plural*) suspensórios; *v.t.* atar, ligar; cercar, rodear; to — the nerves fortificar os nervos.  
 bracelet *s.* pulseira, bracelete.  
 bracing *adj.* fortificante.  
 bracken *s.* (*bot.*) feto.  
 bracket *s.* consolo; estante; parêntese.  
 brackish *adj.* salobre.  
 brad *s.* ponta; *awl s.* furador.  
 brag *s.* jactância; *v.i.* jactar-se.  
 brahmin *s.* brâmane.  
 braid *s.* trança; cadarço; galão; *v.t.* entrançar, entrelaçar; guarnecer do sutache.  
 brain *s.* cérebro; miolo; *fag* fadiga cerebral; — wave idéia luminosa, genial; *less adj.* tólo, insensato.  
 braise *v.t.* assar.  
 brake *s.* freio, breque; balsa, espinhal; *v.t.* enfrear; pôr o freio.  
 bramble *s.* sarça, espinheiro; *d adj.* espinhoso.  
 bran *s.* farelo.  
 branch *s.* ramo, galho; tronco; linha ou via secundária; sucursal; *v.t.* ramificar; *v.i.* ramificar-se.  
 brand *s.* tição; espada; ralo; estigma; ferrete; *v.t.* marcar com ferro em brasa; estigmatizar; — new novo em folha; *ish v.t.* brandir.  
 brandy *s.* aguardente, cachaça.  
 brass *s.* latão; descaramento.  
 brassière *s.* corpinho, porta-selos.  
 brassy *adj.* de latão; descarado, impudente.  
 brat *s.* moleque, pirralho, fedelho; rapazinho.  
 bravado *s.* bravata.  
 brave *adj.* bravo, valente; *v.t.* arrostar, desafiar; *ry s.* bravura.  
 brawl *s.* disputa, rixa; *v.i.* brigar, contender; *er s.* brigo, barulhento.  
 brawn *s.* polpa; carne de porco; (*fig.*) força muscular; *y adj.* carnudo; musculoso.  
 bray *v.i.* zurrar; *ing s.* zurro.  
 braze *v.t.* soldar; *n adj.* de bronze ou latão; (*fig.*) impudente, descarado.  
 Brazil *s.* Brasil; *lan s. & adj.* brasileiro; — nut castanha do Pará.  
 breach *s.* brecha, infração, rompimento; violação; contravenção; — of promise violação de promessa; — of trust infidelidade, abuso de confiança.  
 bread *s.* pão; — winner arrimo de família.  
 breadth *s.* largura.  
 break *s.* ruptura; fenda; interrupção; vácuo; despontar (do dia); falha; *v.t.* quebrar, partir, romper, cortar; vencer; violar; infringir, quebrantar; abater (o espírito); *v.i.* mudar (a voz); despontar (o dia); quebrar, fazer bancarrota; — down abater; — into invadir; — loose descencadear-se; — out rebentar, declarar-se; — through atravessar; — forth brotar.  
 breakable *adj.* frágil, frangível.  
 breakway *s.* deslocação, desvio.  
 breakdown *s.* prostração, decomposição.  
 breaker *s.* quebrador; infrator.  
 breakfast *s.* café da manhã; *v.t.* tomar o café da manhã.  
 breaking *s.* ruptura, fratura; transgressão; bancarrota.



breakwater s. quebra-mar.  
 bream s. brema.  
 breast s. seio; peito; tetas.  
 breath s. fôlego, respiração; sopro; *v.t.&i.* respirar; suspirar; *ing s.* respiração; *less adj.* sem fôlego; inanimado.  
 breech s. nádega; trazeira; culatra; *es s.* calções.  
 breed s. raça; *v.t.&i.* criar, fazer criação; procriar; engendrar; multiplicar, reproduzir-se; *er s.* criador; *ing s.* criação, reprodução.  
 breeze s. brisa, viração, aragem; breezy *adj.* ventilado, fresco.  
 brethren s. irmãos.  
 breviary s. breviário.  
 brevity s. brevidade, concisão.  
 brew *v.t.* misturar, remexer; pôr de infusão; (*fig.*) tramar, urdir; *v.i.* fazer cerveja.  
 brewer s. cervejeiro; *y s.* fábrica de cerveja.  
 briar s. sarça.  
 bribe s. suborno; *v.t.* corromper; subornar; seduzir; *ry s.* suborno; corrupção.  
 brick s. tijolo; ladrilho.  
 bridal *adj.* nupcial; bride s. noiva, recém-casada; bridesmaid dama de honra.  
 bridge s. ponte; bridge (jôgo); *v.t.* construir pontes.  
 bridle s. freio; *v.t.* refrear, conter; enfrear.  
 brief *adj.* breve, conciso; fugaz; s. resumo, compêndio; auto jurídico; *less adj.* sem causas; *ly adv.* brevemente, sumariamente.  
 brier s. sarça.  
 brig s. brigue (embarcação).  
 brigade s. brigada.  
 brigand s. salteador; *age s.* assalto, roubo.  
 bright *adj.* brilhante; claro; vivo; reluzente; alegre; inteligente; *en v.t.* clarear, fazer brilhar; lustrar; alegrar; *v.i.* brilhar; *ly adv.* brilhantemente; *ness s.* brilho, fulgor; inteligência.  
 brill s. rodovalho.  
 brilliancy s. brilhantismo, brilho; brilliant *adj.* brilhante; brilliantine s. brilhantina; brilliantly *adv.* brilhantemente.  
 brim s. borda, extremidade, orla; *ful adj.* transbordante; — over transbordar.  
 brimstone s. enxofre.  
 brindled *adj.* malhado.  
 brine s. salmoura; vagas, ondas; (*poe.*) lágrimas.  
 bring *v.t.* trazer; fazer vir; induzir; persuadir; — about determinar, causar — down abater, diminuir; — forth produzir, dar ocasião a; — forward apresentar (argumento, etc.); (*cont.*) transportar (uma soma); — home provar de maneira concludente; — in produzir, apresentar; introduzir; — out evidenciar, demonstrar, publicar; — to book chamar às contas; — up criar, educar; *ing up* educação.  
 brink s. bordo, beira.  
 briny *adj.* salobre, salgado.  
 briquet s. briquete.  
 brisk *adj.* vivo, animado, alegre, ativo.  
 briskness s. vivacidade, atividade.  
 bristle s. cerda; pêlo; *v.t.* eriçar; *v.i.* eriçar-se; bristly *adj.* eriçado.  
 brittle *adj.* quebradiço; *ness s.* fragilidade.

broach s. espêto; sanfona; sovela.  
 broad *adj.* largas; lato; amplo; cheio; livre; liberal; *brimmed hat* chapéu de abas largas; *cast, casting* rádio difusão; —  *minded* de idéias largas; *en v.t.&i.* alargar, ampliar-se; *ly adv.* largamente, abertamente.  
 brocade s. brocado.  
 broil s. tumulto, algazarra; *v.t.* assar, grelhar.  
 broker s. corretor.  
 broken *adj.* quebrado; arrebitado; entrecortado; mal falado (idioma); to be — *hearted* ter o coração partido.  
 bromide s. brometo; bromine s. bromo.  
 bronchia s. brônquios; bronchitis s. bronquite.  
 bronze s. bronze; *v.t.* bronzear.  
 brooch s. broche.  
 brood s. geração; raça; descendência; ninhada; *v.i.* chocar; (*fig.*) considerar, pensar, ruminar.  
 brook s. riacho; *v.t.* digerir, tolerar; *let s.* córrego.  
 broom s. vassoura; *stick* cabo de vassoura.  
 broth s. caldo; chicken — caldo de galinha.  
 brother s. irmão; — *in-law* cunhado; *hood s.* fraternidade, confraria; *ly adj.* fraternal.  
 brow s. sobrancelha; fronte; cume; *beat v.t.* enrugar a testa, franzir a sobrancelha.  
 brown *adj.* pardo, castanho; trigueiro, moreno; *v.t.* amorenar; tostar; *ish adj.* pardacento, amorenado.  
 browse s. brôto, rebento; *v.t.&i.* pastar.  
 bruise s. contusão, moça, mancha roxa; *v.t.* magoar, pisar, machucar; *d adj.* machucado, contundido.  
 brunt s. peso; choque.  
 brush s. escova; pincel; vassoura; brocha; *v.t.* escovar; — up desenferrujar, recordar.  
 brutal *adj.* brutal; *ity s.* brutalidade; *ize v.t.* brutalizar; brute s. bruto, animal; brutish *adj.* brutal, embrutecido.  
 bubble s. bôlha; bôlha de ar; bôlha de sabão; bagatela; ninharia; projeto no ar; *v.i.* borbulhar.  
 buccaneer s. bucanelro.  
 buck s. barrela; gamo; macho de certos animais; rapagão.  
 bucket s. balde.  
 buckle s. fivela; *v.t.* afivelar; anelar; *r s.* escudo, broquel.  
 buckram s. bocaxim.  
 buckthorn s. espinheiro cambra.  
 buckwheat s. trigo sarraceno; fagópiro.  
 bucolic *adj.* bucólico.  
 bud s. brôto, renôvo, rebento, botão; (*fig.*) germe; *v.i.* brotar, grelar.  
 Buddhist *adj.* budista.  
 budding *adj.* (*fig.*) nascente; em germe, em brôto.  
 budge *v.i.* mexer.  
 budget s. orçamento.  
 buff *adj.* fulvo; *v.t.* polir.  
 buffalo s. búfalo.  
 buffer s. tampão.  
 buffet s. aparador; bufete; tapa, sopapo; *v.t.* sacudir; esmurrar, espancar.  
 buffoon s. bobo, palhaço; *ery s.* palhaçada.  
 bug s. percevejo.  
 bugle s. búgula; clarim; — call toque de clarim.

**build** *s.* construção; *v.t.* construir; — *up* construir, edificar; *•er s.* construtor; *•ing s.* construção, edifício; monumento.  
**bulb** *s.* bulbo; *•ous adj.* bulboso.  
**bulge** *s.* bojo; ventre; *v.t. & i.* bombear; fazer saliência; inflar; fazer água.  
**bulk** *s.* volume; massa; *•y adj.* maciço, volumoso.  
**bull** *s.* touro; bula (papal); disparate; contradição; inconsequência; *•dog* cão de fila; *•fight* corrida de touros; *•calf* novilho; — *elephant* elefante macho.  
**bullet** *s.* bala.  
**bullion** *s.* ouro e prata em barra.  
**bullock** *s.* boi.  
**bully** *s.* fanfarrão; capanga; *v.t.* intimidar.  
**bulrush** *s.* junco.  
**bulwark** *s.* buluarte.  
**bump** *s.* moça, boça, galo, inchação; *v.t. & i.* bater, ferir, contundir; encontrar-se de chofre.  
**bumper** *s.* copo cheio, copázio.  
**bumpkin** *s.* grosseiro, vilão.  
**bunch** *s.* tumor, corcova; molho, feixe; ramo; cacho; *•y adj.* em cacho.  
**bundle** *s.* maço, pacote, feixe; *v.t.* empacotar; entrouxar; fazer feixes.  
**bung** *s.* tampão, rôlha; *v.t.* tapar, tamponar.  
**bungalow** *s.* bangalô.  
**bungle** *s.* erro, mau negócio; *v.t.* estragar; deitar a perder; atamancar.  
**bunion** *s.* joanete.  
**bunk** *s.* tarimba.  
**bunkum** *s.* disparate.  
**bunting** *s.* estamenha.  
**buoy** *s.* bóia; — *up* flutuar, bolar.  
**buoyant** *adj.* flutuante; elástico; vivo; animado.  
**burden** *s.* carga; fardo; estribilho; *v.t.* carregar; embarçar; oprimir.  
**burdensome** *adj.* oneroso.  
**burdock** *s.* bardana.  
**bureaucracy** *s.* burocracia; *bureaucrat* *s.* burocrata.  
**burglar** *s.* ladrão arrombador; *•y s.* assalto noturno; *burgle v.t.* assaltar, arrombar (casa).  
**Burgundy** *s.* vinho de Borgonha.  
**burial** *s.* entêrro.  
**burlesque** *adj. & s.* burlesco.  
**burly** *adj.* corpulento.  
**burn** *s.* queimadura; *v.t. & i.* queimar; incendiar, calcinar; *•ing adj.* escaldante, inflamado; *s.* combustão; ignição.  
**burnish** *v.t.* brunir, pulir.  
**burnt** *adj.* queimado.

**burr, bur** *s.* pericarpo; meato do ouvido externo; broca (de dentista); pronúncia do *r* uvular; pronúncia áspera.  
**burrow** *s.* toca; *v.i.* meter-se na toca.  
**burthen** *s.* carga; tonelagem.  
**bury** *v.t.* enterrar.  
**bus** *s.* ônibus.  
**bush** *s.* mouta, mata; arbusto; ramo; pendão; penacho.  
**bushel** *s.* medida de capacidade (nos E.E. U.U. equivale a 35,2383 litros; na Inglaterra, a 36,3677 litros).  
**bushy** *adj.* espesso, cerrado; basto.  
**busily** *adv.* ativamente.  
**business** *s.* negócios; comércio; empresa; ocupação.  
**buskin** *s.* coturno, borzeguim.  
**bust** *s.* busto; selo.  
**bustard** *s.* abetarda.  
**bustle** *s.* movimento; animação; turbilhão; *v.i.* mexer-se, movimentar-se.  
**busy** *adj.* ocupado, atarefado; movimentado; ativo; diligente.  
**but** *conj., prep. & adv.* mas; que; senão; porém; exceto; a menos que.  
**butcher** *s.* carnicheiro, açougueiro; *v.t.* massacrar; matar.  
**butchery** *s.* matança.  
**butler** *s.* despenseiro, chefe dos criados, copeiro.  
**butt** *s.* alvo; tonel; feixe; beira do bordo; marrada (de carneiro); *v.t. & i.* marrar; dar com a cabeça contra.  
**butter** *s.* mantelga; *v.t.* amantelgar.  
**butterfly** *s.* borboleta.  
**buttock** *s.* nádega; anca.  
**button** *s.* botão; *•hole* casa (do botão); *v.t.* abotoar.  
**butress** *s.* contraforte; apôlo; escora; *v.t.* apoiar, sustentar.  
**buxom** *adj.* opulento, rechonchudo; *•ness s.* opulência.  
**buy** *v.t.* comprar adquirir; *•er s.* comprador; *•ing s.* compra, aquisição.  
**buzz** *v.i.* zoar, zunir; *s.* zoadas, zunido.  
**by** *prep. & adv.* por; a, em, perto, pelo, sobre, conforme, de, com; — *the way* a propósito.  
**by-blow** *s.* filho ilegítimo, bastardo.  
**by-law** *s.* regulamento.  
**bygone** *adj.* passado, antigo.  
**by-pass** *s.* passagem lateral, desvio.  
**bypath** *s.* vereda; atalho.  
**by-product** *s.* sub-produto.  
**bystander** *s.* assistente, espectador.  
**byway** *s.* atalho.  
**byword** *s.* adágio, rifão.  
**byzantine** *adj.* bizantino.

## C

**C** terceira letra do alfabeto; (*mús.*) dó, primeira nota da escala.  
**cab** *s.* cabriolé, carro de aluguel.  
**cabal** *s.* cabala; intriga, trama; *v.t.* maquinar, tramar.  
**cabaret** *s.* cabaré.  
**cabbage** *s.* repólho; couve; — *lettuce* alface repolhuda.  
**cabin** *s.* camarote; cabana; guarita; — *trunk* mala de camarote.  
**cabinet** *s.* ministério; gabinete; armário; — *Council* Conselho de Ministros; *•maker* marceneiro; — *minister* ministro de Estado.  
**cable** *s.* cabo, amarra; telégrafo sub-

marino; cabograma; *v.t. & i.* telegrafar pelo cabo submarino.  
**caboose** *s.* (*mar.*) cozinha (de navio); (*fer.*) carro para os empregados (em trem de carga).  
**ca' canny strike** (*gíria operária*) greve não declarada consistindo na deliberada diminuição do trabalho por parte dos operários.  
**cacao** *s.* cacau.  
**cachet** *s.* selo; cápsula medicinal; caráter distintivo ou qualidade.  
**cackle** *s.* cacarejo; loquacidade, verbosidade; *v.t.* cacarejar, tagarelar; rir-se.  
**cacoethes** *s.* cacoete.



**cactus** s. cacto.  
**cad** s. canalha; pessoa de hábitos grosseiros.  
**caddy** s. rapazinho que carrega os paus de golf; mensageiro; caixinha para chá; lata ou caixa pequena.  
**cadence** s. cadência; ritmo.  
**cadet** s. cadete; caçula.  
**cadge** v.t. carregar fardos; mascatear.  
**cage** s. gaiola; jaula, prisão; v.t. engaiolar.  
**cairn** s. monte de pedras (usado em sepulturas nos países setentrionais).  
**Cairo** s. o Cairo.  
**caisson** s. caixa de munições; caixão usado nas construções hidráulicas.  
**cajole** v.t. lisonjear, adular; **ry** s. lisonja, adulação; **r** s. lisonjeador, adulador.  
**cake** s. bolo, pastel; v.t. amassar; fazer bolo.  
**calabash** s. cabaça.  
**calamitous** adj. calamitoso; calamity s. calamidade.  
**calcareous** adj. calcáreo.  
**calcine** v.t. calcinar; v.i. calcinar-se.  
**calcium** s. cálcio.  
**calculate** v.t. calcular; v.i. contar; **calculation**, **calculus** s. cálculo; **calculating machine** máquina de calcular.  
**caldron** s. caldeirão, caldeira.  
**calendar** s. calendário; — **year** ano civil.  
**calender** s. calandra; v.t. calandrar, cilindrar.  
**calf** s. bezerro, vitela; barriga da perna; — **skin** couro de bezerro.  
**calibrate** v.t. calibrar, graduar; regular; **calibre**, **caliber** s. calibre; espécie, qualidade.  
**calico** s. (tec.) calicó, percal.  
**California** s. Califórnia.  
**caliph** s. califa.  
**call** s. chamada, chamado; convite; visita; comunicação; v.t.&i. chamar, convocar; visitar; convidar; proclamar; fazer visita; fazer vir; — **back** chamar de volta; — **for** pedir, reclamar; — **off** desencomendar, dar contra-ordem; — **out** chamar, gritar; — **upon** invocar; implorar; **er** s. visitante; **ing** s. chamado; convocação.  
**calliper**, **caliper** s. calibre; compasso; v.t. calibrar.  
**callosity**, **callus** s. calosidade, calo; **callous** adj. calejado, endurecido.  
**callow** adj. implume; inexperiente, novico; — **youth** verde mocidade; rapaz imberbe.  
**calm** adj. calmo; v.t. calmar, acalmar; **ly** adv. calmamente, tranquilamente; **ness** s. tranquilidade, calma.  
**calorie** s. caloria.  
**calumniate** v.t. caluniar; **calumny** s. calúnia.  
**Calvary** s. Calvário.  
**calve** v.i. parir (a vaca).  
**calyx** s. cálice.  
**camber** s. arqueamento, curvatura; v.t. arquear.  
**cambric** s. cambrala, batisto.  
**camel** s. camelo.  
**camellia** s. camélia.  
**cameo** s. camafeu.  
**camera** s. câmara escura; (pop.) máquina fotográfica.  
**cami-knickers** s. calça-camisa.  
**camomile** s. camomila.  
**camouflage** s. camuflagem; disfarce; v.t. disfarçar, encobrir sob falsas aparências, mascarar.  
**camp** s. campo; — **bed** leito de campo;

v.t.&i. acampar; **camping out** viver transitóriamente em tendas, acampamento.  
**can** s. lata, lata de conservas; — **opener** abridor de latas; v.t. enlatar, acondicionar conservas; **canned goods** conservas.  
**can** v.def. poder, saber.  
**Canada** s. o Canadá; **Canadian** s. canadense.  
**canal** s. canal; **ize** v.t. canalizar.  
**canary** s. canário.  
**cancel** s. cancelamento; v.t. cancelar, anular.  
**cancer** s. câncer; **ous** adj. canceroso.  
**candelabrum** s. candelabro.  
**candid** adj. cândido, alvo; puro; sincero.  
**candidate** s. candidato, postulante, aspirante, pretendente.  
**candied** adj. confeitado; **candy** s. confeito, bala, doce; v.t. cobrir com açúcar.  
**candle** s. vela; candeia.  
**candor**, **candour** s. sinceridade, candura.  
**cane** s. cana; bengala; **sugar** — cana de açúcar; — **mill** engenho de açúcar; v.t. esbordoar, surrar.  
**canine** adj. canino.  
**canister** s. caixa metálica; caixa para chá, rapé, etc.  
**canker** s. úlcera; enfermidade que ataca as árvores; v.t. gangrenar; corromper; consumir.  
**cannibal** s.&adj. canibal, antropófago.  
**cannon** s. canhão; cano d'arma de fogo; carambola (no bilhar); — **shot** tiro de canhão; **ade** s. canhonada; v.t. canhonear.  
**canny** adj. fino, sagaz, astuto; prudente.  
**canoe** s. canoa, piroga.  
**canon** s. cânon, cânone; — **law** direito canônico; **ize** v.t. canonizar.  
**canopy** s. dossel, sobreceú; abóbada.  
**cant** s. canto; esquina; declive; afetação, insinceridade no falar; hipocrisia; jria; uso afetado de linguagem bíblica; v.t.&i. chanfrar; inclinar; falar com hipocrisia; pedir.  
**cantankerous** adj. desagradável; quereloso; rabugento.  
**cantata** s. cantata.  
**canteen** s. cantina; cantil.  
**canter** s. meio galope; hipócrita, tartufo; v.i. andar a cavalo a passo largo ou a meio galope.  
**canticle** s. cântico.  
**cantilever** s. suporte, viga.  
**canto** s. canto; **r** s. cantor.  
**canvas** s. lona; tela; velas de navio; quadro a óleo.  
**canvass** v.t. examinar, escrutar; cabalar (votos); solicitar; escrutinar.  
**canyon**, **canon** s. garganta, desfiladeiro.  
**cap** s. gorro, barrete, boné, quepi, chapéu, carapuça; remate; pináculo; cobertura, tampa; v.t. tampar; coroar; rematar; descobrir-se saudando alguém.  
**capability** s. capacidade; **capable** adj. capaz, apto; **capacious** adj. espaçoso; **capacitate** v.t. capacitar, tornar capaz, habilitar; **capacity** s. capacidade; qualidade; habilidade.  
**caparison** s. caparação; equipamento, jaezes; v.t. vestir pomposamente, ajaezar.  
**cape** s. cabo (geográfico); capa curta.  
**caper** s. salto, cabriola, travessura, cambalhota; v.i. cabriolar, dar cambalhotas.  
**capillary** adj. capilar.

**capital** *adj.* capital, principal; excelente, magnífico; *s.* capital (de país), capital (dinheiro); *ist s.* capitalista; *ize v.t.* capitalizar; — *letter* letra maiúscula.  
**capitulate** *v.t.* capitular.  
**capon** *s.* capão.  
**caprice** *s.* capricho; **capricious** *adj.* caprichoso.  
**capicum** *s.* pimenta.  
**capsize** *v.t.* fazer sossobrar, fazer virar; *v.i.* sossobrar, virar, capotar.  
**capstan** *s.* cabrestante.  
**capsule** *s.* cápsula.  
**captain** *s.* capitão, comandante de navio.  
**caption** *s.* captura, prisão; (*imp.*) cabeçalho, título de artigo, capítulo, seção, etc.; (*cinema*) subtítulo.  
**captious** *adj.* capcioso, insidioso; *ly adv.* capciosamente, insidiosamente; *ness s.* insídia.  
**captive** *v.t.* cativar, fascinar; **captive** *s. & adj.* cativo, prisioneiro; **captivating** *adj.* encantador, sedutor, atraente; **captivation** *s.* encanto, fascinação; **capture** *s.* captura, tomada; **capture** *v.t.* capturar.  
**Capuchin** *friar* frade capuchinho.  
**car** *s.* carro, vagão, automóvel; cabine do elevador.  
**caracol**, **caracole** *s.* caracol; *v.t.* caracolar.  
**caramel** *s.* caramelo.  
**carapace** *s.* carapaça, casca, cobertura córnea (de animal).  
**carat** *s.* quilate (de ouro, etc.).  
**caravan** *s.* caravana.  
**caraway** *s.* alcaravia, cariz.  
**carbine** *s.* carabina; *er s.* carabineiro.  
**carbolic acid** ácido fênico, ácido carbólico.  
**carbon** *s.* carbono; *ate s.* carbonato; *ic adj.* carbônico; *iferous adj.* carbonífero; *ize v.t.* carbonizar; — *copy* cópia a papel carbono.  
**carboy** *s.* garrafão.  
**carbuncle** *s.* carbúnculo; tumor, inflamação.  
**carburettor** *s.* carburador.  
**carcase**, **carcase** *s.* carcassa, cadáver; armação, esqueleto.  
**card** *s.* carta (baralho); cartão; ficha.  
**cardigan** *s.* colete tricotado.  
**cardinal** *adj.* cardeal, principal; *s.* cardeal.  
**care** *s.* cuidado, atenção, precaução; preocupação, inquietude; cargo, custódia; — *taker* guardião; — *worn* gasto pela inquietude ou preocupação; — *for* desejar, gostar, interessar-se; *v.t.* preocupar-se, inquietar-se.  
**careen** *v.t.* querenar, reparar; *s.* querena.  
**career** *s.* carreira; curso; corrida; profissão; *v.t.* galopar.  
**careful** *adj.* cuidadoso, atento, cauteloso; diligente; *ness s.* cuidado, atenção; **careless** *adj.* negligente, descuidado; **carelessness** *s.* descuido, negligência, inatenção; relaxamento; **carelessly** *adv.* relaxadamente, descuidadamente, negligentemente.  
**caress** *s.* carícia, afago; *v.t.* acariciar.  
**caret** *s.* (*imp.*) sinal para indicar inclusão de matéria.  
**cargo** *s.* carga, mercadoria, carregamento; — *boat* navio de carga.  
**caricature** *s.* caricatura; *v.t.* caricaturar.  
**carman** *s.* carreteiro, carroceiro; motorneiro.

**carmine** *s.* carmim.  
**carnage** *s.* carnificina.  
**carnal** *adj.* carnal.  
**carnation** *s.* cravo (flor).  
**carneian** *s.* cornalina.  
**carnival** *s.* carnaval.  
**carnivora** *s. pl.* carnívoros; **carnivorous** *adj.* carnívoro; **carnivore** *s.* carnívoro.  
**carob** *s.* alfarroba, alfarrobelra.  
**carol** *s.* cantos de alegria, cânticos de Natal; *v.t.* cantar, celebrar.  
**carousal** *s.* orgia, dissipação, pândega; festim; **carouse** *v.t.* embriagar-se, fazer farra.  
**carp** *s.* carpa (peixe); *v.t.* censurar, criticar, vituperar.  
**Carpathians (the)** os Cárpatos (montes).  
**carpenter** *s.* carpinteiro; **carpentry** *s.* carpintaria.  
**carpet** *s.* tapete; *v.t.* atapetar, cobrir de tapete; — *broom* vassoura de tapete; — *knight* herói de salão.  
**carriage** *s.* carruagem, carro, vagão, carroça, veículo; transporte; porte, atitude de uma pessoa, ar de uma pessoa; — *forward* frete a pagar; — *paid* frete pago; — *free* frete livre.  
**carrier** *s.* portador, carregador; mensageiro; — *pigeon* pombo correio.  
**carion** *s.* carniça, carne corrompida, cadáver de animal.  
**carrot** *s.* cenoura; *y hair* cabelos vermelhos.  
**carry** *s.* alcance (de arma de fogo); ato de carregar; transporte; *v.t.* transportar, transmitir, levar; trazer consigo; comportar-se; produzir; (*cont.*) transportar (somos); — *on* prosseguir, continuar, levar avante; — *about* levar de um lado para o outro, levar daqui para ali; — *into effect* levar a cabo, realizar.  
**cart** *s.* carreta, carro, carroça; *v.t.* gular ou conduzir carro, carroça, etc.  
**cartilage** *s.* cartilagem.  
**cartoon** *s.* caricatura, desenho humorístico; *ist* caricaturista, desenhista.  
**cartouche** *s.* cartucho (de pólvora).  
**cartridge** *s.* cápsula, cartucho (de arma).  
**carve** *v.t.* cortar, talhar; esculpir; trincar; *r s.* entalhador, escultor, gravador; trinchador; **carving** *s.* entalho, escultura; **carving knife** trinchante.  
**cascade** *s.* cascata.  
**case** *s.* caso; estado ou condição; situação; questão; exemplo; negócio; processo; caixa, boceta; estojo; bainha; coberta, envólucro; *pillow* — fronha; *v.t.* encaixar, encerrar.  
**caseharden** *v.t.* endurecer exteriormente; (*met.*) temperar a superfície.  
**casemate** *s.* casamata.  
**casement** *s.* armação; postigo, batente de janela.  
**cash** *s.* dinheiro em espécie; caixa; fundos; — *book* livro caixa; — *box* cofre; — *register* caixa registradora; *v.t.* converter em dinheiro, descontar (um cheque), receber dinheiro; *ier s.* contador, o caixa.  
**cashmere** *s.* casemira.  
**casing** *s.* envelope, cobertura; tampa; encadernação, encaixotamento.  
**cask** *s.* casco; tonel, barril, barrica, pipa; *v.t.* acondicionar em barril, tonel, etc.  
**casket** *s.* escrínio, caixa de joias; esquite



**casserole** *s.* caçarola.  
**cassia** *s.* (bot.) cássia.  
**cassock** *s.* batina, sotaina.  
**cast** *s.* tiro; lança; lanço, jato, arremesso; ar. aparência, porte, modo de apresentar-se; casta; molde; fôrma; tonalidade, matiz; elenco (de teatro); *v.t. & i.* pensar, imaginar, idealizar; prognosticar; jogar, lançar, arremessar; moldar; adicionar; distribuir; derreter, fundir; — iron ferro fundido; — off descartado, posto à margem.  
**castanet** *s.* castanhola.  
**castaway** *s.* réprobo; perdido; naufrago.  
**caste** *s.* casta.  
**castellated** *adj.* acastelado, encastelado, em forma de castelo.  
**caster** *s.* o que lança, atira ou arroja alguma coisa; fundidor; moldador; \* *s.* galheteiro.  
**castigate** *v.t.* castigar; **castigation** *s.* castigo.  
**casting** *s.* jato, lance; invenção; fundição; modelagem.  
**castle** *s.* castelo; fortaleza, cidadela, torre; *v.i.* rocar (jogo do xadrez); — builder visionário, fazedor de castelos no ar.  
**castor** *s.* castor; \*oil óleo de ricino.  
**castrate** *v.t.* castrar; **castration** *s.* castração.  
**casual** *adj.* accidental, casual, fortuito; — laborer trabalhador por hora; \*ty *s.* casualidade, contingência, acidente, desastre, vítima; \*ties *s.* (mil.) baixas.  
**casuistry** *s.* casuística.  
**cat** *s.* gato; *v.t.* (mar.) içar (âncora); chicotear; \*s paw pata de gato; (mar.) brisa, aragem.  
**cataclysm** *s.* cataclisma.  
**catacomb** *s.* catacumba.  
**catapult** *s.* catapulta.  
**catapult** *s.* catapulta.  
**catarract** *s.* catarata.  
**catarrh** *s.* catarro.  
**catastrophe** *s.* catástrofe.  
**catch** *v.t. & i.* apanhar; agarrar; capturar; captar; amarrar; pegar; tomar; surpreender; alcançar; — cold resfriar-se; — fire pegar fogo; — hold of agarrar; — one's eye chamar a atenção; — on perceber; — up pôr em dia, alcançar; *s.* presa; captura; (esporte) ato de apanhar a bola no ar; (const.) grampo, gato; (mar.) redada; (pop.) bom partido; \*ing *adj.* contagioso; atraente.  
**catechism** *s.* catecismo; **catechize** *v.t.* catequizar.  
**categorical** *adj.* categórico; **category** *s.* categoria.  
**cater** *v.i.* abastecer, prover, fornecer; \*er *s.* provedor, fornecedor.  
**caterpillar** *s.* lagarta.  
**caterwaul** *v.i.* miar; \*ing *s.* miado, concerto de gatos.  
**catgut** *s.* coroa de guitarra; corda de tripa.  
**cathead** *s.* (mar.) serviola.  
**cathedral** *s.* catedral.  
**Catherine wheel** roda catarina; roda de fogos de artifício.  
**cathode** *s.* cátodo.  
**catholic** *adj. & s.* católico; \*ism *s.* catolicismo.  
**cattle** *s.* gado; — market mercado de gado; — plague peste bovina.  
**Caucasian** *adj.* caucasiano; the Caucasus o Cáucaso.

**caucus** *s.* reunião de chefes de um partido.  
**cauldron** *s.* caldeirão.  
**cauliflower** *s.* couve-flor.  
**caulk** *v.t.* calafetar.  
**causative** *adj.* causal, causativo; **cause** *s.* causa, razão, motivo; **cause** *v.t.* causar, ocasionar.  
**causeway** *s.* calçada; caminho elevado por atêro por causa da umidade.  
**caustic** *adj. & s.* cáustico; **cauterize** *v.t.* cauterizar; **cautery** *s.* cautério.  
**caution** *s.* precaução; atenção, prudência; aviso; *v.t.* avisar, acautelar; **cautious** *adj.* prudente, reservado, acautelado, de sobreaviso; **cautiously** *adv.* prudentemente.  
**cavalcade** *s.* cavalgada.  
**cavaller** *s.* cavaleiro; *adj.* franco; arrogante, desdenhoso.  
**cavalry** *s.* cavalaria.  
**cave** *s.* cova, caverna, antro; *v.t.* escavar, cavar; — in *v.i.* ceder, render-se; — dweller homem das cavernas, troglodita.  
**cavern** *s.* caverna, subterrâneo; \*ous *adj.* cavernoso.  
**caviar** *s.* caviar.  
**cavil** *s.* chicana; argúcia; *v.i.* chicanar.  
**cavity** *s.* cavidade.  
**caw** *v.i.* grasnar.  
**cease** *v.i. & t.* cessar; desistir; parar; acabar-se; suspender; impedir; \*less *adj.* incessante; \*lessness *s.* continuidade.  
**cedar** *s.* cedro.  
**cede** *v.t.* ceder.  
**cell** *v.t.* pôr o teto (em uma casa); revestir (uma parede).  
**celebrate** *v.t. & i.* celebrar, solenizar, festejar; \*d *adj.* célebre, famoso; **celebrity** *s.* celebridade.  
**celery** *s.* aipo.  
**celestial** *adj.* celestial, celeste.  
**celibacy** *s.* celibato; **celibate** *s.* celibatário.  
**cell** *s.* cela (de religioso ou de prisão), alvéolo, célula.  
**cellar** *s.* porão, adega; *v.t.* armazenar no porão ou na adega.  
**cellist** *s.* violoncelista; **cello** *s.* violoncelo.  
**cellular** *adj.* celular.  
**celluloid** *s.* celulóide; **cellulose** *s.* celuloso.  
**Celt** *s.* celta; **Celtic** *adj. & s.* céltico; celta (língua).  
**cement** *s.* cimento; *v.t.* cimentar.  
**censor** *s.* censor; \*ious *adj.* crítico; \*ship *s.* censura; **censure** *v.t.* censurar.  
**census** *s.* censo, recenseamento.  
**centaur** *s.* centauro.  
**centenarian** *s. & adj.* centenário; **centenary** *s. & adj.* centenário.  
**center** *s.* centro; *v.t.* centrar, concentrar.  
**centigrade** *adj.* centígrado.  
**centipede** *adj.* centopeia.  
**central** *adj.* central; \*ize *v.t.* centralizar; **centre** *s.* centro, meio, núcleo; **centre** *v.t.* centrar, concentrar; **centrifugal** *adj.* centrífugo; **centripetal** *adj.* centrípeto.  
**century** *s.* século.  
**ceramics** *s.* cerâmica.  
**cereal** *s.* cereal.  
**ceremonial** *s.* cerimonial; **ceremonious** *adj.* cerimonioso; **ceremony** *s.* cerimônia.  
**certain** *adj.* certo; \*ty *s.* certeza; for a — seguramente.

**certificate** *s.* certificado, diploma, atestado, título; *adj.* diplomado, titulado;  
**certify** *v.t.* certificar, visar, atestar.  
**cesspool** *s.* cloaca, fossa.  
**Ceylon** *s.* Ceilão.  
**chafe** *v.t.* friccionar; irritar; *v.i.* desgastar-se; irritar-se; *s.* fricção; irritação.  
**chaff** *s.* miúçalhas; restos, detritos; picuinhas; frivolidades; *v.t.* pilheriar.  
**chaffinch** *s.* tentilhão.  
**chain** *s.* corrente, cadelas; *v.t.* acorrentar.  
**chair** *s.* cadeira, cátedra; *v.t.* empossar; entronizar; *man* *s.* presidente; *man-ship* *s.* presidência.  
**chalcedony** *s.* calcedônia.  
**chalice** *s.* cálice, taça.  
**chalk** *s.* giz; *v.t.* marcar com giz.  
**challenge** *s.* desafio, cartel, provocação; recusa; *v.t.* desafiar, provocar; contestar; recusar; incriminar; objetar.  
**chalybeate** *adj.* ferruginoso.  
**chamber** *s.* quarto, gabinete, alcova; dormitório; câmara; tribunal ou sala de justiça; — *maid* criada de quarto; — *of commerce* câmara de comércio; — *music* música de câmara.  
**chameleon** *s.* camaleão.  
**chanfer** *s.* chanfro, estria; *v.t.* estriar, chanfrar.  
**chamois** *s.* camurça.  
**champ** *v.t.* mastigar ruidosamente.  
**champagne** *s.* champanha (bebida).  
**champion** *s.* campeão; *ship* *s.* campeão.  
**chance** *s.* acaso, sorte, ocasião; *by* — por acaso; *to take* — aventurar-se, correr risco; *adj.* casual, acidental, fortuito; *adv.* casualmente; *v.i.&t.* acontecer, arriscar.  
**chancel** *s.* côro de igreja, santuário, presbitério.  
**chancellery** *s.* chancelaria; **chancellor** *s.* chanceler.  
**chancre** *s.* cancro, úlcera; **chancrous** *adj.* canceroso.  
**chandelier** *s.* lustre, lampadário.  
**chandler** *s.* tendeiro, vendeiro.  
**change** *s.* mudança, alteração; vicissitude; câmbio; troco, moeda miúda; *v.t.* trocar, alterar, mudar, substituir; *v.i.* corrigir-se, transformar-se, alterar-se; — *of life* menopausa; *for a* — para variar; *to* — *one's mind* mudar de opinião.  
**channel** *s.* canal; passagem; riacho; estreito; via; *v.t.* sulcar; conduzir; estriar; acanalar.  
**chant** *s.* canto; *y* *s.* canção de bordo; *v.t.* cantar, salmodiar.  
**chaos** *s.* caos; **chaotic** *adj.* caótico.  
**chap** *s.* rapaz, moço, indivíduo, sujeito, mandíbula; racha ou fenda na pele; *v.t.* fender, rachar; *v.i.* fender-se, rachar-se.  
**chapel** *s.* capela.  
**chaplain** *s.* capelão.  
**chaperon** *s.* capelo, capuz; pessoa que acompanha moça solteira.  
**chaplet** *s.* guirlanda, grinalda; terço de rosário.  
**chapter** *s.* capítulo.  
**char** *s.* carvão vegetal; carvão animal (para refinação de açúcar); espécie de truta; *v.t.&i.* carbonizar, carbonizar-se.  
**character** *s.* caráter, natureza, maneira de proceder; *istic* *adj.* característico; *istic* *s.* característico, característica; *ize* *v.t.* caracterizar.  
**charade** *s.* charada.

**charcoal** *s.* carvão de lenha; — **burner** carvoeiro; — **drawing** desenho a carvão.  
**chare** *s.* tarefa de ocasião, biscate.  
**charge** *s.* carga; ataque, investida; cargo, emprego, encargo, comissão; cuidado; atribuição; acusação, inculpação; preço, imposto, despesa; débito, conta; ordem, mandato; *pl.* honorários; *in* — encarregado; interino; *v.t.* carregar; confiar, encarregar; imputar, acusar; onerar; *(com.)* lançar na conta; impor, ordenar; investir sobre, atacar.  
**charily** *adv.* prudentemente, economicamente; cuidadosamente.  
**chariot** *s.* carro.  
**charitable** *adj.* caridoso, benfazejo.  
**charity** *s.* caridade, assistência, obras pias.  
**charlatan** *s.* charlatão.  
**charm** *s.* encanto, sedução, atrativo; berloque; *v.t.* seduzir, encantar; *er* *s.* encantador, sedutor; *ing* *adj.* encantador.  
**charnel house** *s.* ossuário.  
**chart** *s.* carta, mapa, gráfico, diagrama.  
**charter** *s.* escritura autêntica; carta patente; título; privilégio; contrato de fretamento de navios; carta constitucional; *v.t.* estabelecer privilégio; fretar; *er* *s.* fretador; *ed* *adj.* privilegiado; fretado.  
**charwoman** *s.* mulher assalariada por hora ou dia para trabalho doméstico.  
**chary** *adj.* prudente; econômico; sóbrio.  
**chase** *v.t.* caçar, perseguir, afugentar; *(our.)* cinzelar; *s.* caça; caçada; *(imp.)* rama; *(mil.)* alma (de canhão); *r* *s.* caçador, perseguidor; cinzelador; avião de caça.  
**chasm** *s.* abismo; vácuo; hiato; rachadura, fenda.  
**chasse** *s.* caixa, cofre; relicário.  
**chassé** *s.* um passo de dança.  
**chassis** *s.* armação.  
**chaste** *adj.* casto, pudico; **chastity** *s.* castidade.  
**chasten, chastise** *v.t.* castigar; **chastisement** *s.* castigo.  
**chasuble** *s.* casula.  
**chat** *s.* conversa, palestra familiar; *v.i.* conversar, dar uma prosa.  
**chattel** *s.* coisa, bens móveis, haveres.  
**chatter** *s.* garrulice; tagarelice; *v.t.&i.* tagarelar, conversar; — *box* tagarela, falador.  
**chauffeur** *s.* chauffeur, motorista.  
**cheap** *adj.* barato; *(fig.)* desprezível, sem valor, insignificante; *ly* *adv.* a preço baixo; *er* *adj.* mais barato; *ness* *s.* barateza.  
**cheat** *s.* trapaceiro, embusteiro; *v.t.&i.* burlar, fraudar, enganar; *ing* *s.* burla, trapaga, embuste, fraude.  
**check** *s.* obstáculo, impedimento; resistência; controle; freio; repreensão; ficha de jogo; cheque de banco; choque no jogo de xadrez; *v.t.* frelar; parar, deter; moderar; controlar, verificar; refrelar; registrar; — *book* livro de cheques; *er* *s.* verificador, controlador, taboleiro de xadrez.  
**cheek** *s.* bochecha, maçãs do rosto; *(pop.)* topete, descaramento, impudência, ousadia, sem cerimônia; — *bone* osso zigomático; *y* *adj.* impudente, descarado, ousado.  
**cheep** *v.i.* piar, pipilar.



- cheer** *s.* vivas, aplausos; alegria, regosio; festim; *v.t. & i.* alegrar; consolar, animar, alentar; aplaudir, ovacionar; alegrar-se, regosiar-se; *er s.* animador, consolador; *ful adj.* alegre, animado, jovial; *fully adv.* alegremente, animadamente; *fulness s.* alegria, animação, jovialidade; *less adj.* triste, desanimado; — *up* cobrar ânimo; ânimo, coragem.
- cheese** *s.* queijo; *dairy* queijaria; — *industry* indústria de queijo.
- cheetah** *s.* espécie de onça, animal felino da África e da Ásia.
- chemical** *adj.* químico; *s.* produto químico; **chemist** *s.* (scientist) químico, (druggist) farmacêutico; **chemistry** *s.* química.
- cheque** *s.* (usado na Inglaterra) cheque.
- cherish** *v.t.* apreciar, estimar; acalentar; acariciar; alimentar.
- cherry** *s.* cereja; *pie* torta de cerejas; — *stone* caroço de cereja; — *tree* cerejeira.
- cherub** *s.* querubim.
- chervil** *s.* (bot.) cerefólio.
- chess** *s.* xadrez; *board* taboleiro de xadrez.
- chest** *s.* peito, tórax; caixa, baú, arca, cofre; — *of drawers*, cômoda; — *protector* peitilho de lã para abrigo.
- chesterfield** *s.* sobretudo; sofá.
- chestnut** *s.* castanha; *tree* castanheiro; *adj.* castanho (côr).
- cheval dressing table** penteadeira, psichê.
- chevy** *v.t.* caçar.
- chew** *v.t.* mascar, mastigar; *ing s.* mastigação; **chewing-gum** goma de mastigar.
- chiaroscuro** *s.* claro-escuro.
- chicane** *v.t. & i.* chicanar; *ry s.* chicana.
- chick** *s.* pinto, frangote; *abiddy s.* pequenote, rapazinho; *en s.* frango, franga; *en heart* tímido, covarde; *en pox* varicela.
- chicory** *s.* chicória.
- chickweed** *s.* herva com sementes apreciadas pelos passarinhos.
- chide** *v.t. & i.* ralhar, censurar.
- chief** *adj.* chefe; primeiro; principal; *s.* chefe, superior; *ly adv.* principalmente, sobretudo; *tain s.* chefe, comandante; caudilho; capitão, cabeça.
- chiffon** *s.* gaze; enfeite de vestido.
- chilblain** *s.* frieiras.
- child** *s.* criança; *hood s.* infância; *ish adj.* infantil; *like adj.* como criança, próprio de criança; **children** *s.* crianças; *less adj.* sem filhos; *birth s.* parto; *bed s.* parto; *with* — grávida.
- Chile** *s.* Chile; *an s.* chileno.
- chill** *adj.* frio, gelado; *s.* frio; arrepio de frio; *v.t.* gelar, congelar, resfriar; *iness s.* frio, frialdade; *y adj.* frio.
- chime** *s.* carrilhão; *v.i.* tocar carrilhão; — *in with* concordar com; **chiming clock** relógio de carrilhão.
- chimera** *s.* quimera, ilusão; **chimerical** *adj.* quimérico.
- chimney** *s.* chaminé; — *sweep* limpador de chaminé.
- chimpanzee** *s.* chimpanzé.
- chin** *s.* queixo; — *strap* jugular.
- china** *s.* porcelana, louça; — *cabinet* guarda-louça; — *shop* loja de porcelanas.
- China** *s.* China; **Chinese** *adj. & s.* chinês;
- Chinese lantern** lanterna veneziana, lanterna chinesa.
- chink** *s.* grêta, fenda, rachadura; *v.t. & i.* fender, rachar; tinir; fender-se.
- chintz** *s.* chita da Pérsia, tecido barato de algodão.
- chip** *s.* cavacos, aparas, lascas; *v.t.* picar; cortar em pedaços; lascar; — *of the old block* tal pai, tal filho.
- chiropodist** *s.* pedicura; **chiropody** *s.* cuidado dos pés.
- chirp** *s.* gorjeio, chilro, trinado, trilo; *v.i.* trinar, chilrar, gorjear.
- chisel** *s.* cinzel, formão; buril, escopro; *v.t.* cinzelar, burilar.
- chit** *s.* criança, menino, menino, garoto, fedelho; filhote.
- chit-chat** *s.* tagarelice, falatório.
- chivalrous** *adj.* cavalheiresco; **chivalry** *s.* cavalheirismo.
- chive** *s.* cebola; cebolinha.
- chivy** *v.t.* caçar.
- chlorate** *s.* clorato; **chloride** *s.* cloreto; **chloride of lime** cloreto de cálcio; **chlorine** *s.* cloro; **chloroform** *s.* clorofórmio; **chloroform** *v.t.* cloroformizar.
- chocolate** *s.* chocolate, balas de chocolate; — *cream* creme de chocolate; — *pot* chocolateira.
- choice** *adj.* escolhido, fino, precioso; *s.* escolha, fina flor, elite; *ness s.* excelência.
- choir** *s.* cântico; — *boy* menino de cântico; — *master* diretor de um cântico.
- choke** *v.t.* estrangular; sufocar, abafar; oprimir.
- cholera** *s.* cólera (doença).
- choose** *v.t.* escolher, eleger.
- chop** *s.* talhada, fatia, porção; costeleta; fenda, greta; mandíbula, tenaz; *v.t.* talhar, cortar; picar carne; rachar; falar com volubilidade; (*carp.*) desbastar; to — *off* decepar; *v.i.* dar cutiladas; virar (o vento); — *about* girar; *s s.* boca, entrada; *py adj.* cortado, picado, retalhado; (*mar.*) agitado.
- chopstick** *s.* palito chinês ou japonês para comer (em vez de garfo).
- choral** *adj.* (mús.) coral.
- chord** (mús.) corda, acorde, harmonia; (*geom.*) corda; (*fig.*) fibra, corda sensível.
- choreography** *s.* coreografia, coreografia.
- chorister** *s.* corista, menino de cântico;
- chorus** *s.* cântico; estribilho em cântico; concerto.
- Christ** *s.* Cristo; *en v.t.* batizar; *endom s.* cristandade; *ening s.* batismo; *lan adj. & s.* cristão; *lanity s.* cristandade; *lanize v.t.* cristianizar; *lanly adv.* cristamente.
- Christmas** *s.* Natal.
- chromate** *s.* cromato.
- chromatic** *adj.* cromático.
- chrome** *s.* cromo; **chromium** *s.* cromo; **chromium plated** cromado.
- chronic** *adj.* crônico.
- chronicle** *s.* crônica; *v.t.* registrar, consignar; **chronicler** *s.* cronista; **chronological** *adj.* cronológico; **chronology** *s.* cronologia.
- chronometer** *s.* cronômetro.
- chrysalis** *s.* crisálida.
- chrysanthemum** *s.* crisantemo.
- chub** *s.* cabós (peixe).
- chubby** *adj.* rechonchudo, gorducho.
- chuck** *s.* cacarejo; golpe seco; peça do torno; *v.i.* cacarejar; *v.t.* fechar; atirar; golpear; — *out* pôr para fora de casa;

— under the chin levantar o queixo de.  
 chuckle *v.i.* rir à socapa; zombar.  
 chum *s.* camarada, companheiro.  
 chump *s.* cepo, toro de madeira.  
 chunk *s.* pedaço; trôço, pedaço de madeira; (*pop.*) pessoa baixa e truncada.  
 church *s.* igreja, templo; *the* — of England a Igreja Anglicana; — *service* ofício divino; — *goer* beato, pessoa que vai muito à igreja.  
 churching *s.* cerimônia religiosa executada em ação de graças a primeira vez que uma mulher, tendo dado à luz, se apresenta na igreja.  
 churl *s.* saloio; rústico, grosseiro; *ish* *adj.* grosseiro, brutal.  
 churn *s.* batedeira de manteiga (máquina); *v.t.* bater manteiga.  
 cider *s.* cidra (bebida).  
 cigar *s.* charuto; *case* porta-charutos.  
 cigarette *s.* cigarro; — *holder* piteira.  
 cinder *s.* cinza, cinza de carvão de pedra; brasa.  
 Cinderella *s.* Gata Borralheira.  
 cinema, cinematograph *s.* cinema, cinematógrafo; — *star* estrela de cinema.  
 cineraria (*bot.*) cinerária.  
 cinerary *adj.* cinerário.  
 cinnabar *s.* cinábrio; vermelhão.  
 cinnamon *s.* canela.  
 cipher *s.* cifra; algarismo; zero; nulidade; *v.t.* calcular; cifrar; numerar.  
 circle *s.* (*geom.*) círculo, circunferência; disco, halo; esfera; (*ast.*) órbita; galerias (teatro); *v.t.* circundar, rodear; *v.i.* rodar, andar em volta; *st* *s.* círculo pequeno; anel; adorno circular, diadema, bracelete, etc.; *circuit* *s.* circuito, volta; *circuitous* *adj.* tortuoso; *circular* *adj.* circular; *circulate* *v.t.&i.* circular, fazer circular; *circulating* *adj.* circulante; *circulating decimal* fração periódica; *circulation* *s.* circulação, movimento.  
 circumcise *v.t.* circuncidar.  
 circumference *s.* circunferência.  
 circumflex *adj.* circunflexo.  
 circumlocution *s.* circunlocução, paráfrase.  
 circumscribe *v.t.* circunscrever; fixar; limitar.  
 circumspect *adj.* circunspeto; *ly* *adv.* com circunspeção.  
 circumstance *s.* circunstância; *circumstantial* *adj.* circunstancial.  
 circumvent *v.t.* enganar, iludir.  
 circus *s.* circo.  
 cirrhosis *s.* cirrose.  
 cirrus *s.* (*bot.*) cirro, filamento; (*meteor.*) cirro.  
 cistern *s.* cisterna.  
 citadel *s.* cidadela.  
 cite *v.t.* citar; alegar.  
 citizen *s.* cidadão; *ship* *s.* cidadania.  
 citric *adj.* cítrico; citron *s.* cidra.  
 city *s.* cidade.  
 civet *s.* almíscar; — *cat* gato de algália.  
 civic *adj.* cívico.  
 civil *adj.* cortês, educado; civil; — *commotion* movimento popular; — *engineering* engenharia civil; — *servant* empregado público, funcionário público; — *service* administração pública; *clan* *s.* palano; *jurisconsulto*; *jurisperito*; *ity* *s.* civilidade.  
 civilization *s.* civilização; *civilize* *v.t.* civilizar; *civilizing* *adj.* civilizante.

clack *s.* ruído; estalido; *v.i.* estalar; tagarelar; cacarejar.  
 claim *s.* reclamação, reivindicação; pretensão; *v.t.* reclamar, reivindicar; pretender; *able* *adj.* reclamável.  
 clairvoyance *s.* clarividência; *clairvoyant* *s.* vidente; *clairvoyant* *adj.* clarividente.  
 clam *s.* ostra pequena americana.  
 clamber *v.t.&i.* trepar, grimpar.  
 clamminess *s.* viscosidade, umidade; *clammy* *adj.* viscoso, úmido, pastoso.  
 clamorous *adj.* clamoroso, barulhento; *ly* *adv.* clamorosamente, barulhentosamente; *clamour*, *clamor* *s.* clamor; *clamor* *v.i.* clamar, gritar, vociferar; *clamor for* reclamar a altos brados.  
 clamp *s.* gancho; fixador; encaixe; pinça; *v.t.* prender; agarrar.  
 clan *s.* clã, tribu.  
 clandestine *adj.* clandestino.  
 clang *s.* som, clangor; *v.t.* retinir.  
 clank *s.* tinido; *v.t.* tinir, retinir.  
 clap *s.* bulha; estrépito; pancada; estrondo; aplauso; *v.t.&i.* bater palmas, aplaudir.  
 claret *s.* vinho tinto de Bordéus.  
 clarify *v.t.* clarificar, esclarecer, aclarar.  
 clarion *s.* clarim.  
 clash *s.* choque, conflito, colisão; fragor; disputa; *v.t.&i.* chocar, entrechocar-se; golpear, opor-se, entrar em conflito.  
 clasp *s.* fivela, gancho; broche; abraço; *v.t.* prender; enganchar; abraçar, cingir.  
 class *s.* classe; categoria; curso; série; *v.t.* classificar; *ic*, *ical* *adj.* clássico; *ification* *s.* classificação; *ify* *v.t.* classificar; *ing* *s.* classificação; — *consciousness* espírito de casta; — *mate* camarada de classe, camarada de promoção; — *prize* prêmio de honra; — *room* sala de aula.  
 clatter *s.* bulha, algazarra, alarido, barulho; *v.t.&i.* fazer bulha, algazarra; garrular.  
 clause *s.* cláusula, artigo; (*gram.*) proposição, oração.  
 claustral *adj.* claustral.  
 claw *s.* garra, unha de animal; pata; pinça; *v.t.* arranhar, unhar.  
 clay *s.* argila, barro; terra; *ey* *adj.* argiloso; — *pigeon* disco de barro (para tiro ao voo).  
 clean *adj.* limpo, asseado; puro; nítido; *v.t.* limpar; *er* *s.* limpador, empregada que arruma a casa; *ing* *s.* limpeza, asseio; *liness* *s.* asseio, limpeza; nitidez.  
 cleanse *v.t.* limpar; purificar; purgar; expurgar, depurar.  
 clear *adj.* claro, límpido, puro; nítido, distinto; — *sighted* clarividente; *v.t.* esclarecer; purgar; desembaraçar; purificar, aclarar; *ly* *adv.* claramente, nitidamente; *ness* *s.* clareza, nitidez; pureza.  
 cleat *s.* (*mar.*) suporte em forma de bigorna, para amarrar o cordame.  
 cleavage *s.* partição, divisão; (*biol.*) segmentação; *cleave* *v.t.* rachar, partir, dividir; cortar; *v.i.* despedaçar-se; aderir; *cleaver* *s.* cortador; machadinha de açougueiro.  
 clef *s.* (*mús.*) clave.  
 cleft *s.* fenda, abertura, racha.  
 clematis *s.* clematite.  
 clemency *s.* clemência; *clement* *adj.* clemente.  
 clench *v.t.* agarrar, segurar, apertar; cerrar (o punho ou os dentes).



clergy s. clero; \*man eclesiasta, sacerdote; cleric s. eclesiástico; clerical adj. clerical; clerk s. escriturário, amanuense.  
 clever adj. destro, hábil; inteligente; \*ness s. destreza, habilidade; inteligência.  
 clew, clue s. novêlo; indicação, indício.  
 click s. tique-taque; golpe seco; gatilho; v.i. tinir, tilintar; fazer tique-taque.  
 client s. cliente, parte; \*ele s. clientela.  
 cliff s. penhasco, despenhadeiro, rocha alcantilada, escarpa.  
 climacteric adj. climatérico, crítico.  
 climate s. clima; climatic adj. climatérico, climático.  
 climax s. ponto culminante, climax, gradação ascendente.  
 climb s. ascensão, subida; v.t.&i. subir, escalar, trepar, ascender; \*er s. ascensor, trepador; trepadeira (planta).  
 clime s. (poe.) região, terra, atmosfera, clima.  
 clinch s. (box) luta corpo a corpo; v.t. agarrar, empunhar, segurar, pregar.  
 cling v.i. aderir, pegar-se, unir-se, agarrar-se, grudar-se; v.t. juntar.  
 clinic s. clínica; \*al adj. clínico; \*ian s. clínico.  
 clink s. som, tinido; v.t. tinir, tilintar, retinir; rimar.  
 clinker s. escória; ladrilho vidrado.  
 clip s. pinça, prendedor, pegador; v.t. pegar, segurar; cortar, tosquear; pinçar, cingir; \*pers s. tesouras; máquina de cortar cabelos; \*ping s. cerceadura; recorte (de jornal).  
 clique s. camarilha; compadrio.  
 cloak s. capote, capa; manto; — room vestiário; v.t. encapotar; velar, ocultar, encobrir.  
 clock s. relógio; pêndula; — and watch maker relojoeiro; wind up a — dar corda num relógio.  
 clod s. torrão, terra, sólo; massa; — crusher desterrador.  
 clog s. tamanco; galocha; pela; v.t. embarçar; pear; carregar; obstruir, entavar.  
 cloister s. claustro; v.t. enclausurar.  
 close adj. fechado; estreito; unido; denso, cerrado; próximo; — shaven barbado de fresco; adv. perto, de perto, junto; — up em primeiro plano; s. fim, final, encerramento; cercado; prado; recinto fechado; the — of the day o cair do dia; v.t. fechar, encerrar; parar, findar; regular, liquidar; trancar, obstruir; terminar; v.i. unir-se, encerrar-se; \*ly adv. de perto, atentamente, estritamente, rigorosamente; \*ness s. intimidade; proximidade; compacidade; \*t s. armário embutido, armário, gabinete; latrina; \*t v.t. esconder, guardar num esconderijo, trancar; closing s. fechadura, encerramento; closure s. clausura; cercado; fim, conclusão; oclusão.  
 clot s. coágulo, grumo; v.t. coagular.  
 cloth s. pano, tecido, fazenda, toalha, cobertura, batina; \*e v.t. vestir, revestir, trajar; \*es s. vestido, vestuário, roupa (de toda espécie), roupa de cama; \*ier s. tecelão; vendedor de tecidos; vendedor de roupas feitas; \*ing s. vestido, roupa (de toda espécie).  
 cloud s. nuvem, névoa; turba, massa; \*burst tromba d'água; in the \*s nas nuvens; v.t. obscurecer, nublar, escure-

cer; \*less adj. sem nuvens; \*y adj. nublado, nebuloso, sombrio, obscuro.  
 clout s. trapo, esfregão; cueiro, faixa; (pop.) tapa; tacha, prego pequeno; v.t. enfaixar; remendar; (pop.) dar sôco, bater.  
 clove s. cravo-da-Índia.  
 clover s. trevo.  
 clown s. palhaço; vilão; \*ery s. palhaçada; \*ish adj. ridículo, cômico.  
 cloy v.t. saciar.  
 club s. clava, maça; clube; círculo; paus (naipes); porrete.  
 cluck s. cacarejo; v.i. cacarejar.  
 clue s. indicação, indício; fio (de uma história).  
 clump s. amontoado, massa informe; grupo (árvores); mouta; v.t. amontoar.  
 clumsiness s. falta de jeito, inhabilidade, rusticidade; má conformação; clumsy adj. rústico; mal conformado; desajeitado; clumsy fellow pessoa desajeitada, trapalhona, sem jeito.  
 cluster s. cacho; grupo; feixe; v.t.&i. agrupar; formar-se em cachos; amontoar.  
 clutch s. garra; apresamento; ninhada de ovos ou de pintos; v.t.&i. empunhar; agarrar, agarrar-se.  
 coach s. carruagem, coche; vagão; (esp.) treinador, orientador; explicador; v.t. conduzir ou andar de carro; (pop.) treinar, preparar alguém (para exame ou competição).  
 coadventurer s. co-interessado.  
 coagulate v.t. coagular.  
 coal s. carvão, hulha; \*man s. carvoeiro; v.i. carbonizar; fazer carvão.  
 coalesce v.i. confundir-se; coalition s. coalisção, liga, bloco, união.  
 coarse adj. grosseiro; rude, brutal; \*ness s. grosseria, brutalidade.  
 coast s. costa, litoral; — defense ship navio guarda-costas; v.i. navegar ao longo da costa, bordejar; \*er s. navio costeiro.  
 coat s. sobretudo, capote, casaco, casaca, fraque; — of arms escudo de armas, brasão; — of mail cota de malhas; v.t. cobrir, revestir; \*ee s. paletó curto.  
 coax v.t. persuadir por adulação, induzir.  
 cob s. espiga (de milho); antigo peso espanhol (moeda); golpe; aranha; espécie de gaivota; bloco (de pedra, carvão, etc.); v.t. bater; dar pancada (nas nádegas).  
 cobalt s. cobalto.  
 cobble s. pedra, paralelepípedo; remendo; v.t. remendar grosseiramente, consertar mal.  
 cobra s. cobra; naja.  
 cobweb s. tela de aranha.  
 cocaine s. cocaína.  
 Cochín-China s. Cochinchina.  
 cochineal s. cochonilha.  
 cock s. galo; em palavras compostas indica o macho de qualquer ave; v.t. endireitar, levantar, erguer; v.i. empertigar-se.  
 cockade s. cocarda, cocar; roseta.  
 cockatoo s. espécie de papagaio comumente encontrado na Austrália.  
 cockchafer s. besouro europeu semelhante ao escaravelho.  
 cockerel s. frango, galo novinho.  
 cockle s. espécie de marisco; (bot.) jolo; v.t.&i. enrugar, enrugar-se; encolher-se.  
 cockpit s. rinhadeira; (av.) lugar reservado ao piloto.

cockroach s. barata.  
 cockscomb s. crista de galo.  
 cocktail s. (bebida) cocktail.  
 cocoa s. cacau.  
 coconut s. côco; — palm, — tree coqueiro.  
 cocoon s. casulo.  
 cod, codfish s. bacalhau; cod-liver oil óleo de fígado de bacalhau.  
 coddle v.t. tratar com carinho, amimar; cozer brandamente em fogo lento.  
 code s. código; v.t. redigir em código;  
 codicil s. codicilo; codify v.t. codificar.  
 coefficient s. coeficiente.  
 coerce v.t. coagir.  
 coffee s. café; — pot cafeteira.  
 coffer s. cofre, caixa, burra.  
 coffin s. caixão, esquife, ataúde.  
 cog s. dente (do roda); — wheel roda dentada; v.t. dentar (rodas); enganar.  
 cogency s. força ou poder de convicção;  
 cogent adj. convincente, persuasivo, probante, conclusivo.  
 cogitate v.i. cogitar, meditar, refletir.  
 cognate adj. cognato.  
 cognizance s. conhecimento; cognizant of sabedor de.  
 cognomen s. cognome; apelido, alcunha.  
 cohabit v.i. cohabitar.  
 cohere v.i. aderir; •nce s. coerência; •nt adj. coerente; •ntly adv. coerentemente;  
 cohesion s. coesão; cohesive adj. coesivo.  
 cohort s. corte.  
 coil s. rôio; serpentina; bobina; v.t. enrolar; v.i. enrolar-se.  
 coin s. moeda; cunho; v.t. cunhar moedas; fazer, inventar; fabricar; forjar; to — a word inventar uma palavra; •age s. cunhagem; •er falsário, fabricante de moedas falsas.  
 coincide v.i. coincidir; •nce s. coincidência.  
 coil s. fibra do côco.  
 coke s. coque (carvão).  
 colander s. coador.  
 cold adj. frio; in — blood a sangue frio; — steel arma branca; — storage conservação pelo frio; — store frigorífico; s. frio, resfriado; — in the head resfriado de cabeça; •ness frialdade, frieza, frigidez.  
 coleopteron s. coleóptero.  
 colic s. cólica.  
 collaborate v.i. colaborar; collaborator s. colaborador.  
 collapse s. colapso, prostração; fracasso; queda; desmoronamento; v.i. desmoronar; cair; fracassar.  
 collar s. colar, coleira; gola, colarinho; — bone clavícula; v.t. pôr gola ou colarinho; agarrar pelo colarinho (com o mesmo sentido que "abotoar" na jôia carioca).  
 collate v.t. comparar; cotejar.  
 collateral adj. colateral; s. caução, garantia.  
 collation s. cotejo; comparação; colação (refeição).  
 colleague s. colega.  
 collect s. coleta; v.t. fazer coleta, recolher; juntar, reunir; cobrar; captar; colecionar; recuperar; perceber; •ed adj. calmo, controlado; •ion s. coleção; ajuntamento, reunião; percepção; compilação; cobrança; •ive adj. coletivo; •or s. coletor, recebedor; colecionador; •orship s. receita; coletoria.  
 college s. universidade ou uma de suas

escolas, instituição ministrando instrução profissional ou especializada de nível superior; corpo de pessoas tendo interesses ou funções comuns; medical — escola de medicina; — of cardinals colégio dos cardeais; electoral — colégio eleitoral.  
 collide v.i. colidir.  
 collier s. operário das minas de carvão; barco carvoeiro; negociante de carvão.  
 collision s. colisão, encontro, choque.  
 colloquial adj. familiar, coloquial; •ism s. expressão familiar; colloquy s. colóquio.  
 collusion s. conluio, conivência; fraude.  
 colon s. dois pontos (pontuação).  
 colon s. cólon (parte do intestino grosso).  
 colonel s. coronel.  
 colonial adj. colonial; — office ministério das Colônias (Inglaterra); colonist s. colono; colonize v.t. colonizar.  
 colonnade s. peristilo; colunata.  
 colony s. colônia.  
 colophon s. colofão (marca tipográfica).  
 colossal adj. colossal; colossus s. colosso.  
 color, colour s. cor, colorido; — blindness incapacidade total ou parcial de distinguir as cores cromáticas; — photography fotografia em cores; v.t. colorir; •ed adj. colorido; de cor; flame — ribbon fita cor de fogo; •ing s. colorido; •less adj. sem cor, incolor; descolorido.  
 colt s. potro.  
 Columbia s. Colômbia.  
 columbine s. (bot.) aquilégia, herva pombinha.  
 column s. coluna, pilastra.  
 colza s. colza.  
 coma s. coma; comatose adj. comatoso.  
 comb s. pente; crista; favo de mel; v.t. pentear.  
 combat s. combate; v.t. combater; •ant s. combatente; •ive adj. combativo, batalhador; •iveness s. combatividade.  
 combination s. combinação; combine v.t. combinar; s. combinação (emprego sobretudo nos E. Unidos para designar uma combinação de pessoas, firmas ou organizações com finalidade política ou comercial).  
 combings s. cabelos soltos que ficam na escova.  
 combustible adj. combustível; combustion s. combustão; combustion chamber (motor) câmara de explosão.  
 come v.i. vir; chegar; apresentar-se; fazer-se; entrar; — on vamos; — across encontrar; — back voltar; — in entrar; — down descer; — for vir buscar; — from proceder de; — off desligar-se; — out sair; aparecer; estrear; — to an agreement entrar em acordo; — what may aconteça o que acontecer.  
 comedian s. comediante, farsista; comedy s. comédia, farsa.  
 comeliness s. beleza, graça, donaire; comely adj. belo, gracioso, alroso.  
 comer s. chegado, recém-vindo.  
 comet s. cometa.  
 comfort s. conforto, consolação; satisfação; comodidade; v.t. reconfortar, consolar; aliviar; •able adj. confortável, à vontade, cômodo; •er s. consolador, confortador.  
 comic, comical adj. cômico, humorístico, engraçado, burlesco; — opera ópera cômica; — actor ator cômico.



**coming** *s.* vinda, chegada; — *out* estréla.  
**comma** *s.* vírgula; — **bacillus** micróbio do cólera.  
**command** *s.* comando, ordem; mandato; *v.t.* comandar, ordenar; controlar; dirigir, dominar; *ant s.* comandante, chefe.  
**commandeer** *v.t.* requisitar.  
**commander** *s.* comandante, chefe; — *in* chief generalíssimo.  
**commandment** *s.* comando; mandamento.  
**commemorate** *v.t.* comemorar.  
**commence** *v.t.&i.* começar, iniciar; *ment s.* princípio, começo, estréla; colação de grau, formatura.  
**commend** *v.t.* recomendar; preconizar; encarregar; encomendar; aprovar, elogiar; *able adj.* recomendável; *ation s.* elogio, louvor, recomendação.  
**commensurate** *adj.* proporcionado.  
**comment** *s.* comentário; anotações, interpretações; *ary s.* série de comentários, interpretação; *to — on* comentar; *ator s.* comentador.  
**commerce** *s.* comércio, negócio; **commercial** *adj.* comercial, mercantil; **commercial traveler** caixeiro viajante; **commercialism** *s.* comercialismo, mercantilismo; **commercialize** *v.t.* comercializar, mercantilizar; **commercially** *adv.* comercialmente.  
**commiserate** *v.i.* comiserar-se, compadecer-se, condoer-se, apiedar-se, ter pena.  
**commissariat** *s.* comissariado; intendência militar.  
**commission** *s.* comissão, missão, encargo; patente; despacho; *out of —* imprestável, inutilizado; *to put out of —* aposentar, retirar do serviço; *v.t.* nomear, encarregar, pôr em serviço ativo; *aire s.* servente de hotel, servente de escritório; mensageiro; *er s.* comissário, emissário.  
**commit** *v.t.* cometer, fazer; confiar; perpetrar; depositar; entregar; encarregar; encomendar; trasladar; *to — oneself* comprometer-se; declarar-se; *to — to memory* aprender de memória; *to — to writing* pôr por escrito.  
**committee** *s.* comitê, comissão.  
**commode** *s.* cômoda; cadeira furada (sobre um vaso-de-noite).  
**commodious** *adj.* cômodo; *ly adv.* comodamente; *ness s.* comodidade.  
**commodity** *s.* comodidade, conveniência; produto, artigo de comércio ou de consumo (geralmente os de primeira necessidade); bens (excluindo animais e imóveis).  
**common** *adj.* comum, usual, ordinário, vulgar, banal; simples; público; *ly adv.* comumente, usualmente; *ness s.* frequência, vulgaridade; *alty s.* povo, o comum, o vulgo; *er s.* plebeu; membro da Câmara dos Comuns na Inglaterra; *place* banal, comum; *wealth* estado, nação; coisa pública; república; comunidade; — *law* direito comum; — *sense* senso comum, bom senso; *the — weal* a coisa pública.  
**commotion** *s.* comoção; perturbação; tumulto, movimento.  
**communal** *adj.* comunal, público; **communism** *s.* comunismo; **communist** *s.* comunista; **communion** *s.* comunhão; **community** *s.* comunidade, sociedade.

**commune** *v.i.* conversar; comunicar-se; pôr-se em contato.  
**communicate** *v.t.&i.* comunicar, comunicar-se; comungar; **communication** *s.* comunicação; **communicative** *adj.* comunicativo; **communion** *s.* comunhão.  
**commutator** *s.* comutador.  
**commute** *v.t.* comutar, trocar, mudar, permutar.  
**compact** *adj.* compacto, espesso, cerrado; *s.* pacto, convênio; estojo de bolsa para pó de arroz; *edness s.* compacidade.  
**companion** *s.* companheiro, camarada; dama de companhia; *able adj.* sociável; *ship s.* companhia, sociedade, convívio.  
**company** *s.* companhia, sociedade; acompanhamento; visitas, hóspedes; associação.  
**comparable** *adj.* comparável; **comparative** *adj.* comparativo, comparado; **comparative** *s.* (*gram.*) comparativo; **compare** *v.t.* comparar; **comparison** *s.* comparação.  
**compartment** *s.* compartimento, divisão.  
**compass** *s.* âmbito, circuito, círculo, recinto; alcance; extensão; limites; (*mús.*) extensão da voz ou de um instrumento, diapasão; bússola; *v.t.* maquinar, idear; limitar, delimitar, cercar; atingir, conseguir; sitiar.  
**compassion** *s.* compaixão; *ate adj.* compassivo; *ately adv.* compassivamente.  
**compatible** *adj.* compatível.  
**compatriot** *s.* compatriota.  
**compeer** *s.* par, igual; camarada, companheiro.  
**compel** *v.t.* compellir, obrigar, forçar.  
**compendious** *adj.* resumido, sumariado; **compendium** *s.* compêndio.  
**compensate** *v.t.* compensar, indenizar; (*mec.*) compensar; **compensation** *s.* compensação, indenização.  
**compete** *v.t.* competir; — *for* concorrer para; — *with* competir com, fazer concorrência a.  
**competence, competency** *s.* competência, aptidão; **competent** *adj.* competente, apto.  
**competition** *s.* competição, concorrência, concurso; **competitor** *s.* competidor, concorrente.  
**compile** *v.t.* compilar.  
**complacence, complacency** *s.* complacência; **complacent** *adj.* complacente; **complacently** *adv.* complacientemente.  
**complain** *v.i.* queixar-se, reclamar; *ant, er s.* queixoso, reclamante; **complaint** *s.* queixa, reclamação; lamento, gemido; (*med.*) doença, enfermidade.  
**complement** *s.* complemento, acessório; *ary adj.* complementar.  
**complete** *adj.* completo; *v.t.* completar; **completion** *s.* consumação, terminação, acabamento, conclusão.  
**complex** *adj.&s.* complexo.  
**complexion** *s.* tez, cutis; **complexion** *s.* aspecto físico, aparência.  
**complexity** *s.* complexidade.  
**compliance** *s.* conformidade; docilidade, submissão, condescendência, anuência, consentimento; *in — with* de acordo com; **compliant** *adj.* fácil, complacente, dócil, condescendente.  
**complicate** *v.t.* complicar; **complication** *s.* complicação.  
**complicity** *s.* cumplicidade.

**compliment** *s.* elogio; parabens, congratulações; *v.t.* elogiar; saudar; *•s s.* cumprimentos, saudações; homenagens, votos; *•ary adj.* elogioso, lisonjoso, galante; cortês.

**complin, compline** *s.* (*ecles.*) completas.

**comply** *v.i.* submeter-se, aquiescer, consentir; ceder; — *with* conformar-se com, obedecer a, respeitar (regras ou vontades).

**component** *adj.* componente; constituinte; *s.* componente; — *part* peça constituinte.

**compose** *v.t.* compôr; *•r s.* compositor; **composite** *adj.* composto, misto; **composition** *s.* composição, constituição; tema; compositor *s.* tipógrafo; **composure** *s.* compostura; sangue frio, calma.

**compound** *adj.* composto; — *interests* juros compostos; *s.* mistura, combinação, corpo composto; *v.t.* combinar, unir, compor; *v.i.* pactuar, transigir.

**comprehend** *v.t.* compreender, conceber; conter, encerrar; **comprehension** *s.* compreensão; **comprehensive** *adj.* compreensivo, amplo, extensivo, grande, pleno.

**compress** *s.* compressa; *v.t.* comprimir; apertar, condensar; *•ion s.* compressão; *•or s.* compressor.

**comprise** *v.t.* conter, abarcar, compreender, abranger, incluir.

**compromise** *s.* transigência, acordo (implicando concessões mútuas); *v.t. & i.* transigir; comprometer.

**comptroller** *s.* registador; superintendente; aferidor.

**compulsion** *s.* compulsão, força; **compulsorily** *adv.* compulsoriamente; **compulsory** *adj.* compulsório.

**compunction** *s.* compunção; **compunctious** *adj.* compungido, contrito.

**computation** *s.* computação; **compute** *v.t.* computar.

**comrade** *s.* camarada; *•ship s.* camaradagem.

**con** *v.t.* estudar, decorar; olhar com atenção.

**con** *adv.* contra, em oposição; *pro and* — pró e contra.

**concave** *adj.* côncavo; **concavity** *s.* concavidade.

**conceal** *v.t.* esconder, ocultar, encobrir; *•ment s.* supressão; dissimulação, encobrimento, ocultação.

**concede** *v.t.* conceder.

**conceit** *s.* presunção, convencimento, valdade, suficiência; *•ed adj.* convencido, presumido, valdoso, suficiente, chelo de si.

**conceivable** *adj.* concebível; **conceive** *v.t. & i.* conceber; fazer idéia, imaginar; pensar.

**concentrate** *v.t.* concentrar; **concentration** *s.* concentração.

**concentric** *adj.* concêntrico.

**conception** *s.* concepção.

**concern** *s.* preocupação, inquietude; negócio; assunto; ocupação; interesse; *v.t. & i.* inquietar; interessar; tocar, pertencer; *•ed adj.* interessado; preocupado, inquieto; *as far as I am concerned* quanto a mim, no que me diz respeito; *•ing prep.* concernente, relativo, atinente.

**concert** *s.* concerto, audição; *v.t.* planejar; fazer acordo, ajustar.

**concession** *s.* concessão; *•aire s.* concessionário.

**conch** *s.* concha; pavilhão auricular, orelha.

**conciliate** *v.t.* conciliar; **conciliation** *s.* conciliação.

**concise** *adj.* conciso; *•ness s.* concisão.

**conclave** *s.* conclave, assembléia.

**conclude** *v.t. & i.* concluir; inferir; **conclusion** *s.* conclusão; *to try conclusions with* medir forças com; **conclusive** *adj.* conclusivo, decisivo.

**concoct** *v.t.* confeccionar; maquinar, tramar; *•ion s.* confecção; trama.

**concomitant** *s.* concomitante; **concomitance, concomitancy** *s.* comitância, acompanhamento.

**concord** *s.* concórdia, acordo, concordância; *•ance s.* concordância.

**concourse** *s.* afluência, reunião; junção de várias ruas ou estradas; confluência, campo ou lugar de reunião.

**concrete** *adj. & s.* concreto.

**concubine** *s.* concubina.

**concupiscence** *s.* concupiscência.

**concur** *v.i.* convir; conformar-se; entrar em acordo; combinar; aquiescer; aprovar; *•rence s.* cooperação, ajuda; aprovação; assentimento; ponto de interseção; (*dir.*) direito comum; coincidência de poderes iguais.

**concussion** *s.* concussão; abalo, choque violento; — *of the brain* comoção cerebral.

**condemn** *v.t.* condenar; *•ation s.* condenação.

**condensation** *s.* condensação; **condense** *v.t.* condensar, comprimir; **condenser** *s.* condensador.

**condescend** *v.i.* condescender; **condescension** *s.* condescendência.

**condign** *adj.* condigno.

**condiment** *s.* condimento, tempero.

**condition** *s.* condição, estado; *on that* — sob esta condição; *v.t.* condicionar; *•al adj.* condicional.

**condole** *v.i.* condoer-se; lamentar; — *with* dar pêsames a; *•nce s.* condolência.

**condone** *v.t.* passar por cima, fechar os olhos sobre; **condonation** *s.* perdão tácito.

**conduce** *v.t.* contribuir; conduzir; tender.

**conduct** *s.* conduta; manejo; *v.t.* conduzir; gular; manejar; *•ed tour* excursão acompanhada; **conductor** *s.* condutor; (*mús.*) maestro; **conductress** *s.* condutora.

**conduit** *s.* conduto, canal, via; cano; (*elet.*) tubo ou cano que protege o fio.

**cone** *s.* cone; (*bot.*) fruto e semente de algumas espécies de pinheiros; sorvete em casquinha.

**confectioner** *s.* confeiteiro, pasteleiro; *•y s.* doces, balas, confitos, etc.; *•s shop* confitaria.

**confederacy** *s.* confederação; **confederate** *s.* confederado; **confederation** *s.* confederação.

**confer** *v.t.* conferenciar; conferir; consultar; deferir; gratificar, dar, outorgar; *•ence s.* conferência.

**confess** *v.t.* confessar; *v.i.* acusar-se, confessar-se; *•ion s.* confissão; *•ional s.* confessional; *•or s.* confessor.

**confidant** *s.* confidente; **confide** *v.t.* confiar, depositar; *v.i.* confiar, fiar-se; **confidence** *s.* confiança, confiança; **confident** *adj.* confiante; **confidential** *adj.* confidencial.



**confine** *v.t.* confinar; limitar, restringir, circunscrever; — **oneself to** restringir-se a; **ment** *s.* prisão, detenção; parto, sobreparto; **to be** *ad* estar de parto.  
**confirm** *v.t.* confirmar, ratificar, corroborar, sancionar; **ation** *s.* confirmação, ratificação, aprovação; **ed** *adj.* inveterado, arraigado; estabelecido; crismado; **ed** *invalid* incurável.  
**confiscate** *v.t.* confiscar; **confiscation** *s.* confiscação.  
**conflagration** *s.* conflagração; incêndio.  
**conflict** *s.* conflito; *v.i.* contradizer-se; **ing** *adj.* contraditório, em conflito.  
**confluence** *s.* confluência; reunião de povo.  
**conform** *v.t.* conformar; *v.i.* conformar-se; **ably** *adv.* conformemente; **ation** *s.* conformação; **ity** *s.* conformidade.  
**confound** *v.t.* confundir; **ed** *adj.* confuso, perplexo; maldito, odioso.  
**confraternity** *s.* confraria, confraternidade.  
**confront** *v.t.* afrontar; confrontar.  
**confuse** *v.t.* confundir, embarçar, desconcertar; **d** *adj.* confuso, embaralhado, obscuro; **ly** *adv.* confusamente;  
**confusion** *s.* confusão, perplexidade.  
**confute** *v.t.* confutar, refutar; impugnar.  
**congeal** *v.t.* congelar, gelar; *v.i.* congelar-se, tornar-se rígido.  
**congenial** *adj.* congenial; análogo; simpático.  
**congenital** *adj.* congênito.  
**conger, conger eel** *s.* congro (peixe).  
**congest** *v.t.* congestionar; **ion** *s.* congestão.  
**conglomerate** *s.* conglomerado; aglomerado; *adj.* conglomerado, aglomerado, congregado; *v.t.* conglomerar, aglomerar.  
**congratulate** *v.t.* congratular, felicitar; **congratulation** *s.* congratulação, felicitações, parabéns.  
**congregate** *v.t.* congregar, reunir; *v.i.* reunir-se, juntar-se; **congregation** *s.* assembleia, reunião; agregado; congregação.  
**congress** *s.* congresso; **member of the** — congressista.  
**congruity** *s.* congruência, harmonia; **congruous** *adj.* congruente, harmônico; adequado; consistente.  
**conic, conical** *adj.* cônico.  
**conifer** *s.* (bot.) conífera; **coniferous** *adj.* conífero.  
**conjectural** *adj.* conjectural; **conjecture** *s.* conjectura; *v.t.* conjecturar.  
**conjoin** *v.t.* juntar, unir; associar; *v.i.* confederar-se, unir-se, ligar-se; **t** *adj.* associado, federado, confederado.  
**conjugal** *adj.* conjugal.  
**conjugate** *v.t.* conjugar; **conjugation** *s.* conjugação.  
**conjunction** *s.* conjunção; **conjunction** *s.* conjuntura.  
**conjure** *v.t.* conjurar; adjurar; encantar; invocar, rogar; enfeitiçar; **r, conjuror** *s.* prestidigitador, escamoteador; **conjuring** *s.* prestidigitação; escamoteação.  
**connect** *v.t.* ligar; relacionar; coordenar; reunir; **ed** *adj.* unido; relacionado; aparentado; **connexion, connection** *s.* conexão, união; relação; parentesco.  
**connivance** *s.* conivência; **connive** *v.i.* estar de conivência, cooperar dissimuladamente; **conniver** *s.* cúmplice.

**connaisseur** *s.* conhecedor; crítico competente em matéria de arte ou de paladar.  
**connubial** *adj.* conjugal, matrimonial.  
**conquer** *v.t.* conquistar; vencer; **or** *s.* conquistador; **ess** *s.* conquistadora; **conquest** *s.* conquista.  
**consanguinity** *s.* consanguinidade.  
**conscience** *s.* consciência; **conscientious** *adj.* consciencioso; **conscientiousness** *s.* consciência.  
**conscious** *adj.* conciente; **ly** *adv.* cientemente, conscientemente; **ness** *s.* conhecimento, consciência.  
**conscript** *s.* recruta, conscrito; **ion** *s.* conscrição, recrutamento.  
**consecrate** *v.t.* consagrar, sagrar, benzer, ungir; **d** *adj.* bento, sagrado, santo; **consecration** *s.* consagração, bênção.  
**consecutive** *adj.* consecutivo.  
**consensus** *s.* consenso, pleno acôrdo, acôrdo geral.  
**consent** *s.* consentimento; acôrdo; permissão, anuência; *v.i.* consentir, anuir, concordar, aquiescer.  
**consequence** *s.* consequência, resultado; importância; **consequent** *adj.* consequente; **consequently** *adv.* consequentemente; por conseguinte.  
**conservative** *adj.* conservador, preservativo; *s.* conservador; **conservator** *s.* conservador; protetor; curador.  
**conservatory** *s.* conservatório; estufa (para plantas).  
**conserve** *v.t.* conservar, preservar; fazer conserva; *s.* conserva.  
**consider** *v.t.* considerar; pensar; examinar; distinguir; tratar com respeito; *v.i.* refletir; **able** *adj.* considerável; **ate** *adj.* considerado, ponderado, circunspecto; atencioso; **ation** *s.* consideração; deliberação; importância; retribuição, remuneração; indenização; **ing** *prep. & conj.* à vista de, visto, levando em conta, visto que, considerando que.  
**consign** *v.t.* confiar; dar; transferir; entregar, encarregar; dispor; consignar; **ee** *s.* consignatário, destinatário; **ment** *s.* consignação; expedição; partida; carregamento; **or** *s.* consignante.  
**consist** *v.i.* consistir, compor-se de, constar de; **ence** *s.* consistência, firmeza, coerência; **ency** *s.* consistência; **ent** *adj.* consequente, coerente, consistente, firme; **ory** *s.* consistório, junta, assembleia.  
**consolation** *s.* consolação; **console** *v.t.* consolar; *s.* consolo (móvel).  
**consolidate** *v.t.* consolidar; unir; **consolidation** *s.* consolidação; unificação; **d** *school* fusão de várias escolas numa.  
**consonance** *s.* consonância; **consonant** *adj.* consoante; *s.* consoante (letra).  
**consort** *s.* consorte, cônjuge, espôso, espôsa; (mar.) navio de conserva.  
**conspicuous** *adj.* conspicuo, notável; visível; ilustre, distinto; **ness, conspicuity** *s.* conspicuidade.  
**conspiracy** *s.* conspiração, conjuração; **conspirator** *s.* conspirador, conjurado; **conspire** *v.i. & t.* conspirar, conjurar.  
**constable** *s.* condestável; aguazil, polícia, guarda civil; **constabulary** *s.* polícia (corpo).  
**constancy** *s.* constância; **constant** *adj.* constante; **constantly** *adv.* constantemente.  
**constellation** *s.* constelação.

**consternation** *s.* consternação.  
**constipate** *v.t.* constipar; apertar; **constipation** *s.* constipação; aperto, obstrução de ventre.  
**constituency** *s.* circunscrição eleitoral, colégio eleitoral, eleitores; **constituent** *adj.* constituinte, constitutivo; *eleitor*; *s.* elemento, ingrediente, componente; *eleitor*; **constitute** *v.t.* constituir; **constitution** *s.* constituição; **constitutional** *adj.* constitucional.  
**constrain** *v.t.* constrangir, compelir, forçar, obrigar; *st* *s.* constrangimento, coação, compulsão.  
**construct** *v.t.* construir, fabricar; *-ion* *s.* construção; estrutura; obra, fabricação; interpretação; explicação; *-ional* *adj.* estrutural; *-or* *s.* construtor; *-ive* *adj.* construtivo.  
**construe** *v.t.* construir; explicar; interpretar.  
**consul** *s.* cônsul; *-ar* *adj.* consular; *-ate* *s.* consulado.  
**consult** *v.t.* consultar; *-ation* *s.* consulta; *-ing*, *-ative*, *-atory* *adj.* consultivo.  
**consume** *v.t.* consumir; *-r* *s.* consumidor.  
**consummate** *adj.* consumado, acabado, perfeito; *v.t.* consumir; **consummation** *s.* consumação.  
**consumption** *s.* consunção, extinção; (*med.*) consunção, tuberculose; **consumptive** *adj.* & *s.* consuntivo; tuberculoso, tísico.  
**contact** *s.* contato.  
**contagion** *s.* contágio; **contagious** *adj.* contagioso; **contagiousness** *s.* contágio, contagiosidade.  
**contain** *v.t.* conter, incluir, encerrar; *-er* *s.* recipiente, caixa, engradado.  
**contaminate** *v.t.* contaminar, corromper; **contamination** *s.* contaminação.  
**contango** *s.* (*com.*) prêmios ou juros pagos pelo comprador ao vendedor para adiar o pagamento da compra.  
**contemplate** *v.t.* contemplar, meditar; projetar; **contemplation** *s.* contemplação, meditação; projeto; **contemplative** *adj.* contemplativo.  
**contemporaneous**, **contemporary** *adj.* contemporâneo; **contemporary** *s.* contemporâneo.  
**contempt** *s.* desprezo, desdém, menosprezo; — *of court* contumácia; *-ible* *adj.* desprezível; *-uous* *adj.* desdenhoso, altivo, desprezador.  
**contend** *v.t.* & *i.* afirmar, sustentar; discutir; competir; disputar, lutar.  
**content** *adj.* contente, satisfeito; *v.t.* contentar, satisfazer; *s.* satisfação, contentamento.  
**content** *s.* conteúdo; quantidade, porção; índice das matérias num livro; súpula de um discurso ou de um livro; volume, capacidade, área.  
**contention** *s.* contenda, disputa; alteração, controvérsia; **contentious** *adj.* litigioso, contencioso.  
**contentment** *s.* contentamento.  
**contest** *s.* luta; torneio; concurso; *v.t.* contestar, disputar.  
**context** *s.* contexto.  
**texture** *s.* textura.  
**contiguity** *s.* contiguidade; **contiguous** *adj.* contíguo.  
**continence** *s.* continência; **continent** *s.* continente; *adj.* continente, casto; **continental** *adj.* continental.  
**contingency** *s.* contingência, eventualidade; **contingent** *adj.* contingente,

eventual; *s.* contingência, acidente, eventualidade; contingente, quota.  
**continual** *adj.* contínuo; **continuance** *s.* continuação, persistência, permanência; **continuation** *s.* continuação, seguimento; **continue** *v.t.* & *i.* continuar; **continuity** *s.* continuidade; **continuous** *adj.* contínuo, seguido; **continuously** *adv.* continuamente, seguidamente.  
**contort** *v.t.* torcer, retorcer, contorcer; **contortion** *s.* contorsão.  
**contour** *s.* contorno; *v.t.* contornar; desenhar o contorno.  
**contraband** *s.* contrabando.  
**contrabass** *s.* contrabaixo.  
**contract** *s.* contrato, escritura; ajuste; sponsais; *adj.* contraído; *v.t.* contrair; reduzir; apertar, abreviar, condensar; contratar; *-ant* *s.* contratante; *-ing* *adj.* contratante; *-ion* *s.* contração; abreviação; estreitamento; *-ual* *adj.* contratual.  
**contradict** *v.t.* contradizer, desmentir; *-ion* *s.* contradição, desmentido; *-ory* *adj.* contraditório.  
**contradistinction** *s.* distinção por contraste, por qualidades opostas.  
**contralto** *s.* contralto.  
**contrariety** *s.* contrariedade; **contrarily**, **contrary** *adv.* contrariamente; **contrary** *adj.* contrário, oposto, inverso; *s.* contrário, oposto.  
**contrast** *s.* contraste, oposição; *v.t.* & *i.* pôr em contraste, contrastar.  
**contravene** *v.t.* infringir, transgredir; contravir; **contravention** *s.* contração; infração.  
**contribute** *v.t.* & *i.* contribuir, concorrer; cooperar, colaborar; **contribution** *s.* contribuição, cooperação; quota; dádiva; **contributor** *s.* colaborador, contribuinte.  
**contrite** *adj.* contrito; **contrition** *s.* contrição.  
**contrivance** *s.* idéia, plano, invenção; engenho, artifício, estratégia; **contrive** *v.t.* idear, inventar; combinar; tramar, urdir, maquinar.  
**control** *s.* controle, comando, domínio; *v.t.* controlar, conter, dominar; *-ler* *s.* registador; superintendente; inspetor.  
**contumacy** *s.* contumácia.  
**contumely** *s.* ultraje, opróbrio, injúria.  
**contuse** *v.t.* contundir; **contusion** *s.* contusão.  
**conundrum** *s.* charada, enigma, adivinhação.  
**convalesce** *v.i.* convalescer, entrar em convalescência; *-nce* *s.* convalescência; *-nt* *adj.* & *s.* convalescente.  
**convene** *v.t.* convocar.  
**conveniences**, **convenience**, **comodidade**; **convenient** *adj.* conveniente, cômodo; **conveniently** *adv.* comodamente.  
**convent** *s.* convento, mosteiro.  
**convention** *s.* convenção; *-al* *adj.* convencional, convencionalizado, estipulado; *-alism* *s.* convencionalismo.  
**converge** *v.i.* convergir; *-nt* *adj.* convergente.  
**versant** *adj.* versado, experimentado, conhecedor.  
**conversation** *s.* conversa, colóquio; *-al* *adj.* da conversação; **conversazione** *s.* reunião social.  
**converse** *s.* conversação, familiaridade, trato; *adj.* inverso, contrário, oposto; *v.i.* conversar.



**conversion** *s.* conversão; transformação, mudança; **convert** *s.* convertido; *v.t.* converter, transformar; *v.i.* converter-se; **convertible** *adj.* conversível.  
**convex** *adj.* convexo; **ity** *s.* convexidade.  
**convey** *v.t.* conduzir, veicular, transportar; transmitir, enviar; transferir; **ance** *s.* transporte, condução, veículo; cessão, transferência, trasladação de propriedade, escritura do traslado.  
**convict** *s.* convicto, condenado, presidiário; *v.t.* provar a culpa ou delito de (alguém); condenar.  
**convince** *v.t.* convencer; **convincing** *adj.* convencedor, convincente.  
**convivial** *adj.* jovial; festivo; sociável.  
**convocation** *s.* convocação; **convoke** *v.t.* convocar.  
**convolvulus** *s.* (bot.) convólculo.  
**convoy** *s.* comboio; escolta; *v.t.* combolar, escoltar.  
**convulse** *v.t.* convulsionar, revolucionar; **convulsion** *s.* convulsão; **convulsive** *adj.* convulsivo.  
**cony, coney** *s.* coelho, pele de coelho.  
**coo** *s.* arrulho; *v.t.* arrulhar.  
**cook** *s.* cozinheiro, cozinheira; *v.t.* cozinhar; **ery** *s.* arte de cozinhar; **ery book** livro de cozinha; **y, ie** biscoito.  
**cool** *adj.* fresco, frio, calmo; *in the* — ao fresco; *v.t.* esfriar, refrescar; calmar; apaziguar; — **headed** sereno; *s.* frescor, frescura; **er** *s.* refrigerador; **ing** *adj.* refrigerante; **ness** frescura, frescor, frieza, frio; calma; sangue frio, fleuma.  
**coomb** *s.* fuligem.  
**coop** *s.* capoeira, galinheiro; *v.t.* enjaular, engalolar, encarcerar.  
**cooper** *s.* tanoeiro; **age** *s.* tanoaria.  
**cooperate** *v.i.* cooperar; **cooperation** *s.* cooperação; **cooperative** *adj.* cooperativo.  
**coordinate** *v.t.* coordenar.  
**coot** *s.* espécie de ave aquática, semelhante ao pato.  
**cop** *s.* cume, cimo; crista; (fria) polícia (indivíduo).  
**cope** *s.* capa de asperges; cúpula; qualquer espécie de capa; *v.t.* cobrir; — *with* fazer frente a, enfrentar.  
**coping** *s.* cume, alto; (arq.) coroamento; remate.  
**copious** *adj.* copioso, abundante, rico; nutriente, nutritivo.  
**copper** *s.* cobre; moeda de cobre; tacho ou caldeira de cobre; *v.t.* forrar de cobre.  
**copperas** *s.* caparrosa (designação vulgar dos sulfatos).  
**coppice, copse** *s.* mata, capoeira.  
**copulation** *s.* cópula; união.  
**copy** *s.* cópia; exemplar de uma obra; número de um periódico; modelo; (imp.) original; material; manuscrito; — **book** *s.* caderno; *v.t.&i.* copiar, imitar; **ing** *s.* transcrição; **ist** *s.* copista.  
**copyright** *s.* direito de autor, propriedade literária.  
**coquet** *v.t.&i.* agir como coquete; namoriscar; **ry** *s.* facelrice, coquetismo; **tish** *adj.* facelra, coquete.  
**coral** *s.* coral.  
**corbel** *s.* modilhão, nicho.  
**cord** *s.* corda; cordão, cordel, torçal; *v.t.* encordoar; **age** (mar.) cordame, cordalha.  
**cordial** *adj.* cordial, caloroso; *s.* cordial; **ity** *s.* cordialidade.

**corduroy** *s.* veludo de algodão com cordéis em relevo.  
**core** *s.* coração, centro; alma; parte central, essência primordial; núcleo; *v.t.* esvasiar; tirar o centro.  
**Corea** *s.* Coréia.  
**correspondent** *s.* cúmplice em adultério numa demanda de divórcio.  
**cork** *s.* cortiça, rôlha de cortiça; — **screw** saca-rôlhas; *v.t.* arrolhar; **y** taste gosto de rôlha.  
**cormorant** *s.* corvo marinho; (fig.) glutão; *adj.* glutão, voraz.  
**corn** *s.* grão de toda espécie; todo gênero de cereais; milho; calo; — **cob** espiga de milho; — **cure** remédio contra calos.  
**corned beef** carne de vaca salgada.  
**cornelian** *s.* cornalina.  
**corner** *s.* canto; ângulo, esquina; esconderijo, recanto; — **stone** pedra angular; *v.t.* acuar; (com.) monopolizar, açambarcar.  
**cornet** *s.* corneta, trombeta; toucado das Irmãs de Caridade.  
**cornice** *s.* cornija.  
**cornucopia** *s.* cornucópia.  
**corolla** *s.* corola.  
**corollary** *s.* corolário.  
**corona** *s.* coroa, halo; (elet.) fulguração, descarga luminosa de um condutor; **tion** *s.* coroação; **coronet** *s.* coroa de título nobiliário; grinalda.  
**coroner** *s.* oficial encarregado de investigar as causas das mortes suspeitas.  
**corporal, corporeal** *adj.* corporal, corpóreo, material; **corporal** *s.* cabo de esquadra; **corporate** *adj.* social, coletivo; incorporado; **corporation** *s.* corporação; municipal corporation municipalidade.  
**corps** *s.* corpo.  
**corpse** *s.* cadáver; corpo (morto).  
**corpulence, corpulency** *s.* corpulência, gordura; **corpulent** *adj.* corpulento.  
**Corpus Christi** festa do Corpo de Deus.  
**corpuscle** *s.* corpúsculo.  
**correct** *adj.* correto; exato, justo; *v.t.* corrigir; retificar; repreender, castigar; reparar, remediar; **ed** copy original corrigido; **ion** *s.* correção, retificação; castigo, reforma; censura, pena; **ional** *adj.* correccional; **ive** *s.* corretivo; **ness** *s.* correção, exatidão; **or** *s.* reformador; revisor.  
**correlative** *adj.* correlativo.  
**correspond** *v.i.* corresponder; adaptar-se; manter correspondência; **ence** *s.* correspondência, relação; **ent** *adj.* correspondente; conforme, conveniente; *s.* correspondente; **ing** *adj.* correspondente; similar.  
**corridor** *s.* corredor, galeria.  
**corroborate** *v.t.* corroborar.  
**corrode** *v.t.* corroer; *v.i.* corroer-se; **corrosion** *s.* corrosão; **corrosive** *adj.* corrosivo.  
**corrugate** *v.t.* enrugar; franzir.  
**corrupt** *v.t.* corromper, viciar, perverter; infectar; apodrecer; **ible** *adj.* corruptível; **ion** *s.* corrupção.  
**corsair** *s.* corsário.  
**corset** *s.* colete; — **maker** coleteiro; *v.t.* vestir colete.  
**Corsica** *s.* Córsega; **Corsican** *adj.&s.* corso.  
**corundum** *s.* coríndon.  
**coruscate** *v.i.* cintilar.  
**Cos lettuce** alface romana.

**cosmetic** *adj. & s.* cosmético.  
**cosmic, cosmical** *adj.* cósmico.  
**cosmopolitan, cosmopolite** *adj. & s.* cosmopolita.  
**cost** *s.* custo, preço; despesa; *at all* *s.* a todo preço; *v.i.* custar.  
**costermonger** *s.* vendedor ambulante de frutas.  
**costive** *adj.* constipado, com prisão de ventre; *ness* *s.* constipação, prisão de ventre.  
**costly** *adj.* custoso, dispendioso, caro; suntuoso.  
**costume** *s.* costume, traje, vestido, indumentária; **costumier** *s.* alfaiate de senhoras.  
**cozy** *adj.* confortável, cômodo, agradável; — *corner* canto íntimo, confortável.  
**cot** *s.* cabana; catre, cama portátil.  
**coterie** *s.* círculo, grupo, reunião.  
**cottage** *s.* cabana, choça; casa do campo, quinta.  
**cotter** *s. (mec.)* chave, passador.  
**cotton** *s.* algodão; — *cloth* tecido de algodão; — *industry* indústria de algodão; — *mill* cotonifício, fábrica de tecidos de algodão.  
**couch** *s.* canapé, cadelra de descanso, divã; *v.i.* deitar-se, recostar-se; *v.t.* depositar; indicar; encobrir, dissimular.  
**cough** *s.* tosse; — *mixture* xarope, poção; — *lozenge* pastilha para tosse; *v.i.* tossir; — *up* expectorar.  
**council** *s.* conselho, concílio; *lor* *s.* conselheiro.  
**count** *s.* conta; conde; *v.t.* contar, numerar, apurar.  
**countenance** *s.* semblante, feição, aspecto, cara, rosto, figura, fisionomia; proteção, patrocínio, apóio; *v.t.* apolar, animar, aprovar.  
**counter** *s.* contador; calculista, calculador; balcão de estabelecimento comercial; ficha de jogo; caixa registadora; *adv.* contra, pelo contrário; *v.t.* contradizer; *v.i.* opôr-se.  
**counteract** *v.t.* contrariar; impedir; anular.  
**counterattack** *contra-ataque.*  
**counterbalance** *s.* contrapêso; *v.t.* contrabalançar, equilibrar.  
**counterclaim** *s.* reconvenção.  
**counterfeit** *adj.* contrafeito, falso; *v.t.* contrafazer; *er* *s.* contrafator.  
**counterfoil** *s.* talão, canhoto (de cheques ou recibos).  
**counter instructions** *contra-ordem.*  
**countermand** *v.t.* contramandar; revocar, invalidar, cancelar; (*com.*) descomendar.  
**counterpane** *s.* cobertura de cama; colcha.  
**counterpart** *s.* contraparte; fac-símile; reprodução, duplicata.  
**counterpoint** *s.* contraponto.  
**counterpoise** *s.* contrapeso; *v.t.* contrabalançar, equilibrar.  
**countershaft** *s.* eixo intermediário; transmissão secundária.  
**countersign** *s.* contra-senha; *v.t.* visar, referendar.  
**counterstroke** *s.* contra-golpe.  
**countervailing duty** *direito compensador.*  
**counterweight** *s.* contrapêso.  
**countess** *s.* condessa.  
**counting** *s.* conta; recenseamento; — *house* escritório de casa comercial; **countless** *adj.* inumerável.

**country** *s.* país, nação; pátria; campo; aldeia, região rural; — *dance* dança campestre; — *house* casa de campo; — *life* vida campestre; — *man* camponês; compatriota.  
**county** *s.* condado, comarca.  
**couple** *s.* par, parelha, casal; *v.t.* emparelhar, juntar, reunir, casar; *et* *s.* par, casal; versos de rima emparelhada.  
**coupon** *s.* cupom.  
**courage** *s.* coragem; *ous* *adj.* corajoso.  
**courier** *s.* correio feito por mensageiro especial; estafeta; expresso.  
**course** *s.* curso; carreira; via; direção; canal; trajeto; caminho; conduta, proceder; sistema; serviço de mesa, pratos de que se compõe a refeição; *a five* — *dinner* jantar com cinco pratos ou serviços; *s* *s.* menstruação, regras; *in due* — em tempo e lugar; *of* — naturalmente; *v.t. & i.* caçar, correr, perseguir; **coursing** *s.* caça às lebres.  
**court** *s.* corte; tribunal; conselho; câmara; audiência; séquito; cortejo; (*esp.*) campo; — *martial* conselho de guerra; *s of justice* Palácio da Justiça; — *yard* pátio; *v.t.* cortejar, fazer a corte; — *a favor* disputar um favor; *eous* *adj.* cortês, atencioso; *esan* *s.* cortesã, mulher pública; *ey* *s.* cortesia; *ler* *s.* cortesão, gente da corte; *ly* *adj.* cortês; *eously* *adv.* cortêsmente; *ship* *s.* corte.  
**cousin** *s.* primo, prima.  
**cove** *s.* enseada; cobertura.  
**covenant** *s.* convenção, pacto; *v.t.* estipular, contratar; prometer; *v.i.* empenhar-se.  
**cover** *v.t.* cobrir; tapar; ocultar; abrigar, proteger; dissimular, revestir; mascarar; percorrer; (*com.*) cobrir, remeter fundos; *s.* cobertura, coberta; tampa; envelope; capa; chapéu; véu; agasalho; abrigo; albergue; máscara; pretexto; tapete; talher (faca, garfo e colher); — *admission* preço de admissão (o que se paga pelo lugar à mesa em restaurantes e salas de baile); *ing* *s.* cobertura; roupa; *let* *s.* coberta (de cama); capa (de móveis).  
**covert** *adj.* coberto; encoberto, escondido, dissimulado; *s.* esconderijo; abrigo; asilo; *ly* *adv.* encobertamente, dissimuladamente.  
**covet** *v.t.* cobiçar, ambicionar; *v.i.* aspirar; *ous* *adj.* cobiçoso, ambicioso; avarento; *ousness* *s.* cobiça.  
**covey** *s.* ninhada; bando de pássaros.  
**cow** *s.* vaca; fêmea dos grandes quadrúpedes; — *herd* vaqueiro; *v.t.* intimidar.  
**coward** *adj.* covarde, poltrão; *ice* *s.* covardia; *ly* *adv.* covardemente.  
**cower** *v.i.* agachar-se, aninhar-se.  
**cow** *s.* capuz, capucho de frade.  
**cowslip** *s.* primavera dos campos (flor).  
**coxcomb** *s.* mequetrefe, biltre, tólo; crista de galo; barrete de bufão em forma de crista de galo.  
**coxswain** *s. (mar.)* patrão, timoneiro.  
**coy** *adj.* recatado, tímido, esquivo, reservado; *ness* *reserva*, timidez, recato, modéstia.  
**cozen** *v.t.* enganar; fraudar.  
**crab** *s.* caranguejo; (*mec.*) guindaste, cabrestante; (*ast.*) Câncer; — *apple* maçã brava; *bed* *adj.* áspero, desagradável, azêdo; carrancudo, intratável.



**crack** *adj.* de elite, de primeira ordem, de qualidade superior; *s.* fenda, grêta; rachadura; abertura; estalido; *v.t.* fender, rachar, rebentar, estalar; *ed* *adj.* rachado; meio amalucado.  
**cracker** *s.* petardo; estalo, foguete; biscoito duro; *nut* — *s.* quebra-nozes.  
**crackle** *v.t.* crepitar, estalar; **crackling** *s.* estalido, crepitação.  
**crackmel** *s.* espécie de biscoito duro e quebradiço.  
**crackman** *s.* salteador; arrombador.  
**cradle** *s.* berço; (*cir.*) arco de proteção para uma ferida; *v.t.* embalar; *to rock the* — embalar o berço.  
**craft** *s.* habilidade; artifício; astúcia; ofício ou arte; perícia; (*mar.*) embarcação; *air* — avião; *smen* *s.* artífice, artesão; *y* *adj.* artificiozo; cauteloso; astuto, ladino; *ly* *adv.* astuciosamente.  
**crag** *s.* despenhadeiro, precipício; rochedo, penhasco; *gy* *adj.* anfractuoso.  
**cram** *v.t.* encher; engordar; faltar; abarrotar; cevar.  
**cramp** *s.* calímbra, espasmo; encolhimento de nervos; gancho; gato de ferro; *v.t.* apertar; sujeltar; constranger; embaraçar; agarrar, engancha.  
**cranberry** *s.* avelã vermelha.  
**crane** *s.* guindaste; grou (ave); *v.t.* suspender, içar, guindar, erguer por meio do guindaste; *v.t.* esticar-se.  
**cranium** *s.* crânio.  
**crank** *s.* manivela; volta, curva, cotovelo; pessoa excêntrica, original; mania; — *shaft* (*aut.*) árvore da manivela (vilebrequin); *v.t.* dobrar (em forma de cotovelo); *v.t.* girar, ziguezaguear; manivelar, dar a manivela; *adj.* fora do eixo, solto; (*mar.*) mal lastrado, instável (navio).  
**cranny** *s.* fenda, grêta, racha.  
**crape** *s.* crepe.  
**crash** *s.* estrondo, estrépido; esboroamento; quebra, bancarrota, ruína; queda; esmagamento; *v.t. & i.* quebrar, despedaçar; esmagar; cair.  
**crass** *adj.* grosseiro, crasso.  
**crate** *s.* canastra, cesto grande.  
**crater** *s.* cratera.  
**crave** *v.t.* implorar; anelar, desejar ardentemente; **craving** *s.* desejo ardente; sede; apetência.  
**craven** *adj.* covarde, poltrão.  
**crawl** *s.* rastejo; *v.t.* rastejar, arrastar-se; engatinhar.  
**crayfish**, **crawfish** *s.* camarão, lagosta.  
**crayon** *s.* esbôço; lapis.  
**craze** *s.* loucura, mania; capricho; *v.t. & i.* enlouquecer.  
**creak** *v.t.* ranger, chiar; cantar (cigarra).  
**cream** *s.* creme; nata; o melhor, a nata; *y* *adj.* cremoso; — *colored* cor de creme.  
**crease** *s.* dobra, prega; *v.t.* preguear.  
**create** *v.t.* criar; fazer; produzir; **creation** *s.* criação; **creative** *adj.* criador, criativo; **creator**, **creatress** *s.* criador, criadora; **creature** *s.* criatura; ser; animal.  
**creche** *s.* asilo diurno para crianças pobres; berçário.  
**credence** *s.* crédito; **credentials** *s.* credenciais; **credibility** *s.* credibilidade, credulidade; **credible** *adj.* crível, acreditável, digno de fé; **credibly** *adv.* de boa fé.  
**credit** *s.* crédito; fé; honra; confiança; influência, autoridade; haver, saldo a

favor; *v.t.* crer, reconhecer; atribuir; honrar; dar crédito; abonar; *or* *s.* credor; *able* fidedigno, abonado.  
**credo** *s.* credo.  
**credulity** *s.* credulidade; **credulous** *adj.* crédulo.  
**creed** *s.* credo, crença; profissão de fé, doutrina.  
**creek** *s.* riacho; enseada.  
**creel** *s.* cesta de pescador.  
**creep** *v.t.* rastejar, arrastar-se, deslizar, resvalar; *it makes one's flesh* — faz a gente se arrepiar; *er* *s.* planta trepadeira; *ing* *paralysis* paralisia progressiva.  
**cremate** *v.t.* cremar, incinerar; **cremation** *s.* cremação, incineração; **crematorium** *s.* forno crematório.  
**crenel** *s.* seteira, ameia; *ate* *v.t.* amelar, guarnecer com ameias.  
**creole** *s. & adj.* crioulo.  
**creosote** *s.* creosoto.  
**crepitate** *v.t.* crepitar.  
**crescendo** *s.* crescendo; *adj.* crescente.  
**crescent** *s.* meia lua, quarto crescente; *adj.* crescente.  
**cress** *s.* agrião.  
**cresset** *s.* farol, lanterna, facho.  
**crest** *s.* crista; topete; cume, cimeira; — *fallen* de crista caída, *ed* *adj.* que tem crista; entopetado.  
**cretonne** *s.* cretone.  
**crevasse** *s.* fenda profunda (como a de uma geleira).  
**crevice** *s.* fenda, racha, grêta.  
**crew** *s.* tripulação, equipagem; bando, grupo.  
**crib** *s.* presépio, mangedoura; cabana; caminha de criança; *v.t.* furtar, plagiar.  
**cribbage** *s.* jogo de cartas.  
**crick** *s.* torcicolo.  
**cricket** *s.* grilo; espécie de jogo ao ar livre.  
**crier** *s.* pregoeiro; reclamista.  
**crime** *s.* crime.  
**Crimea** *s.* Criméia.  
**criminal** *s. & adj.* criminoso; — *law* direito penal; **criminate** *v.t.* incriminar, culpar.  
**crimp** *v.t.* encrespar, frisar; recrutar; torcer; *adj.* quebradiço, friável; inconsequente.  
**crimson** *adj.* rubro, carmesim, vermelho, encarnado; — *clover* trevo encarnado; *s.* carmesim, vermelho; *v.t.* enrubescer.  
**cringe** *v.t.* ser servil, servir de tapete; *v.t.* bajular; **cringing** *adj.* servil.  
**crinkle** *s.* sinuosidade, ondulação; ruga; *v.t.* serpentear; *v.t.* enrugar, preguear.  
**cripple** *s.* estroplado, aleijado, inválido, coxo; *v.t.* aleijar, mutilar, estropiar; *ed* *adj.* estroplado, aleijado, inválido, coxo; *ed* *ship* navio avariado.  
**crisis** *s.* crise.  
**crisp** *adj.* quebradiço, frágil; tostado; crespo, frisado; vivificante; vigoroso; refrescante; *v.t.* encrespar, ondular; fazer frágil ou quebradiço.  
**criss-cross** *adj.* cruzado, entrelaçado; *s.* cruz servindo de assinatura ao analfabeto; jogo de linhas cruzadas; *adv.* em cruz.  
**criterion** *s.* critério.  
**critic** *s.* crítica; crítico, censor; *al* *adj.* crítico; difícil; decisivo; *ism* *s.* crítica, juízo crítico, criticismo; *izable* *adj.* criticável; *ize* *v.t.* criticar; censurar.  
**croak** *v.t.* grasnar, crocitar.  
**crochet** *s.* crochê (trabalho de agulha); *v.t.* fazer crochê.

**crockery** *s.* louça, louça de barro.  
**crocodile** *s.* crocodilo; — **tears** lágrimas de crocodilo.  
**crocus** *s.* açafrão.  
**crone** *s.* velha enrugada; **crony** *s.* camarada velho, companheiro.  
**crook** *s.* gancho, garfo; curvatura, curva de caminho; escroque, ladrão; *v.t.* torcer, retorcer; *\*ed adj.* curvo, encurvado, torto, arqueado; oblíquo; desonesto, fraudulento; *\*edly adv.* tortuosamente.  
**crop** *s.* colheita; papo das aves; cabelo cortado rente; *v.t.* colher frutos; pastar; cortar, tosquiar; encurtar; podar; aparar; — *up* aparecer, surgir.  
**croquet** *s.* conhecido jogo, geralmente ao ar livre.  
**crozier**, **crozier** *s.* báculo do bispo; Cruzeiro do Sul (constelação).  
**cross** *adj.* zangado, de mau humor; atravessado, transversal, cruzado; oposto, contrário, adverso; contraditório; — *\*armed* de braços cruzados; — *birth* feto atravessado; — *examination* interrogatório; *s.* cruz; encruzamento, encruzilhada; *v.t.* cruzar, atravessar; — *oneself* perseguiar-se; — *out* riscar (alguma coisa, de uma lista por exemplo).  
**crossing** *s.* cruzamento; travessia, passagem; encruzilhada; — *the line* **ducking** batismo da linha equatorial.  
**crotchet** *s.* raridade, excentricidade; (*mús.*) semínima; — *rest*, (*mús.*) pausa; *\*y adj.* excêntrico, maniaco.  
**crouch** *v.i.* agachar-se, encolher-se; rebaixar-se.  
**croup** *s.* garupa, anca de cavalo; crupe, angina diftérica.  
**crow** *s.* corvo; cacarejo do galo; *\*s foot* pé de galinha (rugas); *v.i.* cacarejar, cantar de galo, cantar vitória, fazer alarde.  
**crowd** *s.* multidão, turba, plebe, reunião tumultuosa; — *round* juntar-se em volta de, apertar-se em volta de; *\*ed adj.* cheio, repleto, apinhado, amontoadado.  
**crown** *s.* coroa; diadema; grinalda; *v.t.* premiar, recompensar; *\*ing s.* coroação; — *land* patrimônio ou terra da coroa.  
**crucial** *adj.* crucial, decisivo, crítico.  
**crucible** *s.* cadinho, crisol.  
**crucifix** *s.* crucifixo; *\*ion s.* crucificação; *crucify v.t.* crucificar.  
**crude** *adj.* cru, bruto; primitivo; indigesto; *\*ly adv.* cruamente, brutalmente; *\*ness s.* cruza, brutalidade.  
**cruel** *s.* cruel; *\*ty s.* crueldade.  
**cruet** *s.* galheta, galheteiro.  
**cruise** *s.* travessia, cruzeiro, viagem; *\*r s.* cruzador.  
**crumb** *s.* migalhas em geral, migalhas de pão; *v.t.* esmigalhar, fazer migalhas; *\*le v.t.* esmigalhar, fazer migalhas; *v.i.* esmigalhar-se, desmoronar, cair.  
**crumple** *v.t.* amarrotar, enrugar; *v.i.* amarrotar-se.  
**crunch** *v.t.&i.* trincar; moer com os dentes; mastigar barulhentosamente.  
**crupper** *s.* garupa, anca; rabicho (arreio de cavalo).  
**crusade** *s.* cruzada; *\*r s.* cruzado (guerreiro).  
**crush** *s.* colisão, choque, compressão violenta; grande apinhamento de gente; *v.t.* esmagar, comprimir, apertar, espremer; *\*er s.* triturador, compressor.  
**crust** *s.* crosta, códea; casca de ferida.

**crustacean** *adj.&s.* crustáceo.  
**crusted** *adj.* com crosta, encrostado;  
**crusty** *adj.* encrostado (pão com a casca torrada); (*fig.*) irritável, rabugento, impertinente.  
**crutch** *s.* muleta; *v.i.* andar de muletas.  
**crux** *s.* enigma, mistério; problema árduo; o nó da questão, o essencial.  
**cry** *s.* grito, clamor; pregão; promulgação; pranto; *v.t.&i.* gritar, clamar, exclamar; apregoar; lamentar-se; chorar; bramar.  
**crypt** *s.* cripta.  
**crystal** *s.* cristal; *adj.* de cristal; *\*line adj.* cristalino; *\*lize v.t.* cristalizar.  
**cub** *s.* filhote de certos animais como: urso, leão, tigre, lobo, etc.; é também empregado às vezes para designar os filhotes da baleia e do tubarão.  
**Cuban** *adj.&s.* cubano.  
**cube** *s.* cubo; — *root* raiz cúbica; — *sugar* açúcar em tijolos; *v.t.* elevar à terceira potência; formar cubos.  
**cubicle** *s.* cubículo, alcova.  
**cubism** *s.* cubismo; **cubist** *s.* cubista.  
**cuckoo** *s.* cuco (ave); — *clock* relógio que imita o canto do cuco quando dá horas.  
**cucumber** *s.* pepino.  
**cud** *s.* alimento que se encontra no primeiro estômago dos ruminantes e que deve voltar à boca para ser mastigado uma segunda vez.  
**cuddle** *v.t.* aconchegar, abraçar, acari-nhar; — *up* abraçar-se, apertar-se contra alguém.  
**cudgel** *s.* bastão, pau, porrete; *v.t.* surrar, espancar.  
**cue** *s.* cauda, ponta, extremo; (*teat.*) deixa; sugestão; taco de bilhar; trança de cabelo.  
**cuff** *s.* soco, golpe, bofetada, sopapo, murro; punho de camisa, canhão de camisa, de casaca, etc.; *v.t.* esbofetear.  
**cuirass** *s.* couraça; *\*ler s.* couraceiro.  
**culinary** *adj.* culinário.  
**cull** *v.t.* colher, recolher.  
**cullender** *s.* coador.  
**culm** *s.* (*bot.*) talo de grama; poeira de carvão.  
**culminate** *v.i.* culminar, atingir o máximo; **culminating** *adj.* culminante.  
**culpability** *s.* culpabilidade; **culpable** *adj.* culpado; **culprit** *s.* culpado, acusado.  
**cultivate** *v.t.* cultivar; **cultivation** *s.* cultura; **cultivator** *s.* cultivador; **culture** *s.* cultura; **cultured** *adj.* culto.  
**culvert** *s.* canal; canal subterrâneo.  
**cumber** *v.t.* embaraçar, estorvar; *\*some adj.* embaraçoso, estorvante, incômodo; **cumbrous** *adj.* embaraçoso.  
**cumulative** *adj.* cumulativo.  
**cumulus** *s.* cúmulo.  
**cuneliform** *adj.* cuneliforme.  
**cunning** *adj.* hábil, destro, apto; dissimulado, astuto; *s.* astúcia, ardil.  
**cup** *s.* xícara, chávena, taça; (*cir.*) ventosas; *\*board* guarda-louça; *\*board* love amor interesseiro.  
**cupel** *s.* copela, cadinho; *v.t.* copelar.  
**Cupid** *s.* Cupido.  
**cupidity** *s.* cupidez.  
**cupola** *s.* cúpula.  
**cupping glass** *s.* ventosa.  
**cur** *s.* cão tihoso; homem vil.  
**curable** *adj.* curável.  
**curacy** *s.* curato; **curate** *s.* cura, vigário.  
**curative** *adj.* curativo.  
**curator**, **curatrix** *s.* curador, curadora.



**curb** s. barbela; frelo, sujeição; beira da calçada, melo-fio; borda de poço; *v.t.* refrear, conter, reprimir, pôr frelo.  
**curd** s. coalhada, requeijão; *v.t.* coalhar, coagular.  
**cure** s. cura; restabelecimento; remédio; *v.t.* curar, sanar; curar a carne, a madeira, etc.; salgar, conservar, defumar; *v.i.* curar-se, restabelecer-se.  
**curfew** s. toque de recolher.  
**curiosity**, **curio** s. curiosidade; raridade; bibelô; **curious** *adj.* curioso.  
**curl** s. cacho, anel de cabelo; *v.t.* anelar, frisar, encrespar, ondear; *v.i.* enroscar-se; — **up the lip** franzir o lábio.  
**curlew** s. ave aquática.  
**curliness** s. frisadura, encrespamento; **curly** *adj.* frisado, anelado.  
**curmudgeon** s. tacanho, avarento, mesquinho.  
**currant** s. groselha.  
**current** *adj.* corrente, em curso, em voga, circulante; vigente; presente; do dia, da atualidade; s. corrente (de água, de ar, etc.); — **events** atualidades; — **account** conta corrente; — **money** moeda legal; **ly** *adv.* correntemente, geralmente; **currency** s. circulação, curso; moeda corrente, dinheiro em circulação; uso corrente, valor corrente.  
**curriculum** s. currículo, programa de estudos.  
**curry** s. condimento usado na Índia; *v.t.* zurrar; almofaçar; **curtir** couro; — favor disputar favores por meio de adulação; — **comb** almofaça.  
**curse** s. maldição, impreciação; flagelo; *v.t.* maldizer; afligir; blasfemar, jurar; **d** *adj.* maldito.  
**cursor** *adj.* rápido, apressado, precipitado.  
**curt** *adj.* breve, seco; brusco, rude; curto, conciso; **ly** *adv.* bruscamente.  
**curtail** *v.t.* encurtar, diminuir, abreviar, reduzir; restringir.  
**curtsy**, **curtsey** s. cortesia, reverência.  
**curvature** s. curvatura; — **of the spine** desvio da coluna vertebral.  
**curve** s. curva; *v.t.* curvar, encurvar, torcer; *v.i.* encurvar-se, torcer-se; **t** s. curveta, corcovo; **curvilinear** *adj.* curvilíneo.  
**cushion** s. almofada, coxim; tablilha (bilhar).  
**custard** s. creme (culinária).

**custodian** s. guardião, guarda; **custody** s. custódia, guarda; prisão.  
**custom** s. costume, uso, hábito; freqüência, clientela; **s** s. taxas alfandegárias; **custom house** alfândega; **ary** *adj.* habitual, usual; **er** s. cliente, freguez.  
**cut** s. corte, talho, incisão; redução, corte de despesas, de orçamento, etc.; atalho; forma, estilo, feição; ofensa; golpe; falta, ausência; pedaço, coisa cortada; *v.t.* cortar, picar, retalhar, recortar; desbastar; reduzir, diminuir, abolir; castrar; golpear; ofender; faltar (a aulas); (*pop.*) negar o cumprimento a alguém; cortar, talhar roupa; *v.i.* cortar; romper (os dentes); — **glass** cristal recortado; — **down** abater, pôr abaixo, reduzir; — **off** cortar, amputar, interromper; — **the throat** degolar; — **up** trincar, cortar em pedaços; — **loose** deixar de lado toda restrição; escapar.  
**cutaneous** *adj.* cutâneo.  
**cute** *adj.* lindo, bonito, mimoso; inteligente.  
**cuticle** s. cutícula.  
**cutlass** s. sabre; espadim.  
**cutler** s. couteleiro; **y** s. cutelaria.  
**cutlet** s. costeleta.  
**cutter** s. cortador, talhador, retalhador, trinchador; instrumento de corte; pequena embarcação à vela; bote; **cutting** *adj.* cortante, incisivo, mordaz; penetrante; amargo, penoso; s. corte, incisão, talho; grêlo, rebento; vala, trincheira; aparas; estaca de plantar.  
**cuttlefish** s. siba.  
**cutwater** s. quebra-mar.  
**cyanogen** s. cianogênio.  
**cyclamen** s. ciclame.  
**cycle** s. ciclo; período; bicicleta.  
**cyclopaedia**, **cyclopaedia** s. enciclopédia.  
**cygnet** s. cisne novo.  
**cylinder** s. cilindro; **cylindric** *adj.* cilíndrico; **cylindrical** *adj.* cilíndrico.  
**cymbals** s. címbalo.  
**cynic** s. cínico; **al** *adj.* cínico; **cynicism** s. cinismo.  
**cynosure** s. cinosura, a constelação Ursa Menor; (*fig.*) centro de atração, ponto de mira.  
**cypher** s. V. cipher.  
**cypress** s. cipreste.  
**cyst** s. tumor, quisto.  
**Czech** s. tcheco.

## D

**D** terceira letra do alfabeto; (*mús.*) ré.  
**dab** s. pancada leve; peixe semelhante ao rodvalho; *v.t.* esfregar suavemente com alguma coisa macia ou úmida; esponjar.  
**dabble** *v.t.* salpicar, borrifar, humedecer; *v.i.* brincar na água; intrometer-se.  
**dace** s. boga.  
**dachshund** s. raça de cachorro de patas curtas e tortas.  
**dad**, **daddy** s. papai.  
**dado** s. dado (de pedestal de coluna).  
**daemon** s. divindade ou espírito tutelar (religião grega); demônio, diabo (religião cristã).  
**daffodil** s. narciso.  
**daft** s. & *adj.* tólo, imbecil, idiota, louco; **ness** s. imbecilidade.

**dagger** s. adaga, punhal.  
**dahlia** s. dália.  
**daily** *adj.* quotidiano, diário; *adv.* diariamente, quotidianamente.  
**dainties** s. gulodices, guloseimas, manjares, iguarias; **daintily** *adv.* delicadamente; **daintiness** s. delicadeza; elegância de maneiras; **dainty** *adj.* delicado, refinado; elegante.  
**dairy** s. leiteria; fábrica de laticínios; — **maid** moça de estábulo; empregada de leiteria; — **man** leiteiro.  
**dais** s. plataforma, estrado.  
**daisy** s. margarida.  
**dale** s. vale.  
**dally** *v.i.* brincar, folgar, entreter-se; demorar-se, atrazar-se.  
**Dalmatia** s. Dalmácia.

**dam** *s.* represa; açude, dique; fêmea de animais com cria; *v.t.* represar.  
**damage** *s.* dano; prejuízo, estrago, avaria; *v.t.* avariar; estragar, danificar; *s.* indenização de danos.  
**damascene** *v.t.* adamascar; *adj.* adamascado; damasceno, de Damasco.  
**damask** *s.* damasco (tecido); damasco (côr); *adj.* adamascado; *v.t.* adamascar; florescer; — *plum s.* damasco (fruta); — *steel s.* aço trabalhado.  
**dame** *s.* senhora, dama, matrona.  
**damn** *v.t.* danar; maldizer; *able adj.* maldito; *ation s.* danação, condenação, maldição; *ed adj.* danado, maldito; *ing adj.* horrível, terrível.  
**damp** *adj.* úmido, molhado; *s.* umidade; defeção; depressão; gaz deletério; *v.t.* umedecer, molhar; deprimir; (*fis.*) amortecer; *er s.* amortecedor; registo (de chaminé); apagador; *ness s.* umidade.  
**damsel** *s.* senhorinha, moça solteira.  
**damson** *s.* espécie de ameixa.  
**dance** *s.* dança; baile; — *frock* vestido de baile; — *hall* sala de baile; *v.t. & i.* dansar, bailar, fazer dansar, fazer saltar; *r s.* dansarino; *dancing s.* dança.  
**dandelion** *s.* dente de leão (flor).  
**dandle** *v.t.* ninar; acariciar; fazer saltar sobre os joelhos.  
**dandruff** *s.* caspa.  
**dandy** *s.* janota, almofadinha; (*pop.*) primor, maravilha.  
**Dane** *s.* dinamarquês.  
**danger** *s.* perigo; *ous adj.* perigoso.  
**dangle** *v.t.* suspender; balançar, agitar; brandir; *v.i.* tremular, estar pendente.  
**Danish** *adj. & s.* dinamarquês.  
**dank**, *ish adj.* úmido.  
**dapper** *adj.* vivo, veloz, esperto, ligeiro; limpo, asseado, tratado.  
**dappled** *adj.* malhado.  
**dare** *v.i.* ousar, atrever-se, arriscar-se; *v.t.* afrontar, desafiar, arrostar; *daring adj.* ousado, atrevido, audacioso, temerário; *s.* audácia, bravura, atrevimento; *daringly adv.* ousadamente.  
**dark** *adj.* escuro; sombrio; negro; obscuro; moreno; enigmático, secreto; triste, desconsolador; *s.* escuridão, noite, trevas; *the — ages* idade da ignorância, idade média; — *horse* cavalo de corrida de probabilidades desconhecidas; — *girl* moça morena; *in the — as* escuras; *en v.t.* obscurecer, escurecer, cegar; confundir, embaralhar; (*fig.*) entristecer; *ish adj.* sombrio, melo escuro; *ly adv.* obscuramente, sombriamente; secretamente; *ness s.* escuridão, noite, trevas; *some adj.* obscuro, sombrio.  
**darling** *adj.* querido, bem-amado; *s.* querido, querida, bem amado, bem amada; bem, amor.  
**darn** *s.* cerzidura; *v.t.* cerzir.  
**darnel** *s.* joio.  
**dart** *s.* dardo, frecha, flecha; movimento rápido; *v.t.* lançar, atirar; *v.i.* lançar-se, atirar-se, precipitar-se.  
**dash** *s.* arremetida, arranco, ataque; incursão; colisão, choque, embate; animação; mistura, condimento, sabor, tinta; travessão (sinal tipográfico); *v.t.* arrojar, lançar, atirar; quebrar; abater; confundir; misturar, temperar; *ing adj.* arrojado, temerário.  
**dastard** *s.* poltrão, covarde.  
**data** (*pl.* de *datum*) *s.* dados, elementos.

**date** *s.* data, duração; tâmara; (*pop.*) encontro marcado; *v.t.* datar; *out of —* velho, antiquado, fora da moda; — *palm* tamareira.  
**dativ** *s. & adj.* dativo.  
**datum** *s.* dado, elemento.  
**daub** *v.t.* borrar, emplastrar; manchar; pintar toscamente; *s.* borrão; crosta; garatuja.  
**daughter** *s.* filha; — *in-law* nora.  
**daunt** *v.t.* intimidar; *less adj.* intrépido.  
**davit** *s.* (*mar.*) viga da âncora; serviola.  
**dawdle** *v.i.* perder tempo; flamar.  
**dawn** *s.* aurora, madrugada, alva, amanhecer; *v.i.* ralar, despontar; amanhecer.  
**day** *s.* dia; jornada; *the — before a* véspera; *the — after* o dia seguinte; — *break* a aurora, o despontar do dia; — *dream* sonho acordado; — *school* externato.  
**daze** *v.t.* ofuscar; pasmar com excesso de luz, de severidade, de pancada, etc.; *s.* ofuscamento, deslumbramento.  
**dazzle** *s.* ofuscamento; *v.t.* ofuscar, deslumbrar.  
**deacon** *s.* diácono.  
**dead** *adj.* morto; inerte; inanimado; (*dir.*) privado de direitos civis; *adv.* completamente, inteiramente; — *calm* calma profunda; — *center* ponto morto; — *drunk* completamente bebado; — *tired* morto de cansaço; — *lock* impasse; *the —* os mortos, os finados; — *march* marcha fúnebre; *en v.t.* amortecer; retardar, parar; apagar, tirar o brilho; *ly adv.* mortalmente; implacavelmente; *adj.* mortal, letal, funesto.  
**deaf** *adj.* surdo; — *and dumb* surdo-mudo; *en v.t.* ensurdecer, atordoar; amortecer; *ness s.* surdez.  
**deal** *s.* parte, porção, quantidade indefinida; negócio; mão (no jogo de cartas); *a great —* muito, bastante; *v.t.* distribuir, repartir; dar cartas; *v.i.* lidar (com pessoas); negociar; *er s.* negociante, distribuidor; quem dá cartas no jogo; *ing s.* negócio, negociação; comércio; entendimento; trato.  
**dean** *s.* deão, reitor de escola universitária.  
**dear** *adj.* querido, amado, caro; *my —* minha cara, meu caro; *est adj.* meu querido, minha querida; *ly adv.* carinhosamente, ternamente, com afecção; *ness s.* carestia.  
**dearth** *s.* carestia; fome, falta de víveres; tempos difíceis; esterilidade.  
**death** *s.* morte, falecimento, óbito, trespassse; — *bed* leito de morte; — *blow* golpe mortal; — *certificate* atestado de óbito; — *duties* direitos de sucessão; — *rate* índice de mortalidade; *less adj.* imortal.  
**debar** *v.t.* excluir, privar.  
**debate** *v.t.* aviltar; alterar, falsificar.  
**debateable** *adj.* discutível, contestável; em litígio; *debate s.* debate, discussão; *v.t.* debater; discutir; agitar.  
**debauch** *v.t.* corromper, perverter; seduzir; violar; *ee adj.* corrompido, pervertido, libertino; *ery s.* libertinagem.  
**debenture** *s.* debenture; título de dívida.  
**debilitated** *adj.* debilitado; *debility s.* debilidade.  
**debit** *s.* débito, dívida; *v.t.* debitar; *debt s.* dívida; *in debt* endividado; *run into debt* endividar-se; *debtor s.* devedor.  
**decade** *s.* década, dezena de anos.



decadence *s.* decadência; *decadent adj.* decadente.  
 decagon *s.* decágono.  
 decamp *v.i.* decampar; fugir, abandonar o campo.  
 decant *v.t.* decantar, transvasar; *\*er s.* frasco; frasco para decantação.  
 decapitate *v.t.* decapitar.  
 decay *s.* decadência; cárie; declínio; deterioração; *v.i.* decair, definhar, declinar; deteriorar-se.  
 decease *s.* morte, trespasse, falecimento, óbito; *v.i.* morrer, falecer; *\*d s.* defunto, falecido.  
 deceit *s.* engano, fraude, dolo, impostura; *\*ful adj.* enganoso, falso; mentiroso; ilusório, enganador; *deceive v.t.* enganar, fraudar; *deceiver s.* enganador, impostor.  
 December *s.* dezembro  
 decency *s.* decência.  
 decennial *adj.* decenal.  
 decent *adj.* decente; honesto; *\*ly adv.* decentemente; honestamente.  
 decentralize *v.t.* descentralizar.  
 deception *s.* engano, fraude, dolo, impostura; *deceptive adj.* enganador, mentiroso.  
 decibel *s.* (f/s.) decibel.  
 decide *v.t.* decidir; determinar, resolver; *v.i.* decidir-se; *\*d adj.* decidido, determinado; *\*dly adv.* decididamente.  
 deciduous *adj.* caduco; sujeito a cair por madureza ou periodicamente, como as folhas das árvores no outono.  
 decimal *adj.* decimal.  
 decimate *v.t.* dizimar.  
 decipher *v.t.* decifrar.  
 decision *s.* decisão, deliberação; *decisive adj.* decisivo.  
 deck *s.* tombadilho, convés; baralho de cartas; *v.t.* ornamentar, ataviar, engalanar, vestir.  
 declaim *v.i.* declamar; *declamatory adj.* declamatório; bombástico; oratório.  
 declaration *s.* declaração; *declare v.t.* declarar; proclamar; confessar.  
 declension *s.* declinação.  
 decline *s.* declínio; declinação; *decadência; v.i. & t.* declinar; recusar; decair; abaixar.  
 declivity *s.* declive, rampa, escarpa.  
 decoction *s.* decocção, cozimento.  
 decode *v.t.* decifrar.  
 decompose *v.t.* decompor; *v.i.* decompor-se.  
 decorate *v.t.* decorar, guarnecer, ornamentar; *decoration s.* decoração; *decorative adj.* decorativo; *decorator s.* decorador.  
 decorous *adj.* decoroso, decente; conveniente, próprio; *decorum s.* decoro, decência.  
 decoy *s.* armadilha, laço; atrativo, sedução; engodo; *v.t.* engodar; atrair por meio de sedução; fazer cair na armadilha.  
 decrease *s.* decrescimento, diminuição; *v.i.* decrescer; *v.t.* diminuir.  
 decree *s.* decreto; édito; *v.t.* decretar.  
 decrepit *adj.* decrépito, caduco; *\*ude s.* decrepitude, caducidade.  
 decry *v.t.* desacreditar; rebaixar; vituperar, censurar publicamente.  
 dedicate *v.t.* dedicar, consagrar; *dedication s.* dedicação, devotamento; *dedicatória.*  
 deduce *v.t.* deduzir.  
 deduct *v.t.* deduzir, subtrair, descontar;

*\*ion s.* dedução, desconto, redução, abatimento.  
 deed *s.* ação, ato, feito; proeza, façanha; realidade; (*dir.*) escritura, contrato; *to be taken in the very* — ser apanhado em flagrante.  
 deem *v.t.* julgar, estimar, avaliar, considerar; *\*ed adj.* considerado, ponderado.  
 deep *adj.* fundo, profundo; sagaz, penetrante; solene, grave; absorto; *s.* profundidade, abismo; — *blue* azul vivo; — *mourning* luto fechado; — *sea fishing* pesca ao largo; *\*en v.t.* aprofundar; cavar; *\*ly adv.* profundamente; sensivelmente.  
 deer *s.* veado, cervo.  
 deface *v.t.* desfigurar; mutilar.  
 de facto *adv.* de fato.  
 defalcate *v.t.* desfalcar, defraudar; *defalcation s.* desfalque.  
 defamation *s.* difamação; *defamatory adj.* difamatório, difamante, infamante; *defame v.t.* difamar.  
 default *s.* defeito; falha; prevaricação; negligência; *v.i.* falhar; faltar; delinquir.  
 defeat *s.* derrota; *v.t.* derrotar, vencer; frustrar.  
 defecate *v.t.* purgar, clarificar, purificar, depurar; *v.i.* defecar.  
 defect *s.* defeito; deficiência; imperfeição; falta; *\*ive adj.* defeituoso; (*gram.*) defeitivo.  
 defection *s.* defeção, deserção, apostasia.  
 defence *s.* defesa; *\*less adj.* sem defesa; *defend v.t.* defender; *defendant adj.* & *s.* defensor; (*for.*) demandado, réu; *defensible adj.* defensável, defensível.  
 defer *v.t.* adiar, aprazar, retardar; *deferir; \*ence s.* deferência, respeito, consideração; *\*ential adj.* deferente.  
 defiance *s.* desafio; oposição obstinada.  
 deficiency *s.* deficiência, falta, insuficiência; *defeito; déficit; deficient adj.* deficiente; *deficit s.* déficit.  
 defile *s.* desfiladeiro; desfile; *v.t.* desfilar; *v.t.* manchar, profanar, viciar; poluir; *deshonrar; \*ment s.* contaminação; mancha.  
 definable *adj.* definível; *define v.t.* definir; *definite adj.* definido; determinado; preciso; *definitely adv.* decididamente; *definition s.* definição; *definitive adj.* definitivo.  
 deflate *v.t.* esvaziar libertando o gás ou ar; desinchar.  
 deflect *v.t.* desviar, apartar; *v.i.* desviar-se, apartar-se; *deflexion, deflection s.* desvio, flexão.  
 defloration *s.* defloração, defloramento; *deflower v.t.* deflorar.  
 deforest *v.t.* desflorestar.  
 deform *v.t.* deformar; *\*ed adj.* deformado, disforme; *\*ity s.* deformidade.  
 defraud *v.t.* fraudar; frustrar.  
 defray *v.t.* custear, fazer (as despesas).  
 deft *adj.* destro, apto, competente; *\*ness s.* destreza.  
 defunct *adj. & s.* defunto.  
 defy *v.t.* desafiar, afrontar.  
 degeneracy, degeneration *s.* degenerescência; degradação; depravação; *degenerate v.t.* degenerar.  
 degradation *s.* degradação, aviltamento; *degrade v.t.* degradar, aviltar.  
 degree *s.* grau.  
 deify *v.t.* deificar, divinizar.  
 deign *v.i.* dignar-se, condescender.  
 delty *s.* divindade, deidade.

**deject** *v.t.* abater, afligir, desanimar; **·lon** *s.* abatimento, acabrunhamento, desânimo; **dejeção**.  
**de jure** *adv.* de direito; legalmente, legitimamente.  
**delay** *s.* atraso, demora, retardamento, protelação; *v.t.* atrasar, diferir, retardar; *v.i.* tardar, demorar-se.  
**dele** *v.t. (imp.)* suprimir.  
**delectation** *s.* deleite, delícia.  
**delegate** *s.* delegado, deputado; *v.t.* delegar; **delegation** *s.* delegação.  
**delete** *v.t.* apagar, suprimir.  
**deleterious** *adj.* deletério.  
**deliberate** *adj.* deliberado; refletido, lento; pensado; *v.t.* deliberar, refletir, considerar; **·ly** *adv.* deliberadamente; **deliberation** *s.* deliberação.  
**delicacy** *s.* delicadeza; acepipe, manjar; **delicate** *adj.* delicado; fino.  
**delicious** *adj.* delicioso; **delight** *s.* delícia, encantamento; gozo; deleite; *v.t.* deleitar, encantar, agradar; *v.i.* deleitar-se.  
**delimitate** *v.t.* delimitar.  
**delineate** *v.t.* delinear, traçar; descrever; **delineation** *s.* delineamento; esboço.  
**delinquency** *s.* delinquência; falta; negligência; **delinquent** *s.* delinquente.  
**deliquescence** *s.* deliquescência.  
**delirious** *adj.* delirante; **to be** — delirar; **delirium** *s.* delírio.  
**deliver** *v.t.* entregar; deixar; passar; franquear; ceder; comunicar; libertar; resignar; distribuir; **to be ·d of a boy** dar à luz um menino; **·y** *s.* entrega, remessa, distribuição; parto; **·ance** *s.* entrega; soltura; parto; **·er** *s.* libertador, libertadora.  
**dell** *s.* ravina; pequeno vale.  
**delphinium** *s. (bot.)* pé-de-cotovia.  
**delta** *s.* delta.  
**delude** *v.t.* enganar, abusar.  
**deluge** *s.* dilúvio; *v.t.* inundar, alagar.  
**delusion** *s.* ilusão; decepção, engano; **delusive** *adj.* ilusório.  
**delve** *v.t.* cavar; sondar.  
**demagogue** *s.* demagogo; tribuno.  
**demand** *s.* demanda; débito; exigência; **on** — a pedido; *v.t.* exigir, demandar, reclamar, pedir perentoriamente.  
**demarcate** *v.t.* demarcar; **demarcation** *s.* demarcação.  
**demean** *v.i.* portar-se, comportar-se, conduzir-se; **·or, ·our** *s.* conduta, comportamento; porte.  
**demented** *adj.* demente; **dementia** *s.* demência.  
**demerit** *s.* desmerecimento.  
**demesne** *s.* domínio.  
**demi** *s.* semi-deus.  
**demi** *s.* garrafão.  
**demise** *s.* morte, falecimento; sucessão ou transmissão da coroa; (*dir.*) cessão de domínio; *v.t.* legar; arrendar; transmitir.  
**demisemiquaver** *s. (mús.)* fusa.  
**demobilize** *v.t.* desmobilizar.  
**democracy** *s.* democracia; **democrat** *s.* democrata; **democratic** *adj.* democrático.  
**demolish** *v.t.* demolir; **demolition** *s.* demolição, destruição.  
**demon** *s.* demônio.  
**demonetize** *v.t.* quebrar o padrão da moeda.  
**demoniac** *adj.* demoníaco.  
**demonstrate** *v.t.* demonstrar, manifestar; **demonstration** *s.* demonstração, manifestação; **demonstrative** *adj.* demons-

trativo; **demonstrator** *s.* demonstrador.  
**demoralize** *v.t.* desmoralizar.  
**demur** *s.* pausa, demora; objeção, escrúpulo; *v.i.* demorar, hesitar, vacilar; objetar, pôr dificuldades.  
**demure** *adj.* sério, formal; afetadamente modesto, grave ou sério.  
**demurrage** *s.* demora ou detenção de um navio, carro, etc. além do tempo estipulado; multa paga pela demora.  
**demur** *s.* exceção; pessoa hesitante.  
**demy** *s.* formato de papel, de cerca de 16 x 21 polegadas.  
**den** *s.* antro, caverna, esconderijo, cova, toca, buraco, covil.  
**denature** *v.t.* desnaturar.  
**denial** *s.* desmentido, denegação, negação, negativa; recusa.  
**denizen** *s.* habitante, cidadão, residente; estrangeiro naturalizado.  
**denominate** *v.t.* denominar; **denomination** *s.* denominação; título; designação; seita; religião; **denominational** *adj.* sectário.  
**denominator** *s.* denominador.  
**denote** *v.t.* denotar.  
**denounce** *v.t.* denunciar.  
**dense** *adj.* denso, compacto, espesso; **density** *s.* densidade, espessura.  
**dent** *s.* depressão, cavidade; saliência; **dente** (de engrenagem); *v.t.* endentar, dentear.  
**dental** *adj.* dentário, dental; — **surgeon** cirurgião-dentista; **dentate** *adj.* dentado; **dentist** *s.* dentista; **dentistry** *s.* arte dentária; **dentition** *s.* denticção; **denture** *s.* dentadura postiça.  
**denude** *v.t.* desnudar.  
**denunciation** *s.* denúncia.  
**deny** *v.t.* negar; denegar; renegar; recusar.  
**deodorize** *v.t.* desinfetar.  
**depart** *v.i.* partir; afastar-se; **·ed** *s.* defunto, falecido.  
**department** *s.* departamento; divisão; ramo; **·al** *adj.* departamental.  
**departure** *s.* partida, saída; (*mar.*) posição de um navio em latitude e longitude, tomada como ponto de partida no princípio da viagem.  
**depend** *v.i.* depender, apoiar-se, contar com; **·ant, ·ent** *s.* dependente; **·ence** *s.* dependência; confiança.  
**depict** *v.t.* pintar; descrever, representar.  
**deplete** *v.t.* esgotar, exaurir, esvaziar.  
**deplorable** *adj.* deplorável, lamentável; **deplore** *v.t.* deplorar, lamentar.  
**deploy** *v.t.* desdobrar, desenrolar; **·ment** *s.* desdobramento, desfraldamento.  
**deponent** *s.* depoente.  
**depopulate** *v.t.* despovoar; **depopulation** *s.* despovoamento.  
**deport** *v.t.* deportar; **·ation** *s.* deportação.  
**deportment** *s.* proceder; conduta, comportamento; porte.  
**depose** *v.t.* depositar; depor, destronar; *v.i.* depor; prestar declarações.  
**deposit** *s.* depósito; consignação; *v.t.* depositar.  
**depravation** *s.* depravação; **depravity** *s.* depravação; **deprave** *v.t.* depravar; **depraved** *adj.* depravado.  
**deprecate** *v.t.* reprovar.  
**depreciate** *v.t.* depreciar, aviltar; **depreciation** *s.* depreciação; **depreciatory** *adj.* depreciatório, pejorativo.  
**depredation** *s.* depredação.



**depress** *v.t.* deprimir; *-ing adj.* deprimente; *-ion s.* depressão; abatimento.  
**deprivation** *s.* privação, carência; **deprive** *v.t.* privar, despojar; excluir; destituir.  
**depth** *s.* profundidade, profundez, fundo; o mais profundo; abismo; parte interior ou recôndita; vivacidade (da cor); gravidade (do som).  
**deputation** *s.* deputação, delegação; **depute** *v.t.* deputar, delegar, incumbir; **deputy** *s.* deputado; delegado; **deputy chairman** vice-presidente; **deputy professor** professor substituto.  
**derail** *v.t.* descarrilhar, desencarrilhar; *-ment s.* descarrilamento.  
**derange** *v.t.* desarranjar, transtornar, perturbar; tornar louco; *-ment s.* desarranjo, confusão; loucura.  
**derelict** *adj.* abandonado; *s.* navio abandonado; *-ion s.* abandono.  
**deride** *v.t.* ridicularizar, zombar; **derision** *s.* mofa, escárnio; **derisive** *adj.* irrisório, burlesco.  
**derivation** *s.* derivação; **derivative** *s.* derivativo, derivado; **derive** *v.t.* derivar.  
**derogate** *v.t.* derogar; abolir; *v.t.* subtrair, retirar; **derogatory** *adj.* derogatório; depreciativo.  
**derrick** *s.* grua; torre ou armação situada na boca de um poço artesiano.  
**dervish** *s.* derviche.  
**descant** *v.t.* dissertar, discorrer, estender-se; cantar.  
**descend** *v.t.* descender, proceder; rebaixar-se; *v.t.* descer, baixar; *-ant s.* descendente; **descent** *s.* descida, declive; descendência, linhagem.  
**describe** *v.t.* descrever, definir, qualificar; **description** *s.* descrição; **descriptive** *adj.* descritivo.  
**descri** *v.t.* descobrir; avistar, divisar.  
**desecrate** *v.t.* profanar, violar.  
**desert** *adj.* deserto, êrmo, solitário; *s.* deserto; mérito, serviço; *v.t.* desamparar, abandonar, desertar; *-ed adj.* abandonado, deserto; *-er s.* desertor; *-ion s.* deserção, abandono, desleixo.  
**deserve** *v.t.* merecer; *-edly adv.* merecidamente, a justo título; **deserving** *adj.* merecedor, digno de.  
**desiccate** *v.t.* secar, dessecar, ressecar.  
**desideratum** *s.* desideratum.  
**design** *s.* projeto, cálculo (de máquinas, pontes, etc.) modelo, desenho; plano; intenção; *v.t.* destinar; projetar, calcular (pontes, etc.); idear, delinear, desenhar; *v.t.* fazer projetos, planos, etc.  
**designate** *v.t.* designar; **designation** *s.* designação; **designative** *adj.* designativo.  
**designedly** *adv.* intencionalmente, propositadamente, de propósito.  
**designer** *s.* desenhista; delineador, maquinador; autor; **designing** *adj.* maquinador; artificiozo, astuto, velhaco; intrigante; *s.* desenho; arte de desenhar.  
**desirable** *adj.* desejável; **desire** *s.* desejo, vontade; *v.t.* desejar, aspirar; **desirous** *adj.* desejoso; **desirousness** *s.* desejo vivo, anelo, ânsia.  
**desist** *v.t.* desistir, abrir mão.  
**desk** *s.* carteira, escrivaninha.  
**desolate** *adj.* desolado, deserto, solitário; *v.t.* desolar; despovoar; arrasar; devastar, arruinar; **desolation** *s.* desolação.  
**despair** *s.* desespero; *v.t.* desesperar, perder toda a esperança.  
**despatch** *v.* dispatch.

**desperado** *s.* malfetor, bandido temerário.  
**desperate** *adj.* desesperado; arrojado, arriscado, temerário; irremediável; *-ly adv.* desesperadamente, irremediavelmente, perdidamente; **desperation** *s.* desespero, encarniçamento; desesperação.  
**despicable** *adj.* desprezível, vil.  
**despise** *v.t.* desprezar, desdenhar, menosprezar.  
**despite** *s.* despeito; *in — of a despeito de, a-pesar de.*  
**despoil** *v.t.* despojar, espoliar, roubar.  
**despond** *v.t.* desanimar, desalentar-se, perder a coragem, desesperar-se, abandonar-se; *-ence, -ency s.* desalento, desânimo, abatimento; *-ent adj.* desanimado, desalentado, abatido.  
**despot** *s.* déspota; *-ic adj.* despótico; *-ism s.* despotismo.  
**dessert** *s.* sobremesa.  
**destination** *s.* destino, paradeiro, destinação; **destiny** *s.* destino; **destine** *v.t.* destinar.  
**destitute** *adj.* destituído, desamparado, desprovido; *the — os necessitados;* **destitution** *s.* destituição, privação; miséria, indigência.  
**destroy** *v.t.* destruir; *-er s.* destruidor; (*mar.*) navio torpedeiro; **destruction** *s.* destruição; **destructive** *adj.* destrutivo; **destructor** *s.* incinerador (forno).  
**desultory** *adj.* desconexo, sem ligação; **desultorily** *adv.* desconexamente, sem método, sem ligação.  
**detach** *v.t.* separar, desligar, destacar, desprender; *-able adj.* destacável, separável; *-ment s.* separação; destacamento; desapêgo.  
**detail** *s.* pormenor, particularidade; *v.t.* pormenorizar, particularizar, circunstanciar.  
**detain** *v.t.* deter, reter; retardar; *-er s.* detentor.  
**detect** *v.t.* descobrir, averiguar; surpreender; *-ion s.* descoberta; *-ive s.* agente de polícia secreta, investigador, detetive.  
**detent** *s.* gatilho; *-ion s.* detenção, retenção; prisão.  
**deter** *v.t.* dissuadir, desanimar; acovardar.  
**deteriorate** *v.t.* deteriorar-se.  
**determinate** *adj.* determinado; **determination** *s.* determinação, resolução; **determine** *v.t.* determinar, decidir, resolver; **determined** *adj.* determinado, resolutivo.  
**detest** *v.t.* detestar, abominar; *-able adj.* detestável.  
**dethrone** *v.t.* destronar.  
**detonate** *v.t.* detonar; *v.t.* fazer detonar; **detonation** *s.* detonação; **detonator** *s.* detonador, explosivo.  
**detract** *v.t.* tirar, tomar, diminuir; detratar, infamar, difamar, desacreditar; *-or s.* detrator.  
**detrain** *v.t.* desembarcar, sair do trem; *v.t. (mil.)* desembarcar tropas.  
**detriment** *s.* detrimento, prejuízo; *-al adj.* prejudicial.  
**detritus** *s.* detrito.  
**deuce** *s.* dois (de cartas ou dados); (tenis) igualdade em pontos; (*jam.*) diabo! peste!  
**Deuteronomy** *s.* Deuteronômio.  
**devaluation** *s.* desvalorização.  
**devastate** *v.t.* devastar, assolar; **devastation** *s.* devastação, desolação; **devastator** *s.* devastador.

**develop** *v.t.* desenvolver; desabrochar; desdobrar; fomentar; produzir; aperfeiçoar; (*fol.*) revelar; **•ment** *s.* desenvolvimento.  
**deviate** *v.i.* desviar-se; *v.t.* desviar.  
**device** *s.* meio, expediente; dispositivo; lema, divisa; esquema, plano, projeto; estratagema, artifício.  
**devil** *s.* diabo, demônio; **the** — *!* diabo! **•ish** *adj.* diabólico, satânico; **•ment** *s.* malícia; diabrura.  
**devious** *adj.* desviado, descarrilhado, extraviado; tortuoso; errante.  
**devise** *v.t.* inventar, combinar, imaginar, projetar, idear; *v.i.* formar projetos, planos; maquinari; (*dir.*) legar; **devisor** *s.* testador que lega bens de raiz.  
**devoid** *adj.* falto, baldio, desprovido.  
**devolve** *v.t.* transmitir, entregar; *v.i.* recair, passar a, tocar, incumbir; **devolution** *s.* entrega, devolução, transferência.  
**devote** *v.t.* dedicar, consagrar, devotar; *v.i.* dedicar-se, consagrar-se, devotar-se; **•e** *s.* devoto fervoroso, fanático; **devotion** *s.* devoção, piedade; devotamento, dedicação.  
**devour** *v.t.* devorar.  
**devout** *adj.* devoto; sincero; **•ness** *s.* devoção.  
**dew** *s.* orvalho, sereno, rocio; — **drop** gota de sereno, de orvalho; *v.t.* orvalhar; **•y** *adj.* orvalhado.  
**dewlap** *s.* papada de boi; papo em geral.  
**dexterity** *s.* destreza, habilidade; **dextrous**, **dexterous** *adj.* destro, habil, ágil.  
**dextrin** *s.* dextrina.  
**diabetes** *s.* diabetes.  
**diabolic**, **diabolical** *adj.* diabólico.  
**diacritical** *adj.* diacrítico; **diacritic** *adj.* & *s.* diacrítico, sintoma, diagnóstico.  
**diadem** *s.* diadema.  
**diaeresis** *s.* trema.  
**diagnose** *v.t.* diagnosticar; **diagnosis** *s.* diagnose; **diagnostic** *adj.* & *s.* diagnóstico.  
**diagonal** *adj.* diagonal.  
**diagram** *s.* diagrama, gráfico, esboço, esquema.  
**dial** *s.* quadrante; relógio de sol; mostrador; disco de telefone; *v.t.* discar.  
**dialect** *s.* dialeto.  
**dialectics** *s.* dialética.  
**dialogue** *s.* diálogo.  
**diameter** *s.* diâmetro; **diametric** *adj.* diametral.  
**diamond** *s.* diamante; (*imp.*) tipo de letra de 4 a 4½ pontos; (*geom.*) losango, rombo; naipe de ouros (nas cartas); — **wedding** bodas-de-diamante.  
**diaper** *s.* fazenda de linho adamascado; fralda (de criança); *v.t.* lavar, adamascar.  
**diaphanous** *adj.* diáfano.  
**diaphragm** *s.* diafragma.  
**diarrhoea** *s.* diarreia, fluxo de ventre.  
**diary** *s.* diário, jornal.  
**diatonic** *adj.* diatônico.  
**diatribe** *s.* diatribe.  
**dibble** *s.* sacho, almocafre.  
**dibs** *s.* nome de um jogo rural infantil.  
**dice** *s.* dados.  
**dickens** *s.* & *int.* diabo, diacho.  
**dictate** *v.t.* ditar; mandar, ordenar, impor; *s.* ditame, preceito, máxima; **dictation** *s.* ditado; **dictator** *s.* ditador; **dictatorial** *adj.* ditatorial; **dictatorship** *s.* ditadura.

**diction** *s.* dição; **•ary** *s.* dicionário.  
**dictum** *s.* sentença, aforismo, máxima.  
**didactic** *adj.* didático; **•a** *s.* didática.  
**die** *s.* dado (jogo); sorte, azar; cunho de moedas; furador.  
**die** *v.i.* morrer, falecer, sucumbir; — **away**, **down** or **out** acabar-se, desaparecer gradativamente.  
**diet** *s.* dieta, regime alimentar; *v.t.* pôr em dieta; *v.i.* estar em dieta; **•ary** *s.* regime dietético.  
**differ** *v.i.* diferir, variar, diferenciar-se, divergir; **•ence** *s.* diferença, divergência, diversidade; **•ent** *adj.* diferente; **•ential** *adj.* diferencial; **•entiate** *v.t.* diferenciar; **•ently** *adv.* diferentemente.  
**difficult** *adj.* difícil; penoso; **•y** *s.* dificuldade; embaraço; **with** **•y** dificilmente, com dificuldade; **•ies** *s.* embaraços, apuros.  
**diffidence** *s.* falta de confiança em si mesmo, timidez, humildade, modéstia; **diffident** *adj.* tímido, sem confiança em si próprio.  
**diffuse** *v.t.* difundir, espalhar, propagar; *adj.* difuso, prolixo; **diffusion** *s.* difusão.  
**dig** *v.t.* cavar, escavar; — **up** desenterrar; *s.* (*pop.*) enxadada, cotovelada.  
**digest** *v.t.* & *i.* digerir; **•ible** *adj.* digerível; **•ion** *s.* digestão; **•ive** *adj.* digestivo.  
**digger** *s.* cavador, escavador; **gold** — mineiro de ouro, procurador de ouro.  
**digit** *s.* dedo; dedo (medida); algarismos de 1 a 9 inclusive, e também o 0; **•al** *adj.* digital.  
**digitalis** *s.* digital.  
**dignified** *adj.* digno; **dignify** *v.t.* dignificar, honrar; **dignitary** *adj.* & *s.* dignitário; **dignity** *s.* dignidade.  
**digress** *v.i.* digressionar, divagar, desviar; **•ion** *s.* digressão; **•ive** *adj.* digressivo.  
**dike** *s.* dique, represa; *v.t.* represar; cercar de diques.  
**dilapidate** *v.t.* dilapidar.  
**dilate** *v.t.* dilatar; *v.i.* dilatar-se, expandir-se.  
**dilatatoriness** *s.* lentidão, dilação; demora, vagar; **dilatatory** *adj.* lento, vagaroso, demorado, dilatatório.  
**dilemma** *s.* dilema.  
**dilettante** *s.* dileteante.  
**diligence** *s.* diligência, zelo, assiduidade; **diligent** *adj.* diligente; **diligently** *adv.* diligentemente.  
**dilly-dally** *v.i.* perder tempo.  
**dilute** *v.t.* diluir, dissolver; **dilution** *s.* diluição; **•d** *adj.* diluído.  
**diluvial** *adj.* diluviano.  
**dim** *adj.* obscuro, escuro, sombrio; confuso, indistinto; lerdo; *v.t.* obscurecer; ofuscar; tornar sombrio.  
**dimension** *s.* dimensão.  
**diminish** *v.t.* & *i.* diminuir; **diminution** *s.* diminuição; **diminutive** *adj.* diminutivo; diminuto; pequeno, mesquinho; *s.* (*gram.*) diminutivo.  
**dimness** *s.* obscurecimento; obscuridade; escuridão; ofuscamento.  
**dimple** *s.* covinhas no rosto.  
**din** *s.* ruído, estrépito; *v.t.* atordoar, aturdir, ensurdecer; *v.i.* fazer barulho.  
**dine** *v.i.* jantar; — **out** jantar fora.  
**dingey** *s.* bote pequeno e ligeiro.  
**dingy** *adj.* manchado, sujo; sombrio; sem lustre; moreno.  
**dining** *ger.* de **to dine**; — **car** vagão-restaurant; — **room** salão de jantar, sala de jantar; — **table** mesa de jantar.



dinner *s.* jantar.  
 dint *s.* moxa, amolgadura; pancada, golpe; força, eficácia; *by* — of à força de.  
 diocesan *adj.* diocesano; diocese *s.* diocese.  
 dioptrics *s.* dióptrica; dioptrical *adj.* dióptrico.  
 dip *s.* mergulho, imersão; depressão; inclinação, declive; *v.t.* mergulhar; imergir; saudar com a bandeira; *v.i.* mergulhar; inclinar-se.  
 diphtheria *s.* difteria.  
 diphthong *s.* ditongo.  
 diploma *s.* diploma.  
 diplomacy *s.* diplomacia; diplomatic *adj.* diplomático; diplomat *s.* diplomata.  
 dire *adj.* horrendo, horrível; de mau agouro; deplorável, lamentável; fatal.  
 direct *adj.* direto, direito; imediato; claro, inequívoco; em linha reta; — current corrente contínua; — trade comércio direto; *adv.* diretamente; *v.t.* dirigir; administrar, conduzir; endereçar; orientar; *·ion s.* direção; administração; endereço; *·ions s.* instruções, prescrições; *·ly adv.* diretamente; imediatamente, agora mesmo.  
 director *s.* diretor, administrador; *·ate s.* junta diretora; diretoria.  
 directory *s.* diretório, anuário, almanaque, catálogo.  
 direful *adj.* terrível, sinistro, horrível, calamitoso.  
 dirge *s.* canto fúnebre, canto de morte.  
 dirigible *adj. & s.* dirigível.  
 dirk *s.* punhal, adaga.  
 dirt *s.* sujeira, imundície, porcaria; lodo, barro, terra; — cheap a vil preço; *·ily adv.* porcamente, sujamemente; *·iness s.* sujeira; *·y adj.* sujo, porco, pouco asseado; *v.t.* sujar, manchar.  
 disable *v.t.* inhabilitar, incapacitar; impossibilitar; desmantelar; *·ment s.* incapacidade, invalidez; disability *s.* incapacidade, invalidez.  
 disabuse *v.t.* desenganar, tirar de erro.  
 disadvantage *s.* desvantagem; *·ous adj.* desvantajoso.  
 disaffection *s.* desafeição, desamor.  
 disagree *v.i.* discordar; *·able adj.* desagradável; *·ment s.* desacôrdo, discordância; dissentimento.  
 disallow *v.t.* desaprovar, rejeitar.  
 disappear *v.i.* desaparecer; *·ance s.* desaparecimento.  
 disappoint *v.t.* desapontar; faltar a uma promessa; desiludir, decepcionar; *·ment s.* desapontamento, desilusão, decepção.  
 disapprobation, disapproval *s.* desaprovacão; disapprove *v.t.* desaprovar, reprovar.  
 disarm *v.t.* desarmar; *·ament s.* desarmamento.  
 disarrange *v.t.* desarranjar, desajustar.  
 disarray *s.* desordem, confusão; *v.t.* desarranjar, desordenar; desnudar, despir.  
 disaster *s.* desastre, sinistro; disastrous *adj.* desastroso.  
 disavow *v.t.* repudiar; desaprovar; desautorizar.  
 disband *v.t.* (*mil.*) licenciar as tropas; despedir, expulsar; *v.i.* dispersar-se, debandar.  
 disbelief *s.* incredulidade, descrença.  
 disbud *v.t.* esportar (a árvore), aparar os talos.

disburden *v.t.* descarregar, aliviar.  
 disburse *v.t.* desembolsar; *·ment s.* desembolso.  
 disc *s.* disco; pátina.  
 discard *v.t. & i.* deixar de lado; despedir; rejeitar; descartar-se.  
 discern *v.t.* discernir; *·ible adj.* discernível; *·ing adj.* judicioso, criterioso; *·ment s.* discernimento, critério.  
 discharge *s.* descarga; descarregamento; exoneração; absolvição; libertação; quitação; *v.t. & i.* descarregar; absolver, libertar; disparar; desobrigar; demitir, despedir; exonerar; saldar; desembarcar; licenciar.  
 disciple *s.* discípulo; disciplinarian *s.* disciplinário; disciplinary *adj.* disciplinar; discipline *s.* disciplina; *v.t.* disciplinar.  
 disclaim *v.t.* repudiar, desconhecer; *·er s.* repúdio, renúncia, desaprovacão.  
 disclose *v.t.* revelar; descobrir; divulgar; abrir, destampar; desvendar; disclosure *s.* revelação; divulgação.  
 discoloration *s.* descoloração; discolor *v.t.* descolorar, descorar, descolorir.  
 discomfit *v.t.* confundir, desconcertar; frustrar; derrotar; *·ure s.* desconcerto; desbarato, derrota.  
 discomfort *s.* desconforto, incômodo, mal estar.  
 discompose *v.t.* perturbar; desarranjar; transtornar; descompor, desalinhar; agitar; discomposure *s.* perturbação, desordem.  
 disconcert *v.t.* desconcertar, perturbar; desorientar.  
 disconnect *v.t.* desunir, separar; *·ed adj.* desconexo.  
 disconsolate *adj.* desconsolado.  
 discontented *adj.* descontente, insatisfeito; discontentment *s.* descontentamento.  
 discontinuance *s.* descontinuação, interrupção, suspensão; supressão; discontinue *v.t.* descontinuar; suprimir.  
 discord *s.* discórdia; (*mús.*) dissonância; *·ance s.* discordância; *·ant adj.* discordante, dissonante.  
 discount *s.* desconto, redução, abatimento; *v.t.* descontar, deduzir, reduzir, abater.  
 discountenance *v.t.* desaprovar, opor-se a; desconcertar.  
 discounter *s.* prestamista; corretor de câmbio.  
 discourage *v.t.* desanimar, desencorajar; *·ment s.* desânimo; desencorajamento.  
 discourse *s.* discurso; *v.i.* discorrer.  
 discourteous *adj.* descortês, indelicado; discourtesy *s.* descortesia, indelicadeza.  
 discover *v.t.* descobrir; *·er s.* inventor, descobridor; *·y s.* descoberta.  
 discredit *s.* descrédito; *v.t.* desacreditar; *·able adj.* deshonroso.  
 discreet *adj.* discreto.  
 discrepancy *s.* discrepância, contradição.  
 discrete *adj.* discreto; separado, diferente.  
 discretion *s.* discreção, prudência; *·ary adj.* discricionário.  
 discriminate *v.t.* discriminar, discernir, diferenciar; discrimination *s.* discriminação, distinção.  
 discursive *adj.* discursivo.  
 discuss *s.* disco.  
 discuss *v.t.* discutir, debater; *·ion s.* discussão.

**disdain** *s.* desdém, desprezo; *v.t.* desdenhar, desprezar; **ful** *adj.* desdenhoso.  
**disease** *s.* doença, moléstia, mal; **d** *adj.* doente.  
**disembark** *v.t.&i.* desembarcar; **ation** *s.* desembarque.  
**disembody** *v.t.* desencorporar; *v.i.* desencarnar.  
**disembowel** *v.t.* estripar, desentranhar.  
**disenchant** *v.t.* desencantar.  
**disemcumber** *v.t.* desimpedir, desembaraçar; desentulhar.  
**disengage** *v.t.* desimpedir, desembaraçar, soltar; **d** *adj.* livre.  
**disentangle** *v.t.* desembaraçar; desembrulhar; desemaranhar.  
**disestablish** *v.t.* desoficializar; separar do Estado (a Igreja).  
**disfavor** *s.* desfavor.  
**d'sfigure** *v.t.* desfigurar; afeiar, deformar; **ment** *s.* deformação, desfiguramento.  
**disforest** *v.t.* destlorestar.  
**disgorge** *v.t.* vomitar; **ment** *s.* vômito.  
**disgrace** *s.* desfavor; vergonha, deshonra, opróbrio; *v.t.* desfavorecer; deshonrar, aviltar.  
**disgruntled** *adj.* enfadado, descontente.  
**disguise** *s.* disfarce; máscara; *v.t.* disfarçar, mascarar.  
**disgust** *s.* repugnância, asco; *v.t.* inspirar repugnância; fastidiar; enojar; **ing** *adj.* repugnante, asqueroso.  
**dish** *s.* prato, vasilhame; comida, iguaria; — **washer** lavador de pratos; *v.t.* servir (comida).  
**dishabille** *s.* traje caseiro feminino.  
**dishearten** *v.t.* desencorajar, desacoroçoar.  
**dishevelled** *adj.* desgrenhado, descabelado, desalinhado.  
**dishonest** *adj.* desonesto; infiel, desleal; **y** *s.* desonestidade; infidelidade, deslealdade.  
**dishonor, dishonour** *s.* deshonra; *v.t.* deshonrar; **able** *adj.* deshonroso, indecoroso; **ed check** cheque sem fundos.  
**disillusion** *s.* desilusão; *v.t.* desiludir, desencantar.  
**disinclination** *s.* desafeto, desamor; **disincline** *v.t.* afastar.  
**disincorporate** *v.t.* desencorporar; *v.i.* desencarnar; **disincorporation** *s.* desencarnação.  
**disinfect** *v.t.* desinfetar; **ant** *s.* desinfetante; **ion** *s.* desinfecção.  
**disingenuous** *adj.* pouco sincero, falso, dissimulado.  
**disinherit** *v.t.* desherdar.  
**disintegrate** *v.t.* desintegrar, desagregar, decompor.  
**disinter** *v.t.* desenterrar, exumar.  
**disinterested** *adj.* desinteressado; **ness** *s.* desinteresse.  
**disinterment** *s.* exumação.  
**disjoin** *v.t.* desunir, separar, despegar.  
**disjoint** *v.t.* desarticular, desconjuntar, deslocar; **ed** *adj.* deslocado, desarticulado, desconjuntado.  
**disk** *s.* disco; pátena.  
**dislikes** *s.* aversão, antipatia, desagrado; *v.t.* ter em aversão, aborrecer, não gostar de.  
**dislocate** *v.t.* deslocar, desconjuntar, luxar, desarticular; **dislocation** *s.* deslocação, luxação.  
**dislodge** *v.t.* desalojar, desacomodar; *v.i.* mudar-se.  
**disloyal** *adj.* desleal, infiel; **ty** *s.* deslealdade, infidelidade.

**dismal** *adj.* lúgubre, triste, funesto.  
**dismantle** *v.t.* desmantelar; desguarnecer.  
**dismast** *v.t.* (mar.) desarvorar, desmastar.  
**dismay** *s.* consternação, espanto; *v.t.* consternar; espantar.  
**dismember** *v.t.* desmembrar.  
**dismiss** *v.t.* despedir, demitir, destituir, mandar embora; **al** *s.* destituição, despedida, ação de despedir ou demitir.  
**dismount** *v.t.* desmontar, desarmar; *v.i.* apear, descer.  
**disobedience** *s.* desobediência; **disobedient** *adj.* desobediente; **disobey** *v.t.* desobedecer a; *v.i.* desobedecer.  
**disoblige** *v.t.* desagradar, desfeitear, tratar mal; **disobliging** *adj.* pouco servicial, pouco complacente.  
**disorder** *s.* desordem; irregularidade; doença; *v.t.* desordenar, perturbar, desarranjar.  
**disorganize** *v.t.* desorganizar.  
**disown** *v.t.* repudiar, negar, desconhecer; renegar, renunciar.  
**disparage** *v.t.* rebaixar, desprezar; desacreditar; depreciar; **ment** *s.* depreciação, rebaixamento; **disparaging** *adj.* depreciativo; pejorativo.  
**disparate** *adj.* desigual, diferente; **disparity** *s.* disparidade.  
**dispassionate** *adj.* desapaixionado, imparcial; **ly** *adv.* desapaixonadamente, imparcialmente.  
**dispatch** *s.* despacho, expedição; pressa, rapidez; expediente; remessa; *v.t.* despachar; expedir; remeter; matar.  
**dispel** *v.t.* dissipar; dispersar.  
**dispensary** *s.* dispensário; **dispensation** *s.* distribuição, repartição; dispensa, isenção; **dispense** *v.t.* distribuir, repartir; dispensar; administrar (justiça); isentar; preparar (remédio); **dispensatory** *s.* farmacopéia; dispensário.  
**dispersal, dispersal** *s.* dispersão; separação; difusão; **disperse** *v.t.* dispersar; dissipar; propalar; difundir; disseminar.  
**dispirit** *v.t.* desanimar, deprimir, desalentar, desacoroçoar.  
**displace** *v.t.* deslocar; remover; desalojar; destituir; **ment** *s.* deslocamento; destituição; remoção.  
**display** *s.* exibição, ostentação; parada; *v.t.* exibir, ostentar, expor; desenrolar, estender, mostrar.  
**displease** *v.t.* descontentar, desgostar; *v.i.* desagradar; **displeasure** *s.* desprazer, descontentamento, aborrecimento.  
**disposable** *adj.* disponível; **disposal** *s.* disposição; manejo; cessão; **dispose** *v.t.&i.* dispor; **disposition** *s.* disposição; ordem, arranjo; gênio, índole, tendência.  
**dispossess** *v.t.* desapropriar.  
**disproof** *s.* refutação.  
**disproportion** *s.* desproporção; **ate** *adj.* desproporcionado.  
**disprove** *v.t.* refutar.  
**dispute** *s.* disputa, contestação, litígio, discussão, altercação; *v.t.&i.* disputar, discutir, contestar, pleitear.  
**disqualification** *s.* inabilitação, impedimento, desqualificação; **disqualified** *adj.* desqualificado; **disqualify** *v.t.* desqualificar; incapacitar.  
**disquiet** *v.t.* inquietar, desassossegar; **ude** *s.* inquietude, desassossego.  
**disquisition** *s.* dissertação.



disrate *v.t.* desclassificar.  
disregard *s.* desculdo, negligência; desprezo; falta de consideração; *v.t.* desdenhar, fazer pouco caso; desatender.  
disrelish *s.* repugnância, aversão; desgosto.  
disreputable *adj.* deshonroso, desacreditado, vergonhoso; disrepute *s.* descrédito, má fama, má reputação.  
disrespect *s.* falta de respeito, irreverência; *ful adj.* desrespeitoso, irreverente.  
disorbe *v.t.* despir.  
disrupt *v.t.* romper.  
dissatisfaction *s.* descontentamento; dissatisfied *adj.* descontente.  
dissect *v.t.* dissecar; *ion s.* dissecação.  
dissemble *v.t.&i.* dissimular; *r s.* dissimulador.  
disseminate *v.t.* disseminar, propagar.  
dissension *s.* dissensão; dissent *s.* dissenimento; dissidência; *v.i.* opor-se; dissenter *s.* dissidente.  
dissertation *s.* dissertação.  
disservice *s.* desserviço, mau serviço.  
dissidence *s.* dissidência; dissident *s.* dissidente.  
dissimilar *adj.* desigual, diferente, dissimilar; *ity s.* dissemelhança, desigualdade.  
dissimulate *v.t.&i.* dissimular.  
dissipate *v.t.* dissipar; dissipation *s.* dissipação.  
dissociate *v.t.* dissociar.  
dissolute *adj.* dissoluto; *ness s.* dissipação, dissolução; dissolution *s.* dissolução.  
dissolve *v.t.* dissolver; *nt s.* dissolvente.  
dissonance *s.* dissonância; dissonant *adj.* dissonante.  
dissuade *v.t.* dissuadir, desaconselhar.  
disyllable *s.* dissílabo.  
distaff *s.* roca (de fiar).  
distance *s.* distância; longitude, afastamento; keep one's — guardar suas distâncias; *v.t.* distanciar, afastar; distant *adj.* distante; longínquo, afastado.  
distaste *s.* aversão, aborrecimento; *ful adj.* insípido, desagradável ao gosto.  
distemper *s.* destemper, arrebatamento de gênio; doença (de cachorro); pintura à tempera; *v.t.* perturbar; tornar mal humorado; pintar à tempera.  
distend *v.t.* distender, dilatar, inflar; distension *s.* distensão, inflação.  
distich *s.* (*poe.*) dístico.  
distil *v.t.* destilar; *lation s.* destilação; *ler s.* destilador; *lery s.* destilaria.  
distinct *adj.* distinto; marcado, preciso; claro; *ion s.* distinção; *ive adj.* distintivo; *ness s.* nitidez; distinguish *v.t.* distinguir; distinguished *adj.* distinto, com distinção, notável, eminente.  
distort *v.t.* deformar; desfigurar, desnaturar; torcer; *ing mirror espelho* deformante; *ion s.* distorsão, deformação.  
distract *v.t.* distrair, desviar; perturbar; atormentar; tornar louco; *ed adj.* perturbado, perplexo, agitado; louco, demente; *ion s.* distração; perturbação, perplexidade; loucura, demência.  
distrain *v.t.&i.* apoderar-se, penhorar; embargar; sequestrar; *able adj.* penhorável, sequestrável; distraint *s.* penhora; embargo; execução, tomada de bens.  
distress *s.* aflição, angústia, embaraço, apuro; miséria; (*dif.*) embargo, seques-

tro; *v.t.* afligir, desolar, angustiar; *ing adj.* angustiante, aflitivo.  
distribute *v.t.* distribuir, repartir; distribution *s.* distribuição.  
district *s.* distrito; região; comarca.  
distrust *s.* desconfiança, recelo, suspeita; *v.t.&i.* desconfiar, suspeitar, recelar.  
disturb *v.t.* perturbar; incomodar; atrapalhar; inquietar; *ance s.* perturbação; incômodo; atrapalhão; barulho, alvoroço, tumulto.  
disunion *s.* desunião; disunite *v.t.* desunir.  
disuse *s.* desuso; dessuetude; *d adj.* desacostumado.  
ditch *s.* fossa, canal, vala, rêgo; trincheira.  
ditto *s.* dito, idem.  
ditty *s.* canção, cançoneta.  
divan *s.* divã.  
dive *s.* mergulho; *v.t.* mergulhar; submergir; aprofundar-se; *v.t.* penetrar.  
diverge *v.i.* divergir; *nce s.* divergência; *nt adj.* divergente.  
diverse *adj.* diverso, variado; diversify *v.t.* diversificar, variar; diversion *s.* diversão; divertimento; diversity *s.* diversidade, variedade; divert *v.t.* desviar, apartar, afastar; divertir.  
Dives *s.* rico (o mau rico da parábola).  
divest *v.t.* despojar.  
divide *v.t.* dividir; separar; cindir; repartir; *d skirt sala-calça*; *nd s.* dividendo; *rs s.* compasso de pontas fixas.  
divine *adj.* divino; *s.* sacerdote; teólogo; *v.t.* adivinhar; divination *s.* divinação; *r s.* adivinho, adivinhador.  
diving *s.* mergulho; — bell sino de mergulhador; *dress escafandro*.  
divining rod vara mágica (que faz adivinhar).  
divinity *s.* divindade; teologia.  
divisible *adj.* divisível; division *s.* divisão; divisor *s.* divisor.  
divorce *s.* divórcio; *v.t.* divorciar; *v.i.* divorciar-se.  
divulge *v.t.* divulgar.  
dizzy *adj.* vertiginoso; dizziness *s.* vertigem.  
do *v.t.* fazer; executar; causar; cumprir; render, tributar; cozinhar (to be done estar suficientemente cozido); compor; aprender (uma lição); *v.i.* conduzir-se; passar (the patient is doing fine o paciente está passando bem); mover-se; obrar, operar, atuar; ser suficiente; — away with suprimir; — one's best fazer o melhor que pode; — over re-fazer; over exaggerar; — reverence render homenagem; — up compor, arranjar; — with tratar com, entender-se com; that will — isso serve, isso basta; — one's hair pentear-se; — without passar sem; — off desfazer, tirar.  
docile *adj.* dócil; docility *s.* docilidade.  
dock *s.* doca, dique, estaleiro; (*bot.*) bardana; coto (de rabo de cavalo), rabicho de cavalo; *v.t.* cortar, encurtar; pôr um navio no dique.  
docket *s.* minuta, sumário, extrato; rótulo; *v.t.* rotular, etiquetar.  
doctor *s.* médico, doutor; *v.t.* medicamentar, tratar, receitar; *v.i.* praticar a medicina; *ate s.* doutorado.  
doctrinaire *s.&adj.* doutrinário; doctrine *s.* doutrina.  
document *s.* documento; *v.t.* documentar, provar com documentos.  
dodder *s.* (*bot.*) cuscuta.

dodge s. evasiva; artifício, trapaça; v.t. esquivar, evitar; v.i. esquivar-se.  
 doe s. fêmea do veado, do antílope, da lebre, do coelho, etc.  
 doer s. fazedor; ator, agente; pessoa ativa.  
 doff v.t. tirar, despojar.  
 dog s. cão, cachorro; macho de certos quadrúpedes; (ast.) constelação do Grande Cão e do Pequeno Cão; — show exposição canina; — tired exausto; — days canícula; a dead — pessoa sem importância; v.t. seguir os passos de alguém, estar na pista; perseguir; \*ged adj. pertinaz, tenaz; doggedness s. obstinação.  
 doggerel s. verso de pé quebrado.  
 doggy, doggie s. cachorrinho.  
 dogma s. dogma; \*tical adj. dogmático, \*tize v.i. dogmatizar.  
 dolly s. pequenos panos de mesa que se colocam sob os pratos.  
 doings s. feitos e gestos; ações.  
 doldrums s. (mar.) calmarias; zona das calmarias equatoriais.  
 dole s. esmolas; distribuição de dinheiro, comida e roupas aos pobres; v.t. distribuir em pequenas porções; dar esmolas; \*ful adj. triste, melancólico.  
 doll s. boneca; \*y s. bonequinha.  
 dollar s. dólar.  
 dolphin s. delfim, golfinho (peixe); dourado (peixe); (ast.) constelação do Delfim; (mar.) corpo morto.  
 dolt s. basbaque, tólo e pesadão.  
 domain s. domínio.  
 dome s. cúpula; abóbada; (poe.) edifício majestoso, mansão.  
 domestic adj. doméstico, caseiro; nacional, do país; — trade comércio interior; s. criado, servente; \*ate v.t. domesticar; \*ated adj. domesticado; domesticity s. domesticidade.  
 domicile s. domicílio; v.t. domiciliar.  
 dominant adj. dominante; dominate v.t. dominar; domination s. dominação; domineer v.t. dominar; domineering adj. dominante, tirânico.  
 Dominican s. dominicano.  
 dominion s. domínio; território; império; (dir.) propriedade, posse.  
 domino s. dominó; meia máscara.  
 don v.t. vestir, revestir.  
 donation s. doação, dádiva.  
 done (p.p. do verbo to do), feito, bem cozido, bem assado.  
 donee s. donatário.  
 donkey s. asno, burro, burrico; pessoa burra.  
 donor s. doador.  
 doom s. destino, predestinação; sentença, julgamento; v.t. julgar, sentenciar; condenar; predestinar à ruína e à destruição; doomsday s. dia do juízo final.  
 door s. porta; out of \*s ao ar livre; within \*s dentro de casa; \*keeper porteiro.  
 dormant adj. adormecido; latente; inativo; dormer window mansarda; dormitory s. dormitório; — partner sócio comanditário.  
 dormouse s. arganaz (rato silvestre).  
 dory s. bote pescador, de fundo plano e bordos salientes.  
 dose s. dose; v.t. dosar.  
 dot s. ponto; salpico; v.t. pontilhar, marcar um ponto; salpicar; \*ted line linha pontilhada.

dotage s. senilidade, segunda infância; carinho excessivo; dote v.i. caducar; dotard s. caduco.  
 double adj. duplo; duas vezes; ambíguo; enganoso; — chin papada; — bed cama de casal; — dealing duplicidade; s. dobro; duplo; duplicata; dobra, prega; sósia; adv. duplo, dois juntos, em par; v.t. dobrar, redobrar; duplicar; doubly adv. duplamente, aos pares.  
 doubt v.t. & i. duvidar; s. dúvida; \*ful adj. duvidoso; \*less adj. seguro, confiado; adv. indubitavelmente, sem dúvida.  
 douceur s. gratificação, gorjeta; pelta, suborno.  
 dough s. massa de farinha, pasta, massa; (fria) dinheiro.  
 doughty adj. valente, bravo; — deeds proezas, altos feitos.  
 dour adj. frio, severo, pouco demonstrativo; inflexível.  
 douse v.t. extinguir, apagar; lmergir; mergulhar; (mar.) recolher; arriar; (pop.) suprimir; afastar.  
 dove s. pombo; — cot pombal.  
 dowager s. viúva que goza dos títulos e da fortuna do marido; (pop.) senhora de idade e de posição.  
 dowdy adj. desalinhado, mal tratado, mal mal vestido, desleixado, sujo.  
 dowel s. tarugo.  
 dower s. dote; doação; parte que cabe à viúva na distribuição de bens; dom natural, talento.  
 down adv. em baixo, abaixo; baixo; para baixo; no chão, por terra; adj. abatido; descendente; prep. em baixo, de baixo, abaixo; v.t. abater, derrubar; vencer; \*fall queda, ruína; \*hearted desanimado, abatido; \*pour enxurrada, dilúvio; \*stairs em baixo; — \*stream rio abaixo.  
 down s. duna; penugem; pêlos; pubescência.  
 dowry s. dote; parte que cabe à viúva na distribuição de bens; dom natural, talento.  
 doyley s. guardanapo de sobremesa; pequeno pano de renda ou bordado que serve como ornamento.  
 doze v.i. cochilar; s. sono ligeiro; torpor; to have a — tirar uma soneca.  
 dozen s. dúzia.  
 drab s. mulher desleixada, vagabunda, prostituta; cor de um castanho amarelado sem brilho; adj. monótono; fôco.  
 drachm s. dracma (medida).  
 draft s. refugio; desperdício; fezes.  
 draft, draught s. corrente de ar; sucção, aspiração; trago, bebida; projeto, anteprojetado; plano; esboço, esquema; borrador, minuta; proposta de lei; (com.) letra de câmbio, saque; (mil.) conscrição, leva, destacamento; (mar.) calado, tração; (plural) jogo de damas; v.t. fazer um borrador, uma minuta; redigir, escrever; delinear, esboçar; (mil.) convocar; — \*board taboleiro de damas; comissão de conscrição.  
 drag s. (mar.) draga; rancho; charrua de agricultura; carruagem alta e pesada; coisa que retarda o movimento ou a ação; v.t. arrastar, puxar; dragar; v.i. avançar penosamente ou lentamente, ir se arrastando.  
 draggle v.t. & i. arrastar.  
 dragoman s. drogomano (intérprete das legações e consulados no Oriente).



**dragon** s. dragão; \*fly libélula.  
**dragoon** s. (mil.) dragão; v.t. acossar, intimidar; submeter por processos violentos.  
**drain** v.t. drenar, escoar, escorrer; esgotar, secar; (fig.) empobrecer; s. dreno, escoadouro; \*age s. drenagem, escoamento.  
**drake** s. pato.  
**dram** s. dracma; trago; pequena porção.  
**drama** s. drama; \*tic adj. dramático; \*tize v.t. dramatizar.  
**drape** v.t. drapejar; \*r s. fabricante de tecidos; \*ry s. tapessaria; fabricação de tecidos para ornamento, tais como cortinas, colgaduras, etc.  
**drastic** adj. drástico.  
**draw** s. tração, sucção; atração; loteria; empate; v.t. puxar, arrastar; atrair; sugar, chupar, aspirar; inspirar, respirar; tirar (um prêmio); abrir ou cerrar as cortinas; desenhar; traçar; descrever; esticar; (mar.) calar; v.i. atrair gente, arrastar-se; encolher-se; adeantar-se, mover-se; sacar da espada; (com.) sacar; — back recuar; — down fazer descer.  
**drawbridge** s. ponte levadiça.  
**drawer** s. gaveta; sacador (de letra de câmbio); extrator; \*s s. ceroulas.  
**drawing** s. desenho; extração; sorteio; esboço, esquema.  
**drawl** v.i. arrastar as palavras, pronunciar com dificuldade.  
**drawn butter** mólho de manteiga.  
**drawn battle** batalha indecisa.  
**dray** s. carreta, carrocinha, caminhão pequeno; — man carroceiro, carreteiro.  
**dread** adj. terrível, tremendo, espantoso, pavoroso; s. terror, medo; fobia, pavor; v.t.&i. temer, ter medo, recear; \*ful adj. terrível, medonho, espantoso, tremendo.  
**dream** s. sonho; v.t.&i. sonhar; \*er s. sonhador.  
**drear** adj. triste, melancólico, pesaroso; \*iness s. tristeza, pesar, aborrecimento.  
**dredge** s. draga; v.t. dragar, escavar.  
**dregs** s. bórra, sedimentos, detritos, sujeira, lla.  
**drench** v.t. embeber, ensopar; saturar; dar água ou bebida; s. bebida, trago; purgante; — rain enxurrada, dilúvio.  
**dress** s. vestido, roupa, indumentária, traje; v.t. vestir, ataviar, adornar, enfeitar, engalanar; tratar de feridas e ferimentos; pôr a mesa; temperar saladas; pentear o cabelo com apuro; amortalhar; preparar alguma coisa para uso; (mil.) alinhar; — up vestir-se com apuro; — shirt camisa de smoking; — rehearsal ensaio geral; — clothes trajes de etiqueta; \*ing s. traje, roupa, vestuário; tempêro de salada; curativo de chagas e ferimentos com ataduras ou aparelhos; \*er s. aparador, armário de cozinha; hair dresser, cabeleleiro.  
**dribble** s. gota; v.i. gotejar, babar; driblar (futebol).  
**dried** adj. seco; drier s. secativo.  
**drift** s. direção; rumo, tendência; impulso, impulsão; objetos levados pela correnteza, restos de naufrágio; montes formados pelo vento ou pelo mar, como dunas, bancos de areia, etc.; (mar.) desvio de rota causado por correntes; v.t.&i. flutuar, boiar, ser levado pela correnteza; amontoar (o vento).  
**drill** s. perfurador, pua, broca; semeador mecânico; sulcos abertos pelo semeador;

exercício militar; exercício mental ou físico feito com regularidade e disciplina; brim; espécie de mono africano; v.t. perfurar; exercitar; v.i. fazer exercício; \*ing s. perfuração; exercício.  
**drily** adv. secamente, friamente.  
**drink** s. bebida, trago; beberagem; v.t. beber; v.i. beber; embebedar-se; \*ing water água potável.  
**drip** s. gota, goteira; v.i. gotejar, pingar; \*ping s. gordura de assado; goteira.  
**drive** s. passeio, avenida, rua larga, estrada; passeio de carro ou automóvel; iniciativa; urgência, pressão; condução (de automóvel); mecanismo de direção ou de transmissão; (com.) saldo, liquidação; v.t.&i. conduzir, dirigir; impelir, dar impulso; compeler, forçar; empurrar, arrastar; (mec.) atuar, mover; — at visar (a); — back repelir; — from expulsar; — in ou into fazer entrar, arrombar.  
**driver** s. motorista, maquinista, cocheiro, pessoa que conduz; driving s. condução; comando, transmissão; adj. motor, motriz; impulsor.  
**drizzle** s. chuvisco, garoa; v.i. chuviscar.  
**droll** adj. cômico, engraçado, estranho, jocoso; \*ery s. comicidade, jocosidade, palhaçada; \*y adv. cômicamente, de maneira engraçada.  
**dromedary** s. dromedário.  
**drone** s. zangão; parasita (pessoa); zumbido; sussurro; v.t.&i. sussurrar; falar monotonamente.  
**droop** v.t.&i. inclinar, inclinar-se; cair; pender; descair; decair; desanimar; consumir-se; baixar; s. inclinação, descaimento; \*ing adj. pendente; \*ing lashes pestanas caídas; \*ing forces forças esgotadas.  
**drop** s. gota; queda; baixa; pastilha; pingente; v.t.&i. pingar, gotejar; soltar, deixar cair; abandonar, desprender-se de; renunciar (a); desistir de; baixar; descer; cair; parir (animais); mandar (uma carta); \*per conta-gotas; to — a courtesy fazer uma cortesia; — a hint dar uma indireta, dar uma indicação.  
**dropsical** adj. hidrópico; dropsy s. hidropisia.  
**dross** s. escória; espuma; bórra; sedimento; impurezas.  
**drought** s. seca; aridez; secura.  
**drove** s. manada; rebanho; turba; \*r s. condutor de gado, tropeiro.  
**drown** v.t. afogar; v.i. afogar-se; \*ing s. afogamento.  
**drowsiness** s. sonolência, entorpecimento, modorra; drowsy adj. sonolento, entorpecido, letárgico; drowse v.t.&i. adormecer, estar sonolento; entorpecer.  
**drub** v.t. sovar; bater, açoitar; \*bing s. pancada, surra, tunda.  
**drudge** v.i. trabalhar demasiadamente, com afã; fatigar-se; s. trabalhador infatigável; \*ry s. trabalho penoso.  
**drug** s. droga; narcótico; medicamento; v.t. narcotizar.  
**drugget** s. burel; droguete.  
**druggist** s. farmacêutico, droguista.  
**drum** s. tambor; (mec.) cilindro; tímpano do ouvido; v.i. tamborilar, tocar tambor.  
**drunk** adj. bêbado, embriagado; \*ard s. bebedeira, êbrio; \*eness s. bebedeira, embriaguez.  
**dry** adj. seco, árido, sequioso; estéril; dessecado; v.t.&i. secar, dessecar.

**dryad** s. driade.  
**dryer** s. secativo; **dryness** s. segura, aridez.  
**dual** adj. dual; **·ity** s. dualidade.  
**dub** v.t. armar o cavaleiro; apelidar, alcunhar.  
**dubious** adj. dúbio.  
**ducal** adj. ducal; **duchess** s. duquesa; **duchy** s. ducado.  
**duck** s. pato; marreco; mergulho; reverência; brim; (pop.) esquiva; v.t. & i. mergulhar, dar um mergulho; fazer reverência; evitar um golpe com a cabeça; **·ling** s. patinho, marrequinho.  
**duct** s. canal, via, tubo, conduto.  
**ductile** adj. dúctil, maleável, flexível.  
**dudgeon** s. mau humor; ressentimento.  
**due** adj. devido; próprio, adequado, conveniente, oportuno; (com.) vencido; adv. diretamente; s. dívida; imposto; direitos.  
**duel** s. duelo; **·list** s. duellista.  
**duenna** s. aia, ama, dama de companhia, governante.  
**duet** s. dueto.  
**duffer** s. imbecil, pateta; pexote (em jogo).  
**dug** s. teta, ubre.  
**duke** s. duque; **·dom** s. ducado.  
**dulcet** adj. doce, suave, harmonioso.  
**dulcimer** s. saltério, marimba.  
**dull** adj. embotado, obtuso; apagado; lerdo; insípido; fastidioso, aborrecido; pesado; opaco, obscuro, fêco; lento (de percepção); v.t. embotar; entorpecer, obstruir; amortecer; deslustrar; **·ard** s. pesadão; **·ness** s. falta de ponta ou fio; estupidez; falta de brilho; sonolência.  
**duly** adv. devidamente; regularmente; bem.  
**dumb** adj. mudo; (pop.) estúpido, pouco inteligente.  
**dumbfound** v.t. confundir, deixar mudo de espanto.  
**dumbness** s. mutismo, mudez.  
**dummy** adj. suposto, falso, imitado; s. (pop.) testa de ferro; (mil.) simulacro; o morto (no jogo de bridge).  
**dump** s. tristeza, melancolia; depósito de lixo; v.t. esvasiar, descarregar; (com.) inundar o mercado com artigos a baixo preço; **to be in the ·s** estar melancólico.  
**dun** s. credor importuno; cor parda ou castanha escura; v.t. cobrar com insistência, importunar um devedor.  
**dunce** s. ignorante, tolo, lerdo.

**dunderhead** s. imbecil, estúpido, cabeça dura.  
**dune** s. duna.  
**dung** s. estêrco, estrume, bosta; v.t. estrumar, esterçar, adubar.  
**dunnage** s. (mar.) lastro.  
**duodecimal** adj. duodecimal; duodécimo; s. duodécimo.  
**dupe** s. vítima (de engano e lôgro), logrado; **·ry** s. lôgro, tratantada.  
**duplicate** adj. duplo, duplicado; s. dôbro, duplicata; ampliação; v.t. duplicar; copiar, reproduzir.  
**duplicity** s. duplicidade.  
**durable** adj. durável; **duration** s. duração.  
**duress** s. prisão, aprisionamento; compulsão, coação.  
**during** prep. durante.  
**dusk** s. crepúsculo; v.t. & i. escurecer; **·y** adj. obscuro, fêco; moreno.  
**dust** s. poeira, pó; restos mortais, cinzas; (fig.) abjeção, humilhação; v.t. empoelrar; empoar; espanar, limpar o pó; **·er** s. espanador, aparelho de limpar o pó; **·y** adj. empoirado.  
**Dutch** adj. holandês, da Holanda; s. holandês.  
**dutiable** adj. sujeito a direitos, passível de direitos alfandegários.  
**duty** s. dever; obrigação; impostos; direitos alfandegários; (agric.) quantidade de água necessária à irrigação de determinada área; **dutiful**, **duteous** adj. cumpridor dos deveres, obediente, submisso.  
**dwarf** s. & adj. anão; v.t. impedir o desenvolvimento de; deflhar, não medrar.  
**dwel** v.i. habitar, morar, residir; permanecer; deter-se, demorar-se; **·er** s. habitante, residente; **·ing** s. habitação, residência, vivenda.  
**dwindle** v.i. deflhar; diminuir; minguar; reduzir-se; **dwindling** s. definhamento.  
**dye** s. tintura; v.t. tingir; **·ing** s. tinturaria; tintura; adj. colorante; **·r** s. tintureiro.  
**dying** adj. moribundo, agonizante.  
**dyke** V. dike.  
**dynamic** adj. dinâmico; **·s** s. dinâmica.  
**dynamite** s. dinamite.  
**dynamo** s. dínamo.  
**dynasty** s. dinastia.  
**dysentery** s. disenteria.  
**dyspepsia** s. dispepsia.  
**dyspnea**, **dyspnoea** s. dispnéia.  
**dysuria** s. disúria.

## E

**E** letra do alfabeto; (mús.) mi.  
**each** adj. & pron. cada, cada um, cada uma; — **other** um ao outro, mutuamente.  
**eager** adj. ardente, ansioso, desejoso, veemente, impaciente; **to be — for** ambicionar; **·ly** adv. ardentemente, ansiosamente; **·ness** s. ânsia, veemência, impaciência.  
**eagle** s. águia.  
**ear** s. ouvido; orelha; asa (de xícara, vaso, etc); espiga; — **drum** tímpano; **·ring** s. brinco (de orelha); v.i. espigar; v.t. arar.  
**earl** s. conde.  
**earliness** s. precocidade, antecipação; presteza.

**early** adj. precoce, prematuro; adiantado; primeiro; primitivo; matinal; adv. cedo; — **fruits**, — **flowers** primícias.  
**earn** v.t. ganhar; merecer.  
**earth** s. terra, solo; a Terra; v.t. enterrar, cobrir com terra; **·y** adj. terrento, terroso; terreno; **·ly** adj. terreno, terrestre.  
**earthquake** s. terremoto.  
**ease** s. comodidade; sossego; repouso; facilidade; naturalidade; v.t. aliviar, mitigar, suavizar; facilitar; desembaraçar; desafogar.  
**easel** s. cavalete de pintor.  
**easily** adv. facilmente, comodamente; suavemente.



**east** *s.* este, leste, oriente, levante; *adj.* oriental, do este.  
**Easter** *s.* Páscoa.  
**easy** *adj.* fácil, cômodo, folgado; acomodado; complacente, condescendente; simples, natural; — *going person* pessoa de gênio fácil; — *labor* parto feliz.  
**eat** *v.t. & i.* comer; corroer, consumir; *able* *adj.* comível; *ables* *s.* comestíveis; *er* *s.* comedor; — *humble pie* humilhar-se; — *one's heart* sofrer um desgosto em silêncio.  
**eaves** *s.* aba, beira (de telhado).  
**ebb** *s.* maré vazante, baixamar, refluxo; decadência; *v.i.* baixar (a maré); decair.  
**ebonite** *s.* ebonite.  
**ebullition** *s.* ebulição.  
**eccentric** *adj.* excêntrico; *ity* *s.* excêntridade.  
**Ecclesiastes** *s.* Ecclesiastes; **ecclesiastic**, **ecclesiastical** *adj.* eclesiástico.  
**echo** *s.* eco; *v.i.* fazer eco, ecoar.  
**eclectic** *adj.* eclético; *ism* *s.* ecletismo.  
**eclipse** *s.* eclipse; *v.i.* eclipsar; **ecliptic** *adj.* eclíptico.  
**economic** *adj.* econômico; *al* *adj.* econômico; *s.* economia (ciência); **economist** *s.* economista; **economize** *v.t. & i.* economizar; **economy** *s.* economia.  
**ecstasy** *s.* êxtase; **ecstatic** *adj.* extático.  
**eczema** *s.* eczema.  
**eddy** *s.* remoinho, turbilhão; *v.i.* turbilhonar, remoinhar.  
**Eden** *s.* éden, paraíso.  
**edge** *s.* beira, bordo; gume, fio; borda (das folhas de um livro); ponta; aresta; *v.i.* afiar, aguçar; *v.i.* avançar de lado; **edging** *s.* orla, borda; *ed* *adj.* afiado, aguçado.  
**edible** *adj.* comível, comestível.  
**edict** *s.* édito.  
**edifice** *s.* edifício; **edify** *v.t.* edificar.  
**edit** *v.t.* editar; redigir; *ion* *s.* edição; *or* *s.* redator; *orial* *adj.* editorial.  
**educate** *v.t.* educar; **education** *s.* educação; **educational** *adj.* educacional, educativo; **educator** *s.* educador.  
**educe** *v.t.* eduzir, fazer sair, tirar, extrair.  
**eel** *s.* enguia.  
**eerie, eery** *adj.* fantástico, estranho, sobrenatural.  
**efface** *v.t.* apagar, desmanchar; *able* *adj.* desmanchável, delével.  
**effect** *s.* efeito, resultado; repercussão; consequência; *v.i.* efetuar; operar; executar, realizar; *ive* *adj.* efetivo, útil; *iveness* *s.* eficácia.  
**effectual** *adj.* eficaz.  
**effeminacy** *s.* efeminação; **effeminate** *adj.* efeminado.  
**effervescence** *s.* efervescência; **effervescent** *adj.* efervescente; **effervesce** *v.i.* efervescer.  
**effete** *adj.* esgotado, impotente, estéril, infrutífero, usado, gasto.  
**efficacious** *adj.* eficaz.  
**efficiency** *s.* eficiência; **efficient** *adj.* eficiente, eficaz.  
**effigy** *s.* efígie.  
**efflorescence** *s.* eflorescência; **efflorescent** *adj.* eflorescente.  
**effluence** *s.* emanção, effúvio; **effluent** *adj.* effluente.  
**effluvium** *s.* effúvio, effluência.  
**efflux** *s.* efusão, emanção; fluxo, derrame.  
**effort** *s.* esforço.  
**effrontery** *s.* desfaçatez, impudência.

**effulgence** *s.* esplendor, fulgor, resplandescência; **effulgent** *adj.* resplandecente, fulgurante.  
**effusion** *s.* efusão, expansão; **effusive** *adj.* efusivo, expansivo; **effusiveness** *s.* efusão.  
**eft** *s.* lagartixa.  
**egg** *s.* ovo; — *shell* casca de ovo; — *on* *v.i.* incitar, provocar; *plant* beringela.  
**eglantine** *s.* rosa brava.  
**ego** *s.* ego, eu; *ism* *s.* egoísmo; *ist* *s.* egoísta; *istical* *adj.* egoísta; *tist* *s.* egotista.  
**egregious** *adj.* egrégio; que se torna notável por más qualidades; odioso, notoriamente mau.  
**egress** *s.* saída.  
**egret** *s.* pena, penacho, pluma.  
**eh** *int.* hein! quel ahl  
**elder, elder duck** *s.* elder, ganso do Norte; **elder down** *s.* edredão.  
**eight** *adj. & s.* oito; *een* *adj. & s.* dezoito; *eenth* *adj.* décimo oitavo; *h* *adj.* oitavo; *y* *adj. & s.* oitenta; *leth* *adj.* octogésimo.  
**either** *adj. & pron.* um ou outro; qualquer dos dois; qualquer um; *conj.* ou.  
**ejaculate** *v.t.* ejacular, lançar; **ejaculation** *s.* ejaculação; interjeição, exclamação.  
**eject** *v.t.* lançar, arremessar; expulsar; expelir; *ion* *s.* expulsão; evacuação.  
**eke out** *v.i.* suprir; aumentar pouco a pouco.  
**elaborate** *adj.* elaborado, trabalhado; *v.t.* elaborar.  
**elapse** *v.i.* decorrer, transcorrer, passar.  
**elastic** *adj.* elástico; *s.* elástico, borracha; *ity* *s.* elasticidade.  
**elate** *v.t.* ensoberbecer, exaltar; *d* *adj.* soberbo, desvanecido; **elation** *s.* soberba, elação.  
**elbow** *s.* cotovelo; *v.t.* acotovelar.  
**elder** *adj.* mais velho; *s.* ancião; senhor; antepassado; dignitário; sabugueiro.  
**elect** *v.t.* eleger; escolher; *adj.* eleito; escolhido, predestinado; *s.* eleito, escolhido; *ion* *s.* eleição; *ioneer* *v.i.* fazer campanha eleitoral; *or* *s.* eleitor; *ive* *adj.* eletivo.  
**electric** *adj.* elétrico; *al* *adj.* elétrico; *ally* *adv.* eletricamente; *ian* *s.* eletricista; *ity* *s.* eletricidade; **electrify** *v.t.* eletrificar; **electrize** *v.t.* eletrizar; **electrocute** *v.t.* eletrocutar; **electrode** *s.* eletródio; **electrolysis** *s.* eletrólise.  
**elegance** *s.* elegância; **elegant** *adj.* elegante; **elegantly** *adv.* elegantemente.  
**elegy** *s.* elegia.  
**element** *s.* elemento; fator; meio ambiente; esfera de ação; célula ou unidade morfológica; (*elet.*) elemento, par; (*quím.*) corpo simples; *s.* elementos, noções; agentes naturais; os quatro elementos (fogo, água, terra e ar); *ary* *adj.* elementar, primário.  
**elephant** *s.* elefante.  
**elevate** *v.t.* elevar; alçar; animar, exaltar; **elevation** *s.* elevação; altitude; **elevator** *s.* elevador.  
**eleven** *adj. & s.* onze; *th* *adj.* undécimo, décimo primeiro.  
**elf** *s.* elfo, duende, gnomo.  
**elicit** *v.t.* induzir, deduzir; fazer sair.  
**elide** *v.t.* elidir, eliminar.  
**eligible** *adj.* elegível; **eligibility** *s.* elegibilidade.  
**eliminate** *v.t.* eliminar; **elimination** *s.* eliminação.

elision s. elisão.  
 elixir s. elixir.  
 elk s. alce (espécie de veado).  
 ellipse, ellipsis s. elipse; elliptic, elliptical adj. elíptico.  
 elm s. olmo (árvore); — grove olmedal, olmedo.  
 elocution s. elocução; declamação.  
 elongate v.t. alongar.  
 elope v.i. fugir com o namorado ou amante; escapar-se, evadir-se; •ment s. fuga.  
 eloquence s. eloquência; eloquent adj. eloquente; eloquently adv. eloquentemente.  
 else adv. mais, além de; em vez de; de outra forma; de outro modo; pron. & adj. outro; conj. do contrário; •where adv. em qualquer outra parte; noutra parte; de outra parte; nothing — nada mais; nobody —, no one — nenhum outro, ninguém mais.  
 elucidate v.t. elucidar, esclarecer, explicar.  
 elude v.t. eludir, evadir, esquivar; elusive adj. evasivo, esquivo.  
 emaciate v.t. & i. emaciar, emagrecer; extenuar; definhar; •d adj. emaciado, emagrecido, enfraquecido.  
 emanate v.i. emanar; emanation s. emanção; emanant adj. emanante.  
 emancipate v.t. emancipar, libertar; emancipation s. emancipação.  
 emasculate v.t. emascular, castrar, capar; adj. efeminado; castrado.  
 embalm v.t. embalsamar.  
 embark v.t. represar; aterrar; deter; •ment s. dique, represa, cal; atêrro.  
 embargo s. embargo.  
 embark v.t. embarcar; •ation s. embarcação, embarque.  
 embarrass v.t. embaraçar; •ment s. embaraço.  
 embassy s. embaixada.  
 embattle v.t. fortificar; dispor para batalha; •d adj. alinhado, em ordem de batalha.  
 embed v.t. encaixar, incrustar.  
 embellish v.t. embelezar.  
 ember s. brasa; Ember days temporadas (dias de jejum); •s s. pl. cinzas.  
 embezzle v.t. desfalcar, desviar; v.i. apropriar-se indevidamente; •ment s. desfalque, peculato; •r s. peculatório; indivíduo que se apropria indevidamente de bens que lhe foram confiados.  
 embitter v.t. tornar amargo; envenenar (moralmente).  
 emblazon v.t. brasonar; ornar com cores brilhantes.  
 emblem s. emblema; •atic, •atical adj. emblemático.  
 embodiment s. incorporação; personificação; incarnação; embody v.t. incorporar; incarnar; personificar.  
 embolden v.t. animar, dar coragem.  
 embolism s. (med.) embolia; (ast.) embolismo, intercalação.  
 emboss v.t. trabalhar em relevo, gravar em relevo; realçar; cravar; estampar.  
 embrace s. abraço; v.t. abraçar; abarcar, rodear, cingir, compreender; admitir, receber, adotar, aceitar; •ment s. abraço.  
 embrasure s. vão (de janela); seteira.  
 embrocation s. embrocção; embrocate v.t. embrocar, fomentar.  
 embroider v.t. bordar; •er s. bordador, bordadeira; •y s. bordado.

embroil v.t. enredar, confundir.  
 embryo s. embrião; •nic adj. embriônico.  
 emend v.t. emendar, corrigir; •ation s. emenda, correção.  
 emerald s. esmeralda.  
 emerge v.i. emergir; brotar; •nce s. emergência.  
 emergency s. urgência; ocorrência; emergência; — brake freio de emergência; — exit saída de emergência.  
 emeritus adj. emérito.  
 emery s. esmeril; •wheel roda de esmeril.  
 emetic adj. & s. emético.  
 emigrant s. emigrante; emigrate v.t. emigrar; emigration s. emigração.  
 eminence s. eminência; His Eminence Sua Eminência; eminent adj. eminente; notável; considerável.  
 emir s. emir.  
 emissary s. emissário; emission s. emissão; emit v.t. emitir.  
 emollient adj. & s. emoliente.  
 emolument s. emolumento.  
 emotion s. emoção; •al adj. emotivo.  
 empanel v. impanel.  
 emperor s. imperador.  
 emphasis s. ênfase; emphasize v.t. pôr ênfase, acentuar, realçar; emphatic adj. enfático.  
 empire s. império.  
 empiric, empirical adj. empírico; empiricism s. empirismo; empiricist s. empírico.  
 employ v.t. empregar; servir-se de; •ee s. empregado; •er s. patrão, empregador; •ment s. emprego; •ment agency agência de empregos.  
 emporium s. empório, entreposto.  
 empower v.t. investir de poder, autorizar.  
 empress s. imperatriz.  
 empty adj. vazio, vácuo; vão, inútil; v.t. esvaziar, desocupar, descarregar, evacuar; emptiness s. vacuidade, vácuo, vazio; nulidade; — handed de mãos vazias; — headed cabeça ôca.  
 empurple v.t. empurpurar, dar a cor de púrpura.  
 empyrean s. & adj. empíreo.  
 emulate v.t. emular; rivalizar; competir; emulation s. emulação, rivalidade; emulator s. emulo.  
 emulsion s. emulsão.  
 enable v.t. habilitar, capacitar tornar apto.  
 enact v.t. decretar; •ment s. decreto.  
 enamel s. esmalte; v.t. esmaltar, laquear; •ed adj. esmaltado, laqueado.  
 enamored, enamoured adj. enamorado.  
 encage v.t. engaiolar, enjaular.  
 encamp v.t. & i. acampar; •ment s. acampamento.  
 encase v.t. encaixotar, encaixar; revestir, envolver.  
 encaustic adj. (pint.) encáustico; s. encáustica.  
 enchain v.t. acorrentar; encadear, algar; prender.  
 enchant v.t. encantar; •er s. encantador, sedutor; •ress s. encantadora, sedutora; •ing adj. encantador; •ment s. encantamento.  
 encircle v.t. cercar, rodear.  
 enclave s. território encaixado em terras estrangeiras.  
 enclose v.t. cercar, cingir, fechar; conter, encerrar, incluir; •d adj. cercado; incluso; enclosure s. cercado; cerca; recinto; (com.) anexos (de uma carta).



encomium s. encômio.  
 encompass v.t. cercar, circundar, rodear, encerrar; abarcar.  
 encore s. & int. bis; v.t. bisar.  
 encounter s. encontro; v.t. encontrar.  
 encourage v.t. encorajar, animar.  
 encroach v.t. invadir; tomar gradualmente; traspasar; usurpar; passar os limites; v.i. imiscuir-se; \*ment s. intrusão, abuso; invasão.  
 encumber v.t. atravancar; amontoar; estorvar; sobrecarregar; encumbrance s. atravancamento, estorvo; carga.  
 encyclic, encyclical s. encíclica.  
 encyclopaedia, encyclopaedia s. enciclopédia.  
 end s. fim; finalidade; termo; extremidade; cabo; final; v.t. & i. finalizar, acabar, findar, terminar, cessar; — to — ponta com ponta; to make an — of acabar com; to make both \*s meet passar com o que se tem; at loose \*s em desordem; to the — that afim de, para que.  
 end-all conclusão definitiva, ponto final.  
 endanger v.t. pôr em perigo, arriscar, comprometer.  
 endear v.t. tornar caro, fazer amar; \*ment s. carícia, carinho.  
 endeavor, endeavour s. esforço, tentativa; v.i. esforçar-se por; v.t. intentar.  
 ending s. fim, conclusão; terminação; desenlace; (gram.) terminação, desinência.  
 endive s. endívia.  
 endless adj. sem fim; infinito; interminável; \*ly adv. infinitamente, perpétuamente, sem fim.  
 endorse v.t. endossar; \*ment s. endosso; \*r s. endossante.  
 endow v.t. dotar; doar; \*ment s. dote, doação.  
 endue v.t. dotar; revestir, vestir.  
 endurable adj. suportável; endurance s. resistência, capacidade de sofrimento; endure v.t. suportar, aguentar, sofrer, resistir.  
 endwise adv. de pé, direito.  
 enema s. lavagem (de intestinos); aparelho irrigador.  
 enemy s. & adj. inimigo.  
 energetic adj. enérgico; \*s s. energética (ciência); energize v.t. excitar ou dar energia; energy s. energia, vigor.  
 enervate v.t. enervar; enfraquecer, debilitar.  
 enfeeble v.t. enfraquecer.  
 enfilade s. (mil.) fogo de uma tropa ao longo de trincheira, linha, etc.; fogo de enfiada; v.t. varrer a tiros.  
 enfold v.t. envolver.  
 enforce v.t. impor, fazer cumprir, observar ou executar uma lei; forçar; \*ment s. execução de uma lei; observância forçada, coação.  
 enfranchise v.t. franquear, libertar; conceder direitos políticos.  
 engage v.t. ajustar, apalavrar; ocupar; comprometer; empregar; (mil.) entrar em luta; v.i. empenhar-se, obrigar-se, comprometer-se; ocupar-se; travar luta; \*d adj. ocupado, empenhado, comprometido, apalavrado; noivo; \*ment s. compromisso, ajuste, contrato; noivado; (mil.) ação, luta, combate, batalha; engaging adj. atraente, sedutor, insinuante, simpático.  
 engender v.t. engendrar.  
 engine s. máquina, motor, locomotiva;

— man mecânico; \*er s. engenheiro; maquinista; mecânico; v.t. manejar; guiar; conduzir; dirigir; \*ering s. engenharia; \*less adj. sem motor.  
 engrave v.t. gravar; burilar; \*r s. gravador; engraving s. gravura, estampa.  
 engross v.t. copiar caligraficamente; absorver, monopolizar (artigos no mercado); assambarcar; \*ment s. monopólio, assambarcamento.  
 engulf v.t. engolfar, tragar, afundar.  
 enhance v.t. melhorar, acrescentar, aumentar o valor; alçar, realçar.  
 enigma s. enigma; \*tic, \*tical adj. enigmático.  
 enjoin v.t. prescrever, ordenar, fazer injunções.  
 enjoy v.t. gozar de, fruir; ter prazer em; saborear; — oneself divertir-se; \*able adj. agradável; saboroso, divertido; \*ment s. gozo, prazer.  
 enlarge v.t. aumentar, dilatar, alargar, ampliar; — upon estender-se sobre; \*ment s. aumento, dilatação, ampliação.  
 enlighten v.t. instruir, informar, esclarecer; \*ed adj. culto, ilustrado.  
 enlist v.t. alistar; (mil.) recrutar; v.i. alistar-se; sentar praça.  
 enliven v.t. animar, estimular, vivificar, alentar; alegrar.  
 enmity s. inimizade.  
 ennoble v.t. enobrecer.  
 enormity s. enormidade; enormous adj. enorme; enormously adv. enormemente; enormousness s. enormidade.  
 enough adj. bastante, suficiente; adv. bastante, suficientemente; s. o suficiente; int. bastar; strange — bastante estranho.  
 enquire V. inquire.  
 enrage v.t. enfurecer, encolerizar.  
 enrapture v.t. encantar, maravilhar, arrebatr, extasiar; enrapt adj. arrebatado, extasiado.  
 enrich v.t. enriquecer; \*ment s. enriquecimento.  
 enrol, enroll v.t. alistar, matricular; catalogar; envolver, enrolar; v.i. alistar-se, matricular-se; (mil.) sentar praça; \*ment s. alistamento; matrícula.  
 enroot v.t. arraigar; radicar.  
 ensconce v.t. acomodar, abrigar; ocultar, pôr em lugar seguro.  
 enshrine v.t. guardar como relíquia, cuidadosamente.  
 enshroud v.t. amortilhar; envolver.  
 ensign s. insígnia; bandeira; guarda-marinha.  
 enslave v.t. escravizar, avassalar.  
 ensnare v.t. apanhar no laço; enganar, embair.  
 ensue v.i. seguir-se, seguir, suceder, sobrevir; ensuing adj. seguinte, subsequente.  
 ensure v.t. assegurar.  
 entablature s. (arq.) entablamento.  
 entail v.t. (dir.) legar com cláusula a vínculo; vincular, assegurar, perpetuar; acarretar; s. vínculo.  
 entangle v.t. embaraçar, enredar; intricar; \*ment s. embaraço, enrêdo, complicação.  
 enter v.t. entrar; penetrar; meter, introduzir; assentar, anotar, registrar; ingressar; (com.) declarar, aduanar; v.i. entrar, introduzir-se, ingressar; entrar em cena; matricular-se, afiliar-se; — into contratar; formar parte de.

**enteric** *adj.* entérico.  
**enterprise** *s.* empresa; atividade, espírito empreendedor; **enterprising** *adj.* empreendedor.  
**entertain** *v.t.* receber (convidados), hospedar; entreter, divertir; conceber, alimentar (idéia ou projeto); *v.i.* dar recepções e festas; **ment** *s.* recebimento, hospitalidade; festa, convite, diversão; **ing** *adj.* alegre, divertido; que sabe receber.  
**enthrall, enthral** *v.t.* cativar, escravizar, subjugar; dominar moralmente.  
**enthron** *v.t.* entronizar; **enthronization** *s.* entronização.  
**enthusiasm** *s.* entusiasmo; **enthusiast** *s.* entusiasta; **enthusiastic** *adj.* entusiástico; **enthusiastically** *adv.* entusiasticamente.  
**entice** *v.t.* atrair, seduzir, tentar; **ment** *s.* tentação, sedução; **enticing** *adj.* sedutor, tentador.  
**entire** *adj.* inteiro, integral; **ty** *s.* inteireza, integridade.  
**entitle** *v.t.* intitular; dar direito a.  
**entity** *s.* entidade.  
**entomb** *v.t.* enterrar, sepultar.  
**entomologist** *s.* entomologista; **entomology** *s.* entomologia.  
**entr'acte** *s.* entreto.  
**entrails** *s.* entranhas.  
**entrain** *v.t. & i.* ir ou despachar por trem.  
**entrance** *v.t.* extasiar, fascinar, arrebatrar; *s.* entrada; porta, portal; ingresso; declaração (na alfândega).  
**entrap** *v.t.* apanhar, surpreender, apanhar no laço.  
**entreat** *v.t.* suplicar, rogar, implorar.  
**entrench** *v.t. & i.* entrincheirar, entrincheirar-se; invadir; traspasar.  
**entrust** *v.t.* confiar; encarregar; depositar.  
**entry** *s.* entrada; vestibulo, portal, pórtico, saguão; ingresso; apontamento; (*mar.*) registo, declaração de entrada; (*com.*) partida.  
**entwine** *v.t.* entrelaçar; enlaçar, enroscar.  
**enumerate** *v.t.* enumerar.  
**enunciate** *v.t.* enunciar.  
**envelope** *s.* envelope; *v.t.* envolver, cobrir.  
**envenom** *v.t.* envenenar.  
**enviable** *adj.* invejável; **envious** *adj.* invejoso; **envy** *v.t.* invejar; *s.* inveja.  
**environ** *v.t.* rodear, cingir; **ment** *s.* meio ambiente, ambiência.  
**environs** *s.* arredores, cercanias, imediações.  
**envisage** *v.t.* fazer frente a, encarar; representar-se mentalmente.  
**envoy** *s.* enviado, mensageiro.  
**epaulette, epaulet** *s.* dragonas.  
**epergne** *s.* centro de mesa.  
**ephemeral** *adj.* efêmero.  
**epic** *adj.* épico; *s.* epopéia.  
**epicure** *s.* epicurean *adj.* epicurista.  
**epidemic** *s.* epidemia; **al** *adj.* epidêmico.  
**epidermis** *s.* epiderme.  
**epiglottis** *s.* epiglote.  
**epigram** *s.* epigrama.  
**epigraph** *s.* epigrafe.  
**epilepsy** *s.* epilepsia; **epileptic** *adj. & s.* epilético.  
**epilogue** *s.* epílogo.  
**episcopal** *adj.* episcopal; **episcopate, episcopacy** *s.* episcopado.  
**episode** *s.* episódio.  
**epistle** *s.* epístola; **epistolary** *adj.* epistolar.  
**epitaph** *s.* epitáfio.

**epithet** *s.* epíteto.  
**epitome** *s.* epítome, compêndio, resumo; **epitomize** *v.t.* resumir.  
**epoch** *s.* época.  
**epopee** *s.* epopéia.  
**epos** *s.* poesia épica; epopéia.  
**equal** *adj.* igual; semelhante; *pari* *s.* igual, semelhante; *v.t.* igualar; **ity** *s.* igualdade; **ize** *v.t.* igualar; **equable** *adj.* igual, uniforme.  
**equanimity** *s.* equanimidade.  
**equation** *s.* equação.  
**equator** *s.* equador; **ial** *adj.* equatorial.  
**equerry** *s.* escudeiro.  
**equestrian** *adj.* equestre; *s.* cavaleiro.  
**equilibrate** *v.t.* equilibrar; **equilibrium** *s.* equilíbrio.  
**equine** *adj.* hípico, equino.  
**equinoctial** *adj.* equinocial; **equinox** *s.* equinócio.  
**equip** *v.t.* equipar; aprestar; **age** *s.* equipagem; **ment** *s.* equipamento.  
**equipolse** *s.* equilíbrio.  
**equitable** *adj.* equitativo; **equity** *s.* equidade.  
**equivalent** *adj. & s.* equivalente.  
**equivocal** *adj.* equívoco; **equivocate** *v.i.* equivocar-se; **equivocation** *s.* equívoco.  
**era** *s.* era, época.  
**eradicate** *v.t.* desarraigar, extirpar.  
**erase** *v.t.* raspar, desmanchar; **r** *s.* apagador, borracha de raspar, raspador; **erasure** *s.* raspadura, rasura.  
**ere** *conj.* antes que.  
**erect** *adj.* ereto; direito; teso; erguido; *v.t.* erigir; construir; levantar, instalar; erguer; **ion** *s.* ereção; construção, instalação, montagem.  
**ermine** *s.* arminho; pele de arminho; toga, magistratura.  
**erode** *v.t.* corroer, roer; comer; *v.i.* desgastar-se; **nt** *s. & adj.* corrosivo, erosivo; **erosion** *s.* erosão.  
**erotic** *adj.* erótico.  
**err** *v.i.* errar; pecar; transviar-se.  
**errand** *s.* recado, mandado, diligência; — boy menino de recados, de mandados.  
**errant** *adj.* errante, vagabundo; **ry** *s.* vida errante.  
**erratic** *adj.* errático; intermitente; irregular.  
**erratum** *s.* errata; **erroneous** *adj.* errôneo, falso; **error** *s.* erro.  
**eructation** *s.* eructação.  
**erudite** *adj.* erudito; **erudition** *s.* erudição.  
**eruption** *s.* erupção.  
**erysipelas** *s.* erisipela.  
**escalator** *s.* escada movente.  
**scallop** *s.* espécie de marisco.  
**escapade** *s.* escapada; aventura; fuga.  
**escape** *s.* fuga, evasão; escapamento (de gás ou líquido); *v.i.* fugir, escapar-se, escapar; *v.t.* escapar de; **ment** *s.* fuga; escapamento.  
**escarpment** *s.* escarpa.  
**escheat** *s.* (*dir.*) reversão dos bens à Coroa ou ao Estado por falta de herdeiros; *v.t.* reverter ao Estado (bens); *v.t.* confiscar (bens).  
**eschew** *v.t.* evitar, fugir.  
**escort** *s.* escolta; cavaleiro; *v.t.* escoltar, acompanhar.  
**escutcheon** *s.* escudo de armas; guarnição; espelho (de fechadura).  
**espallier** *s.* latada (horticultura).  
**esparto** *s.* (*bot.*) esparto.



**especial** *adj.* especial; *ly adv.* especialmente.  
**espionage** *s.* espionagem.  
**esplanade** *s.* esplanada.  
**esposal** *s.* esponsais; adesão (a uma causa); *v.t.* desposar; abraçar (uma causa).  
**espy** *v.t.* divisar, descobrir, avistar ao longe.  
**esquire** *s.* escudeiro; *Esquire, Esq.* título de cortezia que se usa depois do sobrenome de pessoa do sexo masculino sem título nobiliárquico; título correspondente a *Dom*.  
**essay** *s.* ensaio, composição, dissertação; *v.t.* ensalar, provar, tentar, experimentar.  
**essence** *s.* essência; **essential** *adj.* essencial; primordial; *s.* essencial.  
**establish** *v.t.* estabelecer, fundar; *ment s.* estabelecimento; criação; fundação; estabelecimento.  
**estate** *s.* bens, propriedade, domínio, patrimônio, possessões; — *duty* imposto de sucessão.  
**esteem** *s.* estima; *v.t.* estimar.  
**estimate** *s.* estimação, avaliação, apreciação; opinião; *v.t.* avaliar, estimar, calcular aproximadamente; *estimation s.* cálculo aproximado, avaliação.  
**estop** *v.t. (dir.)* excluir.  
**estrangle** *v.t.* apartar, afastar, distanciar; alienar.  
**estuary** *s.* estuário.  
**etch** *v.t.* gravar com água forte.  
**eternal** *adj.* eterno; *ize v.t.* eternizar; *eternity s.* eternidade.  
**ether** *s.* éter; *eal adj.* etéreo.  
**ethical** *adj.* ético; *ethics s.* ética.  
**ethnography** *s.* etnografia; **ethnographical** *adj.* etnográfico.  
**ethnology** *s.* etnologia; **ethnological** *adj.* etnológico; **ethnologist** *s.* etnologista.  
**ethyl** *s. (quím.)* etilo.  
**etiolate** *v.t.* estiolar, murchar.  
**etiquette** *s.* etiqueta.  
**etymology** *s.* etimologia; **etymological** *adj.* etimológico.  
**eucalyptus** *s.* eucalipto.  
**Eucharist** *s.* Eucaristia.  
**eugenic** *adj.* eugênico; *s s.* eugenia.  
**eulogistic** *adj.* elogioso; **eulogize** *v.t.* elogiar; **eulogy** *s.* elogio.  
**eunuch** *s.* eunuco.  
**euphemism** *s.* eufemismo; **euphemistic** *adj.* eufemístico.  
**euphonic** *adj.* eufônico; **euphony** *s.* eufonia.  
**Europe** *s.* Europa; *an s.* europeu; *adj.* europeu.  
**evacuate** *v.t.* evacuar.  
**evade** *v.t.* evadir, evitar, esquivar.  
**evanescent** *adj.* evanescente.  
**evangelic, evangelical** *adj.* evangélico; **evangelist** *s.* evangelista.  
**evaporate** *v.t.* evaporar; *v.i.* evaporar-se; **evaporation** *s.* evaporação.  
**evasion** *s.* evasão, evasiva, subterfúgio, escapatória; **evasive** *adj.* evasivo.  
**eve** *s.* vigília, véspera; *on the — of* na véspera de.  
**even** *adj.* plano; igual, regular; uniforme; par (número); exato, preciso; situado no mesmo nível; *adv.* mesmo, até; precisamente; inteiramente; ainda; *v.t. & i.* igualar, aplainar; tornar quites; *of — date* da mesma data.  
**evening** *s.* tarde; primeiras horas da noite; vésperas; — *gown* traje de noite.

**evenly** *adv.* uniformemente, igualmente; **evenness** *s.* uniformidade, igualdade.  
**event** *s.* acontecimento, evento; êxito; *ful adj.* cheio de acontecimentos, movimentado; importante.  
**eventual** *adj.* eventual, fortuito; *ity s.* eventualidade; **eventuate** *v.i.* acontecer, suceder.  
**ever** *adv.* sempre, jamais; *for ever* para sempre; — *since* desde então.  
**evergreen** *s.* árvore sempre verde (em geral pinheiros).  
**everlasting** *adj.* eterno, imortal.  
**evermore** *adv.* sempre, eternamente; *for —* para todo o sempre.  
**every** *adj.* cada; todo, todos; — *day* todos os dias; — *once in a while* de vez em quando; — *one* cada um, cada qual; — *other day* um dia sim e outro não.  
**everybody** *s.* todos; todo o mundo; cada um, cada qual.  
**everyone** *s.* todo o mundo; todos.  
**everything** *s.* tudo.  
**everywhere** *adv.* em toda a parte, em todo lugar.  
**evict** *v.t. (dir.)* despejar, expulsar; reentrar em posse legalmente; *ion s.* despejo; evicção.  
**evidence** *s.* evidência, prova, testemunho; deposição, declaração; *to produce —* apresentar prova; *v.t.* evidenciar, patentear, provar; **evident** *adj.* evidente; **evidently** *adv.* evidentemente.  
**evil** *adj.* mau, maligno, perverso; — *days* desgraça; — *disposed person* pessoa mal intencionada; *doer* malfetor; — *eye* mau olhado; *the Evil One* o diabo, o demônio; — *speaking* maledicência *adv.* mal, malignamente; *s.* mal, maldade, perversidade.  
**evince** *v.t.* manifestar, testemunhar; revelar.  
**eviscerate** *v.t.* destripar, desentranhar.  
**evocation** *s.* evocação; **evoke** *v.t.* evocar.  
**evolution** *s.* evolução; desenvolvimento; sequência; **evolve** *v.t.* produzir por evolução; desprender (gases); *v.i.* evoluir.  
**ewe** *s.* ovelha.  
**ewer** *s.* jarro.  
**exacerbate** *v.t.* exacerbar.  
**exact** *adj.* exato, preciso; *v.t.* exigir, impor; *ing adj.* exigente; *ion s.* exação; *ly adv.* exatamente, precisamente; *ness, itude s.* exatidão.  
**exaggerate** *v.t.* exagerar.  
**exalt** *v.t.* exaltar.  
**examination** *s.* exame; inspeção; reconhecimento; prova; **examine** *v.t.* examinar; **examinee** *s.* examinando, candidato; **examiner** *s.* examinador; inspetor.  
**example** *s.* exemplo.  
**exasperate** *v.t.* exasperar, enervar.  
**excavate** *v.t.* escavar, cavar; **excavation** *s.* escavação; **excavator** *s.* escavador; máquina escavadora.  
**exceed** *v.t.* exceder, ultrapassar; *v.i.* exceder; *ingly adv.* excessivamente, extremamente.  
**excel** *v.t.* primar, superar, sobrepujar; *v.t.* ser superior a; *lence s.* excelência; *lent adj.* excelente; *lently adv.* maravilhosamente, excelentemente.  
**except** *prep.* exceto, salvo; *conj.* a não ser que; *ing prep.* exceto, com exceção de, salvo; *ion s.* exceção; *ionable adj.* passível de exceção; *ional adj.* excepcional.

**excerpt** *s.* excerto, extrato, resumo; *v.t.* extrair.  
**excess** *s.* excesso; **excedente**; **·ive** *adj.* excessivo, imoderado.  
**exchange** *s.* câmbio; troca; permuta; *v.t.* cambiar, trocar, permutar.  
**exchequer** *s.* tesouro, tesouraria; fundos; Court of Exchequer Ministério da Fazenda.  
**excise** *s.* imposto (de consumo, vendas, profissões, etc.).  
**excite** *v.t.* excitar, provocar; irritar; **·ment** *s.* excitação; exaltação.  
**exclaim** *v.i.* exclamar, gritar; **exclamation** *s.* exclamação.  
**excludes** *v.t.* excluir; **exclusion** *s.* exclusão; **exclusive** *adj.* exclusivo.  
**excommunicate** *v.t.* excomungar.  
**excrement** *s.* excremento.  
**excrecence** *s.* excrescência.  
**excruciating** *adj.* excruciante, pungente.  
**exculpate** *v.t.* desculpar.  
**excursion** *s.* excursão.  
**excuse** *s.* desculpa, escusa; *v.t.* desculpar; perdoar; isentar, dispensar; — me desculpe-me.  
**execrable** *adj.* execrável; **execrate** *v.t.* execrar.  
**execute** *v.t.* executar; efetuar; (*dir.*) legalizar um documento; executar (sentença capital); **execution** *s.* execução; legalização de documento; execução (da pena de morte); **executioner** *s.* executor; carrasco.  
**executive** *s. & adj.* executivo.  
**executor** *s.* executor; testamentário; **·y** *adj.* executório.  
**exemplary** *adj.* exemplar, modelar; **exemplify** *v.t.* ilustrar com exemplos, exemplificar; servir de exemplo.  
**exempt** *ad.* isento; *v.t.* isentar; **·ion** *s.* isenção.  
**exercise** *s.* exercício; dever; tema; exercício corporal; *v.t. & i.* exercer; exercitar; fazer exercício ou ginástica; vexar.  
**exergue** *s.* exergo.  
**exert** *v.t.* exercer; **·ion** *s.* esforço.  
**exfoliate** *v.t.* esfoliar-se.  
**exhalation** *s.* exalação; **exhale** *v.t.* exalar.  
**exhaust** *v.t.* exaurir, esgotar; *s.* escapamento; (*fls.*) vácuo, sucção; **·ion** *s.* esgotamento; aspiração; **·ive** *adj.* exaustivo; profundo, apurado, completo; **·ively** *adv.* exhaustivamente; a fundo; cabalmente, completamente.  
**exhibit** *s.* objeto ou instalação de objetos expostos ao público; manifestação; (*dir.*) documento apresentado como prova; *v.t.* expor; exhibir; **·ion** *s.* exposição; exibição; bolsa concedida a estudantes na Inglaterra; **·ioner** *s.* estudante detentor de bolsa na Inglaterra.  
**exhilarate** *v.t.* alegrar, regozijar.  
**exhort** *v.t.* exortar.  
**exhume** *v.t.* exumar.  
**exigence, exigency** *s.* exigência.  
**exile** *s.* exílio; exilado; *v.t.* exilar.  
**exist** *v.i.* existir; **·ence** *s.* existência.  
**exit** *s.* saída; partida.  
**exodus** *s.* êxodo, saída, emigração; Êxodo (livro bíblico).  
**exonerate** *v.t.* exonerar.  
**exorbitance** *s.* exorbitância; **exorbitant** *adj.* exorbitante; **exorbitantly** *adv.* exorbitantemente.  
**exorcise** *v.t.* exorcizar.  
**exotic** *adj.* exótico; *s.* coisa exótica.

**expand** *v.t.* expandir, desenvolver, dilatar; **expans** *s.* extensão, espaço; **expansion** *s.* expansão; dilatação; **expansive** *adj.* expansivo.  
**expatriate** *v.t.* estender-se, alargar-se.  
**expatriate** *v.t.* expatriar; *v.i.* expatriar-se; **·s. & adj.** exilado.  
**expect** *v.t.* esperar, aguardar; contar com; (*pop.*) supor; **·ance, ·ancy** *s.* expectativa; **·ant** *adj.* expectante; **·ation** *s.* expectativa, esperança.  
**expectorate** *v.t.* expectorar.  
**expedience, expediency** *s.* conveniência, utilidade, comodidade; propriedade; **expedient** *adj.* expediente, oportuno, conveniente; *s.* expediente, recurso, meio; **expedite** *v.t.* expedir, despachar; acelerar, apressar; **expedition** *s.* expedição; **expeditionary** *s.* expedicionário; **expeditiously** *adv.* expeditamente, prontamente.  
**expel** *v.t.* expulsar, expellir.  
**expend** *v.t.* gastar, despender; **·iture** *s.* despesa; **expense** *s.* gasto, custo; desembolso; detrimento; **expensive** *adj.* caro, custoso, dispendioso; at any expense a todo custo; at the expenses of à custa de; **expenseless** *adj.* pouco ou nada custoso.  
**experience** *s.* experiência, prática; *v.t.* experimentar; sentir, sofrer; **experiment** *s.* experiência, experimentação; *v.i.* fazer experiência; **experimental** *adj.* experimental.  
**expert** *s.* perito; **·ness** *s.* perícia.  
**explate** *v.t.* expliar.  
**expiration** *s.* expiração, termo; **expire** *v.t.* expirar; *v.i.* expirar, terminar; vencer-se.  
**explain** *v.t.* explicar; **·able** *adj.* explicável; **explanation** *s.* explicação; **explanatory** *adj.* explicativo, explanatório.  
**expletive** *adj.* expletivo; *s.* partícula expletiva; exclamação.  
**explicit** *adj.* explícito, claro.  
**explode** *v.t.* explodir; rebentar; *v.t.* fazer explodir, rebentar ou saltar.  
**exploit** *s.* proeza, façanha; *v.t.* explorar; **·ation** *s.* exploração.  
**explore** *v.t.* explorar, averiguar, examinar, sondar; **·r** *s.* explorador.  
**explosion** *s.* explosão; **explosive** *s.* explosivo.  
**exponent** *s.* intérprete (de música ou teorias); (*mat.*) expoente.  
**export** *v.t.* exportar; *s.* exportação; **·ation** *s.* exportação; **·er** *s.* exportador.  
**expose** *v.t.* expor; mostrar, descobrir; pôr em perigo; publicar, divulgar; comprometer; **exposition** *s.* exposição.  
**expostulate** *v.t.* censurar; fazer observações a; **expostulation** *s.* admoestação, censura.  
**exposure** *s.* exposição ao ar, à água ou à intempérie; exposição (fotografia).  
**expound** *v.t.* expor, explicar.  
**express** *adj.* expresso, formal; *s.* expresso; *v.t.* exprimir, manifestar, expressar; **·ion** *s.* expressão; **·ive** *adj.* expressivo; **·ly** *adv.* expressamente.  
**expropriate** *v.t.* desapropriar.  
**expulsion** *s.* expulsão.  
**expunge** *v.t.* riscar, desmanchar, apagar; cancelar.  
**expurgate** *v.t.* expurgar.  
**exquisite** *adj.* refinado, perfeito, raro; intenso, excessivo, agudo; *s.* pessoa elegante, bem vestida; — pleasure prazer vivo; — pain dor aguda.



**extempore** *adj.* improvisado; *adv.* de improviso, de repente; **extemporize** *v.t.&i.* improvisar.  
**extend** *v.t.* estender; prolongar; **extension** *s.* extensão; prolongamento; **extensive** *adj.* extenso, largo; **extensively** *adv.* extensamente; **extensor** *s.* extensor; **extent** *s.* extensão; alcance; grau, ponto, medida.  
**extenuate** *v.t.* atenuar, minorar.  
**exterior** *adj.* exterior, externo; *s.* exterior.  
**exterminate** *v.t.* exterminar.  
**external** *adj.* externo, exterior; **·ly** *adv.* exteriormente, externamente.  
**extinct** *adj.* extinto; **·ion** *s.* extinção; **extinguish** *v.t.* extinguir; **extinguisher** *s.* extintor.  
**extirpate** *v.t.* extirpar.  
**extol** *v.t.* exaltar, enaltecer.  
**extort** *v.t.* extorquir; **·ion** *s.* extorção; **·ionary** *adj.* extorcionário, extorsivo.  
**extra** *adj.* suplementar; *s.* extra, suplemento; *adv.* extra.  
**extract** *s.* extrato, resumo; *v.t.* extrair; retirar; **·ion** *s.* extração.

**extradite** *v.t.* extraditar; **extradition** *s.* extradição.  
**extraneous** *adj.* estranho.  
**extraordinary** *adj.&s.* extraordinário.  
**extravagance** *s.* extravagância; **extravagant** *adj.* extravagante; **extravagantly** *adv.* extravagantemente.  
**extreme** *adj.&s.* extremo; **extremist** *s.* extremista; **extremity** *s.* extremidade.  
**extricate** *v.t.* desembaraçar, desenredar, deslindar; tirar de dificuldades.  
**extrinsic** *adj.* extrínseco.  
**exuberance** *s.* exuberância; **exuberant** *adj.* exuberante.  
**exude** *v.i.&t.* exsudar, transpirar.  
**exult** *v.i.* exultar; triunfar.  
**eye** *s.* olho; visão; vista; olho (da agulha, do queijo, etc.); *v.t.* olhar; observar; **·witness** testemunha de vista; **·sight** vista; **·lash** cílios; **·lid** pálpebra; **·brow** sobrancelhas; **·brow tweezers** pinça de arrancar sobrancelhas; **·glasses** óculos; — **doctor** médico oculista.  
**eyry** *s.* ninho de ave de rapina.

## F

**F** letra do alfabeto; (*mús.*) fá.  
**fable** *s.* fábula; **·d** *adj.* fabuloso.  
**fabric** *s.* tecido, pano, tela, fabricação, manufatura; estrutura, construção; **·ant** *s.* fabricante; **·fabricate** *v.t.* fabricar, manufaturar; **·ation** *s.* fabricação, obra; ficção, fantasmagoria, mentira; **·ator** *s.* fabricante; embusteiro; — **gloves** luvas de tecido.  
**fabulist** *s.* fabulista; **fabulous** *adj.* fabuloso.  
**façade** *s.* fachada.  
**face** *s.* face, rosto, cara; careta; face (de um cristal); superfície; fachada; frente; direito (das roupas); aspecto; superfície ou lado principal das cousas; (*com.*) valor nominal; **·ache** nevralgia facial; — **lifting** cirurgia plástica do rosto; **to** — encarar, estar de frente; — **value** valor nominal; *v.t.* encarar; fazer face a; afrontar; encarar uma possibilidade; forrar, cobrir, revestir; **·d with silk** forrado de seda.  
**facet** *s.* faceta; *v.t.* facetar.  
**facetious** *adj.* chistoso, alegre.  
**facial** *adj.* facial; — **angle** ângulo facial.  
**facile** *adj.* fácil; **facilitate** *v.t.* facilitar; **facility** *s.* facilidade.  
**facing** *s.* paramento; revestimento; adorno; **·s** *s.* paramentos militares.  
**facsimile** *s.* facsímile.  
**fact** *s.* fato; realidade.  
**faction** *s.* facção; bando; dissensão; **factionous** *adj.* faccioso, sedicioso.  
**factitious** *adj.* fático, artificial.  
**factor** *s.* fator, elemento; agente comissionado; (*mat.*) fator, coeficiente.  
**factory** *s.* fábrica, usina, manufatura; — **hand** operário de fábrica.  
**factotum** *s.* fac-totum.  
**faculty** *s.* faculdade, aptidão, talento; faculdade (escola); corpo docente (de estabelecimento universitário); conjunto de membros de uma profissão liberal; classe, corporação.  
**fad** *s.* novidade, moda, mania (qualquer coisa que por algum tempo fica exageradamente na moda).

**fade** *v.i.* murchar, definhar, decair; esvaír-se; empalidecer, descolorar-se; — **away** desmaiar; — **out** desaparecer.  
**fag** *v.t.* estafar; *v.i.* estafar-se; *s.* (*pop.*) cigarro.  
**fagot** *s.* feixe de lenha; *v.t.* enfiar (lenha).  
**fail** *v.t.&i.* falhar, faltar; fracassar; desvanecer, decair; necessitar; declinar; falir; **·ing** *s.* falta, deslize, fraqueza; **·ure** *s.* fracasso, fiasco, insucesso; falência, bancarrota; **without** — sem falta; — **in one's duty** faltar a seu dever; **·ure of issue** inexistência de descendentes.  
**fain** *adj.* disposto, contente; resignado, conformado; *adv.* de bom grado, de preferência.  
**faint** *adj.* fraco, lânguido, abatido, débil, desfalecido; indistinto, tênue; *v.t.* desmaiar, desfalecer; desvanecer-se; **·ing** *s.* desmalo, desfalecimento; — **·hearted** medroso, pusilânime; **·ing fit** desmalo, síncope; **·ly** *adv.* desmaladamente, débilmente, indistintamente.  
**fair** *adj.* belo, bonito; claro, louro; leal, justo, reto, imparcial, honrado, franco; regular, médio, passável; distinto, legível; — **copy** cópia nítida, clara; — **weather** bom tempo; — **hair** cabelo louro; — **skin** pele clara; — **play** jogo leal, honesto; proceder leal; — **sex** belo sexo; — **weather friend** amigo na prosperidade; — **trade** comércio legítimo; — **·minded** imparcial, justo; **·ly** *adv.* lealmente; a justo título; suficientemente, medianamente; **·ness** *s.* beleza; tez clara; equidade, lealdade, honestidade.  
**fairy** *s.* fada; — **tales** contos de fada.  
**faith** *s.* fé; confiança; crença; fidelidade, lealdade; **·ful** *adj.* fiel, leal; **·fulness** *s.* fidelidade, lealdade; **·less** *adj.* sem fé, infiel; **·lessness** *s.* infidelidade, deslealdade, perfídia.  
**fake** *s.* fraude; imitação; (*mar.*) volta (de cabo); *v.t.* fraudar, burlar; enrolar (corda em voltas).  
**fakir** *s.* faquir.

**falcon** *s.* falcão (ave); falcão (peça de artilh.); *er s.* falcoeiro; *ry s.* falcoaria.  
**fall** *s.* queda, caída, descida; lapso, deslize; degradação; ruína; queda, rendição militar ou naval; queda das folhas; queda de água, catarata, cachoeira; outono; tombo; queda de conduta; queda de temperatura; desembocadura de um rio; baixa ou diminuição (de preços); *v.i.* cair, descer, baixar; abaixar-se; saltar; abaixar; minguar, decrescer, diminuir; render-se, entregar-se; — **down** cair no chão; — **in love** enamorar-se, apaixonar-se; — **through** fracassar; — **under** cair debaixo, cair sob.  
**fallacious** *adj.* falaz, enganador, ilusório;  
**fallacy** *s.* falácia; sofisma.  
**fallibility** *s.* falibilidade; **fallible** *adj.* falível.  
**falling star** estrela cadente.  
**fallow** *adj.* fulvo; selvagem, silvestre, inculto; *s.* alqueive; *v.t.* alqueivar.  
**false** *adj.* falso; fingido, perverso; (*mús.*) desafinado; *ly adv.* falsamente; perversamente; — **claim** pretensão infundada; — **door** porta simulada; — **facéd** hipócrita, falso; — **teeth** dentes postiços.  
**falsehood** *s.* falsidade.  
**falseetto** *s.* falsete.  
**falsify** *v.t.* falsificar, adulterar; **falsity** *s.* falsidade.  
**falter** *v.i.* vacilar, tremer; hesitar; balbuciar, tartamudear.  
**fame** *s.* fama, renome; *ad.* afamado, célebre.  
**familiar** *adj. & s.* familiar; *ity s.* familiaridade; *ize v.t.* familiarizar.  
**family** *s.* família; — **life** vida de família; — **man** pai de família; — **tree** árvore genealógica.  
**famine** *s.* fome, carestia; **famish** *v.t.* esfomear.  
**famous** *adj.* famoso, célebre, afamado.  
**fan** *s.* leque, ventarola; ventilador; (*pop.*) aficionado; *v.t.* abanar; ventilar; soprar.  
**fanatic** *s. & adj.* fanático; *al adj.* fanático; **fanaticism** *s.* fanatismo; **fanaticize** *v.t.* fanatizar.  
**fancied** *adj.* imaginário; **fancier** *s.* grande amador de; **fanciful** *adj.* de fantasia, fantástico; **fancy** *s.* fantasia; capricho; idéia; gosto, inclinação, afeição; *v.t.* imaginar, figurar; **fancy dress** fantasia (roupa); **fancy dog** cão de luxo.  
**fang** *s.* presa, dente; raiz de dente; garra, unha.  
**fantasia** *s.* fantasia; **fantastic** *adj.* fantástico; **fantasy** *s.* visão; fantasia.  
**far** *adv.* longe, ao longe; muito; bem; **from** — de longe; *adj.* distante, afastado; **the** — East o Extremo Oriente; **as** — as the eye can reach até onde a vista pode alcançar.  
**farce** *s.* farsa, burla; (*coz.*) rechelo; **farical** *adj.* burlesco, cômico.  
**fare** *s.* preço de passagem ou de transporte; passageiro; *v.i.* viajar, ir; passar (bem ou mal).  
**farewell** *s.* adeus.  
**farina** *s.* fécula, amido; **farinaceous** *adj.* farinhento, farinhoso; **farinose** *adj.* farináceo.  
**farm** *s.* fazenda, exploração agrícola, granja; *v.t.* cultivar; arrendar, alugar; administrar (uma fazenda); *er s.* fazendeiro.  
**faro** *s.* campista (jogo de cartas).

**farrago** *s.* mistura, farragem.  
**farrier** *s.* ferrador.  
**farrow** *s.* ninhada de porcos; *v.i.* parir (a porca).  
**farther** *adv.* mais longe; mais adiante; além, demais; — **on** *adv.* adiante; mais adiante; mais tarde; **farthest** *adj.* o mais distante; *adv.* o mais longe.  
**farthing** *s.* moeda inglesa equivalente a um quarto de penl.  
**fasces** *s.* fasces.  
**fascinate** *v.t.* fascinar; **fascinating** *adj.* fascinante; **fascination** *s.* fascinação.  
**fascine** *s.* faxina (feixe de ramos).  
**fascism** *s.* fascismo; **fascist** *s.* fascista.  
**fashion** *s.* moda, estilo; elegância, bom tom; forma, figura, fétio; *v.t.* formar, amoldar, dar forma; adaptar, acomodar; idear, inventar; — **book** figurino; *able adj.* elegante; na moda; *ably adv.* elegantemente, na moda.  
**fast** *adj.* lígelo, rápido; firme, seguro, forte; fixo, estável, imóvel; apertado; indelével, duradouro; veloz; adeantado (relógio); pródigo, dissoluto; *adv.* depressa, rapidamente; fortemente, firmemente; estreitamente, apertadamente; profundamente; para sempre; *s.* jejum; *v.i.* jejuar; — **asleep** profundamente adormecido; — **color** cor firme; — **friend** amigo seguro; — **knot** nó apertado; **to hold** — segurar firmemente; — **day** dia de jejum.  
**fasten** *v.t.* fixar, segurar, firmar; pegar; atar, amarrar; unir; *v.i.* fixar-se; agarrar-se, pegar-se; — **a door** fechar uma porta; — **one's eye on** cravar os olhos em; *er s.* pregador.  
**fastidious** *adj.* melindroso; difícil de contentar; dengoso; delicado.  
**fat** *adj.* gordo; obeso; fértil (terra); *s.* banha, gordura; toucinho; manteiga; sebo; **to live on the** — **of the land** viver na fartura.  
**fatal** *adj.* fatal, funesto; *ism s.* fatalismo; *ist s.* fatalista; *ity s.* fatalidade.  
**fate** *s.* fado, destino, sorte, fatalidade; **to be** *ad.* to ser fadado a; *ful adj.* fatal.  
**father** *s.* pai; *hood s.* paternidade; *less adj.* órfão de pai; *ly adv.* paternalmente; *adj.* paternal, de pai; *v.t.* procrear; ser autor de; tratar como filho; **to father on** ou **upon** imputar a, atribuir a; *land* pátria; — *in-law* sogro; **step** — padrasto.  
**fathom** *s.* toesa (medida); *v.t.* sondar; aprofundar; penetrar, examinar a fundo; *less adj.* insondável.  
**fatigue** *s.* fadiga; (*mec.*) perda de resistência por esforço contínuo; (*mil.*) faxina (serviço); *v.t.* fatigar; *v.i.* fatigar-se.  
**fatness** *s.* gordura, obesidade; **fatten** *v.t.* engordar; **fattish** *adj.* gordo; **fatty** *adj.* gordo, adiposo; gorduroso.  
**fatuity** *s.* fatuidade; **fatuous** *adj.* fátuo.  
**faucis** *s.* fauce, garganta.  
**fault** *s.* falta, culpa; defeito; erro; (*geol.*) falha; *less adj.* sem defeitos; sem erros; sem culpa; irreprochável; *y adj.* culpado, defeituoso; **to find** — **with** culpar, achar defeito em, censurar.  
**faun** *s.* fauno.  
**fauna** *s.* fauna.  
**favor**, **favour** *s.* favor, graça, fineza; *v.t.* favorecer; distinguir, fazer um favor a; parecer-se com; *able adj.* favorável; *ite s.* favorito; *itism s.* favoritismo; **the child** *as* **his father** a criança parece-se com o pai.



**fawn** *s.* veado novo; fulvo (côr); *v.i.* bajular, adular; fazer festa.  
**fear** *s.* medo, temor; *v.t.&i.* temer, ter medo; *ful* *adj.* de meter medo; horrendo; medroso; *less* *adj.* sem medo, intrépido; *lessness* *s.* intrepidez.  
**feasibility** *s.* praticabilidade, possibilidade; *feasible* *adj.* possível, praticável, exequível.  
**feast** *s.* festa, festim; *v.t.* festejar, banquetear, regalar.  
**feat** *s.* feito, proeza; ação; valentia.  
**feather** *s.* pena; plumagem; gênero, espécie; *v.t.* emplumar, cobrir ou adornar com plumas; *v.i.* cobrir-se de plumas; — *brained person* pessoa avoada; — *weight* peso pluma (box).  
**feature** *s.* traços, feições; característico.  
**February** *s.* fevereiro.  
**fecund** *adj.* fecundo; *ate* *v.t.* fecundar; *ity* *s.* fecundidade.  
**federal** *adj.* federal; *federate* *v.t.* federar; *federation* *s.* federação.  
**fee** *s.* salário, honorário; direitos; retribuição, gratificação, propina; mensalidades de clubes, escolas, etc.  
**feeble** *adj.* fraco, débil.  
**feed** *v.t.* alimentar, nutrir; manter; *v.i.* comer; alimentar-se; *s.* comida, alimentação; forragem; — *pipe, pump, valve* etc., (*sid.*) tubo, bomba, válvula, etc., de alimentação; *ing* bottle mamadeira.  
**feel** *v.t.* sentir; tocar; tomar (o pulso); examinar; *v.i.* sentir-se, estar, produzir a sensação de; *er* *s.* aquele que toca ou apalpa; antena, tentáculo; *ing* *s.* tato; sensação; sentimento, emoção; ternura, compaixão; *adj.* sensível, terno; *ingly* *adv.* com emoção; *to* — cold sentir frio; *the room* *is* warm o quarto está quente; *to* — hungry estar com fome; *I* — like crying tenho vontade de chorar; *to* — sorry for somebody ter pena de alguém.  
**feign** *v.t.* fingir, simular; *feint* *s.* fingimento, dissimulação, artifício; treta; *v.i.* fazer fita; fingir; fazer um ataque falso.  
**felicitous** *adj.* feliz, apropriado; oportuno; *felicity* *s.* felicidade.  
**feline** *adj.&s.* felino.  
**fell** *s.* sobrecostura, remate do tecido; pele, couro; *adj.* cruel, feroz; *v.t.* derubar, abater, cortar; sobrecozer.  
**fellow** *s.* aro (de roda).  
**fellow** *s.* companheiro, camarada; igual; rapaz, indivíduo, sujeito; — *boarder* comensal; — *citizen* concidadão; — *feeling* compaixão, simpatia, identidade de interesses; — *man* semelhante, próximo; — *member* colega; — *student* colega de colégio; — *traveller* companheiro de viagem; *ship* *s.* sociedade, camaradagem, companheirismo; bolsa concedida pelas universidades a certos estudantes.  
**felo-de-se** *s.* (*dir.*) suicida.  
**felon** *s.* criminoso; réu de crime capital; *ious* *adj.* criminoso; *y* *s.* crime, felonía.  
**felspar** *s.* feldspato.  
**felt** *s.* feltro; *v.t.* cobrir com feltro; fazer fel.  
**female** *adj.* fêmea; *s.* fêmea; mulher; *a* — *writer* uma escritora; — *suffrage* sufrágio feminino; *a* — *dog* uma cachorra.  
**feminine** *adj.&s.* feminino; *feminism* *s.* feminismo; *feminist* *adj.&s.* feminista; *feminize* *v.t.* feminizar.  
**femur** *s.* fêmur.

**fen** *s.* pântano.  
**fence** *s.* cerca, muro; esgrima; (*pop.*) comprador de artigos roubados; *v.t.* cercar, murar; *v.t.&i.* esgrimir; discutir.  
**fencing** *s.* esgrima; material para construir cercas; *fencer* *s.* esgrimista; cavalo ágil em saltar cercas.  
**fend** *v.t.* aparar, rechassar, resistir; *v.i.* agir na defensiva; *er* *s.* pára-choque (de locomotiva, bonde, etc.); pára-lama (de automóvel).  
**ferment** *s.* fermento; fermentação, efervescência; *v.i.* fermentar; *ation* *s.* fermentação.  
**fern** *s.* (*bot.*) feto.  
**ferocious** *adj.* feroz; *ferocity* *s.* ferocidade.  
**ferret** *s.* furão (animal); *v.t.* indagar, esquadrihar.  
**ferrous** *adj.* ferroso.  
**ferruginous** *adj.* ferruginoso.  
**ferrule** *s.* virola; biqueira (de bengala, guarda-chuva, etc.).  
**ferry** *s.* barca; embarcadouro; *v.t.&i.* transportar ou atravessar de barca de uma margem a outra; — *boat* barca de passageiros; balsa.  
**fertile** *adj.* fértil, fecundo; *fertility* *s.* fertilidade, fecundidade; *fertilize* *v.t.* fertilizar; *fertilizer* *s.* adubo.  
**fervent** *adj.* fervente, ardente; *ly* *adv.* ardentemente; *fervor* *s.* fervor, ardor.  
**fester** *v.i.* apostemar, supurar, ulcerar-se; *s.* pústula, fístula, tumor.  
**festival** *s.* festa, festival; *festive* *adj.* festivo; *festivity* *s.* festividade.  
**festoon** *s.* festão, recorte; *v.t.* festonar, recortar em festões.  
**fetch** *v.t.* ir buscar; trazer; alcançar.  
**fête** *s.* festa, quermesse; *v.t.* festejar.  
**fetid** *adj.* fétido; *ness* *s.* fetidez.  
**fetish**, **fetich** *s.* fetiche, ídolo; *ism* *s.* fetichismo.  
**fetter** *s.* cadeia, corrente; *v.t.* acorrentar, prender, enterrar.  
**fettle** *s.* estado, forma; *in fine* — em boas condições, em forma.  
**feud** *s.* guerra, vendeta; feudo; *al* *adj.* feudal; *alism* *s.* feudalismo.  
**fever** *s.* febre; *ish* *adj.* febril.  
**few** *adj.&pron.* poucos, poucas; *a* — alguns, algumas; *er* *adj.&pron.* menos.  
**fez** *s.* fez.  
**fiasco** *s.* fiasco.  
**fiat** *s.* decreto, sanção.  
**fib** *s.* mentira inocente, pãta, lorota; *v.t.* contar lorotas, mentir sobre coisas triviais.  
**fibre** *s.* fibra; *fibril* *s.* fibrila; *fibrous* *adj.* fibroso.  
**fibula** *s.* (*anat.*) perônio, peroneu.  
**fickle** *adj.* volúvel, inconstante; *ness* *s.* volubildade, inconstância.  
**fiction** *s.* ficção; *fictitious* *adj.* fictício; *fictive* *adj.* imaginário.  
**fiddle** *s.* violino; — *bow* arco de violino; *v.i.* tocar violino; (*pop.*) mexer nervosamente com os dedos e as mãos.  
**fiduciary** *adj.* fiduciário.  
**fie** *int.* puxa! irra!  
**fief** *s.* feudo.  
**field** *s.* campo; campina; campo cultivado; campo de batalha; campo de esportes; — *artillery* artilharia de campanha; — *day* manobras; — *magnet* indutor.  
**fiend** *s.* demônio; *ish* *adj.* diabólico.  
**fierce** *adj.* feroz, bárbaro, cruel; *ly* *adv.* ferozmente; *ness* *s.* ferocidade.  
**fiery** *adj.* de fogo, ardente, fogueiro.  
**fife** *s.* pífano.

**fifteen** *s. & adj.* quinze; **fifteenth** *adj. & s.* décimo quinto; quinze (do mês); **fifth** *s. & adj.* quinto; cinco (do mês); **fiftieth** *s. & adj.* quinquagésimo; **fifty** *adj. & s.* cinquenta; **fifty-fifty** metade e metade.  
**fig** *s.* figo; — **leaf** folha de figueira; — **tree** figueira.  
**fight** *s.* luta, combate, batalha; *v.t. & i.* bater-se, lutar, batalhar, combater; **er** *s.* lutador, combatente; **ing plane** avião de combate.  
**figment** *s.* ficção, invenção.  
**figurative** *adj.* figurativo; — **sense** sentido figurado; **ly** *adv.* figuradamente; **figure** *s.* figura; porte, talhe; algarismo; dado numérico; *v.t. & i.* figurar, delinear; imaginar; calcular, fazer cálculos; **figure of speech** figura de retórica.  
**filament** *s.* filamento; (*bot.*) filete.  
**filbert** *s.* avelã.  
**filch** *v.t.* escamotar, empalmar; roubar, furtar.  
**file** *s.* fila; arquivo; classificador; lista para promoção; lima (ferramenta); *v.t.* arquivar; classificar; registrar, anotar, assentar; limar; *v.i.* marchar em fila.  
**filial** *adj.* filial; **filiation** *s.* filiação.  
**filibuster** *s.* filibusteiro.  
**filigrane** *s.* filigrana.  
**filig** *s.* classificação; arquivamento.  
**fill** *s.* fartura, abundância; *v.t.* encher; satisfazer; saciar; suprir; ocupar; ter-  
 raplenar; obturar; **a king** *s.* a throne um rei ocupa um trono; **to** — **a tooth** obturar um dente.  
**fillet** *s.* filete; tira, faixa estreita; filé de carne ou peixe.  
**filling** *s.* enchimento; recheio; obturação (de dente).  
**filip** *s.* piparote; *v.t.* dar piparotes; *v.t.* estimular.  
**filly** *s.* potranca.  
**film** *s.* película, fita, filme; névoa; *v.t.* filmar; *v.i.* enevoar-se, tornar-se obscuro; **y** *adj.* enevoadado, nublado.  
**filter** *s.* filtro; *v.t. & i.* filtrar.  
**filth** *s.* imundície, sujeira, porcaria; **ness** *s.* imundície; **y** *adj.* imundo, sujo, porco, asqueroso; **ily** *adv.* porcamente.  
**fin** *s.* barbatana.  
**final** *adj.* final; **ity** *s.* finalidade.  
**finance** *s.* finança, finanças; tesouraria; *v.t.* financiar, manejar fundos; dirigir operações financeiras; **financial** *adj.* financeiro; **financier** *s.* financista.  
**finch** *s.* pintassilgo.  
**find** *v.t.* achar, encontrar; descobrir; ver; procurar; fornecer; *s.* achado, descoberta; coisa achada; — **out** descobrir, averiguar, verificar; **er** *s.* descobridor, inventor; **ings** *s.* apetrechos e ferramentas de um ofício; (*dir.*) laudo, resultado de inquérito; veredito, ou decisão de tribunal.  
**fine** *adj.* belo, bom, magnífico, excelente, admirável; fino; agradável; *s.* multa; *v.t.* multar; refinar (vinho, etc.); **ly** *adv.* lindamente, agradavelmente; **ness** *s.* delicadeza; primor; agudeza, sutileza; título (de liga metálica); — **arts** belas artes; — **looking** bonito, bem parecido.  
**finery** *s.* gala, adorno, atavios.  
**finess** *s.* artifício; astúcia; tato, diplomacia; *v.i.* valer-se de artifícios e subterfúgios.  
**finger** *s.* dedo; *v.t.* tocar, palpar; — **print** impressão digital; **ing** *s.* (*mús.*) dedilhado.

**finical** *adj.* melindroso, maneiroso, afetado.  
**finish** *v.t. & i.* acabar, terminar; polir, aperfeiçoar; acabar-se; acabar com; finalizar; *s.* fim, terminação; acabamento, polimento; revestimento; **finis** *s.* fim.  
**finite** *adj.* finito.  
**Finland** *s.* Finlândia; **Finnish** *s. & adj.* finlandês; **Finn** *s.* finlandês (indivíduo).  
**fir** *s.* pinho.  
**fire** *s.* fogo; incêndio; tiro; *v.t.* incendiar, queimar; disparar; despedir; *v.i.* incendiar-se, inflamar-se; — **arms** armas de fogo; — **alarm** sinal de incêndio; — **escape** escada de incêndio; — **extinguisher** extintor de incêndio; — **insurance** seguro contra incêndio; **man** bombeiro; **proof** à prova de fogo.  
**firm** *adj.* firme, sólido; consistente; *s.* firma, sociedade (comercial).  
**firmament** *s.* firmamento.  
**firmness** *s.* firmeza.  
**first** *adj.* primeiro; *adv.* primeiramente; **ly** *adv.* primeiramente, primo; — **of** all antes de tudo; — **rate** de primeira ordem, o melhor; — **born** primogênito; — **edition** edição original.  
**firth** *s.* braço de rio, estuário, estelro.  
**fiscal** *adj.* fiscal.  
**fish** *s.* peixe; pescado; (*pop.*) pessoa pouco firme; lórpa; *v.t.* pescar; procurar obter por artifício; — **bone** espinha de peixe; — **hook** anzol; **plate** tala de junção; **ing** pesca, pescaria; **ing** bait isca.  
**fissure** *s.* fissura, fenda; *v.t.* fender.  
**fist** *s.* punho; **icuff** *s.* sóco.  
**fistula** *s.* fistula.  
**fit** *adj.* próprio, apto, conveniente, apropriado, a propósito, adequado; hábil, capaz; disposto, em boa forma; *s.* ataque, acesso, crise; paixão, capricho; arrebate; arrancos; *v.t. & i.* ajustar, adaptar, amoldar, encaixar, acomodar, conformar; surtir, prover, equipar, aprestar; dispor, preparar; — **of coughing** acesso de tosse; **to keep** — **manter-se** em forma; **to see** — **julgar** conveniente; **to** — **out** equipar; **out-**equipamento, indumentária; **to** — **up** ajustar, acomodar; **to** — **into** encaixar.  
**fitness** *s.* conveniência, oportunidade; aptidão; **fitter** *s.* ajustador, montador; provedor; **fitting** *adj.* próprio, adequado, conveniente; *s.* ajuste; encaixe; **ittings** guarnições; acessórios.  
**five** *adj. & s.* cinco; — **year** plan plano quinquenal.  
**fix** *s.* impasse, apuro, apêto; *v.t.* fixar, assegurar, firmar; pôr em ordem, arranjar, endireitar, reparar, compor; (*fol.*) fixar; (*pop.*) castigar, desforrar, ajustar contas; **ing** *s.* fixação; **ture** *s.* coisa fixa ou encravada em algum ponto; adorno, móveis ou trastes fixos no solo, na parede ou no teto.  
**fizz** *v.i.* chiar; *s.* som sibilante; bebida efervescente.  
**flabbergast** *v.t.* pasmar.  
**flabbiness** *s.* flacidez; **flabby** *adj.* flácido.  
**flaccidity** *s.* flacidez; **flaccid** *adj.* flácido.  
**flag** *s.* bandeira, pavilhão, estandarte; laje; penas da parte inferior da perna de certas aves; penas secundárias das asas dos pássaros; *v.t. & i.* guarnecer de bandeiras; fazer sinais com a bandeira; içar a bandeira; cair, pender; enfraquecer; declinar; desanimar; vacilar; lajear.



**flagellate** *v.t.* flagelar.  
**flageolet** *s.* flauta pequena.  
**flagitious** *adj.* infame, celerado, facinora.  
**flagon** *s.* frasco.  
**flagrant** *adj.* flagrante.  
**flail** *s.* mangual.  
**flake** *s.* floco; escama, lâmina; faísca; *v.t.&i.* fazer flocos; lascrar; **flaky** *adj.* flocoso, escamoso; laminado, folheado.  
**flame** *s.* flama; fogo; chama; *v.i.* chamejar, inflamar; inflamar-se.  
**flamingo** *s.* flamengo, guará (ave).  
**flank** *s.* flanco; *v.t.* atacar de flanco; flanquear.  
**flannel** *s.* flanela.  
**flap** *s.* ponta; fralda, aba, borda, beirada; golpe; *v.t.&i.* golpear rapidamente; bater (asas); — ears orelhas caídas.  
**flare** *s.* chama, flama; fulgor; arrebatamento (de cólera); *v.i.* chamejar, fulgurar; inclinar-se para a parte de fora (bordos de embarcações).  
**flash** *adj.* barulhento, espalhafatoso; *s.* jato; clarão; relâmpago; resplendor; jato de água; jirria de ladrões; *v.i.* relampejar; brilhar; resplender; — in the pan (*fig.*) fogo de palha.  
**flask** *s.* frasco; garrafa; vidro (de remédio).  
**flat** *adj.* chato, raso; plano; estendido; formal, categórico; liso, unido; insípido; sem graça; monótono; aborrecido; inativo; fôco; (*mús.*) abemolado; *s.* superfície plana; planície; *v.t.* aplainar, achatar; — tire pneumático vazio.  
**flatter** *v.t.* lisonjear, adular; *er s.* lisonjeador; *ing adj.* lisonjeiro; *y s.* lisonja.  
**flatulence** *s.* flatulência; **flatus** *s.* flato, gás.  
**flaunt** *v.t.* ostentar; *v.i.* fazer alarde.  
**flautist** *s.* flautista.  
**flavor** *s.* sabor, gosto; *v.t.* temperar; *ing s.* tempero, condimento.  
**flaw** *s.* falha, defeito, imperfeição; falha em papéis legais capaz de torná-los nulos; *v.t.* falhar; *v.i.* tornar-se defeituoso; *less adj.* sem falhas, perfeito.  
**flax** *s.* linho (planta e fibra).  
**flay** *v.t.* esfolar.  
**flea** *s.* pulga; *bite* mordedura de pulga; dór insignificante.  
**fledged** *adj.* empenado, chelo de penas.  
**flee** *v.i.* fugir.  
**fleece** *s.* velo, lã do carneiro; *v.t.* tosar, tosquir; (*fig.*) despojar.  
**fleet** *s.* frota; armada; *adj.* veloz, rápido; *v.i.* flutuar, navegar, nadar; *ing adj.* passageiro, fugaz.  
**flesh** *s.* carne; polpa (da fruta); *v.t.* alimentar (com carne); engordar; sacrar; descarnar; — day dia gordo; *ly adj.* carnal; sensual; *y adj.* carnudo, gordo.  
**flexible** *adj.* flexível; **flexor** *s.* músculo flexor.  
**flick** *s.* golpe rápido; *v.t.* dar uma vasourada rápida; sacudir, limpar com uma pancada rápida.  
**flicker** *v.i.* adejar, bater as asas; tremer; vacilar (a luz); flutuar; — mouse morcego.  
**flight** *s.* voo; fuga; bando; lanço (de escada); *v.i.* tomar voo, abalar; emigrar (aves); *y adj.* volátil; inconstante.  
**flimsy** *adj.* sem consistência, frívolo; débil.  
**flinch** *v.i.* recuar, vacilar, acovardar-se; without *ing* sem vacilação.  
**fling** *s.* arremesso, tiro; sarcasmo, indireta; salto, brincadeira; colce; farra, folia;

*v.t.* arremessar, jogar (fora); derrubar; atirar (ao chão); vencer; to — about derramar, aspergir; to — in one's face lançar em rosto; to — open abrir de repente.  
**flint** *s.* sílex; pederneira; *y adj.* silicioso; duro, empedernido.  
**flippant** *adj.* leviano, irreverente, loquaz;  
**flippancy** *s.* leviandade, irreverência, loquacidade.  
**firt** *s.* flerte, namôro; *v.t.* flertar, namorar.  
**flit** *v.i.* voltejar; deslizar; passar rápido; to — away desaparecer.  
**fitch** *s.* manta de toucinho; — beam (*const.*) viga armada.  
**float** *s.* flutuador, boia de pescador; jangada; salvavidas; *v.i.* flutuar, boiar; deslizar sobre a água; ser instável; *v.t.* fazer flutuar.  
**flock** *s.* rebanho, manada; grei; multidão (de flocos); floco de lã; *v.i.* juntar-se, congregar-se; afluir; — paper papel aveludado.  
**floe** *s.* massa de gelo flutuante.  
**flog** *v.t.* fustigar, chicotear; *ing* açoita-mento, flagelação.  
**flood** *s.* inundação; dilúvio; transbordamento; enchente; torrente (de lágrimas); menstruação excessiva; (*mar.*) fluxo; *v.t.* inundar.  
**floor** *s.* assoalho, chão, solo; andar, pavimento; recinto (assembléia) *v.t.* assoalhar; pôr no chão; derrubar; vencer, reduzir ao silêncio; ground — andar térreo.  
**flora** *s.* flora; *l adj.* floral; **florid** *adj.* florido; **florist** *s.* florista.  
**floss** *s.* bôrra de seda; fio de seda para bordar; (*bot.*) estiletes da flor do milho, cabelo do milho; — silk seda frouxa (bordado); *y adj.* leve, sedoso, macio.  
**flotation** *s.* flutuação.  
**flotilla** *s.* flotilha, esquadrilha.  
**flootsam** *s.* destroços de naufrágio (flutuando).  
**flounce** *s.* volante, babado (costura); *v.t.* guarnecer de volantes, de babados.  
**flounder** *s.* sôlha (peixe).  
**flour** *s.* farinha; — mill moinho de farinha.  
**flourish** *s.* florescimento; (*mús.*) floreio; (*esq.*) molinete; adorno; *v.t.* florear, embelezar; brandir; *v.i.* florescer, medrar, crescer; florear.  
**flout** *v.t.&i.* zombar, caçoar, mofar-se; insultar; *s.* mofa, zombaria; insulto.  
**flow** *s.* corrente, torrente; fluxo; (*hidr.*) vazão; *v.i.* escorrer, escoar-se, correr; subir (a maré); *v.t.* inundar; to — into desaguar.  
**flower** *s.* flor; *v.i.* florescer; *ing s.* florescência; — show exposição de flores.  
**flowing** *adj.* corrente, transbordante; flutuante.  
**fluctuate** *v.i.* flutuar; oscilar; **fluctuation** *s.* flutuação.  
**flue** *s.* tubo de caldeira; chaminé.  
**fluency** *s.* fluência; **fluent** *adj.* fluente; **fluently** *adv.* fluentemente, correntemente.  
**fluff** *s.* penugem; pó.  
**fluid** *s.&adj.* fluido.  
**flake** *s.* sôlha; unha de âncora; ponta (de flexa, arpão, etc.); (*pop.*) golpe de sorte.  
**flummery** *s.* mingau; espécie de creme; manjar branco.  
**flunkey** *s.* lacão.  
**fluorescent** *adj.* fluorescente; **fluorine** *s.* flúor.

**flurry** *s.* rápida agitação do ar; comoção; chuva brusca ou queda de neve acompanhada de uma rajada de vento; *v.t.* agitar.

**flush** *adj.* à flor de, superficial; igual, ao nível; copioso; rico; robusto; *s.* rubor, agitação; fluxo rápido, ou copioso; vôo (súbito); abundância; acesso; *v.t.* animar; nivelar, igualar; limpar (com um jato de água); *v.t.* corar; sair (correndo); afluir; *ed* face rosto congestionado.

**fluster** *v.t.* confundir, perturbar; *v.i.* estar agitado, confundido; *s.* confusão; perturbação.

**flute** *s.* flauta; **flutist** *s.* flautista.

**flutter** *s.* alvoroço, confusão, agitação; *v.t.* agitar; confundir; sacudir, menear; *v.i.* agitar-se, alterar-se; adejar.

**fluvial** *adj.* fluvial.

**fluvialic, fluvialite** *adj.* fluvial.

**flux** *s.* fluxo; disenteria; (*quim.*) fundente.

**fly** *v.i.* voar; lançar-se, precipitar-se; correr, passar rapidamente; saltar; rebentar, estalar; desvanecer-se; *v.t.* fazer voar; fugir de; dirigir um avião; cruzar ou atravessar de avião; — at arrojarse ou lançar-se sobre; — away desaparecer, ir-se voando; — in the face of fazer frente a; *s.* mosca; braguilha; cabriolé, carro de passelo; percurso aéreo de um projétil ou de qualquer outro objeto; comprimento (do bandeira); — weight peso mosca (box).

**foal** *s.* potro, potranca; burrico; *v.i.* parir (a égua).

**foam** *s.* espuma; *v.t.* espumar; *y* *adj.* espumante, espumoso.

**focal** *adj.* focal; **focus** *s.* foco; *v.t.* focalizar.

**fodder** *s.* forragem.

**foe** *s.* inimigo, adversário.

**foetus** *s.* feto (embrião).

**fog** *s.* nevoeiro, bruma, neblina; estado de confusão mental; (*fol.*) véu; *v.t.* obscurecer, velar, enublar; *gy* *adj.* enublado, brumoso; velado.

**fogy** *s.* pessoa antiquada; ultra-conservador.

**folble** *s.* fraco; lado fraco; fraqueza.

**foil** *s.* fracasso; derrota; florete; pista, rasto de um animal; folheta, folha (de metal); *v.t.* despistar; frustrar; derrotar; hurlar.

**folst** *v.t.* inserir sub-reptivelmente uma cláusula em algum escrito; passar coisa falsa por verdadeira.

**fold** *s.* dobra, prega; envoltório, envólucro; cercado para carneiros; rebanho; (*fig.*) uma igreja, congregação de fiéis; usado como sufixo indica vezes, ex.: **twofold** duas vezes; *v.t.* dobrar, pregar; envolver, enlaçar; cingir, incluir, encerrar; — the arms cruzar os braços; *er* *s.* dobrador, dobradeira; pasta; folheto.

**foliaceus** *adj.* foliáceo; laminado.

**follo** *s.* fôllo.

**folklore** *s.* folclore.

**folks** *s.* gente, pessoas, povo; **my** — minha gente, minha família.

**follicle** *s.* folículo.

**follow** *v.t.* seguir, ir atrás de; vir depois de; resultar de; *v.i.* seguir, continuar; seguir-se; *er* partidário, adepto, acompanhante; — up levar até o fim; *it* *s.* segue-se; — in one's track seguir nas pegadas de alguém.

**following** *adj.* seguinte; próximo; subsequente; *s.* séquito, comitiva, cortejo.

**folly** *s.* loucura, desatino.

**foment** *v.t.* fomentar, provocar; (*med.*) fomentar; *ation* *s.* provocação, instigação; (*med.*) fomentação.

**fond** *adj.* afeiçoado, amigo; amante, apaixonado; *to be* — of ser afeiçoado a; gostar de.

**fondle** *v.t.* acariciar, amimar.

**fondness** *s.* afeição, ternura; apêgo; inclinação.

**font** *s.* pla de batismo; (*tip.*) sortimento de tipos de um tamanho e estilo.

**food** *s.* alimento, comida, víveres; forragem; — and drink o comer e o beber, as comidas e as bebidas; — for thought matéria em que pensar, coisa em que pensar.

**fool** *s.* tólo, pateta; néclo; imbecil, idiota; palhaço; *v.t.* enganar; lograr; *v.i.* fazer-se de tólo; *to play the* — fingir-se de tólo; *hardiness* temeridade.

**foot** *s.* pé (de homem, animal, mesa, etc.); pata; base; pé (medida); (*mil.*) infantaria; *v.i.* correr, andar; mover-se; *v.t.* pisar, espezinhar; — bath escalda-pés; *by* — a pé; *to put one's* — down tomar uma resolução firme; *to set on* — iniciar, empreender; *bridge* ponto para pedestres.

**footfall** *s.* ruído de passos ou pisadas.

**foothill** *s.* colina ao pé de uma montanha.

**fop** *s.* tólo, fátuo; janota, almodadilha.

**for** *prep.* por; para; a; por causa de; quanto a; durante; a-pesar de, a despeito de; *asim* de; *conj.* porque; pois; *money* — studying dinheiro para estudar; *eye* — an eye olho por olho; *you don't convince me* — all your clever arguments você não me convence a-pesar de seus sábios argumentos; *ever* para sempre; *he fought* — years lutou durante anos; *as* — me quanto a mim; — and against o pró e o contra.

**forage** *s.* forragem; *v.t.* forragear.

**foray** *s.* incursão súbita; raid.

**forbear** *v.t. & i.* abster-se; conter-se; reprimir-se; deixar de; evitar; *ance* *s.* indulgência; abstenção; paciência.

**forbid** *v.t.* proibir; interdizer; *ding* *adj.* proibitivo; repulsivo, repugnante.

**force** *s.* força; vigor; energia; (*mil.*) força, tropa; *v.t.* forçar; violentar; impelir; *ed* *adj.* forçado; compulsório; *ful* *adj.* vigoroso; — along fazer avançar; — back rechamar; — from obrigar a sair; — one's way through abrir seu caminho através.

**forceps** *s.* fórceps.

**forcible** *adj.* forte; eficaz; potente; enérgico; forçado; **forcibly** *adv.* enérgicamente; forçosamente.

**ford** *s.* vau; *v.t.* vadear.

**fore** *adj.* anterior, dianteiro; (*mar.*) de proa; *adv.* avante, adiante; antes; anteriormente; *arm* antebraço.

**forebode** *v.t.* prognosticar; pressagiar; **foreboding** *s.* presságio, pressentimento.

**forecast** *v.t. & i.* prever, prognosticar; projetar, traçar; *s.* prognóstico; plano, projeto.

**foreclosed** *adj.* precluído.

**foreclose** *v.t.* impedir; excluir; (*for*) tomar posse judicial de bens penhorados ou hipotecados.

**foredoom** *v.t.* predestinar.

**forefathers** *s.* antepassados, ascendentes.

**forefinger** *s.* dedo índice; dedo indicador.



foregoing *adj.* precedente, anterior.  
 foreground *s.* (*pint.*) primeiro plano, frente.  
 forehanded *adj.* antecipado; prematuro; providente.  
 forehead *s.* testa.  
 foreign *adj.* estrangeiro; exterior, estranho; — trade comércio exterior.  
 foreknowledge *s.* ciência.  
 foreland *s.* cabo, promontório.  
 forelock *s.* topete (cabelo).  
 foreman *s.* capataz; maloral; chefe; contra-mestre; principal; — of the jury presidente do conselho de jurados.  
 foremast *s.* (*mar.*) mastro do traquete.  
 foremost *adj.* primeiro; mais avançado.  
 forenoon *s.* manhã.  
 forensic *adj.* forense; judicial.  
 forerunner *s.* precursor.  
 foresee *v.t.* prever.  
 foreshadow *v.t.* anunciar, indicar; prefigurar.  
 foreshorten *v.t.* (*pint.*) diminuir (imagens) para que se mantenha a perspectiva.  
 foresight *s.* previsão.  
 forest *s.* floresta.  
 forestall *v.t.* antecipar; prevenir, impedir.  
 forester *s.* silvicultor; engenheiro florestal; canguru gigante.  
 foretaste *s.* gosto ou sabor antecipado; *v.t.* prelibar, antegostar, antegozar.  
 foretell *v.t.* predizer, anunciar.  
 forethought *s.* previdência; premeditação.  
 forewarn *v.t.* prevenir, avisar.  
 foreword *s.* prefácio; advertência; preâmbulo.  
 forfeit *s.* perda legal de propriedade ou direito por não cumprimento das obrigações ou por crime; multa; penalidade.  
 forgather *v.i.* reunir-se.  
 forge *s.* forja; *v.t.* forjar, falsificar; *•d adj.* forjado; *•ry s.* falsificação; *•r s.* falsário.  
 forget *v.t.* esquecer; — one's self exceder-se, passar das medidas; *•ful adj.* esquecido; *•fulness s.* esquecimento.  
 forgive *v.t.* perdoar; *•ness s.* perdão, remissão.  
 fork *s.* garfo; forcado; bifurcação; confluência do rio; cruzamento de estradas; *v.t.* ofurcar-se; *v.t.* engarfar; atirar com o forcado (feno, etc.).  
 forlorn *adj.* abandonado; desconsolado, desolado, desamparado.  
 form *s.* forma, fórmula; formulário (impresso); figura, feitura; molde; cerimônia; estilo; porte, conduta; aparição, sombra; banco; espécie, variedade; condição mental e física; classe; (*gram.*) forma, inflexão; *v.t.* formar, construir, lavrar, modelar, idear, conceber; fazer, constituir; *v.i.* formar-se; *•al adj.* formal, formalista; cerimonioso; *•ality s.* formalidade; *•ation s.* formação; constituição; *in due* — em devida forma.  
 former *adj.* precedente, antigo, anterior, passado; *•ly adv.* anteriormente, antigamente, outrora.  
 formidable *adj.* formidável.  
 formula *s.* fórmula; *•ry s.* formulário; *•te v.t.* formular; *formalism s.* estilo formal; apêgo a fórmulas.  
 fornication *s.* fornicção; fornicate *v.i.* fornicar.  
 forsake *v.t.* abandonar, desertar; faltar a; renunciar.

forsooth *adv.* (usado quasi sempre irônicamente), na verdade, com efeito, certamente.  
 forswear *v.t.* abjurar.  
 fort *s.* forte, fortaleza.  
 forth *adv.* adiante, avante, para frente; *•coming adj.* prestes a sair; futuro, próximo; *•with adv.* imediatamente.  
 forthleth *adj.* quadragésimo.  
 fortification *s.* fortificação; fortify *v.t.* fortificar, fortalecer, reforçar; fortitude *s.* força; força d'alma; grandeza de ânimo.  
 fortnight *s.* quinzena, quinze dias; *•ly adv.* de quinze em quinze dias.  
 fortress *s.* fortaleza.  
 fortuitous *adj.* fortuito.  
 fortunate *ad.* afortunado, feliz; *•ly adv.* felizmente; fortune *s.* fortuna, sorte.  
 forty *adj.* quarenta.  
 forum *s.* fórum.  
 forward *adj.* avançado; anterior; dianteiro; precoce; extremo, radical; preparado, pronto, disposto; desenvolvido, audaz; modesto; indiscreto; (*com.*) a ser entregue; *adv.* adiante; mais adiante; *v.t.* enviar; transmitir, remeter; apressar, ativar; expedir; *•ness s.* precocidade; pressa; atrevimento.  
 fossil *s.* fóssil.  
 foster *v.t.* animar, encorajar; favorecer; alimentar, criar, nutrir; dar asas, alentar, fomentar; — brother irmão de leite, irmão adotivo; — child filho adotivo.  
 foul *adj.* sujo, imundo, porco; mau, perverso; infecto; vicioso, viciado; fétido; infame; detestável, vil, injusto; desleal; desfavorável; embaraçado; *s.* falta; golpe desleal, violação das regras estabelecidas (esportes); *v.t.* sugar, emporcalhar; violar as regras estabelecidas; — breath hálito fétido; — dealing dolo, má fé; — language palavras grosseiras, injuriosas.  
 foulard *s.* fular, seda fina.  
 found *v.t.* fundar, criar; fundir, derreter.  
 foundation *s.* fundação, estabelecimento; dotação; fundamento, base, apólo, alicerce; — stone pedra fundamental.  
 foundling *s.* enjeitado, criança enjeitada; — hospital casa de expostos.  
 foundress *s.* fundadora, criadora.  
 fountain, fount *s.* fonte; manancial; mina d'água, nascente, vertente; repuxo, chafariz; — pen caneta-tinteiro; *•head s.* fonte que dá origem à corrente; nascente.  
 four *adj. & s.* quatro; *•fold* quatro vezes; — *•footed* quadrúpede; *•teen adj. & s.* quatorze; *•teenth adj. & s.* décimo quarto; *•th adj. & s.* quarto.  
 fowl *s.* ave; ave galinácea; *v.t.* caçar aves.  
 fox *s.* raposa; *•y adj.* esperto, ladino, astuto.  
 foyer *s.* salão de descanso (de teatro).  
 fraction *s.* fração.  
 fractious *adj.* irritável, rebelde; perverso.  
 fracture *s.* fratura; *v.t.* fraturar.  
 fraenum *V.* frenum.  
 fragile *adj.* frágil; fragility *s.* fragilidade.  
 fragment *s.* fragmento, pedaço, estilhaço; *•ary adj.* fragmentário.  
 fragrance *s.* fragrância, perfume; fragrant *adj.* fragrante; perfumado.  
 frail *adj.* frágil, delicado; *s.* cesto de junco; *•ty s.* fragilidade.  
 frame *s.* quadro, armação; estrutura; moldura; esqueleto; molde; bastido

(do bordar); forma; *v.t.* fabricar; armar, formar; construir; ajustar, compor; enquadrar; forjar, idear; *to* — *up* maquinar; — *of mind* estado do espírito; *•er s.* autor; armador, construtor; — *saw* serra de volta; — *work* estrutura; *framing s.* armação.  
**franchise s.** isenção; privilégio; direito de sufrágio.  
**Franciscan s.** franciscano.  
**frank adj.** franco, sincero; *•ness s.* franqueza.  
**frankincense s.** incenso.  
**frantic adj.** frenético.  
**fraternal adj.** fraternal; **fraternity s.** fraternidade; *fraternize v.i.* confraternizar; **fratricide s.** fraticida.  
**fraud s.** fraude; *•ulent ad.* fraudulento.  
**fraught adj.** carregado, chelo.  
**fray s.** luta, rixa, refrega; competição; *v.t.* desgastar, esfregar.  
**freak s.** capricho, veleidade; extravagância; monstruosidade; fenômeno; *•ish adj.* caprichoso; bizarro; monstruoso.  
**freckle s.** sarda; *v.t.* manchar de sardas; *•d adj.* sardento.  
**free adj.** livre; franco; desocupado, vago; licencioso, atrevido; liberal, generoso; isento, privilegiado; gratuito; voluntário; *v.t.* libertar, livrar; resgatar; isentar, eximir; — *goods* mercadorias isentas de direitos; — *of charges* gratis; — *port* porto franco; — *will* livre arbítrio; — *trade* câmbio livre; — *thinker* livre pensador; *adv.* gratis; gratuitamente; *•ly adv.* livremente, sem reservas; espontaneamente.  
**freedom s.** liberdade; isenção, imunidade; franquia; licença; — *of speech* liberdade de palavra; — *of the press* liberdade de imprensa.  
**freeze v.t.** gelar, congelar, refrigerar; *v.i.* gelar; gelar-se; *•r s.* refrigerador, congelador; sorveteira; **freezing adj.** congelante; glacial; **freezing point** ponto de congelação (temperatura).  
**freight s.** frete, carga, carregamento; *v.t.* fretar, carregar.  
**French adj. & s.** francês; idioma francês; — *bread* pão francês; *•lly v.t.* afrancesar; *•man s.* francês.  
**frenetic adj.** frenético.  
**frenum, fraenum s. (anat.)** frelo.  
**frenzy s.** frenesi; **frenzied adj.** frenético; delirante.  
**frequent adj.** frequente; *v.t.* frequentar; *•er s.* frequentador; *•ly adv.* frequentemente; **frequency s.** frequência.  
**fresco s.** fresco (pintura).  
**fresh adj.** fresco; recente, novo; refrigerante; puro (ar, água); loução; saudável, robusto; novíço; (*pop.*) descarado, intrometido, petulante; — *from* acabado de chegar, de sair, etc.; — *hand* novíço; — *water* água doce; *•man* calouro; *s.* manancial, reservatório de água doce; *•en v.t. & i.* refrescar; *•ness s.* frescura.  
**fret s.** desgaste, atrito, fricção; irritação, aborrecimento, desgosto; relêvo, realce, cinzeladura; grega; *v.t.* roer, corroer, desgastar, desgostar; aborrecer; bordar em relêvo; *v.i.* aborrecer-se, desgostar-se; agitar-se; *•ful adj.* irritável, mal-humorado.  
**friable adj.** friável.  
**friar s.** frade, monge; *•y s.* mosteiro, comunidade (de frades).

**friction s.** fricção.  
**Friday s.** sexta-feira.  
**fried adj.** frito.  
**friend s.** amigo, amiga; *•less adj.* sem amigos; *•liness s.* afabilidade, benevolência; *•ly adj.* amigável, amistososo, servil; *adv.* amigavelmente, amistosamente; *•ship s.* amizade.  
**frieze s.** tecido frisado; (*arq.*) friso.  
**frigate s.** fragata.  
**fright s.** susto, espanto, medo, terror; *•en v.t.* assustar, apavorar; *•ful adj.* terrível, espantoso, de meter medo.  
**frigid adj.** glacial, frígido, frio; *•lty s.* frigidez, frialdade.  
**frill s.** casa de abelha (costura); *v.t.* fazer casa de abelha (costura).  
**fringe s.** franja, orla; *v.t.* orlar, guarnecer com franjas.  
**frippery s.** trapos, roupas velhas; elegância afetada.  
**frisk s.** salto, pulo, cambalhota; *v.i.* saltar, pular, brincar, dar cambalhotas.  
**frit s.** matéria fundida de que se faz o vidro; *v.t.* fundir, derreter.  
**fritter s.** fritura; pedaço, fragmento; *v.t.* cortar, picar; dissipar, gastar, desperdiçar.  
**frivolity s.** frivolidade; **frivolous adj.** frívolo.  
**frizz, frizzle v.t.** frisar, encrespar; *s.* friso, cacho, anel (de cabelo).  
**frock s.** roupa de mulher ou de criança; vestido; burel, hábito de frade ou de freira.  
**frog s.** rã; inflamação de garganta; alça; porta-espadas na farda do soldado; *v.t.* caçar rãs.  
**frollic s.** jogo, travessura; *•some adj.* travesso, alegre.  
**from prep.** de; desde; da parte de; por; segundo; — *behind* por detrás, de detrás; — *memory* de memória; *news* — *home* notícias de casa.  
**frond s.** fronde.  
**front s.** frente, cara, testa; fachada; começo; estrada ou caminho à beira mar; plastrão de camisa ou blusa; (hotéis) primeiro mensageiro na fila; frente, zona avançada das operações militares; *adj.* anterior, dianteiro, fronteiro; da frente; *v.t.* fazer frente a; arrostar; dar para; *v.i.* estar na frente; — *room* quarto da frente, que dá para a rua; — *view* vista da frente.  
**frontier s.** fronteira.  
**frontispiece s.** frontispício.  
**frost s.** geada, frio, gelo; *v.t.* congelar, gelar; *v.i.* cobrir-se de geada, gelar-se, congelar-se; — *bitten* gelado, congelado; quelmado da geada.  
**froth s.** espuma, escuma; *v.i.* espumar; *•y adj.* espumante, escumoso.  
**frown s.** franzimento de sobrancelhas; *v.i.* franzir as sobrancelhas; — *down* olhar com maus olhos, desaprovar.  
**frowzy adj.** desalinhado, mal tratado, mal penteado, sujo.  
**frozen adj.** gelado; congelado; glacial; (*com.*) congelado.  
**fructify v.t.** frutificar; *v.t.* fecundar; fertilizar.  
**frugal adj.** frugal; *•lty s.* frugalidade.  
**fruit s.** fruto, fruta; *•erer s.* fruteiro; *•ful adj.* frutífero, fecundo, frutuoso; *•less adj.* infrutífero, infrutuoso; vão.  
**frump s.** mulher rabugenta e antiquada.  
**frustrate v.t.** frustrar; impedir; anular.  
**frustration s.** frustração.



- frustrum** *s.* (*geom.*) cone ou pirâmide truncados; tronco de cone ou de pirâmide.
- fry** *s.* fritada; peixinho recém-nascido; (*pop.*) gente miúda, sem importância; *v.t.* frigar, fritar.
- fuchsia** *s.* fúcsia.
- fuddle** *v.t.* confundir, embriagar; *v.i.* embriagar-se.
- fudge** *int.* sai daí! ora bolas! *s.* embuste, conto; coisa sem sentido; bala de chocolate; *v.t.* inventar.
- Fuegian** *s. & adj.* habitante da Terra do Fogo.
- fuel** *s.* combustível; *oil* óleo combustível.
- fugitive** *adj.* fugitivo, passageiro; *s.* fugitivo.
- fugleman** *s.* (*mil.*) chefe de fila.
- fugue** *s.* (*mús.*) fuga.
- fulcrum** *s.* (*mec.*) fulcro, ponto de apoio.
- fulfil** *v.t.* cumprir, realizar; *ment* *s.* cumprimento, desempenho, execução.
- full** *adj.* cheio; repleto; completo; ao completo; copioso, abundante; ocupado; largo, amplo; inteiro; *adv.* inteiramente; completamente; de todo; totalmente; *s.* máximo; *v.t.* dar amplitude; tornar grosso ou espesso; — *dress* traje de cerimônia; — *brother* irmão por parte de pai e mãe, irmão germano; — *powers* amplos poderes; — *speed* a toda velocidade; — *moon* lua cheia; *In* — *swing* em plena operação, em pleno funcionamento; *ly* *adv.* completamente.
- fulminate** *v.t. & i.* fulminar.
- fullness, fulness** plenitude, repleção, enchimento; saciedade; abundância.
- fulsome** *adj.* excessivo, exagerado; insincero; repugnante.
- fumble** *v.i.* tatear, titubear, manejar sem jeito, andar às tontas.
- fume** *s.* fumaça; fumaça aromática; emanção; gás; explosão de cólera; *v.i.* fumegar; encolerizar-se; *v.t.* defumar, secar ao fumo; exalar vapores.
- fumigate** *v.t.* fumigar; perfumar; *fumigation* *s.* fumigação.
- fun** *s.* divertimento, diversão; graça, gracejo, chiste; *for* — por graça; *to make* — of fazer troça de; *to have* — divertir-se.
- function** *s.* função; cerimônia social; *v.i.* funcionar; *al* *adj.* funcional; *ary* *s.* funcionário.
- fund** *s.* fundos, cabedais, capital; caixa (de caridade, etc.); reservas; *v.t.* empregar o capital em fundos públicos ou nos de companhias; consolidar (dívidas).
- fundament** *s.* fundamento; *al* *adj.* fundamental.
- funeral** *s.* funeral, funerais, exéquias; entêro; *adj.* funerário; fúnebre.
- fungus** *s.* fungo; cogumelo.
- funicular** *adj. & s.* funicular.
- funnel** *s.* funil; chaminé.
- funny** *adj.* cômico, engraçado, divertido.
- fur** *s.* pele (abrigo ou adorno); pêlo de certos animais; *v.t.* cobrir, forrar ou adornar com peles.
- furbelows** *s.* volantes, falbalás, folhos (de saia).
- furbish** *v.t.* limpar, pulir, brunir.
- furious** *adj.* furioso.
- furl** *v.t.* enrolar; (*mar.*) ferrar (as velas).
- furlong** *s.* medida de distância (oitava parte da milha), equivalente a 201,17 metros.
- furlough** *s.* (*mil.*) licença; *v.t.* licenciar.
- furnace** *s.* forno, fornalha; fogareiro.
- furnish** *v.t.* fornecer, prover; guarnecer, mobilar; *ed* *apartments* apartamentos mobilados; *furniture* *s.* móveis, mobília, mobiliário.
- furor** *s.* furor.
- furred** *adj.* forrado ou coberto de pele; saburrosa (a língua).
- furrier** *s.* peleiteiro; *y* *adj.* peleteria.
- furrow** *s.* sulco, rêgo; *v.t.* sulcar.
- furry** *adj.* feito de peles ou guarnecido de peles; saburrosa (língua).
- further** *adj.* mais distante; suplementar, adicional; *adv.* mais longe, mais adiante; novamente; mais; ademais; além d'isso; ainda; *v.t.* adiantar, promover, favorecer.
- furthermore** *adv.* ademais; além d'isso; outrossim.
- furthest** *adv. & adj.* o mais longe, o mais remoto; extremo.
- furtive** *adj.* furtivo.
- fury** *s.* fúria, furor; frenesi, entusiasmo.
- furze** *s.* (*bot.*) tojo.
- fuse** *v.t. & i.* fundir, derreter, fundir-se, derreter-se; *s.* espoleta; mecha; fusível.
- fuselage** *s.* fuselagem.
- fusible** *adj.* fusível, fundível.
- fusillade** *s.* carga cerrada, fuzilaria.
- fusion** *s.* fusão.
- fuss** *s.* bulha; alvoroço, estardalhaço; *v.i.* agitar-se, inquietar-se desnecessariamente; *y* *adj.* cheio de coisas, difícil vaidoso (indivíduo).
- fustian** *s.* fustão; espécie de veludo de algodão; estilo bombástico.
- fusty** *adj.* mofado; antiquado.
- futile** *ad.* fútil; *futility* *s.* futilidade.
- future** *adj. & s.* futuro.
- fuzz** *s.* partículas; pó; penugem; *y* *adj.* coberto de penugem; fôfo.
- fy** *int.* que vergonha!
- fyke** *s.* bolsa de pescar.

## G

- G** letra; (*mús.*) sol; — *clef* clave de sol.
- gabardine** *s.* gabardine.
- gabble** *v.t.* tagarelar, palrar; *s.* tagarelice.
- gable** *s.* (*arq.*) empena.
- gad** *v.i.* errar, vagabundear, andar de um lado para outro; *s.* ponta, ferrão.
- gadfly** *s.* mosca varejeira; tavão.
- gaff** *s.* arpão, gancho de ferro; (*mar.*) vêrga; (*júria*) lugar de divertimento barato; *v.t.* arpoar.
- gaffer** *s.* velho camponês; chefe de equipo.
- gag** *s.* mordaca; engasgo; (*júria*) dito ou comentário espirituoso; (*teat.*) interposição espirituosa do ator; *v.t.* amordacar; fazer calar; provocar náuseas.
- gage** *s.* caução; desafio.
- gaiety** *s.* alegria, jovialidade; *gaily* *adv.* alegremente.
- gain** *s.* lucro, ganho, proveito; *v.t.* ganhar; alcançar; obter; *v.i.* *to* — *the clock* adiantar o relógio; *to* — *on* superar, levar vantagem.
- gainsay** *v.t.* contradizer, negar; *s.* contradição.

**gait** *s.* modo de andar; marcha, andadura de cavalo; *v.t.* treinar um cavalo na marcha.  
**gaiter** *s.* polaina; botina.  
**gala** *s.* gala, festa.  
**galaxy** *s.* galáxia, via láctea; (*fig.*) reunião de pessoas de importância.  
**gale** *s.* tormenta, vento forte.  
**galena** *s.* (*min.*) galena.  
**gall** *s.* bilis; fel; amargura, aspereza, amargor; tomadura (ferida que o roçar da sela produz no lombo do cavalo); *v.t.* esfoliar, ferir com a sela; — **bladder** vesícula biliar; — **sickness** doença da vesícula.  
**gallant** *adj.* galante; valente, bravo; *s.* galante; *ly* *adv.* valentemente; galantemente; *ry* *s.* galanteria; valentia, bravura.  
**galleon** *s.* galeão.  
**gallery** *s.* galeria; tribuna; varanda; galeria artística, exposição; (*teat.*) galerias, torrinhas.  
**galley** *s.* (*mar.*) galera; cozinha do navio; (*imp.*) galé; — *tiles* azulejos.  
**Galic** *adj.* gaulês; *an* *adj.* galicano; *ism* *s.* galicismo; *ize* *v.t.* afrancesar.  
**gallinaceous** *adj.* galináceo.  
**gallipot** *s.* vaso de boticário; (*fría*) droguista, farmacêutico.  
**gallon** *s.* galão (medida).  
**gallop** *s.* galope; *v.i.* galopar.  
**galore** *adv.* muito, em abundância.  
**galosh** *s.* galocha.  
**galvanic** *ad.* galvânico; **galvanism** *s.* galvanismo; **galvanize** *v.t.* galvanizar; **galvanoplasty** *s.* galvanoplastia.  
**gambit** *s.* gambito (jogo de xadrez).  
**gamble** *s.* loteria, jogo de azar; *v.i. & t.* jogar; *r* *s.* jogador; **gambling** *s.* jogo.  
**gamboge** *s.* goma-guta.  
**gambol** *s.* brinquedo, salto, pulo, travesura, cabriola; *v.i.* brincar, saltar, pular.  
**game** *s.* jogo, brinquedo; caça, presa; competição esportiva; esquema, plano, projeto; *v.i.* jogar; *adj.* corajoso, valente.  
**gammon** *s.* presunto; mentira, pêscoço.  
**gamp** *s.* guarda-chuva grande.  
**gamut** *s.* escala, gama.  
**gamy** *adj.* bravo, indômito; de caça abundante; (comida) muito condimentada.  
**gander** *s.* ganso.  
**gang** *s.* bando; equipo; grupo; quadrilha; *er* *s.* chefe de equipo.  
**ganglion** *s.* gânglio.  
**gangrene** *s.* gangrena.  
**gangue** *s.* (*min.*) ganga.  
**gangway** *s.* passagem; passagem estreita da Câmara dos Comuns na Inglaterra; (*mar.*) passadiço; escada do costado.  
**gannet** *s.* espécie de ave marinha.  
**gantry** *s.* pórtico; estação de sinais nas linhas férreas.  
**gaol** *s.* prisão, detenção (casa); *er* *s.* carcereiro.  
**gap** *s.* lacuna, intervalo, brecha, vácuo; (*av.*) distância mínima entre os planos de um biplano.  
**gape** *v.i.* bocejar; estar de boca aberta; abrir ou deixar alguma coisa aberta; — *at* comer moscas, olhar pasmado.  
**gaper** *s.* papa-moscas (pessoa).  
**gar** *s.* sôlho (peixe).  
**garage** *s.* garagem; *v.t.* guardar (o automóvel) na garagem.  
**garbage** *s.* restos de comida, refugo.  
**garble** *v.t.* alterar, truncar; expurgar.  
**garden** *s.* jardim; horta; — *city* cidade-

jardim; *v.t. & i.* cultivar, plantar, ajardinar, tratar de jardins ou hortas; — *bed* canteiro; — *stuff* legumes, hortaliças; — *flower* flor de jardim; — *tools* instrumentos de jardinagem; — *engine* irrigador de plantas; *er* *s.* jardineiro.  
**gardenia** *s.* gardênia.  
**gardening** *s.* jardinagem; horticultura.  
**garfish** *s.* sôlho (peixe).  
**gargle** *s.* gargarejo; *v.i.* gargarejar.  
**gargoyle** *s.* gárgula.  
**garish** *adj.* deslumbrante; vistoso.  
**garland** *s.* guirlanda; grinalda; antologia.  
**garlic** *s.* alho.  
**garment** *s.* roupa, vestuário.  
**garner** *s.* celeiro; *v.t.* acumular em celeiro; armazenar.  
**garnet** *s.* granate, granada (pedra).  
**garnish** *s.* guarnição, adorno, adereço; *v.t.* guarnecer, ornar, ataviar, adornar.  
**garret** *s.* mansarda, sótão.  
**garrison** *s.* (*mil.*) guarnição; — **artillery** artilharia de praça.  
**garrulous** *adj.* gárrulo, vivo, loquaz.  
**garter** *s.* liga.  
**gas** *s.* gás; (*pop.*) gasolina; *v.t.* (*quím.*) tratar pelo gás; saturar de gás; (*mil.*) atacar com gases; asfixiar; *v.i.* desprender gases; — *company* companhia de gás; — *engine* motor a gás; — *holder* gasômetro; — *range* fogão a gás; — *works* fábrica de gás; *eous* *adj.* gasoso.  
**gash** *s.* cutilada; gilvaz; *v.t.* acutilar; fazer talho grande.  
**gasify** *v.t.* gaseificar.  
**gasket** *s.* gacheta.  
**gasogene** *s.* gasógeno; **gasometer** *s.* gasômetro.  
**gasp** *s.* respiração ofegante; dificuldade em respirar; *v.i.* arfar, respirar com dificuldade.  
**gassy** *adj.* gasoso; (*pop.*) contador de vantagens, prosa.  
**gasteropod** *V.* gastropod.  
**gastralgia** *s.* gastralgia.  
**gastric** *adj.* gástrico.  
**gastritis** *s.* gastrite.  
**gastronomer** *s.* gastrônomo; **gastronomy** *s.* gastronomia.  
**gastropod** *s.* gastrópodo; lesma; caracol.  
**gate** *s.* portão; entrada; portal; pórtico; caminho, passo, garganta; (*mec.*) válvula de controle; — *keeper* porteiro.  
**gather** *v.t.* reunir, colher, recolher; coletar; juntar; (*cost.*) franzir; *s.* franzido, prega; *er* *s.* coletor; *ing* *s.* assembléia, reunião; ajuntamento; acumulação; colheita; coleta; (*med.*) abcesso.  
**gaudy** *adj.* pomposo, luxuoso, aparatoso (denotando falta de gosto).  
**gauge, gage** *s.* medida, medida padrão; gabarito, bitola; calibre; (*mar.*) calado; instrumento de medir, manômetro, indicador, calibrador; *v.t.* medir, aferir, graduar, calibrar; estimar, apreciar, avaliar; (*mar.*) arquear.  
**gauger, gager** *s.* arqueador, aferidor.  
**gaunt** *adj.* sêco, descarnado, magro; abatido, fraco.  
**gauntlet** *s.* manopla; (*fig.*) desafio.  
**gauze** *s.* gaze; tecido vaporoso; **gauzy** *adj.* vaporoso.  
**gavotte** *s.* gavota.  
**gawky** *adj.* desajeitado, rude; bobo, tólo; *s.* rústico; tólo.  
**gay** *adj.* alegre, festivo; **gayety, gaiety** *s.* alegria, júbilo.  
**gaze** *s.* olhar, olhar fixo; *to* — *at* contemplar.



gazelle s. gazela.  
 gazette s. gazeta, jornal; jornal oficial.  
 gazetteer s. dicionário geográfico.  
 gear s. (mec.) engrenagem, encaixe; mecanismo de transmissão, de distribuição ou governo; jôgo; roda dentada; arrelhos, jaez; ferramentas; bens móveis; instrumentos; aparelhos; utensílios caseiros; roupas, adornos; (mar.) adriça; v.t. engrenar; aparelhar; equipar; armar; encaixar; — box caixa de engrenagem; — ratio relação de multiplicação; to throw into — engrenar.  
 gee int. (fria) caramba! puxa! papagaloi!  
 Gehenna s. geena, inferno.  
 gelatin, gelatine s. gelatina; -ous adj. gelatinoso.  
 geld v.t. castrar, capar; -ing s. castração; animal castrado.  
 gem s. gema, pedra preciosa; joia; v.t. adornar com pedras preciosas.  
 genealogical adj. genealógico; genealogy s. genealogia.  
 general s. general; adj. geral; in — em geral.  
 generalissimo s. generalíssimo.  
 generality s. generalidade; generally adv. geralmente.  
 generalize v.t.&i. generalizar.  
 generalship s. generalato; tática; estratégia.  
 generate v.t. gerar, engendrar; produzir, causar; generation s. geração; generative adj. generativo, fecundo; generator s. gerador, procreador.  
 generic adj. genérico.  
 generosity s. generosidade.  
 generous adj. generoso.  
 genesis s. gênese.  
 genet s. ginete; gínetta (animal).  
 genetics s. genética.  
 Geneva s. Genebra.  
 genial adj. genial; cordial, afável; -ity s. afabilidade; -ly adv. cordialmente.  
 genital adj. genital.  
 genitive adj.&s. genitivo.  
 genius s. gênio.  
 Genoa s. Gênova.  
 genteel adj. (atualmente em desuso, esse vocábulo só é empregado no sentido irônico) urbano, cortês, gentil.  
 gentian s. (bot.) genciana.  
 gentile s. gentio (por oposição ao termo "judeu"); pagão; adj. gentilício.  
 gentility s. nobreza; gentileza, graça, donaire.  
 gentle adj. suave; docil, manso; — sex sexo fraco; of — birth bem nascido; -man gentilhomem; cavalheiro; -men of the robe advogados; -ness s. suavidade; gently adv. suavemente; gentry s. gente de boa família e boa educação; na Inglaterra, classe intermediária entre a burguesia e a nobreza.  
 genuflexion, genuflection s. genuflexão.  
 genuine adj. genuíno, verdadeiro, autêntico; -ness s. autenticidade.  
 genus s. gênero (grupo de espécies).  
 geodesy s. geodésia.  
 geognosy s. geognosia.  
 geography s. geografia; geographer s. geógrafo; geographical adj. geográfico.  
 geology s. geologia; geologic, geological adj. geológico; geologist s. geólogo.  
 geometer s. geômetra; geometry s. geometria; geometrical adj. geométrico.  
 Georgia s. Geórgia.  
 geranium s. gerânio.

germ s. germe.  
 German adj. alemão; — ocean mar do Norte; s. alemão; — measles quarta-moléstia.  
 germander s. (bot.) maro.  
 germinate v.i. germinar; germination s. germinação.  
 gerund s. gerúndio.  
 gestation s. gestação.  
 gesticulate v.i. gesticular.  
 gesture s. gesto.  
 get v.i.&t. obter; ganhar; adquirir; conseguir; arranjar; apanhar; possuir; ter; fazer ter; tomar; buscar; tornar; aprender; ir; passar; ser; estar; introduzir-se, meter-se; — about divulgar-se, tornar-se público; — ahead adiantar-se, ganhar a dianteira; — along estar passando; — back retomar, reaver; — down descer; — ready preparar-se; — up levantar-se; — better melhorar; — even with ficar quito com; — home chegar em casa; — married casar-se; — in entrar; — on adiantar-se, progredir; — on one's leg arripiar, melhorar de condição; — through terminar, ir até o fim; have got to, (pop.) ter que.  
 getup s. arranjo, disposição; adorno, traje.  
 gewgaw s. frivolidade, ninharia; berloque.  
 geyser s. géiser.  
 ghastly adj. macabro; lívido, desfigurado; horrível.  
 gherkin s. pepino pequeno.  
 ghetto s. gueto, bairro dos judeus.  
 ghost s. fantasma; espírito; alma; espectro; (fol. & fís.) imagem falsa ou secundária; mancha; — story história de fantasmas; not a — of a doubt nem uma sombra de dúvida; to give up the — exalar o último suspiro; -ly adj. spectral.  
 ghoul s. vampiro.  
 giant s.&adj. gigante; -'s stride passo de gigante.  
 gibber v.i. farfalar; -ish s. farfalhada.  
 gibbet s. fôrca; v.t. enforcar.  
 gibe s. escárnio, mofa, zombaria; v.t. escarnecer, ridicularizar, mofar, zombar.  
 giblets s. miúdos (de ave).  
 giddiness s. vertigem, tontela; giddy adj. vertiginoso.  
 gift s. presente; dote, dom; doação; talento; -ed adj. talentoso.  
 gig s. cabriolé, sege; (mar.) escalier.  
 gigantic adj. gigantesco.  
 giggle v.i. rir-se sem motivo, rir-se bobamente.  
 gild s. grêmio; comunidade; corporação; v.t. dourar.  
 gill s. medida de líquidos; guelra; vale; regato; moça.  
 gimcrack s. ninharia; brinquedo; berloque.  
 gimlet s. verruma.  
 gimp s. (tec.) alamar.  
 gin s. gim, genebra (bebidas); máquina de descarregar algodão; laço, armadilha; (mec.) cabra, guindaste; v.t. descarregar (algodão).  
 ginger s. gengibre; — bread pão de gengibre; — hair cabelos ruivos; -ly adv. cuidadosamente.  
 gingham s. (tec.) guingão.  
 gipsy s. cigano; boêmio.  
 giraffe s. girafa.  
 girandole s. girândola.

girasol, girasole s. girassol.  
 gird v.t. cingir; cercar, rodear; equipar; preparar; mofar; zombar; — oneself to a contest preparar-se para um prêmio.  
 girdle s. cinta; cinto; faixa; v.t. cingir, cercar, rodear; fazer uma incisão circular (numa árvore).  
 girl s. menina; moça; •hood s. mocidade (feminina); •ish adj. próprio de menina ou moça.  
 girth s. cinta; faixa; barriguelra; v.t. cingir.  
 gist s. substância; busílis; fundamento legal.  
 give v.t. & i. dar; conceder; outorgar; produzir, causar; fornecer; trazer; fazer; — back devolver; — one's name dizer seu nome; — in ceder; — out distribuir; — up desistir, abrir mão; — way ceder, render-se; — forth publicar, divulgar; — notice advertir, fazer saber; — one's self up entregar-se, render-se; — rise to ocasionar, causar; •n to dado a, inclinado a; •r s. doador.  
 gizzard s. moela (de ave).  
 glacial adj. glacial; glacier s. geleira.  
 glad adj. contente, satisfeito; feliz; •den v.t. alegrar-se, regosijar-se.  
 glade s. clareira.  
 gladiator s. gladiador.  
 gladiolus s. (bot.) gladiolo.  
 gladly adv. alegremente, com prazer.  
 gladness s. alegria.  
 glamour s. encanto, beleza, elegância, magia, qualidade de brilhar entre os demais.  
 glance s. resplendor repentino; golpe de vista; olhadela; (min.) sulfeto de brilho metálico; v.t. brilhar, cintilar; lançar uma olhadela; dar um golpe obliquamente; aludir; v.t. relancear; at the first — à primeira vista; — coal carvão duro e lustroso, antracite.  
 gland s. glândula.  
 glanders s. (vet.) mormo.  
 glare s. deslumbramento; clarão; olhar penetrante; olhar furioso; superfície lisa e brilhante; v.t. brilhar, deslumbrar; lançar olhares de indignação; adj. liso, lustroso; glaring adj. deslumbrante; brilhante; evidente; penetrante.  
 glass s. vidro; cristal; copo; espelho; lente; ampola; óculos; binóculo; v.t. espelhar, refletir; — •maker vidreiro; •y adj. vidrado, vítreo.  
 glaucous adj. glauco.  
 glaze s. lustre, verniz; v.t. envidraçar; vidrar; envernizar, lustrar; •d adj. vidrado; glazier s. vidreiro, vidracelro.  
 gleam s. fulgor; centelha; v.t. cintilar, fulgurar.  
 glean v.t. respigar, recolher; •er s. respigador, respigadelra.  
 globe s. gleba; terra pertencente a igrejas.  
 glee s. alegria, júbilo; canção alegre para três ou mais vozes.  
 gleet s. corrimento; blenorragia.  
 glen s. vale estreito.  
 glib adj. volúvel; desembaraçado no falar; (pop.) escorregadio.  
 glide s. deslize; v.t. deslizar; resvalar.  
 glider s. (av.) planador.  
 glimmer s. luz trêmula; vislumbre; v.t. lançar uma luz vacilante.  
 glimpse s. vislumbre; reflexo; centelha; v.t. brilhar fracamente ou intermitentemente; vislumbrar.  
 glint s. reflexo; v.t. refletir; v.t. luzir, brilhar.

glisten v.t. brilhar, resplandecer; cintilar.  
 glitter s. brilho, resplendor; v.t. resplandecer, cintilar, rutilar.  
 gloaming s. crepúsculo, anoltecer; gloam v.t. escurecer, anoltecer.  
 gloat v.t. deleitar-se; contemplar com satisfação maligna.  
 globe s. globo, esfera; globular adj. globular, esférico.  
 globule s. glóbulo.  
 gloom v.t. obscurecer, encobrir; sombrear; v.t. obscurecer-se, encobrir-se, entristecer-se; s. obscuridade, trevas; ar sombrio; melancolia, tristeza; •y adj. tenebroso, sombrio, escuro; triste; lúgubre.  
 glorify v.t. glorificar; glorious adj. glorioso, resplandesciente; glory s. glória; resplendor; v.t. vangloriar-se, deleitar-se.  
 gloss s. lustre, brilho; polimento, verniz; aparência fictícia; glosa, comentário; v.t. lustrar, polir; glosar, comentar; interpretar maliciosamente; •ary s. glossário; •y adj. lustroso; especioso; plausível.  
 glottis s. glote.  
 glove s. luva; — trade luvaria; •r s. luvelro.  
 glow v.t. dar luz ou calor sem chama; luzir suavemente; fosforescer; incandescer; sentir calor, queimar-se; sentir o calor da paixão; animar-se; s. brilho sem chama; incandescência; calor intenso; veemência.  
 glower v.t. olhar firmemente; olhar com raiva.  
 gloze v.t. glosar; brilhar, cintilar; v.t. pallar.  
 glucose s. glicose.  
 glue s. cola forte, cola; v.t. colar; •y adj. pegajoso.  
 glum adj. triste, sombrio; aborrecido.  
 glume s. (bot.) gluma.  
 glut s. pleora; fartura; abundância; saciedade; excesso; v.t. fartar, saciar; saturar; v.t. comer glotonamente; — the market inundar o mercado.  
 gluten s. glúten.  
 glutinous adj. glutinoso.  
 glutton s. glutão, guloso; •ous adj. glutão, guloso; •y s. gulodice, glotonaria.  
 glycerin, glycerine s. glicerina.  
 gnarl s. nó na madeira; v.t. rosnar; •ed adj. nodoso.  
 gnash v.t. ranger os dentes.  
 gnat s. mosquito.  
 gnaw v.t. roer; morder, mordicar; corroer; •ing s. roedura; crisãoção.  
 gneiss s. (min.) gnaisse.  
 gnome s. aforismo, máxima; gnomo.  
 go v.t. & i. ir, ir-se; andar; passar; partir; tornar-se; assentar, cair bem; aceitar-se; valer; s. moda; energia; voga; giro, marcha, curso; oportunidade, vez, turno; — about fazer, empreender; — abroad ir ao estrangeiro; — ahead prosseguir; — backward retroceder; — by passar ao lado, passar por alto; — for favorecer; ir buscar; — in for (pop.) apolar, gostar de; — on continuar; — over estudar, examinar; recorrer; passar por cima de; — through realizar, levar a cabo; passar, sofrer; — to the wall quedar-se; dar-se por vencido; it is all the — é a grande moda, é o furor; it is no — é inútil, não vai; on the — em atividade; — between intermediário; alcoviteira.



**goad** s. aguilhão; *v.t.* aguilhoar.  
**goal** s. meta, fim objeto.  
**goat** s. cabra; bode; (*pop.*) bode expiatório.  
**goatee** s. pêra (barba).  
**gobble** *v.t.* comer glotonamente; *v.i.* grugulejar.  
**goblet** s. copo de pé.  
**goblin** s. duende.  
**God** s. Deus; **god** s. deus; — **fearing** temente a Deus; **'s house** igreja, templo.  
**godchild** s. afilhado, afilhada.  
**goddess** s. deusa.  
**godfather** s. padrinho.  
**godless** *adj.* infiel, ímpio; ateu.  
**godlike** *adj.* divino.  
**godly** *adj.* piedoso, religioso.  
**goer** s. transeunte.  
**goffer** *v.t.* frisar, encrespar; s. frisado; ferro de frisar.  
**goggle** *v.i.* revirar os olhos; s. reviramento de olhos.  
**goggles** s. óculos.  
**going** s. ida; — **and coming** idas e vindas; **'s on** ocorrências.  
**goltre** s. papo, papeira.  
**gold** s. ouro; — **bearing** aurífero; — **dust** ouro em pó; — **filled** revestido de ouro; — **plated** dourado; — **standard** padrão ouro; **'en** *adj.* de ouro, dourado; **'en wedding** bodas de ouro.  
**golf** s. golf, jogo escossês.  
**golosh** s. galocha.  
**gondola** s. gôndola; **gondolier** s. gondolheiro.  
**gong** s. gongo.  
**good** *adj.* bom; apto, conveniente, vantajoso, útil; legítimo; dócil; competente, capaz; digno; — **breeding** boas maneiras; — **deal** muito, bastante; — **gracious** meu Deus!; — **looking** bonito; — **natured** de bom genio; — **will** boa vontade; *int.* bem! bom!; s. bem.  
**goods** s. mercadorias, artigos; bens móveis; gêneros; — **train** trem de carga.  
**goose** s. ganso; — **step** passo de ganso.  
**gooseberry** s. groselha.  
**Gordian** *adj.* intrincado, complicado; — **knot** nó górdio.  
**gore** s. coágulo de sangue; *v.t.* ferir com os chifres.  
**gorge** s. refeição copiosa; garganta, desfiladeiro; entrave; glotonaria; trago, bocado; decote de vestido; *v.t.* engulir, tragar; fartar, saciar; *v.i.* saciar-se.  
**gorgeous** *adj.* magnífico, esplêndido, suntuoso.  
**gorilla** s. gorila.  
**gormandize** *v.i.* comer com glotonaria.  
**gorse** s. tojo.  
**gory** *adj.* ensanguentado; sangrento.  
**goshawk** s. açor.  
**gosling** s. ganso novo.  
**gospel** s. Evangelho; credo; *v.t.* evangelizar.  
**gossamer** s. fio ténue; filamentos; gazo; tela finíssima impermeável.  
**gossip** s. mexericos, conversa indiscreta, comentários sobre a vida alheia; *v.i.* espalhar rumores, comentar indiscretamente a vida alheia.  
**Goth** s. gôdo; **'ic** *adj.* gótico.  
**gouache** s. guache (pintura).  
**gouge** s. (*carp.*) goiva.  
**gourd** s. cabaca, calabaca.  
**gourmand** *adj.* & s. guloso; epicurista.

**gourmet** s. gastrônomo.  
**gout** s. gota; **'y** *adj.* gotoso.  
**govern** *v.t.* governar; guiar, dirigir; (*gram.*) reger; **'ment** s. governo; Estado; **'or** s. governador; (*mec.*) regulador; **'ess** s. governante.  
**gown** s. vestido; toga; túnica; **house** — traje caseiro, vestido de interior; *v.t.* pôr um vestido, toga, ou túnica.  
**grab** *v.t.* agarrar, segurar; apoderar-se indêbitamente; s. presa; (*pop.*) roubo.  
**grace** s. graça; favor, gentileza; oração antes ou depois das refeições; concessão ou privilégio; (*teol.*) graça; *v.t.* adornar; agraciar, favorecer; **'ful** *adj.* gracioso.  
**gracious** *adj.* gracioso; **'ness** s. graça, afabilidade.  
**gradation** s. gradação.  
**grade** s. grau, graduação; classe; qualidade; *v.t.* graduar, classificar; (*eng.*) nivelar; — **up** cruzar raças de animais.  
**gradient** s. rampa, inclinação.  
**gradual** *adj.* gradual; **'ly** *adv.* gradualmente.  
**graduate** *v.i.* formar-se; *v.t.* conferir um diploma ou grau; s. formado, graduado (por universidades); **graduation** s. formatura; graduação.  
**graft** s. enxerto; *v.t.* enxertar.  
**grain** s. grão, semente; veio (madeira, mármore, etc.); partícula; grão (pêso, 0,0648 gr.); granulação; (*tint.*) grã, cochonilha; *v.t.* granular; granitar; *flingir* (*pint.*).  
**grained** *adj.* granuloso; áspero.  
**grammar** s. gramática; **'lan** s. gramático; **grammatical** *adj.* gramatical.  
**gramophone** s. gramofone.  
**grampus** s. golfinho (cetáceo).  
**Granada** s. Granada.  
**granary** s. celeiro.  
**grand** *adj.* grande, grandioso; magnífico, majestoso; — **master** grão mestre; — **piano** piano de cauda.  
**grandchild** s. neto, neta.  
**granddaughter** s. neta.  
**grandeur** s. magnificência, grandeza, fausto.  
**grandfather** s. avô.  
**grandiloquence** s. grandiloquência.  
**grandiose** *adj.* grandioso; bombástico.  
**grandma** s. (*pop.*) avô, vovô.  
**grandmother** s. avô.  
**grandnephew** s. sobrinho-neto.  
**grandness** s. grandiosidade.  
**grandniece** s. sobrinha-neta.  
**grandpa** s. (*pop.*) avô, vovô.  
**grandsire** s. avô; antepassado.  
**grandson** s. neto.  
**granduncle** s. tio-avô.  
**granite** s. granito.  
**granny** s. (*pop.*) vovô.  
**grant** s. concessão; subvenção; *v.t.* conceder; outorgar, dispensar; convir em; dar de barato; **to take for** **'ed** pressupor, tomar como certo; **'ee** s. concessionário; **'or** outorgante.  
**granulate** *v.t.* granular, granitar; **'d** açúcar açúcar cristalizado.  
**granule** s. grânulo.  
**grape** s. uva, parreira; — **fruit** s. toronja.  
**graph** s. gráfico, traçado; **'ic** *adj.* gráfico.  
**graphite** s. grafite.  
**grapnel** s. (*mar.*) ancôreta; arpêu; fateixa.  
**grapple** *v.t.* agarrar; amarrar; *v.i.* agarrar-se; (*mar.*) aferrar-se, atracar-se; s. luta, peleja; arpêu.  
**grasp** s. tomada; ação de agarrar; punho; mão; garra; presa; alcance; usurpação;

punhado; compreensão; *v.t.* empunhar; agarrar; apoderar-se de; usurpar; tomar; entender; compreender; apanhar o sentido de; *v.i.* agarrar-se fortemente.

**grass** *s.* grama; erva; pasto; verdura; *v.t.* gramar; pastar; — **widower** marido separado da mulher; — **widow** mulher separada do marido; — **green** verde como a grama.

**grate** *s.* grade, gelosia; *v.t.* engradar; ralar, raspar.

**gratification** *s.* gratificação, recompensa; satisfação.

**gratify** *v.t.* gratificar; satisfazer, contentar.

**grating** *s.* grelha; rótula.

**gratis** *adv.* gratis.

**gratitude** *s.* gratidão.

**gratuitous** *adj.* gratuito; **ness** *s.* gratuidade; **gratuity** *s.* gratiosidade; gratificação; propina.

**gravamen** *s.* agravo.

**grave** *s.* sepultura, túmulo, tumba; **clothes** mortalha; **yard** cemitério; *adj.* grave, sério; (*mús.*) grave, baixo, profundo; *v.t.* gravar; esculpir, cinzelar.

**gravel** *s.* cascalho; (*med.*) cálculo, pedra.

**graver** *s.* buril, cinzel; gravador.

**gravitate** *v.i.* gravitar; **gravitation** *s.* gravitação; **gravity** *s.* gravidade.

**gravy** *s.* molho; **boat** molheira.

**gray** *adj.* cinza; encanecido; *s.* cor cinza; *v.i.* encanecer; — **matter** massa cinzenta.

**graze** *s.* raspadura, esfoladura; pasto; *v.t.* pastorear, apascentar; passar raspando; *v.i.* pastar.

**grease** *s.* graxa, gordura, unto; *v.t.* engraxar, untar; lubrificar; **greasy** *adj.* untuoso, gorduroso.

**greasiness** *s.* untuosidade.

**great** *adj.* grande; forte; magno; excelente; admirável; **ly** *adv.* grandemente, muito; **ness** *s.* grandeza, grandiosidade, magnitude; **en** *v.t.* engrandecer; *v.i.* crescer, aumentar; — **bellied** barrigudo; grávida; **a** — **while** muito tempo; **a** — **many** muitos.

**grebe** *s.* ave colimbiforme.

**Grecian** *adj.* grego; **Greece** *s.* Grécia.

**greediness** *s.* avidez, voracidade, gula; **greedily** *adv.* vorazmente; **greedy** *adj.* voraz, guloso; ávido.

**Greek** *adj. & s.* grego.

**green** *adj.* verde; novato, noviço; novo, fresco; recente; *v.t.* pintar ou tingir de verde; esverdear; *s.* cor verde; verdor, verdura; prado, pasto; **ish** *adj.* esverdeado; — **goods** (*E.U.*) notas de banco falsificadas; legumes frescos.

**Greenland** *s.* Groenlândia.

**greenness** *s.* verdura; verdor; ingenuidade.

**greet** *v.t.* saudar; acolher; **ing** *s.* saudação.

**gregarious** *adj.* gregário.

**Gregorian** *adj.* gregoriano.

**grey** *V.* gray.

**greyhound** *s.* galgo.

**grid** *s.* grelha, grade.

**grief** *s.* desgosto, dor, pena, aflição.

**grieve** *v.t.* afligir, desgostar; aborrecer; *v.i.* afligir-se, desgostar-se, penar; **grievance** *s.* motivo de queixa; **grievous** *adj.* penoso, cruel, doloroso.

**griffin**, **griffon** *s.* grifo (animal fabuloso).

**grill** *s.* assado na grelha; *v.t.* grelhar; **ade** *s.* assado na grelha.

**grim** *adj.* feroz, bárbaro; fêlo, horrendo.

**grimace** *s.* careta.

**grime** *s.* sujeira, porcaria; *v.t.* sujar, emporcalhar; **grimy** *adj.* sujo, imundo; manchado.

**grin** *s.* rictus ou careta mostrando os dentes; *v.i.* fazer caretas mostrando os dentes; rir-se sarcásticamente; arreganhar os dentes.

**grind** *v.t.* triturar, moer; pulverizar; afiar, amolar; ralar; esfregar; pulir, brunir; **ranger** (os dentes); oprimir; (*pop.*) estudar com afínco; *v.i.* fazer moenda; pulverizar-se; **er** *s.* pedra de moinho ou de amolar; moinho; amolador; **ing** *s.* pulverização; moenda; pulimento; **stone** pedra de afiar; mó.

**grip** *s.* apêto de mão; empunhadura; espasmo de dor; maleta de mão; influenza, gripe; *v.t.* segurar fortemente; dar um forte apêto de mão a; *v.i.* agarrar-se com força.

**gripe** *v.t.* segurar, agarrar; afligir; *v.i.* causar cólicas; sofrer dores de cólicas; **s** *s.* cólicas.

**grisly** *adj.* horrível, pavoroso; assustador.

**grist** *s.* moenda; quantidade de grão a ser moído; (*pop.*) uma quantidade, uma porção.

**gristle** *s.* cartilagem; **gristly** *adj.* cartilaginosa.

**grit** *s.* areia, cascalho; firmeza, valor, ânimo.

**grizzled** *adj.* grisalho, tordilho.

**groan** *s.* gemido; *v.i.* gemer.

**groats** *s.* cereal meio moído; milho picado.

**grocer** *s.* merceeiro; **y** *s.* mercearia.

**grog** *s.* beberagem alcoólica, grogue; **gy** *adj.* tonto, cambaleante.

**groin** *s.* virilha.

**groom** *s.* moço de estrebaria; *v.t.* cuidar de cavalos; (*pop.*) vestir com cuidado, preparar, pentear com capricho.

**groomsman** *s.* padrinho de casamento.

**groove** *s.* canal, rêgo; fenda; estria; rotina; *v.t.* acanalar; estriar.

**grope** *v.t. & i.* andar às apalpadelas; tatear.

**grosbeak** *s.* cardeal (passaro).

**gross** *adj.* grosseiro, têsco; descortês; espêsso, denso, grosso; (*com.*) bruto; *s.* grossa; **ness** *s.* grosseria; grossura.

**grotesque** *adj.* grotesco.

**grotto** *s.* gruta.

**ground** *s.* terra, terreno, solo, território; base, fundamento; razão, motivo, causa; (*pint.*) fundo ou campo; (*elet.*) terra; (*mil.*) campo de batalha; **s** *s.* sedimentos; jardim, parque, terrenos; *v.t. & i.* fundar, apoiar, estabelecer; pôr em terra; ensinar os elementos de alguma ciência; — **water** água de poço.

**groundless** *adv.* sem fundamento.

**group** *s.* grupo; *v.t.* grupar, agrupar.

**grouse** *s.* galo silvestre.

**grout** *s.* farinha grossa; sedimento.

**grove** *s.* alameda; bosque.

**grovel** *v.i.* rastejar.

**grow** *v.i.* crescer, aumentar; criar raízes; *v.t.* cultivar; criar; produzir; — **old** envelhecer; — **angry** encolerizar-se; — **late** fazer-se tarde; — **better** melhorar; — **out of** resultar, provir de; **he will** — **out of this whim** este capricho lhe passará com a idade; — **sad** entristecer-se; — **up** crescer.

**growl** *s.* rosnadura, grunhido; *v.i.* rosnar, grunhir.

**grown-up** *s.* adulto.

**growth** *s.* crescimento; desabrochamento; aumento; produto; produção; acréscimo.



**grub** *s.* larva, verme; (*fría*) comida; *v.t. & i.* cavar; roçar, capinar; (*pop.*) comer.  
**grudge** *s.* rancor; ressentimento; *v.t.* dar de má vontade; invejar; *v.i.* resmungar.  
**gruel** *s.* mingau, papa; (*pop.*) castigo.  
**gruesome** *adj.* macabro.  
**gruff** *adj.* rude, brusco, carrancudo.  
**grumble** *v.i.* resmungar, queixar-se, murmurar.  
**grunt** *s.* grunhido; *v.i.* grunhir.  
**guano** *s.* guano.  
**guarantee, guaranty** *s.* garantia; caução; aval; *v.t.* garantir; caucionar.  
**guard** *s.* guarda, sentinela; vigia; condutor de trem; *v.t. & i.* guardar; guardar-se; *•ian* *s.* guardião, guardiã, curador, curadora; tutor; *•ianship* *s.* tutela, patronato; (*for.*) curadoria.  
**guava** *s.* goiaba; — *tree* golabelra.  
**gudgeon** *s.* cabós (peixe); isca; otário; *v.t.* trapacear, enganar.  
**guerrilla** *s.* guerrilha.  
**guess** *s.* conjectura, suposição, adivinhação; *v.t. & i.* adivinhar, conjecturar, supor; (*pop.*) pensar, crer.  
**guest** *s.* convidado, conviva; hóspede.  
**guffaw** *s.* gargalhada; *v.i.* dar gargalhadas; rir espeticularmente.  
**guidance** *s.* orientação; direção.  
**guide** *v.t.* gular; dirigir; conduzir; orientar; *s.* guia; mentor; *•book* guia, manual.  
**guild, gild** *s.* corporação, associação; grêmio, corpo.  
**guile** *s.* dolo, engano; *•less* *adj.* inocente, cándido; ingênuo.  
**guillotine** *s.* guilhotina.  
**guilt** *s.* culpa, delito; pecado, culpabilidade; *•less* *adj.* inocente; *•y* *adj.* culpado, criminoso.  
**guinea** *s.* guinéu.  
**guise** *s.* modo, maneira; aparência.  
**guitar** *s.* guitarra.  
**gulf** *s.* golfo; abismo.  
**gull** *s.* gaivota; engano; vítima de engano; *v.t.* enganar.  
**gullet** *s.* esôfago; garganta; gasganete; canal.

**gullible** *adj.* crédulo.  
**gully** *s.* ravina, barranco; *v.t.* abrir canal; escavar.  
**gulp** *s.* gole, trago; *v.t.* engulir; — *up* vomitar.  
**gum** *s.* goma; gengiva; — *tree* seringueira; *v.t.* engomar; *•my* *adj.* gomoso.  
**gumption** *s.* bom senso; sagacidade; iniciativa.  
**gun** *s.* fuzil; canhão; arma de fogo; — *boat* canhoneira; *•ner* *s.* artilheiro; *•nery* *s.* artilharia.  
**gurgle** *s.* gorgolão, borbotão; *v.i.* gorgolejar.  
**gurnard** *s.* peixe cabra.  
**gush** *s.* esguicho, borbotão; efusão; explosão de sentimentos; *v.i.* exprimir sentimentos com efusão; romper em pranto; *v.t.* derramar, verter.  
**gusset** *s.* (*cost.*) refôrço; *v.t.* (*cost.*) reforçar, pôr refôrço.  
**gust** *s.* rajada; arrebatamento, acesso (de gênio); sabor; prazer.  
**gusto** *s.* gosto, sabor; apreciação artística.  
**gusty** *adj.* ventoso.  
**gut** *s.* intestino, tripa; (*mar.*) estrelto; *v.t.* desventrar, estripar, desentranhar; *•s* *s.* (*pop.*) valor, coragem, resistência.  
**gutta-percha** *s.* guta-percha.  
**gutter** *s.* goteira; boeiro; sarjeta; *v.t.* acanalar; *v.i.* jorrar; — *language* jria de sarjeta, linguagem baixa.  
**guttural** *adj.* gutural.  
**guy** *s.* (*mar.*) amarra, calabre, ovém; tipo, sujeito; *v.t.* (*mar.*) firmar com amarra; (*pop.*) caçar.  
**guzzle** *v.t. & i.* beber, tragar, engulir; embebedar-se; *•r* *s.* bebedeira.  
**gymnasium** *s.* ginásio.  
**gymnast** *s.* ginasta; *•ic* *adj.* ginástico; *•ics* *s.* ginástica.  
**gynaecology, gynecology** *s.* ginecologia.  
**gyrate** *v.i.* girar, rodar.  
**gyration** *s.* giro, volta.  
**gyratory** *adj.* giratório.  
**gyroscope** *s.* giroscópio.  
**gyve** *v.t.* encadear, algemar; *•s* algemas.

## H

**H** letra do alfabeto.  
**habeas corpus** *s.* habeas-corpus.  
**haberdasher** *s.* comerciante de artigos de pouca monta, agulhas, linhas, etc.; (*E.U.*) comerciante de artigos para homens.  
**habiliment** *s.* roupa, vestido; trajes (usado geralmente no plural).  
**habit** *s.* hábito, costume; hábito (vestimenta); *v.t.* vestir; ataviar; *•ual* *adj.* habitual.  
**habitable** *ad.* habitável; **habitat** *s.* habitat; **habitation** *s.* habitação.  
**hack** *s.* talho, corte; cavalo de aluguel; cavalo cansado pelo serviço de sela; carro, sege de praça; *v.t.* picar, cortar, despedaçar; alugar (cavalo); *adj.* de aluguel.  
**haddock** *s.* bacalhau pequeno, eglefim.  
**Hades** *s.* o inferno.  
**haematite** *s.* hematita.  
**haemorrhage** *s.* hemorragia.  
**haft** *s.* cabo, punho.  
**hag** *s.* bruxa, feitiçeira.

**haggard** *adj.* feroz, bravo; macilento, descomposto.  
**haggle** *v.i.* regatear; pedir abatimento; *v.t.* talhar, destroçar.  
**ha-ha** *int.* ah-ah-ah! (exprimindo riso, satisfação ou triunfo).  
**hail** *s.* saudação; saraiva, chuva de pedra; *v.i.* saraivar, chover pedras; *v.t.* saudar.  
**hair** *s.* cabelo; cabelos; cabeleira; pêlo; — *brush* escova de cabelo; — *dresser* cabeleireiro; — *net* rede de cabelo; — *dressing* penteado; *•ed* *adj.* cabeludo, peludo; *•less* *adj.* calvo, pelado; *•y* *adj.* peludo, cabeludo.  
**hake** *s.* espécie de peixe da família do bacalhau.  
**halberd** *s.* alabarda.  
**halcyon** *adj.* quieto, tranquilo; — *days* dias tranquilos, serenos; *s.* alcion, alcão.  
**hale** *adj.* são, robusto; forte.  
**half** *s.* metade; meio; *adj. & adv.* meio, quase; — *and* — metade e metade, meia a meia; — *blood* mestiço; — *brother* meio irmão; — *hearted* frio.

indiferente; — *heartedly* friamente, indiferentemente; — *mast* melo pau (bandeira); — *sole* meia sola; — *witted* bobo, apatetado; — *light* penumbra; — *year* semestre.  
**halibut** *s.* peixe grande, semelhante ao linguado.  
**hall** *s.* vestibulo; saguão; edifício usado para fins públicos ou semi-públicos; edifício universitário; salão.  
**hallelujah** *s.* Aleluia.  
**hallo, halloo** *int.* olá (saudação habitual).  
**hallow** *v.t.* santificar, consagrar.  
**hallucination** *s.* alucinação.  
**halo** *s.* auréola, nimbo.  
**halt** *s.* alta, parada, paragem; estacionamento; *v.i.* fazer alta; estacionar; mancar, coxear; vacilar; *adj.* coxo.  
**halter** *s.* corda; cabresto; enforcamento, corda de enforcar; *v.t.* encabrestar; enforcar.  
**halting** *adj.* coxo.  
**halve** *v.t.* partir pelo meio.  
**halyard** *s.* (mar.) drifça, adriça.  
**ham** *s.* presunto; coxa; jarrete; (jirra) mau ator.  
**hames** *s.* coleira de cavalo de tiro.  
**hamlet** *s.* aldeia, vila, logarejo.  
**hammer** *s.* martelo; gatilho de arma de fogo; *v.t.* martelar, bater.  
**hammock** *s.* rede, maca.  
**hamper** *s.* canastra; cesto grande; *v.t.* embarçar; estorvar.  
**hand** *s.* mão; mão (no jogo); execução, mão de obra; lado; ponteiro (de relógio); seta (indicadora); tendência; assinatura; (com.) penca de bananas contendo de oito a vinte frutas; — *and glove* unha e carne; — *in* — de comum acordo; *on the other* — por outro lado; *to get the upper* — levar vantagem; *v.t.* dar, entregar, passar, pôr em mãos (de alguém); conduzir, dirigir, levar pela mão; *adj.* feito à mão; carregado ou usado na mão; acionado à mão.  
**handicap** *s.* desvantagem.  
**handicraft** *s.* mão de obra; ofício, arte mecânica; *sman* *s.* artesão, artífice.  
**handle** *s.* cabo; punho; *v.t.* tocar, manusear; manipular, manejar; tratar; dirigir; pôr a mão em; negociar em.  
**handsel** *s.* presente como festas de ano novo; presente de casamento; qualquer presente comemorativo; *v.t.* estrear; presentear.  
**handsome** *ad.* belo, formoso; bem parecido; liberal, generoso; amplo; *ly* *adv.* formosamente; generosamente; *ness* *s.* formosura; generosidade.  
**handy** *adj.* à mão; cómodo; manejável; hábil, dextro.  
**hang** *v.t.* pendurar, suspender; enforcar; *v.i.* pender; flutuar; ser enforcado; estar em dúvida, vacilar; — *about* vaguear, andar em volta de; — *back* hesitar, vacilar; — *in the balance* ser ou estar inseguro; — *on* persistir; ser pesado (a alguém); — *together* permanecer unidos; *s.* ladeira; propensão; modo de cair (vestido, etc.); *sman* *s.* carrasco.  
**hangar** *s.* hangar, galpão.  
**hanger** *s.* carrasco; agonia; talim, bolidé; cabide; *hanging* *adj.* suspenso; merecedor de força; *s.* enforcamento; *hangings* *s.* cortinas, tapessaria.  
**hank** *s.* meada, novêlo.  
**hanker** *v.i.* suspirar por; ansiar.  
**haphazard** *s.* acaso, acidente; *ly* *adv.* casualmente, ao acaso.

**hapless** *adj.* desventurado, miserável, infeliz.  
**happen** *v.i.* acontecer, suceder, sobrevir; — *in* entrar por casualidade; *ing* *s.* acontecimento.  
**happiness** *s.* felicidade.  
**happy** *adj.* feliz.  
**harangue** *s.* arenga; *v.t. & i.* arengar.  
**harass** *v.t.* acostrar, cansar, fatigar.  
**harbinger** *s.* precursor; presságio; *v.t.* pressagiar, anunciar.  
**harbor, harbour** *s.* porto; refúgio; asilo; albergue; *v.t.* abrigar, amparar; acolher, hospedar; acalantar (uma idéia); *v.i.* refugiar-se, abrigar-se.  
**hard** *adj.* duro, rude; rigoroso; árduo, laborioso; penoso; opressivo; — *drink* bebida alcoólica; — *boiled egg* ovo cozido; — *to please* exigente; *adv.* duramente; com tenacidade; laboriosamente; firmemente.  
**harden** *v.t.* endurecer; enrijecer; calejar; *v.i.* endurecer-se, empedernir-se.  
**hardihood** *s.* atrevimento, temeridade.  
**hardness** *s.* dureza, rigor; *hardly* *adv.* duramente; apenas, escassamente, dificilmente, apenas.  
**hardy** *adj.* forte, robusto, rijo; bravo, intrépido.  
**hare** *s.* lebre; — *hearted* medroso, tímido.  
**harem** *s.* harém, serraglio.  
**hark** *v.t. & i.* escutar; — *back* voltar ao assunto.  
**harlequin** *s.* arlequim; *harlequinade* *s.* arlequinada.  
**harm** *s.* mal, dano, prejuízo; *v.t.* danificar, prejudicar; ofender, ferir; *ful* *adj.* prejudicial, pernicioso; *less* *adj.* inofensivo; *lessness* *s.* inocência, inocuidade.  
**harmonious** *adj.* harmonioso; *harmonium* *s.* harmônio; *harmonic* *adj.* harmônico; *harmonize* *v.t.* harmonizar; *harmony* *s.* harmonia.  
**harness** *s.* arreios, jaezes; *v.t.* ajaezar, arrear.  
**harp** *s.* harpa; *v.t.* tocar harpa; *ist* *s.* harpista.  
**harpoon** *s.* arpão; *v.t.* arpear.  
**harpichord** *s.* clavicórdio, cravo.  
**harpy** *s.* harpia.  
**harrow** *s.* instrumento com grades usado em agricultura; *v.t.* trabalhar a terra com aparêlho gradeado; atormentar; perturbar; lacerar.  
**harrowing** *adj.* lacerante, lancinante.  
**harry** *v.t.* saquear, pilhar; devastar; molestar, maltratar.  
**harsh** *adj.* duro, rude, áspero; desagradável; *ness* *s.* dureza; aspereza.  
**hart** *s.* veado.  
**hartshorn** *s.* amoníaco; corno de veado.  
**harum-scarum** *adj.* negligente; irresponsável.  
**harvest** *s.* colheita; época da colheita; *v.t.* colher, fazer a colheita; *er* *s.* ceifeiro, segador.  
**hash** *s.* picadinho; *v.t.* picar, cortar, retalhar.  
**hasp** *s.* anel de cadeado; *v.t.* fechar com cadeado.  
**hassock** *s.* genuflexório; coxim.  
**haste** *s.* pressa; precipitação; *n* *v.i.* apressar-se; *v.t.* apressar; *hasty* *adj.* apressado, precipitado.  
**hat** *s.* chapéu.  
**hatch** *s.* ninhada; *v.t.* incubar, chocar ovos; (fig.) tramar, maquirar.



**hatchet** s. machadinha; — face cara comprida, rosto de facão.  
**hatching** s. (des.) sombrear com linhas.  
**hatchment** s. brasão e armas do defunto expostos durante os funerais.  
**hate** s. ódio; v.t. odiar, detestar; **ful** adj. odioso, detestável; **r** s. inimigo; **hated** s. ódio.  
**hatter** s. chapeleiro.  
**haughtily** adv. altaneiramente; de modo altivo; **haughtiness** s. arrogância; **haughty** adj. altaneiro, arrogante.  
**haul** s. puxão; redada; transporte por reboque; v.t. arrastar, puxar; — **down the colors** arriar a bandeira.  
**haunch** s. quadril; anca; quarto, perna (de animal).  
**haunt** v.t. assombrar; causar obsessão; frequentar; rondar; v.i. aparecer (fantasma).  
**hautboy** s. charamela, oboé.  
**have** v.t. ter, haver; possuir; gozar de; fazer; — **a mind to** ter vontade de; — **at heart** desejar com veemência; — **one's way** fazer o que quer; — **to** ter que.  
**haven** s. porto; refúgio; asilo.  
**haversack** s. bernal.  
**havoc** s. estrago, estragos; **cry** — dar ordem de saque; v.t. pilhar, saquear; assolar.  
**haw** s. fruto e semente do espinheiro branco; int. hum! (exprimindo hesitação no discurso); termo de comando; v.i. gaguejar; falar hesitando.  
**hawk** s. falcão; pigarro; v.i. caçar com falcões; apregoar mercadorias; limpar a garganta; pigarrear.  
**hawser** s. amarra.  
**hay** s. feno; — **fever** febre do feno.  
**hazard** s. acaso; risco, perigo; v.t. aventurar, arriscar; v.i. arriscar-se, aventurar-se; **ous** adj. arriscado.  
**haze** s. bruma, nevoeiro, cerração; ofuscamento mental; v.t. (mar.) fatigar por trabalhos excessivamente pesados.  
**hazel** s. avelã; **nut** avelã.  
**hazy** adj. brumoso; vaporoso; nebuloso; confuso, vago.  
**he** pron. ele; **he-man** (pop.) homem do fato, másculo; **he-goat** bode.  
**head** s. cabeça; cérebro; parte superior ou principal; título, cabeçalho; cabeceira; chefe; caudilho; diretor; ponta (de flecha, etc.); cara (de moeda); ponto culminante; nascente (de rio); (mar.) proa; v.t. encabeçar; dirigir; mandar; pôr título; v.i. dirigir-se; adj. principal; de frente; (mar.) de proa; — **of an arrow** ponta da flecha; — **on** do frente; — **or tail** cara ou coroa; — **over heels** precipitadamente, com os pés pelas mãos; **neither** — **nor tail** nem pé nem cabeça; — **cook** cozinheiro chefe; — **sea** mar pela proa.  
**headache** s. dor de cabeça.  
**heal** v.t. cicatrizar; curar; **ing** s. cicatrização, cura.  
**health** s. saúde; sanidade; **y** adj. saudável, sadio.  
**heap** s. monte, montão; v.t. amontoar, acumular.  
**hear** v.t.&i. ouvir, escutar; — **from** ter notícias de (diretamente, como por cartas); — **of** saber de, ouvir dizer; **ing** s. ouvido; audiência; **within ing** ao alcance do ouvido.  
**hearken** v.t. escutar.  
**hearse** s. coche fúnebre; féretro; v.t. pôr no caixão.

**heart** s. coração; centro vital; coragem; copas (naipes); — **to** — franco, sincero; — **whole** livre; corajoso; **by** — de córd de memória; **have the** — **in the mouth** estar assustadíssimo; **out of** — descoroçoado, desanimado.  
**hearten** v.t. animar, encorajar.  
**heartless** adj. sem coração, sem ânimo.  
**hearth** s. lareira; lar; fogão.  
**heartily** adv. cordialmente, sinceramente.  
**heartly** adj. cordial; disposto; são; sólido; copioso.  
**heat** s. calor; acaloramento, ardor; cio (dos animais); v.t. esquentar; acalorar, excitar; — **lightning** relâmpago; — **unit** unidade térmica; — **stroke** insolação.  
**heater** s. aquecedor.  
**heath** s. urze; matagal; terreno baldio.  
**heathen** s. pagão; idólatra; **ism** s. paganismo, idolatria.  
**heather** s. variedade de urze.  
**heating** s. calefação.  
**heave** v.t. alçar, levantar, elevar, içar; virar; lançar; forçar para fora; arrojear; exalar; v.i. suspirar, respirar profundamente; levantar-se e baixar-se alternativamente (o peito, o mar); palpitar; s. elevação; alçadura; levantamento.  
**heaven** s. céu, céus; **ly** adj. celestial.  
**heavier** adj. mais pesado.  
**heavy** adj. pesado; maçoso; forte; grosso; grande; denso, espesso; carregado; pesaroso, triste; tardio, lento, estúpido; indigesto; — **rain** chuva forte; **heavily** adv. pesadamente; **heaviness** s. peso; entorpecimento; languidez; abatimento; opressão, carga.  
**Hebraic** adj. hebraico.  
**Hebrew** adj. hebreu.  
**hecatomb** s. hecatombe.  
**heckle** v.t. interromper intempestivamente com perguntas irrisórias ou sarcásticas.  
**hectic** adj. consuntiva (febre); héctico; (pop.) excitado, agitado; turbulento; s. héctica, tísica.  
**hector** s. fanfarrão; v.t.&i. contar bravatas, intimidar com bravatas.  
**hedge** s. sebe, cerca viva; v.t. fechar com sebe; separar com sebe; defender, circundar, rodear; v.i. abrigar-se; cobrir-se.  
**heed** s. atenção; cuidado; v.t. atender, escutar; observar; v.i. prestar atenção, fazer caso.  
**heedless** adj. desatento, descuidado.  
**heel** s. salto; calcanhar; **at the** **as of** ao encalço de.  
**hefty** adj. sólido, veemente.  
**hegemony** s. hegemonia.  
**heifer** s. vitela.  
**height** s. altura, elevação, altitude; apogeu, cúmulo; **the** — **of folly** o cúmulo da loucura.  
**heighten** v.t. realçar; levantar; elevar.  
**heinous** adj. odioso; atroz, nefando.  
**heir, heiress** s. herdeiro, herdeira; — **at-law** herdeiro legal; — **apparent** herdeiro forçado; — **presumptive** herdeiro presuntivo.  
**heirloom** s. direito de herança.  
**helianthus** s. helianto, girassol.  
**helical** adj. espiral.  
**heliotrope** s. heliotrópio.  
**helium** s. hélio.  
**helix** s. hélice.  
**hell** s. inferno.  
**hellenism** s. helenismo.  
**hello** int. alô!

**helm** *s.* (mar.) temão, barra do leme; leme; *v.t.* dirigir.  
**helmet** *s.* capacete.  
**helot** *s.* flota, escravo; *•ism* *s.* flotismo.  
**help** *s.* auxílio, ajuda, socorro; remédio; empregado; *v.t. & i.* ajudar, assistir, socorrer; evitar; servir (na mesa); servir-se; — *one's self* to servir-se de (comida); *he could not — doing this* ele não pôde deixar de fazer isso.  
**helper** *s.* ajudante, auxiliar; assistente;  
**helpful** *adj.* útil, proveitoso; **helpless** *adj.* desvalido, impossibilitado, impotente.  
**helter-skelter** *adv.* a troche e moche, atabalhoadamente.  
**helve** *s.* cabo, punho.  
**hem** *s.* bainha (de roupa); *v.t.* embainhar; *v.i.* pigarrear; hesitar falando.  
**hematite** *s.* hematita.  
**hemisphere** *s.* hemisfério.  
**hemlock** *s.* cicuta.  
**hemorrhage** *s.* hemorragia.  
**hemorrhoids** *s.* hemorroides.  
**hemming** *s.* (cost.) ponto de bainha.  
**hemp** *s.* cânhamo.  
**hemstitch** *s.* (cost.) bainha de laçada.  
**hen** *s.* galinha; fêmea de qualquer ave; — *house* galinheiro.  
**hence** *adv.* d'aí, d'allí, d'aquí; desde aquí; *conj.* logo, portanto, em consequência; *•forth* *adv.* d'aquí por diante, no futuro.  
**henchman** *s.* partidário; apaniguado.  
**henna** *s.* tintura de henê.  
**her** *pron.* ela, lhe, a, la; *adj.* sua, seu, seus, suas.  
**herald** *s.* heraldo, arauto; *v.t.* anunciar.  
**herb** *s.* erva; *•aceous* *adj.* herbáceo; *•al* *adj.* herbóreo; *•arium* *s.* herbário; *•ivorous* *adj.* herbívoro; *•orize* *v.i.* herborizar.  
**Herculean** *ad.* hercúleo; **Hercules** *s.* Hercules.  
**herd** *s.* rebanho, grei; multidão; *v.t.* arrebanhar; *v.i.* associar-se; *the —* instinct o instinto gregário; *•sman* *s.* pastor, vaqueiro.  
**here** *adv.* aquí; cá; neste ponto; — *I am, aquí* estou; *•abouts* *adv.* por aquí, nestas cercanias; *•after* *adv.* daqui por diante, para o futuro; *•by* *adv.* por este meio, pelo presente, dest'arte.  
**heredity** *s.* hereditariedade.  
**hereditary** *adj.* hereditário; **herediment** *s.* bens transmissíveis por via de sucessão.  
**herein** *adv.* incluso; *•after* *adv.* mais abaixo, mais adiante, daqui por diante.  
**hereof** *adv.* acerca d'isto; d'isto; **hereon** *adv.* sobre isso, sobre isto.  
**heresy** *s.* heresia; **heretic** *s.* herético, herege; **heretical** *adj.* herético.  
**hereupon** *adv.* sobre isso, assim fazendo; *herewith* *adv.* aquí junto.  
**heritage** *s.* herança, patrimônio.  
**hermaphrodite** *s.* hermafrodita.  
**hermetic** *adj.* hermético.  
**hermit** *s.* eremita, solitário.  
**hernia** *s.* hérnia.  
**hero** *s.* herói; *•ine* *s.* heroína; *•ism* *s.* heroísmo.  
**heron** *s.* garça.  
**herring** *s.* arenque.  
**hers** *pron.* seu, sua, seus, suas, dela; o seu, a sua, o dela, a dela; os seus, as suas, os dela, as dela.  
**herself** *pron.* ela própria; ela; ela mesma.  
**hesitate** *v.i.* hesitar; vacilar; **hesitation** *s.* hesitação.

**heterodox** *adj.* heterodoxo.  
**heterogeneous** *adj.* heterogêneo.  
**hew** *v.t.* abater (árvores); cortar a machadadas; picar; talhar (pedras).  
**hexagon** *s.* hexágono; *•al* *adj.* hexagonal.  
**heyday** *s.* cúmulo, apogeu de vitalidade e vigor.  
**hi** *int.* olá.  
**hiatus** *s.* hiato; lacuna.  
**hibernate** *v.i.* hibernar.  
**hiccup, hiccough** *s.* soluço; *v.i.* estar com soluço.  
**hidden** *adj.* escondido, oculto; **hide** *v.t.* esconder, ocultar; *v.i.* esconder-se.  
**hide** *s.* couro, pele.  
**hideous** *adj.* horrível, espantoso, hediondo.  
**hiding** *s.* esconderijo.  
**hierarchy** *s.* hierarquia.  
**hieroglyph** *s.* hieroglifo.  
**higgle** *v.i.* regatear; negociar, revender gêneros de porta em porta.  
**high** *adj.* alto; de altura; eminente; superior; sumo (sacerdote); supremo (tribunal); elevado, digno; vivo, intenso; forte, violento; poderoso; *adv.* altamente; muito, sumamente; a grande altura; arrogantemente; a preço alto; luxuosamente; — *altar* altar-mor; — *and mighty* (pop.) arrogante, cheio de si; — *explosive* explosivo de grande potência; — *hat* cartola; — *mass* missa cantada; — *pressure* alta pressão; — *priest* sumo sacerdote; — *spirits* alegria, bom humor; — *words* palavras ofensivas; — *•handed* despótico, arbitrário; — *•minded* magnânimo, de idéias largas; — *seasoned* picante, muito temperado.  
**highball** *s.* bebida alcoólica (água, gelo e whisky).  
**higher** *adj.* mais alto; superior; — *education* educação superior; **highly** *adv.* altamente; fortemente; muito; **highness** *s.* altura, elevação; Alteza (título).  
**hiker** *s.* excursionista a pé, andarilho.  
**hilarious** *adj.* hilariante; **hilarity** *s.* hilaridade.  
**hill** *s.* colina, outeiro, encosta; *v.t.* amontoar; juntar terra em volta.  
**hillock** *s.* montículo; pequena colina.  
**hilly** *ad.* acidentado (terreno).  
**hilt** *s.* cabo, punho, empunhadura (de armas).  
**him** *pron.* lhe, êle, o, lo; *•self* *pron.* êle próprio, êle mesmo.  
**hind** *s.* corça.  
**hinder** *v.t.* impedir; obstruir; *v.i.* pôr obstáculos; *adj.* posterior.  
**hindmost** *adj.* último, trazeiro.  
**hindrance** *s.* impedimento, empecilho, estorvo.  
**Hindi** *s.* hindí, idioma moderno do Hindustão.  
**Hindoo, Hindu** *adj. & s.* indú, hindú.  
**hinge** *s.* dobradiça, gonzo, carneira; ponto principal; *v.i.* girar sobre um gonzo.  
**hinny** *s.* mula, burro.  
**hint** *s.* sugestão, alusão, insinuação; *v.t.* insinuar, indicar, sugerir; *v.i.* dar uma indireta.  
**hip** *s.* (anat.) cadelra, quadril; — *bath* banho de assento, semicúpio.  
**hippodrome** *s.* hipódromo.  
**hippopotamus** *s.* hipopótamo.  
**hire** *s.* aluguel; salário; *v.t.* alugar; arrendar; assalariar; — *system* sistema de vendas a prestações; *•d* *adj.* de aluguel; assalariado; mercenário.



**hirsute** *adj.* hirsuto.  
**his** *adj. & pron.* o seu, a sua, os seus, as suas; seu, sua, seus, suas, d'êle.  
**hiss** *v.t. & i.* valar; *s.* vala.  
**history** *s.* história; *historic, historical* *adj.* histórico; *historian* *s.* historiador.  
**histrionic** *adj.* histriônico; *histrion* *s.* histrião, palhaço.  
**hit** *s.* golpe, choque; colisão; sucesso (êxito); *v.t.* dar, pegar, golpear; atinar, acertar; encontrar, colidir; *v.i.* colidir; roçar, chocar; acontecer de um modo feliz; sair bem; encontrar por casualidade; acertar; — *off* improvisar ou representar bem; — *the mark* atingir o alvo; — *against* colidir, chocar-se contra; *a lucky* — golpe de sorte.  
**hitch** *v.t.* atar, ligar; engancha; (*mar.*) amarrar; *v.i.* mover-se aos saltos; agarrar-se; *s.* parada; tropeço, dificuldade, obstáculo.  
**hitch hike** *v.t.* (*jiria*) viajar obtendo condução de favor em automóveis.  
**hither** *adj.* ceterior; *to adv.* até agora, até aqui.  
**hive** *s.* colmeia.  
**hoard** *s.* provisão; acumulação; montão; *v.t.* acumular, juntar, guardar; fazer provisão.  
**hoarding** *s.* paliçada, tapume.  
**hoarhound** *s.* marrolo.  
**hoarse** *adj.* rouco; *-ness* *s.* rouquidão.  
**hoary** *adj.* branco; esbranquiçado; branco ou grisalho pela idade.  
**hoax** *s.* mistificação, engano, burla; *v.t.* enganar, burlar.  
**hob** *s.* rústico; palhaço; (*pop.*) malícia; projeção na parte trazeira ou lateral da lareira.  
**hobble** *v.t.* coxear, mancar, manquejar; *v.i.* entravar.  
**hobby** *s.* mania, passa-tempo predileto.  
**hobgoblin** *s.* duende.  
**hobnail** *s.* cravo de ferradura; prego grosso; *-ed* *adj.* ferrado, cravado.  
**hock** *s.* vinho branco do Reno; jarrête (de animais).  
**hockey** *s.* hockey (jogo esportivo).  
**hocus** *v.t.* mistificar, enganar; adulterar.  
**hod** *s.* pá onde o pedreiro carrega argamassa ou tijolos.  
**hoe** *s.* enxada, sacho, sachola; *v.t.* sacho; capinar.  
**hog** *s.* porco, capado; (*pop.*) pessoa suja e desagradável.  
**hoghead** *s.* barrica, pipa, tonel.  
**hoist** *s.* guindaste, grua; elevador, ascensor; levantamento, ascensão; *v.t.* levantar, içar; guindar.  
**hold** *s.* tomada; posse; freio; influência; (*mus.*) pausa; (*mar.*) porão; *v.t.* agarrar; segurar; reter; reservar; sustentar, apoiar; limitar; prender; ligar; sustentar; considerar; presidir; carregar; manter; possuir; *v.t.* valer, ser válido; manter-se firme; aguentar; seguir, prosseguir; refreiar-se, abster-se; — *back* deter, conter; — *to* aderir; — *up* parar, deter; levantar, alçar; sustentar; *-er* *s.* possuidor, portador (de título); *-ing* *s.* detenção, propriedade; posse; arrendamento, inquilinato.  
**hole** *s.* buraco, orifício; abertura; cavidade; perfuração; poço; cova; *v.t.* furar, perfurar; *a* — *to* crawl out of escapatória, desculpa.  
**holiday** *s.* feriado; dia de festa; dia santo; férias.

**holly** *adv.* santamente; **holiness** *s.* santidade.  
**Holland** *s.* Holanda.  
**hollo** *v.t.* incitar ou perseguir com gritos.  
**hollow** *adj.* côncavo; ôco; vazio; cavernoso; falso, enganador, insincero; vão, sem valor; *s.* concavidade; vacuidade; cavidade, buraco; canal, bacia, vale; *v.t.* cavar; esvaziar; escavar.  
**holly** *s.* (*bot.*) azevinho.  
**hollyhock** *s.* malva hortense, malva rosa.  
**holocaust** *s.* holocausto.  
**holster** *s.* coldre.  
**holy** *adj.* santo; sagrado; bento; — *Ghost* Espírito Santo; — *Land* Terra Santa; — *water* água benta.  
**homage** *s.* homenagem.  
**home** *s.* lar; casa paterna; casa, residência; interior; pátria; família; asilo, albergue, refúgio; *at* — em casa; em seu país; *à vontade*; *adv.* para casa; acertadamente; *adj.* doméstico; interior, de casa, caseiro; nativo, natal; certeiro, que atinge a meta; *Home Department* Ministério do Interior (Inglaterra); *to hit* —, *to strike* — atingir em cheio.  
**homeless** *adj.* sem lar.  
**homeliness** *s.* simplicidade; fealdade.  
**homely** *adj.* feio, sem graça, sem atrativos; simples.  
**homeopath** *s.* homeopata.  
**Homer** *adj.* homérico.  
**homespun** *s.* pano tecido em casa; *adj.* caseiro, feito em casa.  
**homestead** *s.* herdade; casa de habitação e seus terrenos; propriedade rural.  
**homeward** *adj. & adv.* de volta para casa; em caminho de casa.  
**homicide** *s.* homicídio, homicida; *homicidal* *adj.* homicida.  
**homily** *s.* homília; sermão.  
**homing** *adj.* de volta para casa; — *pigeon* pombo-correio.  
**homoeopathy** *s.* homeopatia; **homoeopath** *s.* homeopata.  
**homogeneous** *adj.* homogêneo.  
**homonym** *s.* homônimo.  
**hone** *s.* pedra de afiar.  
**honest** *adj.* honesto, probo, íntegro; *-y* *s.* honestidade, probidade, integridade.  
**honey** *s.* mel de abelhas; (é usado também com termo de carinho); *v.t.* tornar doce, cobrir com mel; *v.i.* falar com carinho.  
**honor, honour** *s.* honra; *v.t.* honrar; (*com.*) acelar, pagar; *-able* *adj.* honrado; honorífico; honroso; *Honorable* título de distinção.  
**honorarium** *s.* honorários.  
**honorary** *adj.* honorário; honorífico; sem retribuição.  
**hood** *s.* capuz; capucho; touca; capelo; *v.t.* cobrir com capuz.  
**hoof** *s.* casco (de cavalo).  
**hook** *s.* colchete, gancho; anzol; *v.t.* engancha, prender com colchete.  
**hook-up** *s.* (*rad.*) circuito.  
**hoop** *s.* arco; anel; aro; argola; *v.t.* cercar, rodear, pôr arcos ou ligar por meio deles.  
**hoot** *v.t. & i.* gritar; valar; reclamar aos gritos; *s.* grito; clamor, vala.  
**hop** *s.* salto, brincadeira; baile, dança; (*bot.*) lúpulo; (*av.*) vôo; *v.t.* saltar, brincar; coxear.  
**hope** *s.* esperança; *v.t. & i.* esperar, ter esperanças; — *box*, — *chest* canastra onde as moças guardam o enxoval; *-ful*

*adj.* esperançoso; chelo de esperanças; *-less adj.* sem esperanças, desesperançado.

**hopper** *s.* coxo (pessoa que anda saltando por defeito físico); larva de certos insetos; caixa d'água com válvula de descarga; tremonha.

**horde** *s.* horda.

**horizon** *s.* horizonte; *-tal adj.* horizontal.

**horn** *s.* chifre; galho (de certos ruminantes); antena (de insetos); corno; (*mús.*) corneta; buzina.

**hornet** *s.* vespão.

**horny** *adj.* que tem cornos; chifrudo; caloso.

**horology** *s.* horologia.

**horoscope** *s.* horóscopo.

**horrible** *adj.* horrível; **horrid** *adj.* horrível; hediondo; **horror** *s.* horror.

**horse** *s.* cavalo; (*mil.*) cavalaria; cavalete de secar roupa; cavalete; (*gr.*) de estudantes) cola; *v.t.* prover com cavalos; *v.i.* cavalgar, andar a cavalo; — *boy* menino ou moço de cavalariças; *on -back* a cavalo; — *dealer* negociante de cavalos; — *hair* crina; *-manship* equitação; *-power* cavalo-vapor; *-shoe* ferradura; *-box* manjedoura; *-gear* arreios; — *play* gracejo grosseiro.

**horticultural** *adj.* hortícola; **horticulture** *s.* horticultura; **horticulturist** *s.* horticultor.

**hosanna** *s.* hosana.

**hose** *s.* meias; mangueira (tubo); *v.t.* puxar água por meio de mangueira; — *the garden* regar o jardim; **hosier** *s.* negociante de meias ou fabricante de meias; **hosier** *s.* meias em geral; loja de meias.

**hospital** *s.* hospital; **hospitable** *adj.* hospitaleiro; *-er s.* aquele que reside em hospital; *-ity s.* hospitalidade.

**hospitium** *s.* hospício.

**host** *s.* anfitrião; hóstia; hospedeiro; *hoste*; multidão; *-ess s.* anfitriã; hospedeira.

**hostage** *s.* refém, penhor.

**hostel** *s.* pousada, hospedaria; hotel; pensão de estudantes.

**hostile** *adj.* hostil; **hostility** *s.* hostilidade.

**hostler** *s.* moço de estrebaria.

**hot** *adj.* quente; caloroso; ardente; fogoso; picante; violento, furioso; (*pop.*) intolerável; *I gave it him* — disse-lhe boas; — *-head* cabeça quente, genioso; *-house* estufa; — *spring* fontes térmicas; *to be in -water* estar metido em camisa de onze varas.

**hotel** *s.* hotel.

**hotly** *adv.* calorosamente.

**hough** *s.* jarrête.

**hound** *s.* cachorro de caça; homem vil; *v.t.* caçar com cachorros; perseguir; açular.

**hour** *s.* hora; — *-glass* ampulheta; *-ly adv.* de hora em hora.

**house** *s.* casa; mansão; vivenda; habitação; lar; (*com.*) casa de comércio, estabelecimento mercantil; câmara de um corpo legislativo; (*teat.*) sala, público; (*mec.*) caixa, cobertura; *v.t.* albergar; alojar; (*mar.*) cobrir quando há borrasca; (*carp.*) encaixar; (*agric.*) armazenar, pôr a coberto; *v.t.* residir; — *of worship* igreja, templo; — *rent* aluguel de casa; — *of cards* castelo de cartas; — *of Lords* ou *of Peers* Câmara dos Lordes; *-wife* dona de casa.

**hovel** *s.* cabana, choupana; barraca; telheiro.

**hover** *v.i.* voltejar; revoltar; ficar suspenso; duvidar, hesitar.

**how** *adv.* como, de que modo, quanto, quão; — *far* até onde? — *late* até que horas? — *long* quanto tempo? — *soon* quando? *-ever adv.* de qualquer modo; por muito; *conj.* não obstante, contudo, posto que; *-ever much* por muito que.

**howl** *s.* uivo; *v.i.* ulvar.

**hoyden** *s.* menina desenvolta em excesso.

**hubbub** *s.* grita, alvoroço, bulha; confusão.

**huckster** *s.* vendedor ambulante de miudezas ou de produtos agrícolas; indivíduo ruim, mercenário.

**huddle** *v.t.* amontoar desordenadamente; juntar às pressas em confusão.

**hue** *s.* cor, matiz, tonalidade.

**huff** *v.t.* tratar com arrogância; ofender; aborrecer; *v.i.* soprar.

**hug** *s.* abraço; *v.t.* abraçar; apertar; trazer junto a si; acarinhar.

**huge** *adj.* enorme, imenso; desmedido; *-ly adv.* desmedidamente; enormemente.

**hulk** *s.* batelão; navio velho fora de uso; navio-presídio; carcassa de navio.

**hull** *s.* casca (de fruta); película; vagem; casco de navio; *v.t.* descascar; lançar um projétil sobre o casco de um navio.

**hum** *v.i.* zumbir; cantarolar (sem articular); *s.* zumbido.

**human** *adj.* humano; *-itarian adj.* humanitário; *-ity s.* humanidade; *-ize v.t.* humanizar.

**humble** *adj.* humilde; *v.t.* humilhar; *-ness s.* humildade; humildade de nascimento.

**humbug** *s.* mistificação, farsa, embuste; *v.t.* fraudar, mistificar.

**humdrum** *adj.* monótono; banal, fastidioso.

**humerus** *s.* úmero.

**humid** *adj.* úmido; *-ity s.* umidade.

**humiliate** *v.t.* humilhar; **humility** *s.* humildade.

**humming-bird** beija-flor.

**hummock** *s.* morro, colina; montículo.

**humor, humour** *s.* humor, gênio, índole; fantasia, capricho; agudeza, chiste, jocosidade, senso do cômico; *v.t. & i.* comprazer, aceder, consentir em; adaptar-se.

**humorist** *s.* humorista; gracejador.

**hump** *s.* corcunda; — *-backed adj.* corcunda (pessoa).

**humph** *int.* hum!

**hunch** *s.* corcova, giba; corcunda; (*pop.*) palpite.

**hundred** *adj. & s.* cem, cento; *-fold* centuplo, centuplicado.

**hunger** *s.* fome; — *strike* greve da fome; *hungrily adv.* avidamente;

**hungry** *adj.* com fome, esfomeado, faminto.

**hunk** *s.* (*pop.*) um bom pedaço; uma boa porção.

**hunt** *s.* caçada; associação de caçadores; busca; *v.t.* caçar; seguir, perseguir; buscar; dar busca; (*pop.*) procurar; — *for* procurar; *-er s.* caçador; cavalo de caça, cão de caça; *-ing s.* caça, caçada; *-ress s.* caçadora; *-sman s.* caçador.

**hurdle** *s.* cerca; barreira; obstáculo (em forma de barreira); obstáculo nas corridas de cavalo; espécie de galola engradada onde se levavam os condenados à forca; *-r* cavaleiro que toma parte numa corrida de obstáculos; *-s s.* corrida de obstáculos.



**hurl** *v.t.* lançar, projetar.  
**hurly-burly** *s.* tumulto; alvoroço.  
**hurrah, hurray** *int.* hurral viva!  
**hurricane** *s.* furacão.  
**hurry** *s.* pressa, precipitação; *v.t.* apressar, precipitar; *v.i.* apressar-se, precipitar-se.  
**hurt** *s.* lesão, ferimento, contusão; mal, dano, prejuízo; *adj.* magoado, ofendido; ferido; prejudicado; *v.t.&i.* doer; causar mal ou dano; ferir; injuriar, ofender; danificar; *to* — *one's feelings* ofender os sentimentos de alguém.  
**husband** *s.* marido, esposo.  
**husbandry** *s.* administração dos negócios domésticos; economia rural; produção agrícola; parcimônia.  
**hush** *s.* silêncio; — *money* preço do silêncio; *v.t.* fazer calar; *int.* psiu! silêncio!  
**husk** *s.* casca, vagem; *v.t.* descascar.  
**hussy, huzzy** *s.* moça desenvolta; estôjo de costura.  
**hustle** *v.t.* empurrar; sacudir; (*pop.*) agir ou mover-se com energia resoluta.  
**hut** *s.* cabana; barraca.  
**hutch** *s.* cabana; canastra, arca; cofre.  
**hyacinth** *s.* jacinto.  
**hyaena, hyena** *s.* hiena.  
**hybrid** *adj.* híbrido.  
**hydra** *s.* hidra.  
**hydrangea** *s.* (*bot.*) hortênsia.

**hydrant** *s.* máquina hidráulica, registro, válvula.  
**hydrate** *s.* hidrato.  
**hydraulic** *adj.* hidráulico; *s.* hidráulica.  
**hydrocarbon** *s.* hidrocarboneto; **hydrogen** *s.* hidrogênio.  
**hydropathy** *s.* hidropatia; **hydropathic** *adj.* hidropático.  
**hydrophobia** *s.* hidrofobia.  
**hydroplane** *s.* hidroplano.  
**hyena** *s.* hiena.  
**hygiene** *s.* higiene; **hygienic, hygienical** *adj.* higiênico.  
**hymen** *s.* hímen; himeneu.  
**hymn** *s.* hino.  
**hyperbola, hyperbole** *s.* hipóbole.  
**hyphen** *s.* hífen, traço de união; traço.  
**hypnotism** *s.* hipnotismo.  
**hypnotize** *v.t.* hipnotizar.  
**hypocondriac** *adj.&s.* hipócondríaco.  
**hypocrisy** *s.* hipocrisia; **hypocrite** *s.* hipócrita.  
**hypodermic** *adj.* hipodérmico.  
**hyposulphite** *s.* hipossulfito.  
**hypothesis** *s.* hipótese.  
**hypothetical** *adj.* hipotético.  
**hyssop** *s.* (*bot.*) hissopo; hissopo.  
**hysteria** *s.* histeria; **hysterical** *adj.* histérico; **hysterics** *s.* ataques histéricos.  
**hysterotomy** *s.* histerotomia.

## I letra do alfabeto.

**I** *pron.* eu.  
**iambic** *adj.* iâmbico; *s.* iambo.  
**ibex** *s.* cabra montês.  
**ibis** *s.* ibis.  
**ice** *s.* gelo; sorvete; — *cream* sorvete (que leva creme ou leite); *orange* — sorvete de laranja; *v.t.* congelar, gelar.  
**iceberg** *s.* massa de gelo flutuante.  
**ichthyology** *s.* ictiologia.  
**icicle** *s.* massa pendente de gelo.  
**icon** *s.* ícone; **iconoclast** *s.* iconoclasta.  
**icy** *adj.* gelado; frio; álgido.  
**idea** *s.* idéia; pensamento; **ideal** *s.&adj.* ideal; **idealism** *s.* idealismo; **idealist** *s.* idealista; **idealistic** *adj.* idealístico.  
**identical** *adj.* idêntico; **identification** *s.* identificação; **identify** *v.t.* identificar; **identity** *s.* identidade.  
**idiotcy** *s.* idiotia.  
**idiom** *s.* idioma; (*gram.*) idiolismo; forma e estrutura de uma língua.  
**idiosyncrasy** *s.* idiosincrasia.  
**idiot** *s.* idiota; **idiotic** *adj.* idiota.  
**idle** *adj.* ocioso, desocupado; preguiçoso; inútil, vão; *v.i.* folgar, estar ocioso; funcionar (o motor) com o carro parado.  
**idleness** *s.* ociosidade, ócio; **idler** *s.* ocioso, preguiçoso, vagabundo; **idly** *adv.* preguiçosamente, ociosamente.  
**idol** *s.* ídolo; **idolatry** *s.* idolatria; **idolize** *v.t.* idolatrar.  
**idyl, idyll** *s.* idílio; **idyllic** *adj.* idílico.  
**if** *conj.* se.  
**igneous** *adj.* ígneo; **ignition** *s.* ignição, inflamação.  
**ignoble** *adj.* ignóbil.  
**ignominious** *adj.* ignominioso; **ignominy** *s.* ignomínia.  
**ignoramus** *s.* ignorante; **ignorance** *s.* ignorância; **ignorant** *adj.* ignorante.

**ignore** *v.t.* não fazer caso de; não prestar a mínima atenção a; não tomar conhecimento de.  
**iguana** *s.* iguano.  
**ill** *adj.* doente; enfermo; mau; nocivo; daninho; *s.* adversidade; mal; *adv.* mal, maldosamente; — *speak* falar mal; — *fame* má fama; — *temper* mau gênio; — *advised* mal aconselhado; — *fated* malaventurado; — *humored* mal humorado; — *disposed* mal disposto; — *favoured* fêlo, repulsivo; — *sorted* incompatível; — *treat*, — *use* maltratar; *to bear* — *will* ter rancor; — *timed* intempestivo, inoportuno; — *gotten gains* fortuna mal adquirida.  
**illegal** *adj.* ilegal.  
**illegible** *adj.* ilegível.  
**illegitimacy** *s.* ilegitimidade; **illegitimate** *adj.* ilegítimo.  
**illicit** *adj.* ilícito.  
**illiterate** *adj.&s.* analfabeto.  
**illness** *s.* doença; mal.  
**illogical** *adj.* ilógico.  
**illuminate** *v.t.* iluminar; esclarecer; ilustrar.  
**illumine** *v.t.* iluminar; esclarecer.  
**illumination** *s.* iluminação; esclarecimento; iluminura.  
**illusion** *s.* ilusão; **illusive** *adj.* ilusório.  
**illustrate** *v.t.* ilustrar; **illustration** *s.* ilustração, gravura; **illustrious** *adj.* ilustre.  
**image** *s.* imagem; **imagery** *s.* imagens; **imagination** *s.* imaginação; **imagine** *v.t.&i.* imaginar; **imaginary** *adj.* imaginário.  
**imbecil** *s.&adj.* imbecil.  
**imbibe** *v.t.&i.* embeber; embeber-se; absorver.  
**imbricate** *v.t.* imbricar, sobrepor; *adj.* imbricado.

imbroglio s. Imbrógllo, mixórdia, confusão.  
 Imbrue v.t. embeber, empapar (referindo-se a sangue).  
 Imbue v.t. embeber, saturar, impregnar.  
 Imitate v.t. Imitar; Imitation s. Imitação; Imitator s. Imitador.  
 Immaculate adj. Imaculado.  
 Immanent adj. Imanente, inerente.  
 Immaterial adj. Imaterial; sem importância.  
 Immature adj. Imaturo.  
 Immeasurable adj. Imensurável.  
 Immediate adj. Imediato.  
 Immemorial adj. Imemorial.  
 Immense adj. Imenso; *ly* adv. Imensamente; Immensity s. Imensidão, imensidade.  
 Immerse v.t. Imergir, mergulhar; Immersion s. Imersão.  
 Immigrate v.t. Imigrar.  
 Imminence s. Iminência; Imminent adj. Iminente.  
 Immoderate adj. Imoderado.  
 Immodest adj. Imodesto.  
 Immolate v.t. Imolar.  
 Immoral adj. Imoral; *ity* s. Imoralidade.  
 Immortal adj. Imortal; *ity* s. Imortalidade; *ize* v.t. Imortalizar.  
 Immovable adj. Inamovível; Imutável, firme; Imóvel.  
 Immunity s. Imunidade.  
 Immure v.t. emparedar, enclausurar, encerrar.  
 Immutable adj. Imutável.  
 Imp s. diabinho; criança travessa.  
 Impact s. choque; percussão.  
 Impair v.t. prejudicar; comprometer; deteriorar; danificar; enfraquecer, reduzir, diminuir.  
 Impale v.t. empalar.  
 Impalpable adj. Imalpável.  
 Impanel v.t. formar a lista dos jurados, formar um quadro de pessoal.  
 Impart v.t. & i. dar; conceder; conferir; dar uma parte; dispensar; comunicar; revelar, descobrir, divulgar.  
 Impartial adj. Imparcial; *ity* s. Imparcialidade.  
 Impassable adj. Impraticável, intransitável.  
 Impassible adj. Impassível.  
 Impassioned adj. apaixonado, ardente.  
 Impaste v.t. (pint.) empastar; guardar numa pasta.  
 Impasto s. (pint.) pasta de tintas; empastamento.  
 Impatience s. Impaciência; Impatient adj. Impaciente; impatiently adv. Impacientemente.  
 Impeach v.t. acusar (um funcionário perante um tribunal); denunciar; Impugnar.  
 Impecunious adj. pobre, necessitado.  
 Impede v.t. entrarvar, estorvar; impedir; Impediment s. obstrução, obstáculo; impedimento.  
 Impel v.t. Impelir, propelir.  
 Impending adj. ameaçador, iminente.  
 Impenetrable adj. Impenetrável.  
 Impenitence s. Impenitência; Impenitent adj. Impenitente.  
 Imperative adj. Imperativo, imperioso; s. Imperativo.  
 Imperceptible adj. Imperceptível.  
 Imperfect adj. & s. Imperfeito; *ion* s. Imperfeição.  
 Imperial adj. Imperial; *ist* s. Imperialista.

Imperil v.t. pôr em perigo.  
 Imperious adj. Imperioso.  
 Imperishable adj. Imperecível.  
 Impermeable adj. Impermeável.  
 Impersonal adj. Impessoal.  
 Impersonate v.t. personificar; Impersonation s. personificação; (*leat.*) papel, caracterização.  
 Impertinence s. Impertinência; Impertinent adj. Impertinente; Impertinently adv. Impertinentemente.  
 Imperturbable adj. Imperturbável.  
 Impervious adj. Impenetrável, impermeável.  
 Impetuous adj. Impetuoso, arrebatado.  
 Impetus s. Impeto, impulso.  
 Impiety s. Impiedade.  
 Impinge v.t. tropeçar; esbarrar; chocar; topar com; entrar em contato.  
 Impious adj. Impio.  
 Impish adj. travesso, ladino.  
 Implacable adj. Implacável.  
 Implant v.t. Implantar.  
 Implement s. Implemento, apetrecho, instrumento; ferramenta; v.t. realizar, tornar efetivo; prover de utensílios.  
 Implicate v.t. Implicar; Implication s. Implicação, subentendido.  
 Implicit adj. Implícito, tácito.  
 Implore v.t. Implorar, suplicar.  
 Imply v.t. Implicar; fazer supor; querer dizer.  
 Impolite adj. descortês, incivil.  
 Impolitic adj. Impolítico.  
 Imponderable adj. Imponderável.  
 Import v.t. & i. Importar; denotar; significar; implicar; interessar; (*com.*) importar; s. sentido, significação; importância, valor; (*com.*) mercadoria importada.  
 Importance s. Importância; Important adj. Importante.  
 Importation s. Importação; Importer s. Importador.  
 Importunate adj. Importuno; Importune v.t. Importunar; Importunity s. Importunidade.  
 Impose v.t. impor; impingir; — upon, — on enganar; Imposition s. Imposição; taxa; impostura.  
 Impossibility s. Impossibilidade; Impossible adj. Impossível.  
 Impostor s. Impostor; Imposture s. Impostura.  
 Impotence, Impotency s. Impotência; Impotent adj. Impotente.  
 Impound v.t. encerrar, aprisionar; recolher (água) num depósito.  
 Impoverish v.t. empobrecer.  
 Impracticable adj. Impraticável.  
 Imprecation s. Imprecação.  
 Impregnable adj. Impregnável.  
 Impregnate v.t. Impregnar; fecundar; *d* adj. Impregnado; fecundada, grávida.  
 Impresario s. empresário.  
 Impress v.t. & i. Imprimir; estampar, marcar; impressionar; inculcar; influir; requisitar; s. Impressão; sinal, marca; divisa; desapropriação; (*mil.*) leva de marujos.  
 Impressionism s. Impressionismo.  
 Impressive adj. Impressivo, impressionante.  
 Imprint s. Impressão; marca; sinal; v.t. Imprimir; estampar; marcar.  
 Imprison v.t. aprisionar; *ment* s. aprisionamento; prisão.  
 Improbability s. Improbabilidade; Improbable adj. Improvável; Improbably adv. Improvavelmente.



**Improper** *adj.* impróprio, inconveniente.  
**Impromptu** *s.* impromptu, improviso.  
**Impropriety** *s.* impropriedade, inconveniência.  
**Improve** *v.t.* melhorar, aperfeiçoar; aproveitar; valorizar; *v.i.* melhorar; progredir; valorizar-se; *ment s.* melhoramento, aperfeiçoamento; progresso; benfeitoria.  
**Improvident** *adj.* imprevidente; improvidente; **Improvidence** *s.* imprevidência, improvidência.  
**Improvise** *v.t.* improvisar.  
**Imprudence** *s.* imprudência; **Imprudent** *adj.* imprudente; **Imprudently** *adv.* imprudentemente.  
**Impudence** *s.* impudência, atrevimento; **Impudent** *adj.* impudente; **Impudently** *adv.* impudentemente.  
**Impudicity** *s.* impudicícia.  
**Impugn** *v.t.* impugnar; refutar.  
**Impulse** *s.* impulso, ímpeto.  
**Impulsion** *s.* impulsão, impulso; **Impulsive** *adj.* impulsivo.  
**Impunity** *s.* impunidade.  
**Impure** *adj.* impuro; **Impurity** *s.* impureza.  
**Imputation** *s.* imputação; **Impute** *v.t.* imputar.  
**In** *prep.* (denotando situação, estado, modo, disposição, duração, causa, objeto, fim, etc.) de, em, por, com, durante, para, dentro de, a; **he is — England** está na Inglaterra; **the best hotel — Paris** o melhor hotel de Paris; — **the morning** pela manhã; — **fun** por graça; — **ink** a tinta; **he will come — a week** virá d'aquí a uma semana; — **his sleep** durante o sono; — **here** aqui dentro; — **there** ali dentro; *adv.* dentro, em casa, no escritório, etc.; *adj.* interior, interno; que está no poder; que está na vez; *s.* (em geral usado no plural) os de dentro, os de casa.  
**Inability** *s.* incapacidade.  
**Inaccessible** *adj.* inacessível.  
**Inaccuracy** *s.* inexatidão; incorreção; **Inaccurate** *adj.* inexato, errôneo.  
**Inaction** *s.* inação.  
**Inactive** *adj.* inativo.  
**Inadequate** *adj.* inadequado.  
**Inadmissible** *adj.* inadmissível.  
**Inadvertently** *adv.* inadvertidamente, por inadvertência.  
**Inalienable** *adj.* inalienável.  
**Inane** *adj.* inane, vazio, oco.  
**Inanimate** *adj.* inanimado; **Inanition** *s.* inanição.  
**Inanity** *s.* inanidade.  
**Inapplicable** *adj.* inaplicável.  
**Inapposite** *adj.* fora de propósito.  
**Inappreciable** *adj.* inapreciável.  
**Inappropriate** *adj.* impróprio.  
**Inapt** *adj.* inapto.  
**Inarticulate** *adj.* inarticulado.  
**Inasmuch as** *conj.* porquanto, visto como.  
**Inattentive** *adj.* desatento.  
**Inaudible** *adj.* inaudível.  
**Inaugurate** *v.t.* inaugurar.  
**Inauspicious** *adj.* desfavorável; de mau agouro.  
**Inborn** *adj.* inato.  
**Incalculable** *adj.* incalculável.  
**Incandescence** *s.* incandescência; **Incandescent** *adj.* incandescente.  
**Incantation** *s.* encantamento.  
**Incapable** *adj.* incapaz; **Incapacitate** *v.t.* incapacitar; **Incapacity** *s.* incapacidade.

**Incarcerate** *v.t.* encarcerar.  
**Incaruate** *v.t.* encarnar; **Incarnation** *s.* encarnação.  
**Incautious** *adj.* incauto.  
**Incendiarism** *s.* incêndio criminoso; **Incendiary** *adj. & s.* incendiário.  
**Incense** *s.* incenso; *v.t.* incensar; *v.i.* queimar incenso.  
**Incentive** *s.* incentivo.  
**Inception** *s.* princípio, começo.  
**Incessant** *adj.* incessante; **ly** *adv.* incessantemente.  
**Incest** *s.* incesto; **uous** *adj.* incestuoso.  
**Inch** *s.* polegada.  
**Incidence** *s.* incidência; **Incident** *s.* incidente; **Incidental** *adj.* incidental.  
**Incinerate** *v.t.* incinerar.  
**Incipient** *adj.* incipiente.  
**Incise** *v.t.* incisar; **Incision** *s.* incisão; **Incisive** *adj.* incisivo.  
**Incite** *v.t.* incitar, provocar; **ment** *s.* incitamento.  
**Incivility** *s.* incivilidade.  
**Inclemency** *s.* inclemência; **Inclement** *adj.* inclemente.  
**Inclination** *s.* inclinação; **Incline** *v.t. & i.* inclinar; *s.* plano inclinado; **Inclined** *adj.* inclinado.  
**Include** *v.t.* incluir; **Inclusive** *adj.* inclusivo.  
**Incognito** *adj., adv. & s.* incógnito.  
**Incoherence** *s.* incoerência; **Incoherent** *adj.* incoerente.  
**Incombustible** *adj.* incombustível.  
**Income** *s.* renda, rendimento; emolumento; — **tax** imposto sobre a renda; — **tax return** declaração de rendas.  
**Incoming** *adj.* que está para chegar; montante (maré); *s.* rendimento.  
**Incommensurable** *adj.* incomensurável.  
**Incommode** *v.t.* incomodar.  
**Incomparable** *adj.* incomparável.  
**Incompatibility** *s.* incompatibilidade.  
**Incompetence, incompetency** *s.* incompetência.  
**Incompetent** *adj.* incompetente.  
**Incomplete** *adj.* incompleto.  
**Incomprehensible** *adj.* incompreensível.  
**Inconceivable** *adj.* inconcebível.  
**Inconclusive** *adj.* inconcludente.  
**Incongruity** *s.* incongruência, incongruidade; **Incongruous** *adj.* incongruente.  
**Inconsequent, inconsequential** *adj.* inconsequente.  
**Inconsiderable** *adj.* sem importância.  
**Inconsiderate** *adj.* inconsiderado.  
**Inconsistency** *s.* inconsistência, inconsequência, incoerência; **Inconsistent** *adj.* inconsistente, inconsequente, incoerente.  
**Inconsolable** *adj.* inconsolável.  
**Inconspicuous** *adj.* pouco evidente, pouco perceptível.  
**Inconstancy** *s.* inconstância; **Inconstant** *adj.* inconstante.  
**Incontinent** *adj.* incontinente.  
**Incontrovertible** *adj.* incontestável.  
**Inconvenience** *s.* incomodidade; *v.t.* incomodar; **Inconvenient** *adj.* incômodo.  
**Incorporate** *v.t.* incorporar.  
**Incorrect** *adj.* incorreto.  
**Incorrigible** *adj.* incorrigível.  
**Incorrupt** *adj.* incorrupto; **ible** *adj.* incorruptível.  
**Increase** *s.* aumento, acréscimo; *v.t. & i.* aumentar, crescer.

**Incredulity** *s.* incredulidade; **Incredible** *adj.* incrível.  
**Incredulous** *adj.* incrédulo.  
**Increment** *s.* incremento, desenvolvimento, aumento.  
**Incriminate** *v.t.* incriminar.  
**Incrust** *v.t.* incrustar.  
**Incubate** *v.t. & i.* incubar; **Incubation** *s.* incubação; **Incubator** *s.* incubadora.  
**Inculcate** *v.t.* inculcar.  
**Inculpate** *v.t.* inculpar.  
**Incumbent** *s.* beneficiário; titular; *adj.* obrigatório.  
**Incur** *v.t.* incorrer.  
**Incurable** *adj.* incurável.  
**Inursion** *s.* incursão.  
**Indebted** *adj.* endividado; obrigado; *ness* *s.* dívida; obrigação.  
**Indecency** *s.* indecência; **Indecent** *adj.* indecente, indecoroso.  
**Indecision** *s.* indecisão.  
**Indecorous** *adj.* indecoroso; inconveniente.  
**Indeed** *adv.* verdadeiramente; realmente; *deveras*; *int.* realmente *deveras*!  
**Indefatigable** *adj.* infatigável.  
**Indefensible** *adj.* indefensável.  
**Indefinable** *adj.* indefinível; **Indefinite** *adj.* indefinido, vago.  
**Indelible** *adj.* indelével.  
**Indelicacy** *s.* indelicadeza; **Indelicate** *adj.* indelicado.  
**Indemnify** *v.t.* indenizar; **Indemnity** *s.* indenização.  
**Indent** *s.* recorte dentado; (*com.*) encomenda recebida do estrangeiro; *v.t.* dentar; lavrar contrato em duplicata; fazer uma requisição; fazer uma encomenda de mercadorias (no estrangeiro); *ure* *s.* ato, contrato, escritura, documento (em duplicata).  
**Independence** *s.* independência; **Independent** *adj.* independent.  
**Indescribable** *adj.* indescritível.  
**Indestructible** *adj.* indestrutível.  
**Indeterminate** *adj.* indeterminado.  
**Index** *s.* índice; índice alfabético; (*mat.*) expoente.  
**India** *s.* Índia.  
**Indicate** *v.t.* indicar, designar; **Indication** *s.* indício, indicação; **Indicative** *adj. & s.* indicativo.  
**Indict** *v.t.* acusar; *ment* *s.* acusação, sumário de culpa.  
**Indifference** *s.* indiferença; **Indifferent** *adj.* indiferente; neutro, apático.  
**Indigence** *s.* indigência.  
**Indigenous** *adj.* indígena, nativo.  
**Indigestible** *adj.* indigesto; **Indigestion** *s.* indigestão.  
**Indignant** *adj.* indignado; **Indignation** *s.* indignação; **Indignity** *s.* indignidade.  
**Indigo** *s.* índigo.  
**Indirect** *adj.* indireto.  
**Indiscreet** *adj.* indiscreto; **Indiscretion** *s.* indiscreção.  
**Indiscriminate** *adj.* indiscriminado.  
**Indispensable** *adj.* indispensável.  
**Indisposed** *adj.* indisposto; **Indispose** *v.t.* indispor; **Indisposition** *s.* indisposição.  
**Indisputable** *adj.* indiscutível, indisputável.  
**Indissoluble** *adj.* indissolúvel.  
**Indistinct** *adj.* indistinto.  
**Indite** *v.t.* redigir; compor.  
**Individual** *adj.* individual; *s.* indivíduo; *ity* *s.* individualidade.  
**Indivisible** *adj.* indivisível.

**Indolence** *s.* indolência; **Indolent** *adj.* indolente.  
**Indomitable** *adj.* indomável.  
**Indoor** *adj.* interior, interno; de casa; de portas a dentro; *s* *adv.* dentro; em casa.  
**Indubitable** *adj.* indubitável.  
**Induce** *v.t.* induzir, mover, persuadir; *ment* *s.* aliciente; persuasão, induzimento.  
**Induct** *v.t.* instalar; iniciar; *ion* *s.* indução; introdução, preâmbulo.  
**Indulge** *v.t. & i.* condescender; satisfazer; aceder a vontades e caprichos; entregar-se a; gostar de; (*com.*) prorrogar o prazo; *nces* *s.* indulgência; gratificação; excesso; complacência; favor; (*com.*) extensão de prazo; *nt* *adj.* indulgente.  
**Indurate** *v.t.* endurecer; *v.t.* endurecer-se, empedernir-se; *adj.* endurecido, empedernido.  
**Industrial** *adj. & s.* industrial; *ism* *s.* industrialismo; *ize* *v.t.* industrializar; **Industrious** *adj.* diligente, trabalhador; **Industry** *s.* indústria; operosidade.  
**Inebriate** *adj.* embriagado; *v.t.* embriagar.  
**Ineffable** *adj.* inefável.  
**Ineffaceable** *adj.* indelével.  
**Ineffective, ineffectual, inefficacious** *adj.* ineficaz.  
**Inefficient** *adj.* ineficiente.  
**Inelastic** *adj.* que não é elástico.  
**Inelegant** *adj.* deselegante.  
**Ineligible** *adj.* inelegível.  
**Inept** *adj.* inepto.  
**Inequality** *s.* desigualdade.  
**Inert** *adj.* inerte.  
**Inestimable** *adj.* inestimável.  
**Inevitable** *adj.* inevitável.  
**Inexact** *adj.* inexato.  
**Inexactitude** *s.* inexatidão.  
**Inexcusable** *adj.* indesculpável.  
**Inexorable** *adj.* inexorável.  
**Inexpensive** *adj.* barato.  
**Inexperience** *s.* inexperiência; *d* *adj.* inexperiente.  
**Inexplicable** *adj.* inexplicável.  
**Inexpressible** *adj.* inexpressivo.  
**Inextinguishable** *adj.* inextinguível.  
**Inextricable** *adj.* intrincado, inextricável.  
**Infallible** *adj.* infalível.  
**Infamous** *adj.* infame; **Infamy** *s.* infâmia.  
**Infancy** *s.* infância; **Infant** *s.* criança, bebê; (*dir.*) menor; **Infanticide** *s.* infanticídio.  
**Infantile** *adj.* infantil.  
**Infantry** *s.* infantaria.  
**Infatuate** *v.t.* enfatuar; inspirar paixão violenta e fugaz; *adj.* enfatuado; apaixonado; *d* *adj.* apaixonado; **Infatuation** *s.* enfatuação; paixão.  
**Infect** *v.t.* infetar, infeccionar; *ion* *s.* infecção; *ious* *adj.* infetuoso, contagioso.  
**Infer** *v.t.* inferir, concluir, deduzir; *ence* *s.* inferência, conclusão, dedução; *ential* *adj.* dedutivo.  
**Inferior** *adj.* inferior; *ity* *s.* inferioridade; *ity* *complex* complexo de inferioridade.  
**Infernal** *adj.* infernal; **Inferno** *s.* inferno.  
**Infertile** *adj.* estéril.  
**Infest** *v.t.* infestar.  
**Infidel** *adj. & s.* infiel; *ity* *s.* infidelidade.  
**Infiltrate** *v.t.* infiltrar-se; *v.t.* infiltrar; **Infiltration** *s.* infiltração.  
**Infinite** *adj.* infinito; *the* — o infinito; *esimal* *adj.* infinitesimal; **Infinitive** *s.* infinitivo; **Infinity** *s.* infinidade; imensidão.



**infirm** *adj.* enfêrmo; *-ary s.* enfermária; *-ity s.* enfermidade.  
**inflamm** *v.t.* inflamar; **inflammable** *adj.* inflamável; **inflammation** *s.* inflamação.  
**inflate** *v.t.* inflar; inchar; *-d adj.* inflado, inchado; afetado, pomposo; **inflation** *s.* inflação; (*fin.*) inflação.  
**inflect** *v.t.* torcer, dobrar; modular, acentuar; (*gram.*) declinar; *-ion, inflexion s.* inflexão; (*gram.*) flexão.  
**inflexible** *adj.* inflexível.  
**inflict** *v.t.* infligir; impor; *-ion s.* inflicção, castigo.  
**inflow** *s.* fluxo, afluência.  
**influence** *s.* influência; crédito; prestígio; *v.t.&i.* influir; influenciar.  
**influenza** *s.* influenza, gripe.  
**influx** *s.* fluxo, afluência; desembocadura (de rio).  
**inform** *v.t.* informar, avisar, comunicar; instruir, ensinar; — *on, — against* denunciar; delatar; *-al* informal, sem cerimônia; *-ality s.* informalidade; *-ant s.* informante; *-ation s.* informação; saber, conhecimentos.  
**infraction** *s.* infração.  
**infrequent** *adj.* raro, infrequente.  
**infringe** *v.t.* infringir; *-ment s.* infração.  
**infuriate** *v.t.* enfurecer.  
**infuse** *v.t.* pôr de infusão; infundir, imbuir, insinuar; **infusion** *s.* infusão.  
**ingathering** *s.* colheita.  
**ingenious** *adj.* engenhoso, inventivo; hábil; **ingenuity** *s.* engenho.  
**ingenuous** *adj.* ingênuo, cândido.  
**inglorious** *adj.* inglório.  
**ingoin** *adj.* entrante, que entra.  
**ingot** *s.* lingote.  
**ingrained** *adj.* enraizado, arraigado.  
**ingratitude** *s.* ingratitude.  
**ingredient** *s.* ingrediente.  
**ingress** *s.* ingresso.  
**inhabit** *v.t.* habitar; morar, residir; *-able adj.* habitável; *-ant s.* habitante.  
**inhale** *v.t.* inalar, aspirar.  
**inherent** *adj.* inerente; próprio.  
**inherit** *v.t.&i.* herdar; suceder como herdeiro; *-ance s.* herança; patrimônio.  
**inhibit** *v.t.* inibir.  
**inhospitable** *adj.* inhospitaleiro.  
**inhumanity** *s.* deshumanidade; **inhuman** *adj.* deshumano.  
**inimical** *adj.* inimigo, hostil.  
**inimitable** *adj.* inimitável.  
**iniquitous** *adj.* iníquo; **iniquity** *s.* iniquidade.  
**initial** *adj.&s.* inicial.  
**initiate** *v.t.* iniciar; *adj.* adepto, iniciado.  
**initiative** *s.* iniciativa.  
**inject** *v.t.* injetar; *-ion s.* injeção.  
**injudicious** *adj.* imprudente, indiscreto; pouco criterioso.  
**injunction** *s.* injunção.  
**injure** *v.t.* prejudicar; machucar; ferir; fazer mal; ofender; *-d* fatalmente ferido de morte.  
**injurious** *adj.* prejudicial; pernicioso.  
**injury** *s.* dano, prejuízo; ferimento; mal.  
**injustice** *s.* injustiça.  
**ink** *s.* tinta.  
**inlaid work** trabalho embutido; incrustação.  
**inland** *adj.* interior; nacional, do país; *adv.* no interior do país; *s.* interior (de país).  
**inlay** *v.t.* incrustar; embutir.  
**inlet** *s.* entrada; enseada, angra.

**inmate** *s.* ocupante; residente (enfêrmo, se se trata de hospital; prisioneiro, se se trata de prisão, etc.); habitante.  
**inmost** *adj.* íntimo, recôndito, profundo.  
**inn** *s.* hospedaria; — *-keeper* hospedeiro.  
**innate** *adj.* inato, congênito.  
**inner** *adj.* interior, interno, oculto.  
**innermost** *adj.* recôndito, profundo.  
**innings** *s.* turno, vez (na política e em alguns esportes).  
**innocence** *s.* inocência; **innocent** *adj.* inocente; **innocently** *adv.* inocentemente.  
**innocuous** *adj.* inócuo.  
**innovation** *s.* inovação, novidade.  
**innuendo** *s.* insinuação, alusão.  
**innumerable** *adj.* inumerável.  
**inobservance** *s.* inobservância; falta de atenção.  
**inoculate** *v.t.* inocular; **inoculation** *s.* inoculação.  
**inodorous** *adj.* inodoro.  
**inoffensive** *adj.* inofensivo.  
**inoperative** *adj.* inoperante.  
**inopportune** *adj.* inoportuno; *-ly adv.* inoportunamente.  
**inordinate** *adj.* desmesurado; excessivo; desordenado.  
**inorganic** *adj.* inorgânico.  
**inpatient** *s.* doente hospitalizado.  
**inquest** *s.* pesquisa judicial, investigação; inquérito.  
**inquire** *v.t.&i.* informar-se; inquirir; perguntar; *-r s.* investigador, averiguador; **inquiry** *s.* indagação, averiguação, investigação; consulta; informação; **inquiry operator** telefonista de informações.  
**inquisition** *s.* inquisição; **inquisitive** *adj.* perguntador, curioso, inquiridor.  
**inroad** *s.* incursão, irrupção.  
**insane** *adj.* louco; **insanity** *s.* loucura, demência; — *asylum* hospício.  
**insanitary** *adj.* insalubre, malsão.  
**insatiable** *adj.* insaciável.  
**inscribe** *v.t.* inscrever; gravar; dedicar; **inscription** *s.* inscrição; rótulo, letreiro; dedicatória.  
**inscrutable** *adj.* inescrutável, impenetrável.  
**insect** *s.* inseto; *-ivora s.* insetívoros; *-ivorous adj.* insetívoro.  
**insecure** *adj.* inseguro; **insecurity** *s.* insegurança.  
**insensate** *adj.* insensato.  
**insensible** *adj.* insensível.  
**inseparable** *adj.* inseparável.  
**insert** *s.* inserir, introduzir; *-ion s.* inserção.  
**inset** *s.* inserção; (*E.U.*) folha extra, metida entre as de um livro, jornal ou revista.  
**inshore** *adj.* ao longo da costa.  
**inside** *s.* o interior, a parte de dentro; conteúdo; (*plural*) entranhas; *adj.* interior, interno; *adv.* dentro; — *out* pelo avesso.  
**insidious** *adj.* insidioso.  
**insight** *s.* penetração; compreensão; percepção da natureza íntima de uma coisa.  
**insignia** *s.* insígnia.  
**insignificant** *adj.* insignificante.  
**insincere** *adj.* insincero.  
**insincerity** *s.* insinceridade.  
**insinuate** *v.t.* insinuar.  
**insipid** *adj.* insípido.  
**insist** *v.t.* insistir.  
**insistence** *s.* insistência.

insobriety s. intemperança.  
 insolation s. insolação; tratamento pelo sol.  
 insolence s. insolência; insolent adj. insolente.  
 insoluble adj. insolúvel.  
 insolvency s. insolvência.  
 insomnia s. insônia.  
 insomuch as, insomuch to até o ponto que; de tal modo que.  
 inspect v.t. inspecionar; -ion s. inspeção; -or s. inspetor; -orship s. distrito a cargo do inspetor.  
 inspiration s. inspiração; aspiração; inspire v.t. & i. inspirar; aspirar.  
 inspire v.t. animar, alentar.  
 instability s. instabilidade.  
 install v.t. instalar; -ation s. instalação.  
 instalment s. pagamento parcial, prestação; — plan venda a prestação.  
 instance s. instância, solicitação; exemplo, caso; (for.) instância.  
 instant s. instante; -aneous adj. instantâneo.  
 instead adv. em lugar, em vez.  
 instep s. (anat.) tarso, peito do pé.  
 instigate v.t. instigar, provocar; instigation s. instigação.  
 instil, instill v.t. instilar; inculcar.  
 instinct s. instinto; adj. animado, impulsionado, movido; -ive adj. instintivo.  
 institute s. instituto; v.t. instituir.  
 institution s. instituição, instituto, estabelecimento.  
 instruct v.t. instruir, ensinar; dar instruções; -ion s. instrução; instruções, indicações; -ive adj. instrutivo; -or s. professor, instrutor, monitor.  
 instrument s. instrumento; (for.) instrumento, documento; -al adj. instrumental; -alist s. (mús.) instrumentista; -ality s. agência, mediação.  
 insubordinate adj. insubordinado.  
 insufferable adj. insuportável.  
 insufficiency s. insuficiência; insufficient adj. insuficiente; insufficiently adv. insuficientemente.  
 insular adj. insular.  
 insulate v.t. isolar; (fís.) isolar; insulation s. isolamento; insulator s. isolante.  
 insult s. insulto; v.t. insultar; -ing adj. ofensivo, injurioso; insultante.  
 insuperable adj. insuperável.  
 insupportable adj. insuportável.  
 insurance s. seguro; — company companhia de seguros; insure v.t. segurar; insurer s. segurador.  
 insurgent s. & adj. revoltoso, insurgente.  
 insurmountable adj. insuperável.  
 insurrection s. insurreição.  
 intact adj. intacto.  
 intake s. admissão; tomada; tomada elétrica.  
 intangible adj. intangível.  
 integer s. inteiro; integral adj. integral; integrity s. integridade.  
 intellect s. intelecto, inteligência; -ual adj. & s. intelectual.  
 intelligence s. inteligência; notícia; informações secretas; — department departamento de informações secretas (principalmente militares ou navais); -r s. agente secreto; intelligent adj. inteligente; intelligently adv. inteligentemente; intelligible adj. inteligível.  
 intemperance s. intemperança; intemperate adj. imoderado, excessivo; violento; inclemente (tempo).

intend v.t. tencionar; fazer tenção; -ed s. (pop.) nolvo, o futuro; adj. almejado, intencional, o que se tem em mira.  
 intense adj. intenso; -ly adv. intensamente; intensify v.t. intensificar; intensity s. intensidade.  
 intent adj. atento; — on decidido, resolvido a; s. intenção, intento, desígnio, propósito; -ional adj. intencional; -ioned adj. intencionado; -ness s. força de atenção, decisão.  
 inter v.t. enterrar, sepultar.  
 intercalate v.t. intercalar.  
 intercede v.t. interceder.  
 intercept v.t. interceptar.  
 intercession s. intercessão; intercessor s. intercessor.  
 interchange s. intercâmbio.  
 intercourse s. intercâmbio; comércio; correspondência; relações sexuais.  
 interdict s. veto, proibição; interdito; v.t. interditar; -ion s. interdição.  
 interest s. interesse; juros; — on overdue payments juros de mora; v.t. interessar; -ing adj. interessante, atraído; in an -ing condition em estado interessante.  
 interfere v.t. interferir; meter-se, interpor-se, imiscuir-se; intervir; — with embarçar, impedir, estorvar; -nce s. interferência; interposição; obstáculo, impedimento.  
 interim s. interim.  
 interior s. & adj. interior.  
 interject v.t. interpor, inserir; v.t. interpor-se, intervir; -ion s. interjeição, exclamação; intervenção.  
 interlace v.t. entrelaçar.  
 interline v.t. entrelinhar; entretelar; -ar adj. interlinear.  
 interlocutor s. interlocutor.  
 interloper s. intruso, intrometido.  
 interlude s. intervalo, entreto.  
 intermarriage s. casamento entre indivíduos de tribus, nações ou raças diferentes.  
 intermeddle v.t. misturar-se; intrometer-se.  
 intermediary s. & adj. intermediário; intermediate s. mediador, intermediário.  
 interment s. enterro.  
 intermezzo s. intermezzo.  
 interminable adj. interminável.  
 intermission s. intermissão, interrupção, intervalo; intermittent adj. intermitente.  
 intermix v.t. misturar-se.  
 intern v.t. internar; -al adj. interno, interior; intestino; -ally adv. interiormente.  
 international adj. internacional; -ist s. internacionalista.  
 internment s. internamento; — camp campo de concentração.  
 interpolate v.t. interpolar.  
 interpose v.t. interpor; v.t. interpor-se.  
 interpret v.t. interpretar; -ation s. interpretação; -er s. intérprete.  
 interregnum s. interregno.  
 interrogate v.t. interrogar; interrogation s. interrogação; interrogative adj. interrogativo; interrogatory s. interrogatório.  
 interrupt v.t. interromper; -er s. interruptor; -ion s. interrupção.  
 intersect v.t. cortar, entrecortar; -ion s. interseção.  
 intersperse v.t. entremear, espalhar.  
 interstice s. interstício.



**intertwine** *v.t.* entrelaçar.  
**interval** *s.* intervalo; entreto.  
**intervene** *v.i.* intervir; **intervention** *s.* intervenção.  
**interview** *s.* entrevista; *v.t.* entrevistar.  
**interweave** *v.t.* entrelaçar, entretecer.  
**intestate** *adj.* intestado.  
**intestinal** *adj.* intestinal; **intestine** *s. & adj.* intestino.  
**intimacy** *s.* intimidade, familiaridade;  
**intimate** *adj. & s.* íntimo; *v.t.* intimar;  
**intimation** *s.* intimação.  
**intimidate** *v.t.* intimidar.  
**into** *prep.* dentro, em, entre.  
**intolerable** *adj.* intolerável; **intolerance** *s.* intolerância; **intolerant** *adj.* intolerante.  
**intonation** *s.* entoação; **intonate** *v.t.* entoar; **intone** *v.t.* entoar.  
**intoxicate** *v.t.* embriagar; (*med.*) intoxicar, envenenar; *•d adj.* embriagado;  
**intoxication** *s.* embriaguez; (*med.*) intoxicação, envenenamento.  
**intractable** *adj.* intratável.  
**intransitive** *adj.* intransitivo.  
**intrench** *v.t.* entrincheirar; *v.t.* entrincheirar-se.  
**intrepid** *adj.* intrépido; *•ity s.* intrepidez.  
**intricacy** *s.* complicação, trapalhada;  
**intricate** *adj.* complicado, intrincado.  
**intrigue** *s.* intriga, manejo, trama; amor ilícito; enredo de peça, de novela, etc.; *v.t. & i.* intrigar, tramar, seduzir; *•r s.* intrigante; **intriguing** *adj.* intrigante.  
**intrinsic** *adj.* intrínseco.  
**introduce** *v.t.* introduzir; apresentar; dar entrada; pôr em uso; — *a bill* apresentar um projeto de lei; — *into society* apresentar na sociedade; *•r s.* introdutor; **introduction** *s.* apresentação; introdução.  
**introlit** *s.* introito.  
**introspection** *s.* introspecção.  
**intrude** *v.t.* introduzir-se (no sentido pejorativo); *intrrometer-se*; *•r s.* intruso, intrometido; **intrusion** *s.* intrusão.  
**intuition** *s.* intuição; **intuitive** *adj.* intuitivo.  
**inundate** *v.t.* inundar; **inundation** *s.* inundação.  
**inure** *v.t.* aguarir, acostumar, habituar.  
**invade** *v.t.* invadir; *•r s.* invasor.  
**invalid** *adj.* inválido; *s.* inválido, enfermo; *v.t.* incapacitar; registrar como inválido; *•ate v.t.* invalidar, anular; *•ity s.* invalidez; invalidade, nulidade.  
**invaluable** *adj.* inestimável; inapreciável.  
**invariable** *adj.* invariável.  
**invasion** *s.* invasão.  
**invective** *s.* invectiva; **inveigh** *v.t.* invectivar.  
**inveigle** *v.t.* seduzir, enganar.  
**invent** *v.t.* inventar, imaginar; *•ion s.* invenção; *•ive adj.* inventivo; *•or s.* inventor.  
**inventory** *s.* inventário; *v.t.* inventariar.  
**inverse** *adj.* inverso; **inversion** *s.* inversão; **invert** *v.t.* inverter.  
**vertebrate** *adj. & s.* vertebrado.  
**invest** *v.t.* vestir, revestir; investir, empregar (capital); sitiar, cercar.  
**investigate** *v.t.* investigar; **investigation** *s.* investigação; **investigator** *s.* investigador.  
**investiture** *s.* investidura.  
**investment** *s. (com.)* aplicação de capital; (*mil.*) sítio, cerco; investidura, instalação.  
**inveterate** *adj.* inveterado.

**invidious** *adj.* difamatório; odioso.  
**invigorate** *v.t.* fortificar, estimular.  
**invincible** *adj.* invencível.  
**inviolable** *adj.* inviolável; **inviolate** *adj.* inviolado.  
**invisible** *adj.* invisível.  
**invitation** *s.* convite; **invite** *v.t.* convidar; **inviting** *adj.* convidativo.  
**invocation** *s.* invocação.  
**invoice** *s. (com.)* fatura; *v.t.* faturar.  
**invoke** *v.t.* invocar.  
**involuntary** *adj.* involuntário.  
**involve** *v.t.* envolver; enrolar; implicar, comprometer; torcer, emaranhar; *•d language* língua complicada, difusa.  
**invulnerable** *adj.* invulnerável.  
**inward** *adj.* interior; interno; íntimo; *•ly adv.* internamente; *•s s.* entranhas.  
**iodine** *s.* iodo.  
**ion** *s.* íon.  
**iota** *s.* iota (letra grega).  
**ipecacuanha** *s. (bot.)* ipecacuanha.  
**irascible** *adj.* irascível; **irate** *adj.* irado; **ire** *s.* ira, cólera.  
**iridescence** *s.* irisação; **iridescent** *adj.* iridescente.  
**iridium** *s.* irídio.  
**iris** *s.* íris.  
**irksome** *adj.* fastidioso, cansativo.  
**iron** *s.* ferro; *adj.* de ferro, em ferro; férreo; *v.t.* agrilhoar, ferrar; passar (roupa a ferro); *•ing s.* ato de passar roupa.  
**ironic, ironical** *adj.* irônico; **irony** *s.* ironia.  
**irradiation** *s.* irradiação.  
**irrational** *adj.* irracional.  
**irreclaimable** *adj.* incorrigível; inaproveitável.  
**irreconcilable** *adj.* irreconciliável.  
**irrecoverable** *adj.* irremediável; irreparável.  
**irredeemable** *adj.* irromissível.  
**irreducible** *adj.* irredutível, irreduzível.  
**irrefutable** *adj.* irrefutável.  
**irregular** *adj.* irregular; *•ity s.* irregularidade.  
**irrelevant** *adj.* impertinente; inaplicável.  
**irreligious** *adj.* irreligioso.  
**irremediable** *adj.* irremediável.  
**irremovable** *adj.* inamovível, irremovível.  
**irreparable** *adj.* irreparável.  
**irrepressible** *adj.* irreprimível.  
**irreproachable** *adj.* irreprochável; irrepreensível.  
**irresistible** *adj.* irresistível.  
**irresolute** *adj.* irresoluto.  
**irrespective of** independente de, sem consideração a.  
**irresponsible** *adj.* irresponsável, inconsciente.  
**irretrievable** *adj.* irrecuperável, irreparável.  
**irreverent** *adj.* irreverente.  
**irrevocable** *adj.* irrevogável.  
**irrigate** *v.t.* irrigar; **irrigation** *s.* irrigação; **irrigator** *s.* irrigador.  
**irritable** *adj.* irritável; **irritate** *v.t.* irritar; **irritation** *s.* irritação.  
**irruption** *s.* irrupção.  
**island** *s.* ilha; *•er s.* insular; **isle** *s.* ilha; **islet** *s.* ilhota.  
**isolate** *v.t.* isolar; **isolation** *s.* isolamento; *•d adj.* isolado; solitário.  
**issue** *s. (imp.)* edição; tiragem; impressão; número; publicação; prole, sucessão; saída; egresso; evento, consequência, resultado; êxito; decisão; tema

de discussão, problema; (*for.*) ponto em discussão; — of blood perda de sangue; *v.t.* lançar, emitir; publicar; distribuir; *v.i.* sair; correr; emanar; proceder; terminar.  
**isthmus** *s.* istmo.  
**it** *pron. neutro* ele, ela; o, a; lhe; isto, isso; — *is said that* diz-se que; *s. pron.* seu, sua, seus, suas; o seu, a sua; os seus, as suas; d'ele, d'ela; d'isso, d'aquilo; *self pron.* se, si, si mesmo; ele próprio, ele mesmo; ela própria; ela mesma.

**italic** *adj.* itálico.  
**itch** *v.i.* coçar, comer, comichar; *ing s.* co-ichão, prurido, cocelra; *y adj.* sarnoso; comichoso; *my arm* — *es* meu braço está comichando.  
**item** *s.* item; artigo, parágrafo; *adv.* item; *ize v.t.* especificar, pormenorizar.  
**itinerary** *s.* itinerário; *itinerant adj.* itinerante.  
**ivory** *s.* marfim.  
**ivy** *s.* hera.  
**izzard** *s.* a letra Z, z; from A to — de cabo a rabo.

## J

**J** letra do alfabeto.  
**jabber** *v.i.* papaguear, palrar; *s.* tagarellice.  
**jacinth** *s.* jacinto.  
**jack** *s.* espêto; (*mec.*) macaco; (*mar.*) bandeira de proa; macho de certos quadrúpedes; valete (figura do baralho); marinheiro; — of all trades pau para toda obra; — up levantar com macaco.  
**jackal** *s.* chacal.  
**jackanapes** *s.* mequetrefe; tólo, convencido.  
**jacket** *s.* jaqueta; paletó (de homem); colete (de homem); invólucro (de qualquer espécie); cobertura ou capa de livro; (*mec.*) camisa; — potatoes batatas servidas com casca.  
**jacobin** *s.* jacobino.  
**jade** *s.* jade; cavalo ordinário; mulher de má fama; *v.t. & i.* estafar; *s.* estafado.  
**ag s.** entalhe, dente; *v.t.* recortar, dentear.  
**jaguar** *s.* jaguar.  
**jail** *s.* prisão, cárcere; — fever tifo.  
**jam** *s.* geléia; complicação, apuro, abertura; *v.t.* apertar, comprimir; apinhar; (*rad.*) interferir, perturbando a transmissão.  
**Jamaica** *s.* Jamaica.  
**jamb** *s.* umbral.  
**jangle** *s.* disputa, altercação; sons discordantes; *v.i.* altercar, disputar; soar em discordância.  
**January** *s.* Janeiro.  
**Japan** *s.* Japão; *Japan s.* laca; trabalho laqueado; *v.t.* laquear; *ese adj.* japonês, nipônico; *s.* japonês.  
**jar** *s.* jarro, jarra; cântaro; vibração, trepidação; choque; sacudidela; som desagradável; *v.t. & i.* sacudir, agitar, fazer vibrar; vibrar, trepidar; produzir sons desagradáveis, ranger.  
**jargon** *s.* dialeto; calão; terminologia técnica pertencente a uma arte, ciência, profissão, etc.  
**jarring** *adj.* discordante, desentoadado.  
**jasmine**, **jasmin** *s.* jasmim.  
**asper** *s.* jaspe.  
**aundice** *s.* icterícia.  
**aunt** *s.* excursão, caminhada, passeio; *y adj.* vistoso, elegante; despreocupado.  
**javelin** *s.* dardo, venábulo.  
**jaw** *s.* mandíbula; queixada; — bone maxilar.  
**jay** *s.* galo (ave).  
**jealous** *adj.* cioso, zeloso; ciumento; *y s.* ciúme.  
**jeer** *s.* escárnio, mofa; *v.t. & i.* escarnecer, zombar.  
**jeune** *adj.* magro, sem substância; insípido.

**jelly** *s.* geléia; *fish s.* medusa.  
**jennet** *s.* ginete.  
**jeopardize** *v.t.* arriscar, expor, comprometer; **jeopardy** *s.* perigo, risco.  
**jerboa** *s.* gerbo.  
**jeremiad** *s.* choradeira, jeremiada.  
**jerk** *s.* sacudidela; contração (muscular), espasmo; *v.t. & i.* sacudir; arremessar; *y adj.* espasmódico, aos arrancos.  
**jerry** *adj.* de qualidade inferior; mal feito; — *build v.t.* construir mal ou com material inferior; — *builder* construtor de casas baratas.  
**jersey** *s.* jêrsei; malha de seda; — cow vaca de Jersey.  
**jessamine** *s.* jasmim.  
**jest** *s.* gracejo, brincadeira, facécia; *v.t.* gracejar, brincar; *er s.* galhofeiro, brincalhão; bobo, palhaço.  
**Jesuit** *s.* jesuita; *ical adj.* jesuítico.  
**Jesus** *s.* Jesus; — Christ Jesus-Cristo.  
**jet** *s.* jato; cano ou tubo de saída; azeviche.  
**jetsam** *s.* carga atirada ao mar para aliviar o navio.  
**jetty** *s.* molhe; *adj.* de azeviche ou côr de azeviche.  
**Jew** *s.* judeu, israelita.  
**jib** *s.* (*mar.*) bujarrona; mover-se para os lados e para trás em desespero (animal).  
**jibe** *v.* gibe.  
**jiffy** *s.* (*pop.*) momento, instante; I will go in a — vou num instante.  
**jig** *s.* giga (dansa); — *saw puzzle* jogo de paciência.  
**jilt** *v.t.* abandonar, dar o fora (no namorado).  
**jingle** *s.* tinido, som metálico; *v.t. & i.* tinir; fazer tinir.  
**jingoism** *s.* jacobinismo.  
**job** *s.* emprego; tarefa; trabalho; negócio; — lot mercadorias de ocasião; — *master* alugador de cavalos; *ber s.* negociante intermediário; negociante de títulos.  
**jockey** *s.* jóquei.  
**jocose** *adj.* jocoso.  
**ocular** *adj.* jocoso; burlesco; *ly adv.* jocosamente, por brincadeira.  
**jocund** *adj.* alegre, festivo.  
**jog** *v.t.* empurrar, cutucar; tocar alguém para chamar a atenção; *v.i.* mover-se devagar e sacudindo; — trot trote lento.  
**joggle** *s.* sacudidela; *v.t. & i.* sacudir, trepidar, balançar.  
**John** *s.* João; — Bull Inglaterra, o povo inglês; — Chinaman o povo chinês, qualquer chinês; — Doe Fulano de Tal.



**join** *v.t.* juntar; unir; reunir; acrescentar; associar; *v.i.* reunir-se; associar-se; unir-se; juntar-se; entrar; he *ed* the army ele entrou para o exército; — in fazer côro; *er* s. marceneiro; *ery* s. marcenaria.  
**joint** s. junta, junta; união; conexão; articulação; quarto (de animal); (*bot.*) nó; *adj.* unido, agrupado, coletivo; associado, misto; *v.t.* juntar, unir, agregar; *v.i.* articular-se; — author co-autor; — commission comissão mista; — consent comum acôrdo; — heir co-herdeiro; — stock company sociedade por ações.  
**joist** s. ripa, sarrafo, barrote.  
**joke** s. pilhéria, facécia, graça; *v.t.* pilheriar, gracejar.  
**jollity** s. jovialidade, alegria, regosijo, bom humor.  
**jolliness** s. alegria, regosijo, jovialidade.  
**jolly** *adj.* alegre, divertido, jovial.  
**jolt** s. sacudida, solavanco; *v.t. & i.* sacudir; dar solavancos.  
**jonquill** s. junquillo.  
**joist** *v.t.* empurrar; acotovelar; apertar.  
**jot** s. jota (letra); — down registrar, tomar nota.  
**journal** s. jornal; diário; periódico; revista (publicação); diário comercial; *ism* s. jornalismo; *ist* s. jornalista.  
**journey** s. viagem; jornada; caminhada; trajeto.  
**joust** s. justa, peleja, torneio.  
**jovial** *adj.* jovial; *ity* s. jovialidade.  
**jowl** s. maxilar inferior; bochecha; papada; cabeça de peixe.  
**joy** s. alegria; *ful*, *ous* *adj.* alegre; *fulness* alegria.  
**jubilation** s. júbilo, regozijo; jubilee s. jubileu.  
**Judaic** *adj.* judaico.  
**Judas** s. Judas.  
**judge** s. juiz; magistrado; perito; — advocate auditor de guerra; *v.t. & i.* julgar; *ment* s. julgamento, sentença; critério, julzo.  
**judicature** s. judicatura; justiça; judi-

cial *adj.* judicial; judiciary *adj. & s.* judiciário; judicious *adj.* judicioso.  
**judo** s. jiu-jitsu.  
**jug** s. cântaro; jarro; bilha, moringa.  
**juggle** *v.t.* escamotear, fazer prestidigitação; *ry* s. prestidigitação; *r* s. prestidigitador.  
**jugular** s. jugular (veia).  
**juice** s. suco, caldo; juicy *adj.* succulento.  
**jujube** s. jujuba.  
**julep** s. julepe.  
**July** s. Julho.  
**jumble** s. embrulho, confusão, trapalhada; *v.t.* embrulhar, atrapalhar.  
**jump** s. salto, pulo; estremecimento; *v.t. & i.* saltar, pular; — over saltar por cima; — at aceitar imediatamente, apressar-se em aproveitar; — to a conclusion tirar uma conclusão apressada.  
**junction** s. junção; bifurcação; entroncamento; juncture s. junção; ocorrência, conjuntura.  
**June** s. Junho.  
**jungle** s. floresta, floresta virgem.  
**junior** *adj.* júnior; s. júnior, filho; aluno do penúltimo ano de colégio ou escola.  
**juniper** s. junípero.  
**junk** s. junco (embarcação); refugo (de ferro, papel, etc.).  
**junket** *v.t.* (*E.U.*) dar banquete a custa dos cofres públicos; s. creme gelatinoso, gulodice; (*E.U.*) banquete, festim a custa dos cofres públicos.  
**juridical** *adj.* jurídico; jurisdiction s. jurisdição; jurist s. jurista, jurisconsulto.  
**juror, juryman** s. jurado; jury s. juri.  
**just** *adj.* justo; *adv.* exatamente; há pouco; I have — arrived acabo de chegar; *ice* s. justiça; *ifiable* *adj.* justificável; *ification* s. justificação; *ify* *v.t.* justificar; *ly* *adv.* justamente, equitavelmente; *ness* s. justiça.  
**jut** *v.t.* projetar-se.  
**jute** s. juta.  
**juvenile** *adj.* juvenil, jovem.  
**juxtapose** *v.t.* juxtapor.  
**juxtaposition** s. juxtaposição.

## K

**K letra.**  
**kale** s. repólho crespo; (*pop.*) sopa de legumes; (*fría*) dinheiro.  
**kaleidoscope** s. caleidoscópio.  
**kangaroo** s. canguru.  
**kaolin** s. caolim.  
**kedge** s. ancorote.  
**keel** s. quilha; *son* s. sobrequilha.  
**keen** *adj.* acerado; afiado; agudo, penetrante, sutil, vivo; astuto, ladino; veemente, ardente; entusiasta; sensível; acre, mordaz, incisivo; *ly* *adv.* agudamente; finamente, sutilmente, com vivacidade; *ness* s. agudeza; sutileza; perspicácia; penetração.  
**keep** *v.t.* guardar; ter (criados, secretário, etc.); manter; dirigir, manejar (casa, hotel, etc.); cumprir (a palavra, uma promessa, etc.); deter, demorar; conter; *v.t.* manter-se; conservar-se; ficar; — a saint's day guardar um dia santo; — away manter-se fora; — off afastar-se; — on continuar; — bad hours deltar-se tarde; — company fazer companhia; — house manter casa; — one's

distance manter-se na reserva, guardar distância; — one's head não perder a cabeça; — pace with andar ao mesmo passo que; — track of seguir, não perder de vista a, acompanhar.  
**keeper** s. guardião; guarda; carcereiro.  
**keepsake** s. presente, lembrança.  
**keg** s. barrilete, barril.  
**kennel** s. sarjeta, pequeno canal; canil, casa de cachorro; matilha de cães.  
**kerb** s. parapeito; meio fio.  
**kerchief** s. colifa; lenço grande; lenço.  
**kernel** s. caroço, amêndoa, semente; grão; núcleo, endocarpo; parte central ou essencial das cousas.  
**kerosene** s. petróleo; querosene.  
**kestrel** s. pequeno falcão, tartaranhão.  
**ketch** s. caíque, galeota.  
**kettle** s. chaleira; caldeira; marmita.  
**key** s. chave (em todas as suas acepções); tecla (de piano, máquina de escrever, etc.); (*mús.*) pedal, tom, clave; *v.t.* fechar à chave; afinar; *board* teclado; *stone* chave (de abóbada); pedra fundamental.

khaki s. caqui.  
 kick s. ponta-pé; colce (de arma de fogo); patada; v.t. & i. dar ponta-pés; escoucear; recuar (arma de fogo); (pop.) fazer oposição violenta.  
 kid s. cabrito, cabrita; (pop.) criança, garoto; v.t. enganar por gracejo; implicar por gracejo.  
 kidnap v.t. roubar, sequestrar (pessoas).  
 kidney s. rim; temperamento, disposição.  
 kill v.t. matar; assassinar; \*er s. assassino, matador.  
 kiln s. forno.  
 kilo s. quilo.  
 kilt v.t. salote usado pelos escoceses.  
 kimono s. quimono.  
 kin s. parentes; família; parentesco.  
 kind adj. bom, benévolo, bondoso; — hearted bom de coração; s. espécie, gênero, classe, sorte, qualidade; — of (pop.) um tanto, de certo modo; \*liness s. bondade, benevolência; boa índole; \*ness s. bondade; \*ly adv. bondosamente.  
 kindred s. parentela, família; adj. aparentado; congênere.  
 king s. rei; rei (figura de baralho); \*s household casa real; \*dom s. reinado.  
 kink s. retorcimento; mania; v.t. retorcer.  
 kinship s. parentesco, sangue.  
 kiosk s. quiosque.  
 kipper s. salmão ou arenque salgado.  
 kiss s. beijo; v.t. beijar.  
 kit s. estojo; indumentária completa; equipamento profissional.  
 kitchen s. cozinha.  
 kite s. milhafre (ave); papagaio (de papel).  
 kitten s. gatinho.  
 kleptomania s. cleptomania; \*c s. cleptomaniaco.  
 knack s. tino; expediente engenhoso; habilidade, arte.  
 knacker s. esfolador de cavalos; comprador de ferros velhos e de material usado.  
 knapsack s. mochila.  
 knave s. velhaco, trapaceiro; valete (figura de baralho).

knead v.t. amassar, ligar (pastas ou massas).  
 knee s. joelho; \*l down v.t. ajoelhar-se.  
 knell s. dobre de finados; v.t. dobrar a finados.  
 Knickerbocker s. descendente de uma das primeiras famílias holandesas que se estabeleceram em Nova York.  
 knickerbockers, knickers s. calções apertados nos joelhos.  
 knick-knack s. enfeite, ninharia.  
 knife s. faca; v.t. esfaquear.  
 knight s. cavaleiro; campeão; cavalo (jogo de xadrez); — \*errant cavaleiro errante; v.t. armar cavaleiro.  
 knit v.t. & i. tricotar; \*ted adj. tricotado.  
 knob s. protuberância; saliência; nó (na madeira); castão (de bengala); maçaneta.  
 knock s. pancada; golpe; chamada; toque; v.t. & i. bater (na porta, etc.); golpear; colidir; — down derrubar, vencer, pôr fora de combate; — under submeter-se.  
 knoll s. montículo; outeiro.  
 knot s. nó; laço, vínculo; nó de madeira; enredo de um drama ou peça; dificuldade, problema; cocarda; grupo, reunião; protuberância; (mar.) milha marítima; v.t. laçar, amarrar com nós; unir; \*ty adj. nodoso.  
 know v.t. & i. conhecer; saber; \*ingly adj. cientemente; \*ledge s. saber; conhecimento; cultura; ciência; \*n adj. conhecido.  
 knuckle s. junta, articulação; articulação dos dedos; — down, — under submeter-se, render-se.  
 knurl s. nó; protuberância; \*y adj. nodoso.  
 Koran s. Corão.  
 kudos s. glória, fama, renome.  
 kymograph s. aparelho para registrar curvas de pressão; instrumento para registrar os movimentos de um avião no voo.  
 kyphosis s. curvatura da espinha.

## L

L letra do alfabeto.  
 labial adj. labial.  
 laboratory s. laboratório.  
 laborious adj. laborioso; penoso.  
 labor, labour s. trabalho; as classes operárias; tarefa, faina, labor; mão de obra; v.t. trabalhar; estar em trabalho de parto; — party partido trabalhista; — troubles perturbações operárias; \*ed adj. trabalhado; elaborado; laborioso; \*er s. operário; trabalhador.  
 laburnum s. (bot.) laburno.  
 labyrinth s. labirinto.  
 lac s. goma laca.  
 lace s. renda; cordão; cadarço, galão; — insertion entretela; v.t. atar (com cordões); dar laço; guarnecer com renda ou galão.  
 lacerate v.t. lacerar; dilacerar; laceration s. dilaceração, laceração.  
 lack s. falta, carência; necessidade; v.t. faltar, carecer, necessitar; \*ing in destituido de; — of intelligence falta de inteligência.

lackadaisical adj. lânguido; indolente, apático.  
 lackey s. lacai.  
 laconic adj. lacônico.  
 lacquer s. laca; v.t. laquear.  
 lacrosse s. jogo de bola canadense.  
 lacteal adj. lácteo.  
 lacuna s. lacuna.  
 lacustrine adj. lacustre.  
 lad s. rapaz, moço.  
 ladder s. escada de mão; escada portátil.  
 lade v.t. carregar.  
 ladle s. colherão.  
 lady s. senhora, dama; — doctor doutora; a — friend uma amiga; \*like distinta; — of the manor castelã; ladies' man homem galanteador.  
 lag v.t. atrasar-se; ficar atrás; mover-se lentamente; s. atraso; retardamento, retardação.  
 lager s. espécie de cerveja.  
 lagoon s. laguna.  
 laic s. leigo, secular.  
 laid pret. e p.p. de to lay; — up in bed acamado.



lain *p.p.* do verbo to lie.  
 lair *s.* covil; toca; antro.  
 laity *s.* leigos.  
 lake *s.* lago; — dwelling habitação lacustre.  
 lama *s.* lama (sacerdote); lhama (animal).  
 lamb *s.* cordeiro; \*kin *s.* cordeirinho.  
 lambent *adj.* ligeiro, leve, suave; suavemente luminoso; suavemente radioso.  
 lame *adj.* coxo, manco, estropiado, aleijado; *v.t.* estropiar; to go — coxear, andar manquejando; — account relação imperfeita; — verses versos de pé quebrado.  
 lameness *s.* claudicação.  
 lament *s.* lamentação; canto fúnebre; *v.t.* lamentar; *v.i.* lamentar-se; \*able *adj.* lamentável; \*ation *s.* lamentação.  
 lamina *s.* lâmina; \*te *v.t.* laminar.  
 lamp *s.* lâmpada; lanterna; farol; reverbêro.  
 lampas *s.* inflamação do palato (nos cavalos).  
 lampoon *s.* pasquim, libelo; *v.t.* satirizar; \*er *s.* panfletário.  
 lamprey *s.* lampreia.  
 lance *s.* lança; lança; lanceiro; *v.t.* lancetar; \*rs *s.* lanceiros; \*t *s.* lança.  
 land *s.* terra; terreno; solo; *v.t. & i.* desembarcar; — forces forças de terra; — measures medidas agrárias; — tax imposto territorial; \*scape painter pintor paisagista.  
 landau *s.* landô; \*let *s.* landolê.  
 landing *s.* desembarque, aterrisagem.  
 lane *s.* vereda, senda, caminho; álea.  
 language *s.* língua, idioma, linguagem.  
 languid *adj.* lânguido; languor *s.* langor; languorous *adj.* langoroso.  
 lank *adj.* fino, magro; liso (cabelo).  
 lantern *s.* lanterna.  
 lanyard *s.* (mar.) corda, cabo.  
 lap *s.* colo, regaço; bainha; aba de casaco ou de paletó; fralda; *v.t.* dobrar; *v.i.* cruzar sobre; traspasar.  
 laparotomy *s.* laparotomia.  
 lapel *s.* lapela.  
 lapidary *s.* lapidário.  
 lappet *s.* aba; lóbulo (de orelha); fralda (de camisa).  
 lapse *s.* lapso; esquecimento; espaço de tempo; *v.t.* decair gradualmente; deslizar; (for.) prescrever, caducar.  
 larceny *s.* furto, roubo.  
 lard *s.* toucinho; banha de porco; *v.t.* rechear com toucinho; untar banha em.  
 larder *s.* guarda-comida; despensa.  
 large *adj.* grande, grosso; largo; forte (pulso); — handwriting letra grande; — handed liberal, dadivoso; — hearted magnânimo, generoso; — sized grande; at — solto, em liberdade; geral, em geral; \*ly *adv.* grandemente; em grande parte; \*ness *s.* grandeza; liberalidade; grandeza d'alma.  
 lark *s.* calandra, calhandra (pássaro).  
 larva *s.* larva.  
 laryngitis *s.* laringite; larynx *s.* laringe.  
 lascivious *adj.* lascivo.  
 lash *s.* chicotada; vergastada; pestana; *v.t.* chicotear, fustigar, açoitar.  
 lass *s.* moça; rapariga; \*le *s.* mocinha.  
 lassitude *s.* lassidão.  
 lasso *s.* laço; *v.t.* laçar.  
 last *adj.* último; final; *s.* último; fim; forma de sapato; medida de peso (4.000 arrátels, aprox.); *v.t.* durar, perdurar; *adv.* finalmente, por fim; a última vez; — but one penúltimo; — night ontem

à noite; — week a semana passada; — honors últimas honras; at — enfim, por fim; to the — até o fim; \*ing *adj.* durável, estável; \*ly *adv.* em último lugar, enfim.  
 latch *s.* ferrólho, trinco, fechadura; \*key chave da porta da frente.  
 late *adj.* tardio; remoto; tardo, lento; último; falecido; recente, moderno; atrasado; — \*comer retardatário; — arrival recém-chegado; *adv.* tarde; há pouco; ultimamente; — in the year no fim do ano; to be — estar atrasado.  
 lately *adv.* ultimamente, recentemente; lateness *s.* tardança.  
 latent *adj.* latente.  
 later *adj.* posterior, ulterior; — on *adv.* mais tarde, posteriormente.  
 lateral *adj.* lateral.  
 latest *adj.* último; novíssimo.  
 latex *s.* látex.  
 lath *s.* ripa.  
 lather *s.* espuma de sabão; *v.t.* fazer espuma; *v.i.* ensaboar.  
 Latin *s.* latim; *adj.* latino.  
 latitude *s.* latitude.  
 latrine *s.* latrina.  
 latter *adj.* último, mais recente, moderno; este.  
 lattice *s.* grade; janela de grade; gelosia.  
 laud *v.t.* louvar; \*atory *adj.* laudatório.  
 laugh *s.* riso; *v.t.* rir; \*able *adj.* risível; \*ter *s.* hilaridade; — at rir-se de, caçoar; — in one's sleeve rir-se à socapa; — out rir-se às gargalhadas.  
 launch *s.* embarcação, lancha, chalupa; *v.t.* lançar ao mar (embarcação); lançar; \*ing *s.* lançamento.  
 launder *v.t.* lavar roupa; laundress *s.* lavadeira; laundry *s.* lavanderia.  
 laureate *adj.* laureado.  
 laurel *s.* louro.  
 lava *s.* lava.  
 lavatory *s.* lavatório (pia).  
 lavender *s.* lavanda, alfavema.  
 lavish *adj.* pródigo; gastador; *v.t.* prodigar; dissipar, malbaratar; \*ly *adv.* prodigamente; \*ness *s.* prodigalidade.  
 law *s.* lei; direito; justiça; jurisprudência; — abiding observante da lei; — of multiple proportions lei das proporções múltiplas; — of nations direito internacional; — of nature lei da natureza; \*s of war leis de guerra.  
 lawful *adj.* legal; legítimo; \*ness *s.* legitimidade, legalidade; lawless *adj.* sem lei.  
 lawn *s.* gramado; cambrala fina.  
 lawyer *s.* advogado; jurista; jurisconsulto.  
 lax *adj.* solto, frouxo; flácido; relaxado; \*ative *s.* laxativo; \*ity *s.* frouxidão; flacidez; relaxamento, descuido.  
 lay *adj.* leigo; secular; profano; *s.* canção, canto; melodia; caída, queda; contorno; negócio, ocupação; *v.t.* pôr, colocar; pôr (ovos); pôr (a mesa, etc.); enterrar; calmar, aquietar; impor (taxas, cargas, etc.); projetar, traçar; imputar, atribuir; exibir, fazer manifesto; *v.t.* pôr; — brother irmão leigo; — a bill on the table dar entrada a um projeto de lei; — apart reservar, pôr de lado; — about agir vigorosamente; — hold of agarrar, manter seguro; — the blame on fazer cair a culpa sobre; — open revelar, descobrir; — out gastar; exibir, mostrar; traçar, projetar; amortilhar; — over cobrir, sobrepor; — to heart tomar a peito; — one's self out

esforçar-se; — a *wager* apostar; — stress on insistir em, fazer atenção a; — down descartar-se, abandonar, desistir; entregar-se; render-se; construir; projetar; prescrever; armazenar.

layer s. galinha poedeira; camada.

lay figure s. manequim.

laying s. postura (de ovos); rebocadura (de argamassa).

layman s. leigo.

layout s. plano, projeto; preparativo; demonstração, disposição, arranjo.

lazaretto, lazaret s. lazareto.

laze v.i. preguiçar; perder tempo.

lazy adj. preguiçoso; laziness s. preguiça;

lazily adv. preguiçosamente; — bones s. preguiçoso, mandrião.

lea s. prado, campo.

leach v.i. lixiviar; s. lixívia, barrela.

lead s. chumbo; plumbagina, grafite; (imp.) espaço, entrelinha; (mar.) sonda; — poisoning intoxicação pelo chumbo; v.i. chumbar.

lead s. direção, corduta; comando; dianteira; primazia; mão (no jogo); (elet.) linha principal; v.i. & i. conduzir, guiar, dirigir; levar; induzir, mover; mandar, comandar; dominar; — on ir adiante, guiar; — off principiar, dirigir; — up to conduzir a; — along conduzir, acompanhar; — a new life emendar-se, levar vida nova; — astray desenganhar, extraviar; — by the nose levar pelo nariz.

leaden adj. de chumbo.

leader s. líder, condutor, dirigente; chefe, cabeça; (imp.) artigo de fundo; ship s. liderança, chefia.

leading adj. principal; primeiro; capital; dominante; — wheels rodas dianteiras de uma locomotiva.

leaf s. folha (em todas as suas acepções); — brass ouropel; v.i. folhear.

leaflet s. fascículo.

leafy adj. folhudo.

league s. liga; confederação; sociedade; légua; v.i. aliar-se, confederar-se, associar-se.

leak s. goteira; escapamento (de gás, vapor, etc.); saída, fuga; rombo; v.i. gotejar; fazer água; deixar escapar gás, vapor, etc.; vazar; transpirar (notícia, fato, etc.).

leakage s. V. leak.

lean adj. magro; seco; v.i. inclinar, reclinhar; apolar; encurvar; v.i. apolar-se, recostar-se; inclinar-se; — on, — upon encostar-se em; — over inclinar-se; — meat carne magra; ing s. inclinação, queda; ing tower torre inclinada; ness s. magreza.

leap s. salto, pulo; sobressalto; v.i. saltar, pular; — year ano bissexto.

learn v.i. & i. aprender; ed adj. sábio, erudito, instruído; er s. estudante, aprendiz; ing s. conhecimento, saber, ciência.

lease s. arrendamento, escritura de arrendamento; aluguel; v.i. alugar, arrendar; — holder locatário.

leash s. trela, ajoujo.

least adj. mínimo; o menor, o mínimo; — common multiple mínimo múltiplo comum; at —, at the — ao menos, pelo menos; not in the — de modo algum; adv. menos.

leather s. couro; adj. de couro; — dresser curtidor; v.i. forrar ou guarnecer de couro; dar uma sova.

leave s. licença; autorização; despedida; v.i. deixar; v.i. partir, sair; ir-se; — of absence licença; — alone deixar quieto; — behind deixar atrás; — off suspender, abandonar (um hábito, etc.).

leaven s. fermento, levedura; v.i. fermentar.

leavings s. restos.

lecherous adj. lascivo.

lectern s. atril.

lecture s. conferência; dissertação; (pop.) pito, sermão, reprimenda; v.i. fazer conferência; (pop.) censurar, admoestar.

lecturer s. conferencista.

ledge s. borda; margem; orla; saliência; recife.

ledger s. (com.) razão, livro mestre; laje de sepulcro.

leech s. sanguessuga.

leek s. alho-porro.

leer s. olhar malicioso; v.i. olhar maliciosamente.

lees s. sedimento, bôrra.

leeward adj. (mar.) sotavento.

left s. & adj. esquerdo; esquerda; adv. à esquerda; — handed canhoto.

leg s. perna; pata (de animais ou aves); cano (da meia ou da bota); (geom.) cateto; on one's last legs morrendo, agonizante; sem recursos.

legacy s. legado.

legal adj. legal; judiciário; — aid assistência judiciária; — entity pessoa jurídica; lize v.i. legalizar.

legate s. legado; e s. legatário.

legation s. legação.

legend s. lenda; inscrição, legenda; ary adj. lendário.

legerdemain s. prestidigitação.

legible adj. legível.

legion s. legião.

legislate v.i. legislar; legislation s. legislação; legislator s. legislador; legislature s. legislatura; legist s. legista.

legitimacy s. legitimidade; legitimate adj. legítimo; legitimize v.i. legitimar.

legume s. legume; leguminous adj. leguminosa.

leisure s. lazer.

leitmotiv, leitmotif s. leit-motiv.

lemon s. limão; — tree limoeiro; ade s. limonada.

lend v.i. emprestar; er s. credor; prestamista; ing s. empréstimo; prestação.

length s. comprimento; extensão; espaço de tempo; alcance (de um tiro, etc.); at — finalmente, por fim; at full — em toda a extensão; en v.i. encompridar, esticar; prolongar, dilatar.

lenient adj. leniente; indulgente, clemente; s. lenitivo.

lens s. lente.

Lent s. quaresma.

lenticular adj. lenticular.

lentil s. lentilha.

leonine adj. leonino.

leopard s. leopardo.

leper s. leproso; — hospital leprosário; leprosy s. lepra; leprous adj. leproso.

lesion s. lesão.

less adj. menos; inferior; adv. menos.

lessee s. arrendatário; inquilino.

lesser adj. menor.

lesson s. lição.

lessor s. arrendador; alugador.

lest conj. com medo que; com receio que; para que não.



**let** *v.t.* deixar, conceder, permitir; arrendar, dar em arrendamento; — *by* *gone* *be* *by* *gone* esqueçamos o passado; — *down* deixar cair; baixar; — *go* soltar; — *in* deixar entrar, admitir, fazer entrar; — *know* fazer saber, avisar; — *loose* soltar, afrouxar, desatar; — *have* ceder; — *the cat out of the bag* revelar um segredo.

**let** *s.* estorvo, obstáculo; *without* — *or hindrance* sem estorvos nem obstáculos.

**lethal** *adj.* letal.

**lethargic** *adj.* letárgico; **lethargy** *s.* letargia.

**letter** *s.* carta; letra; *v.t.* rotular; pôr letras, títulos ou letreiros; *s.* s. letras, literatura; *s.* *patent* patente (de privilégio); *s.* *of safe conduct* salvo-conduto.

**lettuce** *s.* alface.

**level** *adj.* plano, igual; uniforme; direito, reto; nivelado; no nível; *s.* plano; cota; *v.t.* nivelar; aplainar; igualar; *ing.* *ling* *s.* nivelamento.

**lever** *s.* alavanca; *v.t.* levantar por meio de alavanca.

**leviathan** *s.* leviatã.

**levity** *s.* leveza, ligeireza; levandade.

**levy** *s.* exação, arrecadação; execução fiscal; imposição; conscrição, recrutamento; leva; *v.t.* impor, arrecadar tributos; executar, penhorar; recrutar; — *war* fazer guerra.

**lewd** *adj.* impudico, lascivo; *ness* *s.* impudícia, lascívia.

**lexicographer** *s.* lexicógrafo.

**lexicon** *s.* léxico.

**liability** *s.* obrigação; responsabilidade; (*fin.*) passivo; **liable** *adj.* responsável; obrigado; devedor; solidário; propenso; sujeito, exposto.

**liar** *s.* mentiroso.

**libation** *s.* libação.

**libel** *s.* libelo; difamação; *v.t.* difamar; *lous* *adj.* difamatório.

**liberal** *adj.* *s.* liberal; *ism* *s.* liberalismo; *ity* *s.* liberalidade.

**liberate** *v.t.* libertar; liberar.

**libertine** *adj.* *s.* libertino.

**liberty** *s.* liberdade; privilégio; franquia; imunidade.

**librarian** *s.* bibliotecário; **library** *s.* biblioteca.

**librettist** *s.* libretista.

**license** *s.* licença; permissão; libertinagem; licença poética; concessão; *v.t.* licenciar; conceder licença ou permissão; autorizar.

**licentiate** *adj.* *s.* licenciado.

**licentious** *adj.* licencioso, libertino; *ness* *s.* libertinagem, licenciosidade.

**lichen** *s.* (*bot.*) líquen.

**licit** *adj.* lícito.

**lick** *v.t.* lambear; (*fam.*) derrotar, bater.

**licitor** *s.* licitor.

**lid** *s.* cobertura; tampa; *eye* — pálpebra.

**lie** *s.* mentira; *v.t.* mentir.

**lie** *v.t.* deitar-se, estender-se; fazer; estar situado; estar colocado; estacionar; residir; — *down* deitar-se, estender-se; — *at* importunar; estar exposto; — *by* estar perto, estar à mão; descansar; — *on* depender de; — *in wait* estar de emboscada.

**liege** *adj.* lígio, feudatário; *s.* vassalo, súdito.

**lien** *s.* (*dir.*) direito de retenção; penhora.

**lieutenant** *s.* tenente.

**life** *s.* vida; existência; *adj.* vitalício; relativo à vida; — *annuity* renda vitalícia; — *insurance* seguro de vida; — *belt* salva-vidas; *less* *adj.* sem vida, inanimado; *like* *adj.* vivo, animado; *long* *adj.* de toda a vida, para toda a vida.

**lift** *s.* elevador; alçamento; ação de levantar; *v.t.* levantar; alçar; erguer; sublevar; suspender; *to give one a* — ajudar alguém a levantar ou a fazer alguma coisa.

**ligament** *s.* ligamento; **ligature** *s.* ligadura.

**light** *adj.* leve; ligeiro; sutil; solto, fácil; claro; leviano; frívolo; frágil; delicado; *s.* luz; claridade; iluminação; dia; *v.t.* iluminar; acender; *v.t.* *luzir*; iluminar-se; brilhar; cair; *appear* — acontecer; *in the* — *of* à luz de; — *complexion* tez clara; — *headedness* delírio; — *horse* cavalaria ligeira; — *literature* literatura leve; — *minded* leviano, irrefletido; — *opera* opereta; — *up* iluminar; *the cat always* *s.* *on its feet* o gato sempre cal em pé.

**lighten** *v.t.* aliviar; alegrar; iluminar; aclarar; *v.t.* relampejar; diminuir de peso.

**lighter** *adj.* mais leve; *s.* acendedor; isqueiro; (*mar.*) gabarra, barçaça.

**lightly** *adv.* ligeiramente; levemente;

**lightness** *s.* leveza, ligeireza; claridade.

**lightning** *s.* relâmpago, ralo; — *conductor*, — *rod* pára-raios.

**lights** *s.* leves, pulmões (de animais).

**ligneous** *adj.* lenhoso.

**likable** *adj.* simpático.

**like** *adj.* igual, semelhante; parecido; o mesmo que; equivalente; provável; promotor; *s.* semelhante, igual; gosto, simpatia; *adv.* *prep.* como, semelhante a; provavelmente; *v.t.* *v.i.* gostar; afecção; querer; achar; comprazer-se em; *s.* *and dislikes* simpatias e antipatias; *to be as* — *as two peas* parecer-se como duas gotas d'água; — *mad* como louco; *not to have one's like* não ter seu igual; *as you* — como você queira; — *for* — na mesma moeda.

**likelihood** *s.* probabilidade; aparência; verossimilhança; **likely** *adj.* provável, verossímil; *adv.* provavelmente.

**liken** *v.t.* comparar, assemelhar.

**likeness** *s.* semelhança; parecença; conformidade, igualdade; aparência, ar; retrato.

**likewise** *adv.* igualmente; também; da mesma forma.

**liking** *s.* afecção; gosto; simpatia.

**lilac** *s.* *adj.* lilás.

**liliaceous** *adj.* líliáceo.

**Lilliputian** *adj.* líliputiano.

**lily** *s.* lírio.

**limb** *s.* membro.

**limber** *adj.* flexível; frouxo; macio; *s.* (*mil.*) armão.

**limbo** *s.* limbo.

**limb** *s.* cal; limão; *v.t.* grudar; cimentar; tratar com cal.

**limit** *s.* limite; *v.t.* limitar, fixar, restringir.

**limousine** *s.* limusine.

**limp** *adj.* flácido; flexível; frouxo; *v.t.* manquejar; andar com dificuldade; executar com dificuldade; *er* *s.* coxo, manco.

**limpet** *s.* patela (molusco).

**limpid** *adj.* límpido; *ity* *s.* límpidez.

**linden** *s.* tilia.

**line** *s.* linha; fila; fileira; alinhamento; via; traço; contorno; gênero, especialidade; profissão; departamento; parte; jurisdição; (*poe.*) verso; *v.t.* forrar, revestir; cobrir; reforçar; traçar linhas; esboçar; alinhar.  
**lineage** *s.* linhagem, descendência.  
**lineal** *adj.* linear; descendente em linha direta.  
**lineament** *s.* lineamento; traço.  
**linen** *s.* tela de linho; linho; roupa de baixo branca; — **thread** fio de linho.  
**liner** *s.* vapor ou avião de uma linha estabelecida.  
**ling** *s.* espécie de bacalhau.  
**linger** *v.t.* demorar-se; levar tempo; — **out**, — **away** prolongar, dilatar; **er** *s.* pessoa que se demora; **ing death** morte lenta.  
**lingerie** *s.* roupa branca e fina.  
**lingo** *s.* dialeto; linguagem estranha ao ouvinte.  
**lingual** *adj.* lingual; **linguist** *s.* linguista; **linguistics** *s.* linguística.  
**liniment** *s.* linimento.  
**lining** *s.* forro; revestimento.  
**link** *s.* elo; aro, argola, anel de cadeia; *v.t.* unir; enlaçar, encadear; articular.  
**linnet** *s.* pintarroxo.  
**linoleum** *s.* linóleo.  
**linotype** *s.* linotipo.  
**linseed** *s.* semente de linho, linhaça; — **oil** óleo de linhaça.  
**lint** *s.* atadura (de fios de linho).  
**lintel** *s.* vêrga (de porta).  
**lion** *s.* leão; **lioness** *s.* leoa.  
**lip** *s.* lábio; bordo; **stick** pintura para lábios (baton).  
**liquefaction** *s.* liquefação; **liquefy** *v.t.* liquefazer.  
**liqueur** *s.* licor.  
**liquid** *adj. & s.* líquido.  
**liquidate** *v.t.* liquidar; **liquidation** *s.* liquidação.  
**liquor** *s.* líquido; bebida alcoólica; licor.  
**lip** *v.t.* falar ciciando; falar indistintamente.  
**lissom, lissome** *adj.* flexível; ágil.  
**list** *s.* lista, nomenclatura, quadro, tabela; (*tec.*) ourela; *v.t.* catalogar, inventariar, registrar, inscrever; listar; calafetar; (*com.*) faturar; *v.t.* inclinar-se; (*mar.*) adernar; **as** *s.* arena, liça.  
**listen** *v.t.* escutar; **er** *s.* ouvinte.  
**listless** *adj.* distraído, desatento; indifferente.  
**litany** *s.* litania.  
**literal** *adj.* literal.  
**literary** *adj.* literário; **literate** *adj.* alfabetizado; **literature** *s.* literatura.  
**litharge** *s.* litargírio.  
**lithe** *adj.* ágil, flexível.  
**lithia** *s.* litina; **lithium** *s.* lítio.  
**lithograph** *s.* litografia (estampa); *v.t.* litografar; **er** *s.* litógrafo; **y** *s.* litografia (arte).  
**litigant** *s.* litigante; **litigation** *s.* litígio; **litigious** *adj.* litigioso.  
**litmus** *s.* (*quím.*) tornassol.  
**litter** *s.* litra; maca; barrigada, ninhada (de animais); cama do palha (nas estrebarias); miscelânea; desordem; *v.t.* parir; pôr em desordem.  
**little** *adj.* pequeno; *adv.* pouco; — **by** — pouco a pouco; — **brain** cerebelo; — **girl** meninazinha; **ness** *s.* pequenez.  
**live** *adj.* vivo; de vida; vital; ativo; de interesse atual; ardente; (*elet.*) carro-

gado; — **bait** isca viva; — **coal** carvão ardente, em brasa.  
**live** *v.t. & i.* viver, levar (tal ou qual vida); passar; durar; alimentar-se; morar; residir; habitar; ficar; — **down** sobre-viver a; **live on** viver de, alimentar-se de; — **up to** viver de conformidade com; — **up to one's promise** cumprir o prometido; **lihood** *s.* vida; subsistência; ganha-pão; **liness** *s.* vivacidade, animação; **ly** *adj.* vivo, animado.  
**liver** *s.* fígado.  
**livery** *s.* libré.  
**livid** *adj.* lívido; **ity** *s.* lividez.  
**living** *adj.* vivo; com vida; *s.* vida; subsistência; potencial vital; benefício eclesiástico; — **room** sala de estar; — **being** vivente; — **expenses** despesas do casa e comida; **the** — os vivos.  
**lizard** *s.* lagarto.  
**llama** *s.* lama, lhama (animal).  
**loach** *s.* cadoz (peixe).  
**load** *s.* carga; fardo; soma de trabalho; (*pop.*) montes, montões, grande quantidade; *v.t. & i.* carregar; embarçar; suprir com abundância; adulterar; tomar carga; sobrecarregar; — **the wine** adulterar o vinho; **teacher's** — número de alunos e horas de trabalho que cabem a cada professor.  
**loaded** *adj.* carregado; **loading** *s.* carregamento.  
**loaf** *s.* pão.  
**loaf** *v.t.* vadiar, passar o tempo na ociosidade.  
**loam** *s.* barro; argila.  
**loan** *s.* empréstimo.  
**loath** *adj.* relutante; pouco disposto.  
**loathe** *v.t.* detestar, desprezar; **loathing** *s.* aversão; **loathful** *adj.* detestável.  
**lobby** *s.* vestíbulo; corredor; salão de entrada de hotel, teatro, etc.  
**lobe** *s.* lóbulo.  
**lobster** *s.* lagosta.  
**local** *adj.* local; regional; *s.* trem que pára em todas as estações locais; (*pop.*) notícia de interesse local; **ity** *s.* localidade; **ize** *v.t.* localizar.  
**locate** *v.t.* colocar, situar; **localizar**; **d** *adj.* situado.  
**lock** *s.* fechadura; fecho; ferrolho; anel (de cabelo); esclusa, comporta; *v.t.* fechar à chave; aferrolhar; fazer passar por comporta; **as** *s.* cabelos.  
**locker** *s.* compartimento com chave; gaveta; escaninho com chave.  
**locket** *s.* medalhão.  
**locomotion** *s.* locomoção; **locomotive** *s.* locomotiva.  
**locust** *s.* gafanhoto, locusta.  
**locution** *s.* locução.  
**lode** *s.* (*min.*) filão, veio.  
**lodge** *s.* pavilhão; cabana; loja maçônica; *v.t.* alojar, hospedar, albergar; depositar; colocar; plantar, introduzir, fixar; *v.t.* morar, residir; hospedar-se; fixar-se; alojar-se.  
**lodger** *s.* locatário; **lodging** *s.* alojamento; vivenda; albergue.  
**loft** *s.* sobrado, sótão; côro (de igreja); **iness** *s.* elevação, altura; **y** *adj.* alto, elevado; arrogante; sublime, majestoso.  
**log** *s.* toro; acha, cepo, lenho; barquilha; — **cabin** cabana de madeira; — **book** (*mar.*) diário de derrota.  
**logarithm** *s.* logaritmo.  
**logic** *s.* lógica; **al** *adj.* lógico.  
**loin** *s.* lombo.  
**loiter** *v.t.* demorar-se, perder tempo.



**loll** *v.i.* apolar-se, recostar-se preguiçosamente; espreguiçar-se; pôr a língua para fora (animals).  
**lonely** *adj.* solitário, só; **lonesome** *adj.* só, isolado; **loneliness** *s.* solidão, isolamento.  
**long** *adj.* longo; alongado; grande; comprido; *adv.* muito tempo; muito; a grande distância; *v.i.* anelar, suspirar; — **measures** medidas de comprimento; — **ago** há muito tempo; — **sighted** presbita; — **for** anelar, suspirar por.  
**longevity** *s.* longevidade.  
**longing** *s.* anelo, desejo veemente.  
**longish** *adj.* um tanto longo.  
**longitude** *s.* longitude.  
**longitudinal** *adj.* longitudinal.  
**look** *s.* olhar; golpe de vista; vista d'olhos; ar; aparência; aspecto, semblante; *v.i.* olhar; parecer; ter aspecto de; — **after** olhar por, culdar de; — **at** olhar; — **for** procurar; — **into** examinar; — **like** parecer; — **on** olhar; encarar; — **out** atenção! — **over** percorrer, repassar; **it's like rain** parece que vai chover; **ing glass** espelho.  
**loom** *s.* tear; *v.i. & t.* avistar no horizonte; desenhar-se; surgir.  
**loop** *s.* laço, argola, anel, volta; presilha; olhal; curva; *v.t.* fazer presilhas em; pôr argolas; *v.i.* fazer voltas, fazer curvas.  
**loose** *adj.* frouxo; móvel; solto, desatado; folgado; indefinido; solto (em liberdade); relaxado, dissoluto; descuidado, negligente; *v.t.* afrouxar; soltar; desatar; libertar; aliviar; — **in the bowels** com os intestinos soltos; — **morals** moral relaxada; **to give** — **to** dar rédeas soltas a; **ly** *adv.* frouxamente; sem coesão; vaga ou indefinidamente; **n** *v.t.* afrouxar, soltar, desatar; relaxar; libertar.  
**loot** *s.* pilhagem, saque; *v.t. & t.* saquear.  
**lop** *v.t.* podar, decotar, desgallar árvores.  
**loquacious** *adj.* loquaz; **loquacity** *s.* loquacidade.  
**lord** *s.* senhor; — **of creation** senhor da criação; — **of the manor** castelão; the Lord o Senhor; **ly** *adj.* senhoril, altivo; **ship** *s.* senhoria.  
**lore** *s.* erudição, saber, ciência.  
**lorry** *s.* autocaminhão, caminhão.  
**lose** *v.t. & t.* perder; — **ground** perder terreno; — **heart** desanimar; — **one's temper** perder a calma, enfurecer-se; — **sight of** perder de vista; **r** *s.* aquele que perde; **loss** *s.* perda; **lost** *adj.* perdido; **lost to** perdido para; insensível a.  
**lot** *s.* lote; quota; parte, porção; partilha; sorte; destino; lote (de terra); (*pop.*) muito, uma quantidade, grande porção; **to draw** **s** tirar a sorte.  
**lotion** *s.* loção.  
**lottery** *s.* loteria.  
**lotto** *s.* loto.  
**lotus** *s.* lotus, loto.  
**loud** *adj.* alto; ruidoso, forte; *adv.* alto, ruidosamente.  
**lounge** *s.* sala de conversa ou repouso; sofá; *v.t.* repousar; folgar; ficar à vontade; **r** *s.* vadio, batedor de calçada.  
**louse** *s.* piolho; **lousy** *adj.* piolhento.  
**lout** *s.* rústico; bruto.  
**louver** *s.* abertura (para ventilação); clarabóia.  
**love** *s.* amor; *v.t. & t.* amar; querer, gostar; — **affair** intriga amorosa; **in** — amando, enamorado de; **fall in** — apai-

xonar-se; **make** — **to** fazer a corte a; — **match** casamento de amor; — **all** (*tenis*) zero a zero; **ly** *adj.* belo; adorável; **liness** *s.* beleza, encanto; **lov-able** *adj.* amável; apreciável.  
**lover** *s.* amante; namorado; **loving** *adj.* afetuoso, amoroso.  
**low** *adj.* baixo; pequeno; fraco; profundo; vulgar; — **Countries** Países-Baixos; — **relief** baixo-relêvo; — **necked dress** vestido decotado; — **bred** mal educado; — **bow** reverência profunda.  
**low** *v.i.* mugir; berrar; *s.* mugido.  
**lower** *adj.* mais baixo; inferior; baixo; mínimo; *v.t.* abaixar; humilhar; rebaixar, diminuir; — **oneself** rebaixar-se.  
**lowlands** *s.* terras baixas.  
**lowliness** *s.* humildade; baixeza; **lowly** *adj.* humilde; modesto.  
**loyal** *adj.* leal; **ism** *s.* lealdade; **ty** *s.* lealdade.  
**lozenge** *s.* pastilha; (*geom.*) losango.  
**lubber** *s.* lerdo, pesadão; (*mar.*) marlinheiro d'água doce.  
**lubricate** *v.t.* lubrificar, lubrificar; **lubri-cator** *s.* lubrificante.  
**lucerne**, **lucern** *s.* luzerna.  
**lucid** *adj.* lúcido; **ity** *s.* lucidez.  
**luck** *s.* sorte; fortuna; acaso; **less** *adj.* sem sorte, infeliz; **y** *adj.* feliz, afortunado; **y star** boa estrela.  
**lucrative** *adj.* lucrativo; **lucre** *s.* lucro.  
**lucubration** *s.* elucubração.  
**ludicrous** *adj.* cômico; risível; divertido.  
**lug** *s.* asa (de vasilha, etc.); orelha; *v.t.* puxar, arrastar.  
**luggage** *s.* bagagem.  
**lugubrious** *adj.* lúgubre.  
**lukewarm** *adj.* tépido, morno; **ness** *s.* tepidez.  
**lull** *s.* acalmia; *v.t. & t.* acalmar; moderar; acalmar-se gradativamente.  
**lull** *v.t.* embalar, ninar; adormecer; acalmar; **aby** *s.* canção de berço.  
**lumbago** *s.* lumbago; **lumbar** *adj.* lombar.  
**lumber** *s.* antigalha, antiguidades, velharia; madeira.  
**luminary** *s.* luminária; astro; luz; **luminous** *adj.* luminoso.  
**lump** *s.* pedaço, massa, bloco; protuberância; *v.t.* amontoar; reunir; — **of sugar** torrão de açúcar.  
**lunacy** *s.* alienação mental, demência; **lunatic** *adj. & s.* lunático.  
**lunar** *adj.* lunar.  
**lunch**, **luncheon** *s.* almoço (refeição ligeira ao meio-dia); **lunch** *v.t.* almoçar.  
**lung** *s.* pulmão.  
**lunge** *s.* estocada, investida, arremetida; *v.t.* arremeter; assentar uma estocada.  
**lupus** *s.* lupus.  
**lurch** *s.* guinada; *v.t.* titubear; **leave in the** — deixar em situação difícil; **ing** *s.* cilada.  
**lure** *s.* engodo, isca; *v.t.* engodar.  
**lurid** *adj.* lúgubre, lívido, pálido; sinistro.  
**lurk** *v.t.* esconder-se, dissimular-se; emboscar-se; *s.* emboscada.  
**luscious** *adj.* saboroso; delicioso; açucarado, meloso.  
**lush** *adj.* viçoso.  
**lust** *s.* luxúria; concupiscência; cobiça; — **after** cobiçar.  
**luster**, **lustre** *s.* lustre; *v.t.* lustrar; **less** *adj.* fôco, sem brilho.  
**lusty** *adj.* vigoroso, robusto.

**lute** *s.* (mús.). alaúde; *v.t.* tocar alaúde.  
**luxuriance** *s.* exuberância; **luxuriant**  
*adj.* luxuriante, exuberante; **luxurious**  
*adj.* luxuoso; voluptuoso; **luxury** *s.*  
 luxo.  
**lye** *s.* lixívia, barrela.

**lying** *adj.* mentiroso.  
**lymph** *s.* linfa.  
**lynch** *v.t.* linchar.  
**lynx** *s.* lince.  
**lyre** *s.* lira.  
**lyric** *adj.* lírico; **-ism** *s.* lirismo.

## M

**m** letra do alfabeto.  
**macaco**, **macaque** *s.* macaco.  
**macadam** *s.* macadame.  
**macaroni** *s.* macarrão.  
**macaroon** *s.* bolinho de amêndoas.  
**macaw** *s.* arara (ave).  
**mace** *s.* maça, clava.  
**macerate** *v.t.* macerar.  
**Machiavellian** *adj.* maquiavélico.  
**machination** *s.* maquinação, intriga.  
**machine** *s.* máquina; **-ry** *s.* maquinismo;  
**machinist** *s.* maquinista.  
**mackerel** *s.* espécie de cavala (peixe).  
**mackintosh** *s.* capa impermeável.  
**mad** *adj.* louco; insensato; furioso;  
 encolerizado.  
**madam** *s.* senhora.  
**madden** *v.t.* tornar furioso; enfurecer;  
 encolerizar; **-ing** *adj.* de dar raiva.  
**madder** *s.* (bot.) grana.  
**madly** *adv.* loucamente; **madness** *s.*  
 loucura; demência.  
**madonna** *s.* madona.  
**madrepore** *s.* (zool.) madrépora.  
**madrigal** *s.* madrigal.  
**magazine** *s.* revista.  
**maggot** *s.* larva; fantasia.  
**magic** *adj.* mágico; *s.* mágica; encanta-  
 mento; **-al** *adj.* mágico; **-ally** *adv.*  
 fantásticamente; como por encanta-  
 mento; **-ian** *s.* mágico.  
**magisterial** *adj.* magisterial; **magistral**;  
**magistrate** *s.* magistrado; **magis-**  
**tracy** *s.* magistratura.  
**magnanimity** *s.* magnanimidade; **mag-**  
**nanimous** *adj.* magnânimo.  
**magnate** *s.* magnata.  
**magnesia** *s.* magnésia.  
**magnesium** *s.* magnésio.  
**magnet** *s.* ímã; **-ic** *adj.* magnético; **-ics**,  
**-ism** *s.* magnetismo; **-o** *s.* magneto.  
**magnificence** *s.* magnificência; **magnifi-**  
**cent** *adj.* magnífico.  
**magniloquence** *s.* grandiloquência;  
**magniloquent** *adj.* grandiloquo.  
**magnitude** *s.* magnitude.  
**magnolia** *s.* magnólia.  
**magpie** *s.* pêga.  
**mahogany** *s.* acajú, mogno.  
**maid** *s.* rapariga; moça solteira; criada;  
 — of all work criada para todos os  
 serviços; **-s room** quarto da criada;  
**-en** *s.* virgem; donzela; **-en name**  
 nome de solteira; **-enly** *adj.* virginal.  
**mail** *s.* correio; correspondência; cota de  
 malha.  
**maim** *v.t.* estropear, mutilar.  
**main** *adj.* principal; de maior importân-  
 cia; *s.* força, poder; a parte principal;  
 o ponto essencial; — line linha ou  
 tronco principal; **-ly** *adv.* principal-  
 mente.  
**maintain** *v.t.* manter; sustentar; guardar;  
 conservar; **maintenance** *s.* manuten-  
 ção; sustento; apóio; proteção; con-  
 servação.  
**maize** *s.* milho, milho.

**majestic** *adj.* majestoso; **majesty** *s.*  
 majestade.  
**major** *adj.* maior; grande; principal; *s.*  
 (dir.) maior; (mil.) major; (educ.)  
 curso principal.  
**majority** *s.* maioria.  
**make** *v.t.* fazer; produzir; ganhar; prati-  
 car; fabricar; confeccionar; criar; reali-  
 zar; formar; tornar; pegar; *v.i.* dirigir-  
 se; contribuir; — away with desfazer-  
 se de; — it up reconciliar-se, fazer as  
 pazes; — light of fazer pouco caso de;  
 — off fugir, ir-se embora; — a train  
 pegar um trem; — out sair-se (bem ou  
 mal); — up one's mind resolver,  
 decidir-se; — up fazer; confeccionar;  
 compor; pintar-se, preparar o rosto; —  
 sure assegurar-se; *s.* fabricação; feitiço;  
 forma; figura; estrutura; produção;  
 produto; marca (da fábrica); — up  
 pintura, arranjo do rosto; **-er** *s.* fabri-  
 cante; construtor; creador; **making** *s.*  
 fabricação; criação; construção; con-  
 fecção.  
**malachite** *s.* malaquita.  
**maladroit** *adj.* desajeitado.  
**maladjusted** *adj.* desajustado.  
**malaise** *s.* indisposição, mal estar.  
**malaria** *s.* malária.  
**malcontent** *adj.* descontente.  
**male** *adj.* masculino; masculino; varão;  
 viril; macho; *s.* macho; varão; homem.  
**malediction** *s.* maldição.  
**malefactor** *s.* malfeitor.  
**malevolent** *adj.* malévolo.  
**malformation** *s.* conformação defeituosa;  
 vício de conformação.  
**malice** *s.* malícia; malignidade; — afore-  
 thought premeditação; **malicious**  
*adj.* malicioso; mal intencionado.  
**malign** *v.t.* difamar; caluniar; *adj.*  
 maligno; **-ant** *adj.* maligno.  
**malinger** *v.i.* fingir-se de doente.  
**malleable** *adj.* maleável.  
**mallet** *s.* malho, maço.  
**mallow** *s.* (bot.) malva.  
**malt** *s.* malte.  
**maltreat** *v.t.* maltratar, brutalizar; **-ment**  
*s.* maus tratos; sevícias.  
**mama** *s.* mamãe.  
**mammal** *s.* mamífero; **-ia** *s.* mamíferos.  
**mammillary** *adj.* mamilar.  
**mammoth** *s.* mamute.  
**man** *s.* homem; varão; sujeito; criado;  
 peão (jogo de xadrez); pedra (jogo de  
 damas); — and wife marido e mulher.  
**manacle** *v.t.* manietar; **-s** *s.* algemas.  
**manage** *v.t.* treinar (cavalos); gerir,  
 administrar; conduzir; conseguir; *v.i.*  
 arranjar-se, passar; **-ment** *s.* gerência,  
 gestão; direção, administração; con-  
 duta, trato; **-r** *s.* gerente.  
**mandarin** *s.* mandarim; tangerina.  
**mandatary** *s.* mandatário; agente.  
**mandate** *s.* mandato; encargo; comissão.  
**mandatory** *adj.* (for.) preceptivo, obriga-  
 tório; *s.* mandatário.



mandible s. mandíbula.  
 mandolin s. bandolim.  
 mandrake s. (bot.) mandrágora.  
 mandrel, mandril s. (mec.) mandril.  
 mandrill s. (zool.) mandril.  
 mane s. crina.  
 manège, manege s. escola de equitação; picadeiro.  
 manes s. manes.  
 manfully adv. corajosamente, virilmente.  
 manganese s. manganês.  
 mange s. sarna, ronha.  
 manger s. manjedoura.  
 mangle s. (tec.) calandra; v.t. mutilar, lacerar; (tec.) calandrar.  
 mango s. manga; — tree mangueira.  
 mangrove s. (bot.) mangue-branco, sereia.  
 manhood s. virilidade; idade viril.  
 mania s. mania; loucura; \*c adj. & s. maníaco.  
 manicure s. manicura; manicurist s. manicura.  
 manifest adj. manifesto; v.t. manifestar.  
 manifesto s. manifesto.  
 manifold adj. múltiplo.  
 manikin s. manequim.  
 manioc s. mandioca.  
 manipulate v.t. manipular.  
 mankind s. espécie humana; os homens;  
 manliness s. virilidade; manly adj. viril, másculo.  
 manna s. maná.  
 mannequin s. manequim.  
 manner s. maneira; ar; modo; jeito; modo de ser; \*ism s. maneirismo.  
 mannish adj. masculino; de homem.  
 manoeuvre, maneuver s. manobra; v.t. & i. fazer manobras, manobrar.  
 manometer s. manômetro.  
 mansion s. mansão; castelo; residência.  
 manslaughter s. homicídio não intencional mas consistindo crime.  
 mantilla s. mantilha.  
 mantle s. manto, capa.  
 manual adj. & s. manual.  
 manufactory s. fábrica, manufatura, usina; manufacture s. manufatura, fabricação, indústria; manufacturer s. manufatureiro; industrial; fabricante.  
 manure s. esterco; estrume; v.t. estrumar, estercar.  
 manuscript s. & adj. manuscrito.  
 many adj. & pron. muitos, muitas; a great — multíssimos, multíssimas; — a, — an muitos, muitas; as — outros tantos, outras tantas; the — a grande maioria; too — demais; — colored multicolor; — sided complexo.  
 map s. mapa; v.t. delinear mapas; — out traçar.  
 maple s. (bot.) bôrdo.  
 mar v.t. danificar; inutilizar; deixar a perder; desfigurar; estropear.  
 marabou s. marabú.  
 maraschino s. marasquino.  
 marasmus s. marasmo.  
 maraud v.t. saquear; pilhar.  
 marble s. mármore; bolinha (de gude); \*s s. jogo de gude.  
 marc s. bagaço (de frutas).  
 marcasite s. marcassita.  
 March s. Março.  
 march s. marcha; desfile; v.t. marchar; — off pôr-se em marcha; — out sair; \*ing s. marcha.  
 marchioness s. marquesa.  
 mare s. égua.  
 margarine s. margarina.

margin s. margem; bordo; borda; v.t. margear; marginar; (fin.) depositar fundos como caução para certas transações de bolsa; \*al adj. marginal.  
 marguerite s. margarida (flor).  
 marigold s. (bot.) calêndula.  
 marine adj. marítimo; marinho; s. fuzileiro naval; marinha; \*r s. marinheiro.  
 marionette s. títere, marionete, fantoche.  
 marital adj. marital.  
 maritime adj. marítimo.  
 marjoram s. (bot.) manjerona.  
 mark s. marca; sinal; nota; pontos e notas escolares; marco (moeda); v.t. marcar; assinalar; dar notas (escola); anotar; observar; caracterizar; — down anotar, pôr por escrito; — time marcar passo; \*ed adj. marcado; pronunciado; acentuado; visado (cheque); \*er s. marcador.  
 market s. mercado; bolsa; praça; venda; preço; consumo; v.t. pôr no mercado; vender; dar saída; comprar ou vender no mercado; \*able adj. negociável; \*ing s. compra ou venda no mercado.  
 marking s. marcação; cotação.  
 marl s. marga.  
 marly adj. margoso.  
 marmalade s. geléia espessa (em geral de laranja).  
 marmot s. (zool.) marmota.  
 maroon adj. castanho-avermelhado (côr); s. escravo fugitivo; v.t. abandonar numa ilha deserta; abandonar, deixando sem recursos.  
 marquetry s. marchetaria.  
 marquis s. marquês.  
 marriage s. casamento; núpcias; married adj. casado.  
 marrow s. medula; tutano.  
 marry v.t. casar; desposar; casar-se com; v.i. casar-se.  
 marsh s. pântano.  
 marshal s. (mil.) marechal; v.t. dispor em ordem militar; dirigir; gular; comandar; \*ship s. marechalato.  
 marshy adj. pantanoso.  
 marsupial s. & adj. marsupial; marsupium s. marsúpio.  
 mart s. empório; mercado.  
 marten s. (zool.) marta.  
 martial adj. marcial; — law lei marcial.  
 martin s. (zool.) galvão.  
 martinet s. militar exageradamente disciplinado.  
 martingale s. gamarra.  
 martyr s. mártir; \*dom s. martírio; \*ize v.t. martirizar.  
 marvel s. maravilha; v.t. maravilhar-se; \*lous adj. maravilhoso.  
 mascot s. mascote.  
 masculine adj. masculino; masculinity s. masculinidade.  
 mash s. massa; pirão; v.t. amassar; reduzir a pirão; \*ed potatoes pirão de batatas.  
 mask s. máscara; v.t. mascarar; \*ed ball balle de máscaras.  
 mason s. pedreiro; maçom; \*ry s. alvenaria; maçonaria.  
 masquerade s. mascarada.  
 mass s. massa; montão; o grosso; missa; — production produção em massa.  
 massacre s. massacre; v.t. massacrar.  
 massage s. massagem; v.t. dar massagem; massagist, masseuse s. massagista.  
 massive adj. maciço.  
 mast s. mastro; v.t. mastrear.  
 master s. mestre; professor; diretor;

chefe; patrão; capitão; *v.t.* dominar; conhecer a fundo; domar; *•ful adj.* perito; magistral; excelente; imperioso; arbitrário; *•ship s.* maestria; magistério; *•y s.* domínio; maestria.  
**mastic** *s.* mastique, almôcega; — *tree* lentisco.  
**masticate** *v.t.* mastigar; *mastication s.* mastigação.  
**mastiff** *s.* mastim.  
**mastodon** *s.* mastodonte.  
**mastoid** *adj.* mastóide.  
**mat** *adj.* mate, fôco; *s.* esteira, capacho; trançado; tapete; *v.t.* trançar; esteirar, cobrir com esteira.  
**match** *s.* mecha, pavio, torcida; fósforo; parêntese; competidor; casamento; partido; (*esp. jogo, etc.*) partida, competição; *v.t. & i.* casar; competir, fazer competir; igualar; emparelhar.  
**mate** *s.* camarada; companheiro; par; mate (jogo de xadrez); *v.t.* aparelhar; cruzar (animais).  
**material** *adj.* material; *s.* matéria; material; fazenda, tecido; ingrediente; *•ism s.* materialismo; *•ist s.* materialista; *•ize v.t.* materializar; *v.i.* materializar-se.  
**maternal** *adj.* maternal; *maternity s.* maternidade; *maternity doctor* médico parteiro.  
**mathematical** *adj.* matemático; *mathematician s.* matemático; *mathematics s.* matemática.  
**matinée** *s.* vespéral, matinê.  
**matriarchy** *s.* matriarcado.  
**matriculate** *v.i.* matricular-se; *matriculation s.* matrícula.  
**matrimonial** *adj.* matrimonial; *matrimony s.* matrimônio.  
**matrix** *s.* matriz; molde, fôrma; (*anat.*) útero.  
**matron** *s.* matrona; *•ly adj.* matronal.  
**matter** *s.* matéria; negócio; questão; propósito; caso; assunto; artigo; (*med.*) pus; *v.i.* importar; — *of fact* feito, realidade; *a — of fact man* homem realista; *what is the — ?* que há? *what is the — with you?* que tem você?  
**mattery** *adj.* purulento; importante.  
**mattock** *s.* alvião, picareta.  
**mattress** *s.* colchão.  
**mature** *adj.* maduro; *v.i.* amadurecer.  
**maturity** *s.* maturidade; madureza.  
**maudlin** *adj.* efusivamente sentimental.  
**maul** *v.t.* martelo; malho.  
**mausoleum** *s.* mausoléu.  
**mawkish** *adj.* nauseoso; asqueroso; fastidioso.  
**maxim** *s.* máxima, adágio.  
**maximum** *s.* máximo.  
**May** *s.* Maio; — *day* primeiro de Maio.  
**may** *v.aux.* poder; ter permissão; *it — be* pode ser.  
**mayonnaisse** *s.* malonense.  
**mayor** *s.* prefeito; *•alty s.* prefeitura; *•ess s.* esposa do prefeito.  
**maze** *s.* labirinto.  
**me** *pron.* me; mim.  
**meadow** *s.* prado; campo; — *•sweet* barba de bode (flor).  
**meager, meagre** *adj.* magro; fraco; pobre; insignificante.  
**meal** *s.* refeição; farinha; — *time* hora das refeições; *•y adj.* farinhoso.  
**mean** *v.t. & i.* significar; querer dizer; pensar; propor-se; pretender; ter a intenção de; *he •s well* tem boas intenções; *what do you — ?* que quer você dizer?

**mean** *adj.* mau, mesquinho, ruim; vil; baixo; comum; tacanho, sórdido; médio; *s.* média, meio; *•s s.* meios, meio; recurso; *•while* enquanto isso; *by all •s* sem falta, por todos os meios; *by fair •s* por meios lícitos; *she has no •s* ela não tem recursos.  
**meander** *s.* meandro, labirinto; *v.i.* serpentear.  
**meaning** *s.* significação; sentido; intenção; *•less* sem sentido.  
**meanness** *s.* baixeza; vileza; maldade.  
**measles** *s.* sarampo.  
**measurable** *adj.* mensurável; apreciável.  
**measure** *s.* medida; unidade de medida; compasso, cadência; projeto de lei; (*geol.*) camada; *v.t.* medir; mensurar; — *up to* estar à altura de; *take —* tomar medidas; *out of —* além das medidas.  
**measurement** *s.* medida, dimensão.  
**meat** *s.* carne; *•y adj.* carnudo.  
**mechanic** *s.* mecânico; *•al adj.* mecânico; *•ian s.* mecânico; *•s s.* mecânica; *mechanism s.* mecanismo; *mechanization s.* mecanização; *mechanize v.t.* mecanizar.  
**medal** *s.* medalha; *•lion s.* medalhão.  
**meddle** *v.i.* meter-se; imiscuir-se; intrrometer-se.  
**mediaeval** *adj.* medieval.  
**mediate** *v.t.* mediar; intervir; interpor-se; *mediation s.* mediação; *mediator s.* mediador; *mediatrix s.* medidora.  
**median** *s.* (*geom.*) mediana.  
**medical** *adj.* médico; — *jurisprudence* medicina legal; *medicament s.* medicamento; *medicinal adj.* medicinal; *medicine s.* medicina; remédio; *medicate v.t.* medicar.  
**medieval** *V.* mediaeval.  
**mediocre** *adj.* medíocre; *mediocrity s.* mediocridade.  
**meditate** *v.t.* meditar; *meditation s.* meditação; *meditative adj.* meditativo.  
**mediterranean** *adj.* mediterrâneo.  
**medium** *adj.* médio, meio; *s.* meio, agente; veículo; atmosfera; intermediário; médium (*espírita*).  
**medley** *s.* mistura; macedônia.  
**medullary** *adj.* medular.  
**meek** *adj.* manso, humilde, dócil; *•ly adv.* mansamente, humildemente; *•ness s.* mansidão; humildade; docilidade.  
**meerschau** *s.* (*min.*) espuma do mar; — *pipe* cachimbo de espuma.  
**meet** *v.t.* encontrar; achar; fazer face a; resolver; *v.i.* encontrar-se; reunir-se; juntar-se; — *a charge* refutar, responder a uma acusação; — *expenses* fazer frente aos gastos; — *a situation* resolver uma situação.  
**meeting** *s.* encontro; junção; confluência; entrevista; reunião; concurso; sessão.  
**megaphone** *s.* megafone.  
**melancholia** *s.* melancolia; *melancholy s.* melancolia; *melancholic adj.* melancólico.  
**mellow** *adj.* maduro; macio; meloso; doce.  
**melodious** *adj.* melodioso; *melody s.* melodia.  
**melon** *s.* melão.  
**melt** *v.t. & i.* derreter; fundir; dissolver; fundir-se, dissolver-se; *s.* substância derretida; fusão; derretimento; — *away* dissipar-se, desvanecer-se; *that •s in the mouth* isso derrete-se na boca; — *into tears* desmanchar-se em lágrimas; *•er s.* crisol; fundidor.



**member** s. membro; sócio; associado; representante; **ship** s. qualidade do membro ou sócio.  
**membrane** s. membrana.  
**memento** s. memento; lembrança.  
**memoir** s. memórias; biografia; memorial.  
**memorable** adj. memorável; **memorandum** s. memorandum; **memorial** s. memorial; **memorize** v.t. memorizar; **memory** s. memória.  
**menace** s. ameaça; v.t. ameaçar.  
**menagerie** s. coleção de animais, especialmente para exibição.  
**mend** v.t. remendar; emendar; melhorar; reformar.  
**mendacious** adj. mentiroso; **mendacity** s. hábito de mentir.  
**mendicancy** s. mendicância; **mendicity** s. mendicância; **mendicant** adj. mendicante.  
**mending** s. remendo; reparação; emenda; **mender** s. remendador; reparador.  
**menial** adj. servil.  
**meningitis** s. meningite.  
**mensuration** s. mensuração; medida.  
**mental** adj. mental; **ity** s. mentalidade; **ly** adv. mentalmente.  
**menthol** s. mentol.  
**mention** s. menção; v.t. mencionar.  
**menu** s. cardápio, menu.  
**mercantile** adj. mercantil.  
**mercenary** adj. & s. mercenário.  
**mercer** s. comerciante de sedas; **ized** adj. mercerizado.  
**merchandise** s. mercadoria; **merchant** s. negociante; comerciante; **the merchant class** o alto comércio.  
**merciful** adj. misericordioso, clemente.  
**merciless** adj. inclemente.  
**mercurial** adj. mercurial; **mercury** s. mercúrio.  
**mercy** s. misericórdia, clemência, piedade; **at the — of a mercê de; — on us!** misericórdia!  
**mere** adj. mero.  
**meretricious** adj. meretrício.  
**merge** v.t. unir, fundir, combinar, absorver; v.i. absorver-se, fundir-se.  
**meridian** s. & adj. meridiano; **meridional** adj. meridional.  
**meringue** s. merengue.  
**merino** s. merinó, merino.  
**merit** s. mérito; v.t. merecer; **meritorious** adj. meritório.  
**merlin** s. esmerilhão (ave).  
**mermaid** s. sereia.  
**merrily** adv. alegremente; **merriment** s. alegria; **merry** adj. alegre; **make merry** alegrar-se, divertir-se.  
**mesh** s. malha; rede.  
**mesmeric** adj. mesmeriano; **mesmerism** s. mesmerismo; **mesmerist** s. hipnotizador; **mesmerize** v.t. hipnotizar.  
**mess** s. prato (quantidade de comida); ração; porção; rancho (refeição tomada em conjunto); desordem, confusão, trapalhada; **steward of the — ranchelro**; v.t. sujar; fornecer refeições; v.i. comer; arrancar-se.  
**message** s. mensagem; recado; **messenger** s. mensageiro; enviado; embaixador; comissário.  
**Messiah** s. Messias.  
**messuage** s. casa residencial e suas dependências.  
**messy** adj. desarrumado, desordenado; sujo.  
**metal** s. metal; **allic** adj. metálico;

**liferous** adj. metálico; **lurgist** s. metalúrgico; **lurgy** s. metalurgia.  
**metamorphose** v.t. metamorfosear; **metamorphosis** s. metamorfose.  
**metaphor** s. metáfora; **ical** adj. metafórico.  
**metaphysical** adj. metafísico; **metaphysician** s. metafísico; **metaphysics** s. metafísica.  
**meteor** s. meteoro; **ic** adj. meteórico; **ite** s. aerólito; **ologic**, **oligical** adj. meteorológico; **ology** s. meteorologia.  
**meter** s. metro; medidor.  
**method** s. método; **ical** adj. metódico; **ist** s. metodista.  
**methyl** s. metilo.  
**meticulous** adj. meticoloso.  
**metonymy** s. metonímia.  
**metre** V. meter.  
**metric**, **metrical** adj. métrico; **metrics** s. métrica.  
**metronome** s. metrônomo.  
**metropolis** s. metrópole; capital; **metropolitan** adj. metropolitano.  
**mettle** s. tempera, ardor, brío; **some** adj. brioso, fogoso, valoroso; de tempera.  
**mew** s. miado; jaula; cavaliária; v.i. miar; v.t. enjaular; engradar; encerrar; **s** s. estábulos do Palácio Real inglês; fleira de estábulos; fleira de garages.  
**mezzanine** s. mezanino.  
**miaow** s. miado; v.i. miar.  
**miasma** s. miasma.  
**mica** s. mica.  
**microbe** s. micróbio.  
**micrometer** s. micrômetro.  
**microphone** s. microfone.  
**microscope** s. microscópio; **microscopic**, **microscopical** adj. microscópico.  
**mid** adj. médio; **night** meia noite; **shipman** aspirante de Marinha; **wife** parteira; — age meia idade.  
**middle** adj. médio; do meio; — **aged** de meia idade; — **class** classe média; — **finger** dedo máximo; — **man** intermediário; — **weight** peso médio; s. centro; meio.  
**middling** adj. médio; medíocre; **adv.** mais ou menos; sofrivelmente.  
**midge** s. espécie de mosca pequena.  
**midget** s. pessoa muito pequena.  
**midnight** s. meia-noite.  
**midst** s. meio; seio, centro.  
**mien** s. semblante, ar.  
**might** s. poder; força; **iness** s. poder; grandeza; **y** adj. poderoso; **the y ones** os poderosos.  
**mignonette** s. resedá.  
**migrate** v.i. emigrar; **migration** s. migração; **migratory** adj. migratório.  
**mild** adj. suave; benigno; leve; ligeiro; manso; moderado.  
**mildew** s. mofo; mildio; doença produzida pelo fungo.  
**mildness** s. suavidade.  
**mille** s. milha.  
**millefoil** s. (bot.) milifólio.  
**militant** adj. & s. militante; **militarize** v.t. militarizar; **military** adj. militar; **militate** v.i. militar; **militia** s. milícia.  
**milk** s. leite; v.t. ordenhar; **man** leiteiro; **ing** s. ordenha; **y** adj. leitoso; **Milky Way** Via Láctea.  
**mill** s. moinho; fábrica; usina; engenho; v.t. moer; serrilhar; **steel** — fábrica de aço; **to go through the —** saber uma coisa por experiência.  
**millepede** s. centopéia.

**mill** *s.* moleiro.  
**millet** *s.* milhete.  
**milliard** *s.* bilião.  
**milliner** *s.* chapeleira; negociante de chapéus para senhoras.  
**milling** *s.* moenda.  
**million** *s.* milhão; *aire s.* milionário; *th adj. & s.* milionésimo.  
**milt** *s.* glândulas reprodutivas masculinas do peixe; secreção glandular masculina do peixe; *v.t.* fecundar as ovas dos peixes-fêmeas.  
**mime** *s.* mímica; farsa; pantomina; bufão; farsante; *v.t.* imitar; *v.i.* fazer mímica.  
**mimosa** *s.* (bot.) sensitiva, mimosa.  
**mince** *v.t.* cortar muito miúdo; picar; — *one's word* falar com afetação.  
**mind** *s.* mente; pensamento; espírito; ânimo; gosto; propensão; inclinação; intenção; opinião; juízo; parecer; idéia; *v.t. & i.* fazer atenção a; ocupar-se de; tomar cuidado com; importar-se; fazer caso de; obedecer; atender; *never* — não importa, não faz mal; *to have a* — *to ter a* intenção de; *propor-se a*; *to* — *one's business* tratar da sua vida, dos seus negócios; *ed adj.* disposto, inclinado, propenso; *ful adj.* atento, cuidadoso; *fully adv.* atentamente.  
**mine** *pron.* o meu, a minha; *meu, minha; os meus; as minhas; meus, minhas; a friend of* — um dos meus amigos.  
**mine** *s.* mina; *v.t.* minar; *v.i.* minerar; construir mina; explorar mina; *r s.* mineiro; *ral s.* mineral; *ralogy s.* mineralogia; *ralogist s.* mineralogista.  
**minge** *v.t.* misturar; mesclar; confundir; *v.i.* misturar-se; confundir-se.  
**miniature** *s.* miniatura; *miniaturist s.* miniaturista.  
**minim** *s.* (mús.) mínima.  
**minimize** *v.t.* diminuir, atenuar; reduzir ao mínimo; menosprezar; **minimum** *s.* mínimo.  
**mining** *s.* exploração de minas, mineração.  
**minister** *s.* ministro; pastor; *v.t. & i.* ministrar; dar; servir; *ial adj.* ministerial; *ministration s.* ministério; *ministry s.* ministério; sacerdócio; departamento.  
**mink** *s.* lontra americana; pele de lontra.  
**minor** *adj.* menor; secundário; inferior; pouco importante; *s.* menor (de idade); (log.) menor; (mús.) tom menor.  
**minority** *s.* minoridade.  
**minster** *s.* basílica; mosteiro.  
**minstrel** *s.* menestrel; trovador.  
**mint** *s.* Casa da Moeda; fábrica; (bot.) hortelã, menta; *v.t.* cunhar; fabricar dinheiro; fabricar, inventar.  
**minuet** *s.* minueto.  
**minus** *prep.* menos; *s.* sinal de subtração.  
**minute** *s.* minuto; minuta, nota, apontamento; *v.t.* anotar; tomar apontamentos; *ly adv.* minuciosamente.  
**minutia** *s.* minúcia.  
**minx** *s.* rapariga deservolta.  
**miracle** *s.* milagre; **miraculous** *adj.* milagroso.  
**mirage** *s.* miragem.  
**mire** *s.* lama; *v.t.* enlodar; **miry** *adj.* lodoso.  
**misadventure** *s.* revés; acidente; desventura.  
**misalliance** *s.* matrimônio com pessoa de classe inferior.  
**misanthrope** *s.* misantropo; misan-

thropical *adj.* misantrópico; **misan-  
 thropic** *adj.* misantrópico.  
**misapply** *v.t.* aplicar mal; fazer mau uso de.  
**misapprehend** *v.t.* compreender mal;  
**misapprehension** *s.* conceito errôneo; interpretação falsa.  
**misappropriate** *v.t.* empregar mal; abusar da confiança; dilapidar.  
**misbehave** *v.i.* comportar-se mal; proceder mal; **misbehavior** *s.* mau comportamento.  
**miscalculate** *v.i.* calcular mal; enganar-se nas contas; **miscalculation** *s.* engano de cálculos.  
**miscarriage** *s.* aborto; **miscarry** *v.i.* abortar.  
**miscellaneous** *adj.* mesclado; misturado; **miscellanea, miscellany** *s.* miscelânea.  
**mischance** *s.* má sorte; infortúnio; fatalidade.  
**mischievous** *s.* injúria; mal, dano; travesura, diabrura.  
**misconceive** *v.i.* julgar mal; formar conceito errôneo; **misconception** *s.* mal entendido, noção errônea.  
**misconduct** *s.* má conduta.  
**misconstruction** *s.* interpretação errônea.  
**miscreant** *s.* incrédulo; celerado; *adj.* inescrupuloso.  
**misdeed** *s.* delito.  
**misdeliver** *v.t.* entregar errado, extraviar.  
**misdeemeanant** *s.* delinquente; **misde-  
 meanor** *s.* delito.  
**misdirect** *v.t.* dirigir ou endereçar mal.  
**miser** *s.* avaro; miserável.  
**miserable** *s.* infeliz, miserável, digno de pena.  
**miserere** *s.* miserere.  
**misericord** *s.* misericórdia.  
**miserly** *adj.* avaro, avarento.  
**misery** *s.* miséria.  
**misfire** *s.* falha, fato de não dar fogo; *v.i.* falhar, negar fogo.  
**misfortune** *s.* desgraça; infortúnio; adversidade.  
**misgiving** *s.* pressentimento; premonição.  
**misgovern** *v.t.* governar mal; *ment s.* mau governo.  
**misguide** *v.t.* extraviar; guiar mal; *d adj.* extraviado; mal dirigido.  
**misgiving** *s.* contratempo; acidente; infortúnio.  
**misinform** *v.t.* informar mal.  
**misinterpretation** *s.* má interpretação.  
**misjudge** *v.t.* julgar mal.  
**mislay** *v.t.* perder; extraviar.  
**mislead** *v.t.* perder; extraviar; induzir em erro; enganar; seduzir.  
**mismanage** *v.t.* gerir mal; administrar ou manejar mal; *ment s.* má gestão.  
**misnomer** *s.* engano de nome.  
**misogynist** *s.* misógino.  
**misplace** *v.t.* extraviar; colocar mal, fora do lugar.  
**misprint** *s.* erro de imprensa; erro tipográfico; gato.  
**mispronounce** *v.t.* pronunciar mal; **mis-  
 pronunciation** *s.* vício de pronúncia.  
**misquotation** *s.* citação truncada; **mis-  
 quote** *v.t.* citar falsa ou erroneamente.  
**misrepresent** *v.t.* desfigurar, desnaturar, falsificar; *ation s.* declaração falsa; relação falsa ou infiel.  
**misrule** *s.* má administração.  
**miss** *s.* senhorita, senhorinha; moça solteira.



**miss** *v.t. & i.* perder (o trem, etc.); errar; falhar; abster-se de; carecer de; sentir falta de; escapar de; — *one's mark* errar o alvo; — *the point* não pegar o sentido; — *out* passar por alto, omitir.  
**missal** *s.* missal.  
**missing** *adj.* perdido; extraviado; ausente.  
**mission** *s.* missão; *-ary s.* missionário.  
**missive** *s.* missiva.  
**misspell** *v.t.* soletrar mal; *-ing s.* erro de ortografia.  
**misstatement** *s.* declaração falsa.  
**mist** *s.* neblina, vapor; *v.t.* empanar; obscurecer; anuvlar.  
**mistake** *s.* equívoco; falta; engano; *v.t. & i.* enganar-se; equivocar-se; cometer um erro ou uma falta; *-n adj.* errôneo; *be -n* estar enganado.  
**mister** *s.* senhor.  
**mistranslation** *s.* tradução errônea.  
**mistress** *s.* senhora; patroa; professora; amante.  
**mistrust** *s.* desconfiança; suspeita; *v.t.* desconfiar de; suspelar; *-ful adj.* desconfiado.  
**misty** *adj.* brumoso; enevoadado.  
**misunderstand** *v.t.* compreender mal; *-ing s.* malentendido; desinteligência; quiproquó; **misunderstood** *adj.* incompreendido.  
**misuse** *s.* abuso; mau trato; *v.t.* abusar de; maltratar.  
**mite** *s.* bagatela, um nada; (*zool.*) ácaro.  
**mitigate** *v.t.* mitigar; atenuar.  
**mitre** *s.* mitra; *-d adj.* mitrado.  
**mitt** *s.* mitene.  
**mix** *v.t.* misturar; mesclar; *-ed adj.* misturado; *mesclado*; heterogêneo; *-ture s.* mistura.  
**mizzle** *v.i.* chuveirar; *s.* chuveiro.  
**mnemonic** *adj.* mnemônico.  
**moan** *s.* gemido; *v.i.* gemer.  
**moat** *s.* fosso.  
**mob** *s.* multidão; população; turba; gentinha.  
**mobile** *adj.* móvel; *mobility s.* mobilidade.  
**mock** *adj.* falso, não verdadeiro; *v.t.* zombar, caçoar, mofar; *-er s.* zombador; *-ery s.* zombaria.  
**mode** *s.* moda.  
**model** *s.* modelo; *v.t.* modelar; *-ler s.* modelador; *-ling s.* modelagem.  
**moderate** *adj.* moderado; *v.t.* moderar; *moderation s.* moderação.  
**modern** *adj. & s.* moderno.  
**modernize** *v.t.* modernizar.  
**modest** *adj.* modesto; *-y s.* modéstia.  
**modicum** *s.* pequena quantidade.  
**modification** *s.* modificação; **modify** *v.t.* modificar.  
**modulate** *v.t.* modular; *modulation s.* modulação.  
**modus vivendi** *modus vivendi*.  
**Mohammedan** *s. & adj.* maometano; *-ism s.* maometismo.  
**molety** *s.* metade.  
**moll** *v.i.* estafar-se.  
**moire** *s.* (*tec.*) molré.  
**moist** *adj.* úmido; *-en v.t.* umedecer; *umectar*; *-ness, -ure s.* umidade.  
**molar** *adj. & s.* molar.  
**molasses** *s.* melado.  
**mold, mould** *s.* mófo, bolor; húmus; molde, matriz; modelo; *v.i.* mofar; *v.t.* amoldar; dar forma a; modelar; amassar; *-er s.* modelador; *-ing s.* moldura, modelagem; *-y adj.* mofado.

**mole** *s.* lunar, verruga; (*zool.*) toupeira; (*med.*) mola.  
**molecular** *adj.* molecular; *molecule s.* molécula.  
**molest** *v.t.* atormentar, importunar; *-ation s.* importunidade.  
**mollify** *v.t.* amolecer; abrandar.  
**mollusk** *s.* molusco.  
**molly-coddle** *s.* efeminado; maricas.  
**molt, moult** *v.i.* mudar, mudar de penas; *-ing s.* muda.  
**molten** *adj.* derretido; fundido.  
**moment** *s.* momento; instante; *-ary adj.* momentâneo, passageiro.  
**momentous** *adj.* muito importante.  
**momentum** *s.* (*mec.*) momento; ímpeto.  
**monarch** *s.* monarca; *-ic, -ical adj.* monárquico; *-ist s.* monarquista; *-y s.* monarquia.  
**monastery** *s.* mosteiro, convento; *monastic adj.* monástico, monacal.  
**Monday** *s.* segunda-feira.  
**monetary** *adj.* monetário; **monetize** *v.t.* amoldar, transformar em moeda;  
**money** *s.* dinheiro; moeda; sistema monetário.  
**monger** *s.* traficante, negociante.  
**mongrel** *adj.* mestiço; híbrido.  
**monk** *s.* monge; frade.  
**monkey** *s.* macaco; moro; — *trick* macaquice.  
**monochord** *s.* monocórdio.  
**monochrome** *s.* monocromo.  
**monocle** *s.* monóculo.  
**monogamy** *s.* monogamia.  
**monogram** *s.* monograma.  
**monograph** *s.* monografia.  
**monolith** *s.* monólito.  
**monologize** *v.i.* monologar; **monologue** *s.* monólogo.  
**monomania** *s.* monomania.  
**monoplane** *s.* monoplane.  
**monopoly** *s.* monopólio; **monopolize** *v.t.* monopolizar.  
**monosyllabic** *adj.* monosilábico; *monosyllable s.* monosílabo.  
**monotonous** *adj.* monótono; *monotony s.* monotonia.  
**monotype** *s.* monótipo.  
**monster** *s.* monstro.  
**monstrance** *s.* ostensório; custódia.  
**monstrosity** *s.* monstruosidade.  
**month** *s.* mês; *-ly adj.* mensal; *adv.* mensalmente.  
**monument** *s.* monumento; *-al adj.* monumental.  
**moo** *v.i.* mugir.  
**mood** *s.* humor; (*gram.*) modo; *-y adj.* mal humorado.  
**moon** *s.* lua; *-beam* raio de lua; *-light* luar; *-stone* pedra da lua.  
**moor** *s.* charco; pântano.  
**Moor** *s.* mouro.  
**moor** *v.t.* (*mar.*) amarrar, atracar.  
**moose** *s.* rena da América.  
**moot** *adj.* discutível, contestável; *s.* discussão; debate; argumento; *v.t.* discutir; debater.  
**mop** *s.* vassoura de pano; *v.t.* esfregar.  
**mope** *v.i.* ser sem graça e sem espírito; *s.* pessoa sem graça.  
**moraine** *s.* (*geol.*) morena.  
**moral** *s.* moral; moralidade; *adj.* moral; *-ist s.* moralista; *-ize v.t. & i.* moralizar, pregar moral.  
**morass** *s.* pântano.  
**moratorium** *s.* moratória.  
**morbid** *adj.* mórbido.

**mordant** *adj.* sarcástico, mordaz; *s.* mordente.  
**more** *adj. & adv.* mais; — *and* — cada vez mais; — *or less* mais ou menos; *the* — quanto mais, tanto mais.  
**morganatic** *adj.* morganático.  
**moribund** *adj.* moribundo.  
**morning** *s.* manhã; aurora.  
**morose** *adj.* mal humorado; áspero; triste.  
**morphine** *s.* morfina; **morphinomania** *adj.* morfímano.  
**morrow** *s.* amanhã, dia seguinte.  
**morsel** *s.* um bocado; um pedaço (referindo-se geralmente a um quitute).  
**mortal** *adj. & s.* mortal; *•ity* *s.* mortalidade.  
**mortar** *s.* morteiro, almofariz.  
**mortgage** *s.* hipoteca; *v.t.* hipotecar; *•e* *s.* credor hipotecário.  
**mortification** *s.* mortificação; **mortify** *v.t.* mortificar.  
**mortuary** *adj.* mortuário.  
**mosaic** *s.* mosaico; marchetaria.  
**mosque** *s.* mesquita.  
**mosquito** *s.* mosquito.  
**moss** *s.* musgo.  
**most** *adj.* mais; o mais; a maior parte; *adv.* mais; muito; sumamente; *•ly* *adv.* principalmente; na maior parte.  
**mote** *s.* átomo, argueiro.  
**moth** *s.* traça; — *•eaten* roído pela traça.  
**mother** *s.* mãe; — *country* país natal; — *•in-law* sogra; — *of pearl* madrepérola; *v.t.* servir de mãe a; dispensar carinhos maternos a; *•less* *adj.* sem mãe; *•ly* *adj.* maternal.  
**motif** *s.* motivo; tema (em arte e literatura).  
**motion** *s.* movimento; marcha; moção; (*for.*) requerimento; *v.i.* fazer sinal; *•less* *adj.* sem movimento; imóvel.  
**motive** *s.* motivo; móvel; *adj.* motor; motriz.  
**motley** *adj.* mesclado; variado; diverso; *s.* mescla de cores.  
**motor** *s.* motor; *v.t.* ir de automóvel; dirigir um automóvel; — *•car* automóvel; — *•cycle* motocicleta; *•ing* *s.* automobilismo; *•ist* *s.* motorista, automobilista; *•ize* *v.t.* mecanizar.  
**motto** *s.* divisa, lema, mote.  
**mould** *V.* mold.  
**moult** *V.* molt.  
**mound** *s.* montículo; monte de terra; trincheira.  
**mount** *s.* monte, montanha; terrapleno; montadura; *v.t. & i.* montar.  
**mountain** *s.* montanha; *•eer* *s.* montanhês; alpinista; *•eering* *s.* alpinismo; *•ous* *adj.* montanhoso.  
**mountebank** *s.* saltimbanco.  
**mounted** *adj.* montado; a cavalo.  
**mourn** *v.t. & i.* lamentar, chorar, sentir; estar de luto; *•ful* *adj.* triste, choroso; *•ing* *s.* luto.  
**mouse** *s.* camundongo; (*jíria*) pessoa medrosa e tímida.  
**moustache** *s.* bigode; *•d* *adj.* bigodudo.  
**mouth** *s.* boca; embocadura; — *•wash* dentífrico; *•ful* *s.* bocado.  
**movable** *adj.* móvel.  
**move** *s.* movimento; manobra; mudança; jogada (jogo de xadrez); *v.t. & i.* mover; mover-se; jogar; comover; enternecer; deslocar; mudar-se; — *along* andar, caminhar; — *back* recuar; *•ment* *s.* movimento; marcha; gesto.  
**mow** *s.* molho; *v.t.* segar, fazer colheita, ceifar.

**much** *adj.* muito; *adv.* muito; *mul.* excessivamente; *as* — tanto; *as* — *as* tanto quanto; *too* — demasiado, demais.  
**mucilage** *s.* mucilagem.  
**muck** *s.* esterco; porcária; *v.t.* estrumar.  
**mucous** *adj.* mucoso; — **membrane** *s.* mucosa; **mucus** *s.* muco.  
**mud** *s.* lama, lodo; — *bath* banho de lama.  
**muddle** *s.* confusão; *v.t.* confundir; embriagar; fazer confusão; emaranhar; atrapalhar; *•r* *s.* trapalhão.  
**muddy** *adj.* lamacento, lodoso, barrento; turvo; *v.t.* enlamear; turvar.  
**muezzin** *s.* muezim.  
**muff** *s.* regalo (agasalho); indivíduo desajeitado.  
**muffle** *s.* embuçar; cobrir; amortecer (o som); envolver; encobrir; *•d* *adj.* embuçado; abafado (som).  
**mug** *s.* caneca; (*jíria*) cara, boca; *v.t.* fotografar (criminosos).  
**muggy** *adj.* quente, úmido, pesado (o tempo).  
**mulatto** *s.* mulato.  
**mulberry** *s.* amora; — *tree* amoreira.  
**mulch** *s.* palha ou qualquer outra substância espalhada no chão para cobrir e proteger as raízes das plantas contra o calor ou o frio.  
**mulct** *v.t.* multar; *s.* multa.  
**mule** *s.* mula, mulo; chinelinhas; *•teer* *s.* muleteiro.  
**mulish** *adj.* cabeçudo, teimoso; híbrido, estéril.  
**muller** *s.* pulverizador, pedra para moer grãos ou minérios.  
**mullet** *s.* mugem.  
**mullion** *s.* (*arq.*) coluna que divide o vão da janela.  
**multicolor** *adj.* multicolor.  
**multifarious** *adj.* multifário, variado.  
**multiform** *adj.* multiforme.  
**multimillionaire** *s.* multimilionário.  
**multiple** *s. & adj.* múltiplo; **multipli-**  
**cand** *s.* multiplicando; **multipli-**  
**cation** *s.* multiplicação; **multiplicity** *s.* multiplicidade; **multiplier** *s.* multiplicador; **multiply** *v.t. & i.* multiplicar.  
**multitude** *s.* multidão.  
**mum, mumm** *v.i.* mascarar-se.  
**mumble** *v.i.* murmurar, resmungar, dizer entre os dentes.  
**munmer** *s.* um mascarado.  
**mummify** *v.t.* mumificar.  
**mummy** *s.* múmia.  
**mumps** *s.* cachumba.  
**munch** *v.i.* mastigar (barulhentamente).  
**mundane** *adj.* mundano; terrestre.  
**municipal** *adj.* municipal; *•ity* *s.* municipalidade.  
**munificence** *s.* munificência; **munifi-**  
**cent** *adj.* munificante; magnânimo.  
**muniment** *s.* documento; meio de defesa.  
**munitions** *s.* munições.  
**mural** *adj.* mural.  
**murder** *s.* assassinato, homicídio; *v.t.* assassinar, matar; *•er* *s.* assassino; *•ess* *s.* assassina; *•ous* *adj.* homicida, sanguinário.  
**muriatic** *adj.* muriático.  
**murky** *adj.* sombrio, obscuro, tenebroso.  
**murmur** *s.* murmúrio; (*med.*) sopro no coração; *v.t. & i.* murmurar.  
**murrain** *s.* morrinha; peste dos animais.  
**muscle** *s.* músculo; *•d* *adj.* musculoso; **muscular** *adj.* muscular; musculoso.  
**Muse** *s.* Musa.  
**use** *v.i.* meditar, concentrar-se.



**museum** s. museu.  
**mush** s. angú; (*pop.*) sentimentalidade tãla.  
**mushroom** s. cogumelo.  
**music** s. música; **musician** s. músico.  
**musical** *adj.* músico.  
**musings** s. meditação; *adj.* contemplativo, pensativo.  
**musk** s. almíscar; — **deer** almíscareiro; **seed** ambarina.  
**musket** s. mosquete, **man** s. mosquiteiro.  
**Muslem** s. & *adj.* maometano.  
**muslin** s. musselina.  
**musquash** s. rato almíscareiro.  
**mussel, muscle** s. mexilhão.  
**Mussulman** s. muçulmano.  
**must** *v. aux.* dever, ser necessário; **you** — **go now** você deve ir-se agora.  
**must** s. mosto; vinho novo.  
**mustard** s. mostarda.  
**muster** s. chamada; *v. t.* fazer a chamada, reunir para inspeção.  
**musty** *adj.* mofado.  
**mutability** s. mutabilidade.  
**mutation** s. mutação.  
**mute** *adj.* mudo.

**mutilate** *v. t.* mutilar; **mutilation** s. mutilação.  
**mutineer** s. amotinador.  
**mutiny** s. motim, revolta; *v. t.* revoltar-se; **mutinous** *adj.* sedicioso.  
**mutter** *v. t.* murmurar; dizer alguma coisa entre dentes; resmungar.  
**mutton** s. carne de carneiro.  
**mutual** *adj.* mútuo; **mutuality** s. mutualidade, reciprocidade.  
**muzzle** s. focinho; açalme, focinheira; boca de canhão; máscara respiratória.  
**my** *adj.* meu, minha, meus, minhas.  
**myopia** s. miopia; **myopic** *adj.* míope.  
**myriad** s. miríade.  
**myriapod** s. miriápode.  
**myrmidon** s. esbirro.  
**myrrh** s. mirra.  
**myrtle** s. murta.  
**myself** *pron.* eu próprio; eu mesmo; mim mesmo; mim.  
**mysterious** *adj.* misterioso.  
**mystery** s. mistério.  
**mystic** *adj.* místico; **mysticism** s. misticismo.  
**mystify** *v. t.* mistificar.  
**myth** s. mito; **mythology** s. mitologia; **mythological** *adj.* mitológico.

## N

**N** letra do alfabeto.  
**nabob** s. nababo.  
**nacre** s. nácar.  
**nadir** s. (*ast.*) nadir.  
**naevus, nevus** s. nevo, sinal de nasconça.  
**nag** s. piquira (cavalo); *v. t. & i.* implicar, achar defeito, aborrecer com recriminações.  
**naïad** s. náiade.  
**nail** s. unha; prego; cravo; ponta; *v. t.* pregar.  
**naïve** *adj.* ingênuo; **naïveté** s. ingenuidade.  
**naked** *adj.* nú; — **eye** olho nú; **nakedness** s. nudez.  
**namby-pamby** *adj.* afetado; melindroso.  
**name** s. nome; fama; reputação; *v. t.* denominar; dar nome a; designar; nomear; **call** *s.* dizer nomes feios; **nameless** *adj.* sem nome; **namely** *adv.* a saber.  
**nankeen, nankin** s. nanquim.  
**nanny** s. (*pop.*) babá; ama; — **goat** cabra.  
**nap** s. sesta; pêlo macio (dos tecidos); *v. t.* fazer a sesta; **be caught napping** ser apanhado desprevenido.  
**naphtha** s. nafta.  
**naphthalene, naphthaline** s. naftalina.  
**napkin** s. guardanapo; — **ring** argola de guardanapo.  
**narcissus** s. narciso.  
**narcotic** s. & *adj.* narcótico.  
**narrate** *v. t.* narrar, contar.  
**narration** s. narração, relação.  
**narrative** *adj.* narrativo; s. narrativa.  
**narrator, narratress** s. narrador, narradora.  
**narrow** *adj.* estreito, apertado; s. passagem estreita; (*geog.*) estreito; *v. t.* estreitar, apertar; **narrows** s. estreiteza.  
**narwhal** s. narval.  
**nasal** *adj.* nasal.  
**nascent** *adj.* nascente; **nascentcy, nascence** s. nascer.  
**nasturtium** s. (*bot.*) nastúrcio.

**nasty** *adj.* sujo; obsceno; indecente; nauseoso; (*pop.*) desagradável, intratável; **nastiness** s. sujeira; maldade.  
**natal** *adj.* natal.  
**natation** s. natação.  
**nation** s. nação; **national** *adj.* nacional; **nationalism** s. nacionalismo; **nationalist** s. nacionalista; **nationality** s. nacionalidade; **nations** s. nacionais.  
**native** *adj.* natural; nativo; originário; s. nativo; indígena.  
**nativity** s. natividade.  
**natty** *adj.* elegante; bem arranjado.  
**natural** *adj.* natural; bastardo; **naturalist** s. naturalista; **naturalization** s. naturalização; **naturalize** *v. t. & i.* naturalizar, naturalizar-se.  
**nature** s. natureza; natural; gênio; **good-natured** de bom gênio.  
**naughtiness** s. maldade; **naughty** *adj.* mau, desagradável.  
**nausea** s. náusea; **nauseate** *v. t.* nausear; **nauseating** *adj.* nauseoso; **nauseous** *adj.* nauseoso, nauseabundo.  
**nautical** *adj.* náutico.  
**nautilus** s. náutilo.  
**naval** *adj.* naval; marítimo.  
**nave** s. cubo (de roda); nave (de igreja).  
**navel** s. umbigo.  
**navigable** *adj.* navegável.  
**navigate** *v. t.* navegar.  
**navigation** s. navegação.  
**navigator** s. navegante.  
**navvy** s. trabalhador.  
**navy** s. marinha (de guerra); — **blue** azul marinho.  
**naï** *adv.* mais ainda; s. resposta negativa; voto negativo; negação.  
**Neapolitan** *adj. & s.* napolitano.  
**near** *adj.* próximo; aproximado; íntimo; *adv.* perto de; ao lado; *v. t.* aproximar-se de; **neary** *adv.* de perto; quase; **he nearly fell** ele quase caiu; **I nearly missed my train** quase perdi o trem; **nearness** s. proximidade.  
**neat** *adj.* limpo, nítido, tratado; **neatness** s. limpeza.

**nebulous** *adj.* nebuloso; **nebula** *s.* (ast.) nebulosa.  
**necessarily** *adv.* necessariamente, forçosamente.  
**necessary** *adj.* necessário.  
**necessitate** *v.t.* necessitar; **necessitous** *adj.* necessitado; **necessity** *s.* necessidade.  
**neck** *s.* pescoço; gargalo; (*geog.*) estreito; (*anat.*) colo; — of the uterus colo do útero.  
**necklace** *s.* colar.  
**necktie** *s.* gravata.  
**neckerchief** *s.* lenço de pescoço.  
**necrology** *s.* necrologia.  
**necromancy** *s.* necromancia.  
**necrosis** *s.* necrose.  
**nectar** *s.* néctar.  
**need** *s.* necessidade; *v.t. & i.* ter necessidade de; querer; precisar; **ful** *adj.* necessário.  
**needle** *s.* agulha; — **work** trabalho de agulha.  
**needless** *adj.* desnecessário; **needy** *adj.* necessitado.  
**nefarious** *adj.* nefando, iníquo, abominável.  
**negation** *s.* negação.  
**negative** *adj.* negativo; *s.* negativa.  
**neglect** *v.t.* negligenciar, descuidar; abandonar; *s.* negligência, descuido; abandono.  
**negligence** *s.* negligência; abandono; **neglectful, negligent** *adj.* negligente; **negligible** *adj.* que pode ser negligenciado.  
**negotiable** *adj.* negociável.  
**negotiate** *v.t. & i.* negociar; **negotiation** *s.* negociação; **negotiator** *s.* negociador.  
**negress** *s.* negra; **negro** *s. & adj.* negro.  
**neigh** *v.i.* rincar; **ing** *s.* relincho, rincho.  
**neighbor, neighbour** *s.* vizinho; próximo; **hood** *s.* vizinhança; arredores; **ing** *adj.* próximo, vizinho.  
**neither** *pron. & adj.* nem um nem outro; nenhum; *conj.* nem; nem tão pouco; — will I do it nem eu tão pouco o farei.  
**neologism** *s.* neologismo.  
**neon** *s.* (*quím.*) neônio.  
**neophyte** *s.* neófito.  
**nephew** *s.* sobrinho.  
**nepotism** *s.* nepotismo.  
**Nereid** *s.* nereida.  
**nerve** *s.* nervo; coragem; sangue-frio; **less** *adj.* inerte, sem fibra.  
**nervous** *adj.* nervoso; **ness** *s.* nervosidade, nervosismo.  
**nest** *s.* ninho; *v.i.* construir ninho.  
**nestle** *v.t. & i.* abrigar; abrigar-se; agasalhar-se, aconchegar-se.  
**net** *s.* rede; malha; *adj.* (*com.*) líquido.  
**nether** *adj.* inferior, baixo; — lip lábio inferior.  
**nethermost** *adj.* o mais baixo.  
**netting** *s.* rede; malha.  
**nettle** *s.* urtiga; *v.t.* picar (como a urtiga); irritar.  
**neuralgia** *s.* nevralgia; **neuralgic** *adj.* nevralgico.  
**neurasthenia** *s.* neurastenia.  
**neuritis** *s.* (*med.*) neurite.  
**neurologist** *s.* neurologista; **neurosis** *s.* neurose; **neurotic** *adj.* neurótico.  
**neuter** *adj. & s.* neutro; **neutral** *adj. & s.* neutro; **neutrality** *s.* neutralidade; **neutralize** *v.t.* neutralizar.  
**never** *adv.* nunca; — ending eterno.

**nevertheless** *adv. & conj.* não obstante; no entanto; contudo; mesmo assim.  
**new** *adj.* novo; recente; fresco; — **born** recém-nascido; — **comer** recém-chegado; **ly** *adv.* recentemente; **ness** *s.* novidade.  
**newel** *s.* pilastra (da escada).  
**news** *s.* notícia; novidade; **paper** *j.* jornal; — **agency** agência de informações.  
**newt** *s.* lagartixa aquática.  
**next** *adj.* próximo; vizinho; seguinte; *adv.* depois, em seguida; perto; na próxima vez.  
**nib** *s.* bico; ponta (pena, etc.); **bed** *adj.* bicudo, ponteagudo; *v.t.* apontar, aguçar; mordicar.  
**nibble** *v.t. & i.* petiscar; comer aos bocadinhos.  
**nice** *adj.* bom; agradável; gentil; delicado; **ly** *adv.* gentilmente; de modo bonito.  
**nicety** *s.* delicadeza, amabilidade; esmero; **the niceties of life** as coisas agradáveis da vida.  
**niche** *s.* nicho.  
**nick** *s.* entalhe; corte, recorte; talho; ponto crítico; momento oportuno; *v.t.* fazer cortes ou entalhes; fazer alguma coisa a tempo; tocar no ponto preciso.  
**nickel** *s.* níquel; *v.t.* níquelar.  
**nick-nack** *s.* frioleira, bagatela.  
**nickname** *s.* apelido; *v.t.* apelidar.  
**nicotine** *s.* nicotina.  
**niece** *s.* sobrinha.  
**niello** *s.* nigela (liga metálica).  
**niggard** *s.* tacanho, mesquinho; **ly** *adv.* mesquinamente.  
**nigger** *s.* negro; negra.  
**nigh** *adj.* próximo; *adv.* perto; quasi.  
**night** *s.* noite; — **club** cabaré; — **dress** camisola de dormir.  
**nightingale** *s.* rouxinol.  
**nightly** *adv.* todas as noites; de noite; *adj.* noturno.  
**nihilist** *s.* nihilista.  
**nil** *s.* nada.  
**Nile** *s.* Nilo.  
**nimble** *adj.* ágil; rápido; ligeiro; **ness** *s.* agilidade; presteza.  
**nimbus** *s.* nimbo.  
**nine** *adj. & s.* nove.  
**nineteen** *s. & adj.* dezenove; **th** *adj.* décimo-nono.  
**ninety** *adj. & s.* noventa; **ninetieth** *adj.* nonagésimo.  
**ninny** *s.* bobo; pobre de espírito.  
**nip** *s.* bocado, migalha, fragmento; gole, trago; mordida, beliscadura; (*hort.*) paralização do crescimento, ou dano devido ao frio; dormência; sarcasmo; *v.t.* beliscar, morder; picar; queimar (o frio); tornar dormente; machucar; cortar, tosar; **pers** *s.* alicate; pinça; torquês.  
**nipple** *s.* bico do seio, mamilo.  
**nit** *s.* lúdea.  
**nitrate** *s.* nitrato; **nitre** *s.* nitro, azotato de potássio, salitre; **nitric** *adj.* nítrico.  
**nitrogen** *s.* nitrogênio, azoto; **nitro-glycerin** *s.* nitro-glicerina.  
**no** *adv.* não; *adj.* nenhum, nenhuma; I have — time não tenho tempo; there is — bread não há pão; with — money sem dinheiro; — **smoking** não é permitido fumar; — **matter** não importa; — use inútil.  
**nobbilary** *adj.* nobiliário.  
**nobbility** *s.* nobreza.  
**noble** *adj.* nobre.



**nobody** *s.* ninguém.  
**nocturnal** *adj.* noturno; **nocturne** *s.* (mús.) noturno.  
**nod** *s.* inclinação (de cabeça); *v.t.* inclinar a cabeça (consentindo ou cumprimentando); cochilar.  
**node** *s.* nó; protuberância; enrêdo, trama.  
**nodule** *s.* nódulo.  
**noggin** *s.* caneca pequena.  
**nogging** *s.* tabique.  
**noise** *s.* barulho; *less* *adj.* silencioso.  
**noisome** *adj.* pernicioso; fétido; repugnante.  
**noisy** *adj.* barulhento.  
**nolens volens** *queira ou não queira*, por bem ou por mal.  
**nomad** *adj.* nômade.  
**nomenclature** *s.* nomenclatura.  
**nominal** *adj.* nominal.  
**nominate** *v.t.* nomear, designar; **nomination** *s.* nomeação, designação; **nominee** *s.* nomeado (pessoa); **nominative** *s.* nominativo (caso).  
**non** *pref.* *combatant* não combatente, civil; *stop* sem parada.  
**nonage** *s.* menoridade.  
**nonagerian** *adj. & s.* nonagenário.  
**nonce** *s.* circunstância; *for the* — para a ocasião; por ora.  
**nonchalance** *s.* falta de interesse; indiferença, despreocupação.  
**nonconformist** *s.* dissidente (da Igreja Anglicana).  
**nondescript** *adj.* indefinível.  
**none** *adj. & pron.* nenhum; ninguém; nada; — *of that* nada disso; *I have* — não tenho nenhum, não tenho nada.  
**nonentity** *s.* nulidade; pessoa de pouco valor; (fil.) não existência, não ser.  
**nonplus** *s.* perplexidade, estupefação; *v.t.* estupefazer, deixar perplexo; *ed* *adj.* estupefato; perplexo.  
**nonsense** *s.* absurdo; insanidade; disparate.  
**nonsuit** *v.t.* (for.) desistir (da ação).  
**noodle** *s.* talharim; tólo, pateta.  
**nook** *s.* canto, ângulo; refúgio.  
**noon** *s.* meio-dia; apogeu.  
**noonday** *s.* meio-dia.  
**noontide** *s.* meio-dia; apogeu.  
**noose** *s.* nó corredio.  
**nor** *conj.* nem.  
**Nordic** *adj.* nórdico.  
**norm** *s.* norma; *al* *adj.* normal.  
**Norman** *adj. & s.* normando; **Normandy** *s.* Normandia.  
**north** *s.* norte, setentrão; *adv.* ao norte, para o norte; *ern* *adj.* do norte, setentrional; *erner* *s.* norteista; *wards* *adv.* para o norte, em direção ao norte.  
**Norway** *s.* Noruega; **Norwegian** *adj. & s.* norueguês.  
**nose** *s.* nariz; *to blow one's* — assoar-se; *v.t. & i.* cheirar.  
**nostalgia** *s.* nostalgia; **nostalgic** *adj.* nostálgico.  
**nostril** *s.* narinas.  
**nostrum** *s.* droga; panacéia.  
**not** *adv.* não; — *at all* de modo algum; — *guilty* não culpado; — *one* nem um.  
**notability** *s.* notabilidade.  
**notable** *adj.* notável.  
**notary** *s.* tabelião; notário.  
**notation** *s.* anotação, notação.  
**notch** *s.* entalhe, corte; *v.t.* entalhar, dentear.  
**note** *s.* nota, memento; marca, sinal; apontamento; notícia, aviso; (mús.)

nota; *person of* — pessoa de destaque; *worthy* digno de menção; *v.t.* marcar, distinguir; fazer atenção a; *d* *adj.* célebre, de nomeada.  
**nothing** *s.* nada; coisa alguma; — *at all* nada; *ness* *s.* nada, o nada.  
**notice** *s.* observação; atenção; aviso, notícia, notificação; menção; *at the shortest* — ao menor sinal; *on short* — com curto prazo; *v.t.* observar; prestar atenção; reparar; fazer atenção a; *able* *adj.* digno de atenção.  
**notify** *v.t.* notificar, avisar; intimar.  
**notion** *s.* noção; *s* (pop.) quinquilharias.  
**notoriety** *s.* notoriedade; **notorious** *adj.* notório; insigne, famoso.  
**notwithstanding** *prep.* a-pesar de; a despeito de; *adv.* não obstante; *conj.* ainda que; se bem que.  
**nought** *s.* nada; zero.  
**noun** *s.* nome, substantivo.  
**nourish** *v.t.* alimentar; *ing* *adj.* alimentício; *ment* *s.* alimento.  
**nous** *s.* mente; razão; intelecto.  
**novel** *adj.* novo, inédito; *s.* romance.  
**nolette** *s.* novela curta.  
**novelist** *s.* romancista.  
**novelty** *s.* novidade; inovação.  
**November** *s.* Novembro.  
**novice** *s.* noviço; aprendiz.  
**noviciat** *s.* noviciado.  
**now** *adv.* agora, atualmente; *conj.* ora, isto posto; *s.* atualidade, momento presente; *int.* ora! vejamos! *from* — on de ora em diante.  
**nowadays** *adv.* em nossos dias; hoje em dia.  
**nowhere** *adv.* em parte alguma.  
**nowise** *adv.* de modo algum, absolutamente.  
**noxious** *adj.* nocivo.  
**noyade** *s.* afogamento.  
**nozzle** *s.* bico, extremidade; esguicho, bocal de mangueira; (pop.) focinho.  
**nubile** *adj.* núbil.  
**nucleus** *s.* núcleo.  
**nude** *adj. & s.* nú; (arte) nú.  
**nudge** *s.* cotovelada; acotovelar, dar uma cotovelada.  
**nudity** *s.* nudez.  
**nugatory** *adj.* fútil; ineficaz; nulo.  
**nugget** *s.* pepita.  
**nuisance** *s.* aborrecimento; estorvo; incômodo.  
**null** *adj.* nulo.  
**nullify** *v.t.* anular.  
**nullity** *s.* nulidade.  
**numb** *adj.* dormente, entorpecido; *v.t.* entorpecer.  
**number** *s.* número; algarismo; cifra; *v.t.* numerar; contar; *ing* *s.* numeração; *less* *adj.* inumerável.  
**numbness** *s.* entorpecimento, dormência.  
**numeral** *adj.* numeral; **numery** *s.* numerário.  
**numerator** *s.* numerador.  
**numerical** *adj.* numérico.  
**numerous** *adj.* numeroso.  
**numismatics** *s.* numismática; **numismatist** *s.* numismata.  
**numskull** *s.* lerdo, parvo.  
**nun** *s.* freira, religiosa.  
**nunciature** *s.* nunciatura; **nuncio** *s.* núncio.  
**nunnery** *s.* convento.  
**nuptial** *adj.* nupcial; *s* *s.* casamento, núpcias.  
**nurse** *s.* enfermeira; ama (de criança);

wet — ama de leite; *v.t.* amamentar; cuidar, tratar (de doente); *•ry s.* quarto de crianças; (*agric.*) viveiro; *nursing s.* amamentação, aleitamento; cuidado; *nursing home* casa de saúde; *nursing s.* lactente.  
 nurture *s.* educação; alimentação; *v.t.* educar, criar; alimentar.  
 nut *s.* noz; porca de parafuso; cravelha; (*jíria*) maníaco.  
 nutmeg *s.* noz moscada.

nutriment *s.* alimento.  
 nutrition *s.* nutrição, nutrimento.  
 nutritious *adj.* alimentício; nutritive *adj.* alimentício, nutritivo.  
 nutting *s.* colheita de nozes; nutty *adj.* abundante em nozes; sabendo a nozes; (*pop.*) picante.  
 nux vomica noz-vômica.  
 nuzzle *v.i.&t.* focar; aconchegar-se.  
 nymph *s.* ninfa.  
 nymphomania *s.* ninfomania.



O letra do alfabeto; zero.

O *inf.* al! ôl

oaf *s.* criança retardada; idiota.

oak *s.* carvalho.

oakum *s.* estôpa.

oar *s.* remo; *•aman s.* remador.

oasis *s.* oasis.

oast *s.* forno para lúpulo, fumo, etc.

oat *s.* aveia; *•meal* farinha de aveia.

oath *s.* juramento; imprecção.

obligato *adj.* (*mús.*) obrigatório; *s.* (*mús.*) acompanhamento.

obdurate *adj.* obstinado; duro, inflexível.

obedience *s.* obediência.

obedient *adj.* obediente; *•ly adv.* obedientemente.

obelsance *s.* reverência.

obelisk *s.* obelisco.

obese *adj.* obeso; obesity *s.* obesidade.

obey *v.t.&t.* obedecer.

obfuscate *v.t.* ofuscar; obscurecer.

obituary *s.* obituário.

object *s.* objeto; propósito; ponto; (*gram.*) objeto, complemento; *v.t.* objetar, opor; reclamar.

objection *s.* objeção; oposição.

objective *s.* objetivo; (*gram.*) objetivo (caso).

objurgation *s.* objurgação.

oblation *s.* oblação, oferenda.

obligate *v.t.* obrigar; obligation *s.* obrigação; obligatory *adj.* obrigatório; obliging *adj.* servicial, prestável, prestativo.

oblique *adj.* oblíquo; *•ly adv.* obliquamente; obliquity *s.* obliquidade.

obliterate *v.t.* obliterar.

oblivion *s.* esquecimento, olvido.

oblivious *adj.* esquecido; distraído.

oblong *adj.* oblongo.

obloquy *s.* censura; maledicência.

obnoxious *adj.* ofensivo; odioso; culpado.

oboe *s.* (*mús.*) oboé.

obscene *adj.* obsceno; obscenity *s.* obscenidade.

obscure *adj.* obscuro; *v.t.* obscurecer.

obscurity *s.* obscuridade; obscurely *adv.* obscuramente.

obsequies *s.* obsequias, exéquias.

obsequious *adj.* obsequioso; *•ness s.* obsequiosidade, obsequio.

observance *s.* observância; prática ou cerimônia religiosa; observação; observant *s.* observante; observador.

observation *s.* observação; escrutínio, exame.

observatory *s.* observatório.

observe *v.t.* observar; notar, reparar; *•r s.* observador.

obsess *v.t.* obsedar; *•ion s.* obsessão.

obsolete *adj.* obsoleto.

obstacle *s.* obstáculo.

obstetrical *adj.* obstétrico; obstetrica *s.* obstetrícia.

obstinacy *s.* obstinação; obstinate *adj.* obstinado; obstinately *adv.* obstinadamente.

obstreperous *adj.* turbulento, barulhento.

obstruct *v.t.* obstruir; *•ion s.* obstrução.

obtain *v.t.* obter; adquirir; alcançar.

obtrude *v.t.* forçar; *v.t.* intrrometer-se, impor-se; *•er s.* intruso.

obturator *s.* obturador.

obtuse *adj.* obtuso.

obverse *s.* anverso; face principal.

obviate *v.t.* obviar, prevenir.

obvious *adj.* óbvio, evidente, manifesto.

ocarina *s.* (*mús.*) ocarina.

occasion *s.* ocasião; circunstância; *v.t.* ocasionar; dar lugar a; causar; *•al adj.* ocasional; *•ally adv.* ocasionalmente.

occiput *s.* occipício.

occult *adj.* oculto; *•ism s.* ocultismo.

occupant *s.* ocupante; habitante, morador, inquilino.

occupation *s.* ocupação.

occupier *s.* inquilino, locatário.

occupy *v.t.* ocupar; habitar.

occur *v.t.* ocorrer; suceder.

occurrence *s.* ocorrência.

ocean *s.* oceano.

Oceania *s.* Oceania.

ocher, ochre *s.* ocre, oca, ocra.

octagon *s.* octógono; *•al adj.* octogonal.

October *s.* Outubro.

octogenarian *s.* octogenário.

octopus *s.* polvo.

octroon *s.* oitavão.

ocular *adj.* ocular.

oculist *s.* oculista.

odd *adj.* ímpar; e alguns, e poucos; desirmanado; extraordinário, *• ilcional*; singular, estranho, original, engraçado; forty — quarenta e poucos; — job biscate, trabalho extraordinário; — or even par ou ímpar; an — glove luva desirmanada, uma luva só.

oddity *s.* singularidade, raridade; oddly *adv.* desigualmente; singularmente, extraordinariamente.

odds *s.* desigualdade; partido, vantagem; diferença; rixa, disputa; (*turfe*) cotação; to lay — of 3 to 1 apostar 3 contra 1; they are at — estão de ponta, estão brigados; — and ends sobras, remanescentes; miscelânea.

ode *s.* ode.

odious *adj.* odioso; odium *s.* ódio.

odoriferous *adj.* odorífero.

odor, odour *s.* odor; *•less adj.* inodoro.

Odyssey *s.* odisséia.

oesophagus *s.* esôfago.

oestrus, oestrum *s.* ciclo, cio.



**of** *prep.* de; it is five minutes — three faltam cinco para as tres; — *course* naturalmente; — *late* ultimamente.  
**off** *adv.* fora; longe, de longe; d'aquí; de cima; (*mar.*) ao largo; *prep.* fora de; à altura, na altura de; frente a; de; desde; — New York em frente, ao largo de Nova York; *adj.* direito, da direita; distante; livre; (*pop.*) errado, incorreto; two miles — a duas milhas, distante duas milhas; — *fore foot* pata direita dianteira; *day* — dia livre, dia de folga; — *in his calculations* errado em seus calculos; — *side* lado direito; (*futebol*) fora de jogo; *hand* de repente; sem cerimônia; improvisado; brusco; *to be* — ir-se embora; sair; estar fora; *int.* fora!  
**offal** *s.* sobras, sobejos; refugos.  
**offend** *v.t.* ofender, insultar; *er s.* ofensor; culpado, delinquente.  
**offense, offence** *s.* ofensa; culpa, falta; ataque; crime, transgressão; insulto; dano.  
**offensive** *adj.* ofensivo; *s.* ofensiva.  
**offer** *s.* oferecimento; *v.t.* oferecer; propor; *ing s.* oferta; oblação; *tory s.* ofertório.  
**office** *s.* ofício; escritório; ministério; serviço; exercício, função; agência; — *hours* horas de trabalho.  
**officer** *s.* oficial; funcionário; agente.  
**official** *adj.* oficial; *s.* funcionário.  
**officialdom** *s.* funcionalismo.  
**officiate** *v.i.* officiar; exercer as funções, fazer as vezes (de alguém).  
**officious** *adj.* oficioso.  
**offing** *s.* alto mar; *in the* — ao largo.  
**offscourings** *s.* refugo; lia; varredura.  
**offset** *s.* projetura, rebento; compensação; equivalência.  
**offspring** *s.* produto, descendência, prole; fruto.  
**often** *adv.* frequentemente; *how* —? quantas vezes?  
**ogee** *s.* (*arg.*) cimácio.  
**ogive** *s.* ogiva.  
**ogle** *s.* olhadela, olhar amoroso; *v.i.* olhar amorosamente, provocantemente.  
**ogre** *s.* ogro; *ogress s.* ogra.  
**oh** *int.* ô!; ah!  
**oil** *s.* óleo; petróleo; *v.t.* olear, lubrificar; *y adj.* oleoso.  
**ointment** *s.* unguento.  
**old** *adj.* velho; antigo; — *age* velhice; — *bachelor* solteiro; — *maid* solteirona; *how — are you?* quantos anos tem você?  
**oleaginous** *adj.* oleoso, oleaginoso.  
**oleander** *s.* (*bot.*) loendro.  
**olfactory** *adj.* olfativo.  
**oligarchy** *s.* oligarquia.  
**olive** *s.* azeitona, oliva; — *tree* oliveira.  
**Olympic games** jogos olímpicos.  
**Olympus** *s.* Olimpo.  
**omega** *s.* ômega; fim; termo.  
**omelet, omelette** *s.* omelete.  
**omen** *s.* augúrio, presságio, prognóstico.  
**ominous** *adj.* ominoso; nefasto, agouro.  
**omission** *s.* omissão; *omit v.t.* omitir.  
**omnibus** *s.* ônibus.  
**omnipotent** *adj.* onipotente; *omnipotence s.* onipotência.  
**omniscience** *s.* onisciência.  
**omnivorous** *adj.* onívoro.  
**on** *prep.* sobre, em cima de; em, no, na; *adv.* em cima; — *credit* fiado; — *duty* em serviço; — *purpose* de propósito;

— *the contrary* pelo contrário; — *the move* movimentando-se; — *and* — continuamente.  
**once** *adv.* uma vez; uma só vez; em outro tempo; — *more* de novo, ainda uma vez; — *for all* uma vez por todas; — *upon a time* era uma vez.  
**one** *adj.* um; só; único; *s.* um; unidade; *pron.* se, este, esse; algum, alguma; aquele, aquela; — *act play* peça em um só ato; — *sided* unilateral; — *and all* todos sem exceção; — *another* um ao outro; — *by* — um por um; *to live according to one's state* viver conforme o que se tem; *no* — ninguém.  
**oneness** *s.* unidade.  
**onerous** *adj.* oneroso.  
**one's** *pron.* seu, sua, seus, suas.  
**oneself** *pron.* se, si, si mesmo, si próprio.  
**onion** *s.* cebola.  
**onlooker** *s.* assistente, espectador.  
**only** *adj.* único; só; *adv.* somente; unicamente; só; *I have — to say* só tenho a dizer; — *child* filho único.  
**onomatopoeia** *s.* onomatopéia.  
**onrush** *s.* investida; ataque.  
**onset** *s.* ataque, assalto; começo, princípio.  
**onslaught** *s.* investida, ataque, assalto furioso.  
**onus** *s.* carga, peso, onus.  
**onward** *adj.* progressivo; avançado; *adv.* para a frente.  
**onwards** *adv.* progressivamente; para diante.  
**onyx** *s.* ônix.  
**ooze** *s.* vasa, lodo; decocção usada no curtimento do couro; *v.i.* exsudar, transpirar, suar; escapar pouco a pouco; *his courage d away* sua coragem foi-se aos poucos; *v.t.* exsudar.  
**opacity** *s.* opacidade.  
**opal** *s.* opala.  
**opaque** *adj.* opaco.  
**open** *v.t.* abrir; descobrir; destampar; inaugurar; expor, revelar; manifestar; *v.i.* abrir-se; entreabrir-se; desenvolver-se; *adj.* aberto, livre, franco; público; descoberto; — *the ball* abrir o baile; — *air* ar livre; *in the — country* em pleno campo; *in the — publicamente*, às claras; — *handed* liberal, generoso, mão aberta; *in the — sea* em alto mar.  
**opening** *s.* abertura; fenda; caminho aberto; princípio; entrada; oportunidade, ocasião; *adj.* inicial; preliminar; de abertura.  
**openly** *adv.* abertamente; publicamente.  
**openness** *s.* franqueza, sinceridade.  
**opera** *s.* ópera.  
**operate** *v.t.* operar; explorar; *v.i.* agir; — *on, — upon* (*med.*) operar.  
**operatic** *adj.* lírico, dramático.  
**operation** *s.* operação; exploração; *operating room* sala de operações.  
**operator** *s.* operador; explorador; telefonista; maquinista; telegrafista.  
**operative** *adj.* eficaz, ativo, operatório; *s.* obreiro, operário.  
**operetta** *s.* opereta.  
**ophthalmia** *s.* oftalmia; *ophthalmic adj.* oftálmico.  
**opiate** *s.* opiato, narcótico; *adj.* opiáceo, sonífero.  
**opine** *v.i.* opinar.  
**opinion** *s.* opinião; *ated adj.* obstinado.  
**opium** *s.* ópio.  
**opossum** *s.* sarigué, gambá.

**opponent** s. oponente, adversário; *adj.* oponente, adverso.  
**opportune** *adj.* oportuno; *ly adv.* oportunamente; **opportunity** s. oportunidade; **opportunism** s. oportunismo; **opportunist** s. oportunista.  
**oppose** *v.t. & i.* opor; opor-se; *•d adj.* oposto, contrário; **opposing** *adj.* oponente, adverso; **opposite** s. contrário, oposto; **opposite to** oposto a, em frente a; **opposition** s. oposição; resistência.  
**oppress** *v.t.* oprimir; *•ion s.* opressão; *•ive adj.* opressivo; *•or s.* opressor.  
**opprobrious** *adj.* infamante; **opprobrium** s. opróbrio.  
**optic** *adj.* ótico; *•al adj.* ótico; *•s s.* ótica; *•ian s.* oculista.  
**optimism** s. otimismo; **optimist** s. otimista; **optimistic** *adj.* otimista.  
**option** s. opção; escolha; *•al adj.* facultativo.  
**opulence** s. opulência; **opulent** *adj.* opulento.  
**or** *conj.* ou; seja; quer; 2 — 3 times a day duas ou três vezes por dia.  
**oracle** s. oráculo.  
**oral** *adj.* oral.  
**orange** s. laranja; *adj.* cor de laranja; *•ade s.* laranjada; *•ry s.* laranjal.  
**orang-outang** s. orangotango.  
**oration** s. discurso; oração fúnebre; **orator** s. orador; **oratorical** *adj.* oratório; **oratory** s. oratória; oratório (capela).  
**orb** s. globo, esfera, orbe; *•it s.* órbita.  
**orc** s. orca (pelxe).  
**orchard** s. pomar.  
**orchestra** s. orquestra; (*teat.*) platéia; *•te v.t.* orquestrar.  
**orchid** s. orquídea.  
**orchis** s. (*bot.*) órquide.  
**ordain** *v.t.* ordenar; precever; decretar.  
**ordeal** s. ordálio; prova; experiência dura.  
**order** s. ordem; regra; estado; classe; classificação; *•s* ordem sacerdotal; sacramento; (*mil.*) descanso (de arma); *v.t.* ordenar, comandar; estatuir; regular; encomendar; (*mil.*) descansar (armas); *•ing s.* encomenda; disposição; *•ly adj.* ordenado, regular, arranjado; *on •ly duty* de plantão.  
**ordinal** s. & *adj.* ordinal; número ordinal.  
**ordinance** s. decreto, postura.  
**ordinary** *adj.* ordinário; comum, vulgar; normal; s. refeição (a preço fixo); taverna, casa de pasto.  
**ordination** s. ordenação (eclesiástica).  
**ordnance** s. (*mil.*) intendência; artilharia.  
**ore** s. minério.  
**organ** s. órgão; (*mús.*) órgão.  
**organdie** s. organdi.  
**organic** *adj.* orgânico.  
**organization** s. organização.  
**organize** *v.t.* organizar; *v.i.* organizar-se.  
**organizer** s. organizador.  
**orient** s. oriente; *•al adj.* oriental; *•ate v.t.* orientar.  
**orifice** s. orifício.  
**oriflamme** s. auriflama.  
**origin** s. origem; proveniência; *•al adj.* original; originário; *•ality s.* originalidade; *•ate v.i.* originar, derivar; *v.t.* dar origem a.  
**ornament** s. ornamento; *v.t.* ornamentar; *•al adj.* decorativo, ornamental; *•ation s.* ornamentação.  
**ornate** *adj.* ornamentado; decorado.

**ornithologist** s. ornitologista; **ornithology** s. ornitologia.  
**orphan** s. órfão; *•age s.* orfanato.  
**orrery** s. planetário.  
**orthodox** *adj.* ortodoxo; *•y s.* ortodoxia.  
**orthography** s. ortografia.  
**orthopaedic** *adj.* ortopédico; *•s, orthopaedy s.* ortopedia.  
**orts** s. restos; pedaços.  
**oscillate** *v.i.* oscilar; **oscillation** s. oscilação.  
**osier** s. vime.  
**osmium** s. ósmio.  
**osprey** s. águia marinha.  
**osseous** *adj.* ósseo; **ossify** *v.t.* ossificar; **ossuary** s. ossuário.  
**ostensible** *adj.* ostensivo; **ostensibly** *adv.* ostensivamente; **ostensory** s. ostensório.  
**ostentation** s. ostentação; **ostentatious** *adj.* ostensivo.  
**ostler** s. palafrenero; moço de estrebaria.  
**ostracism** s. ostracismo; **ostracize** *v.t.* pôr no ostracismo.  
**ostrich** s. avestruz.  
**other** *adj. & pron.* outro; **every — day** um dia sim, outro não.  
**otherwise** *adv.* de outro modo, de outra maneira; senão, do contrário.  
**otter** s. lontra.  
**Ottoman** *adj.* otomano.  
**ought** s. alguma coisa; nada; *v. aux.* dever.  
**ounce** s. onça (28,35 gramas).  
**our** *adj.* nosso, nossa, nossos, nossas.  
**ourselves** *pron.* nós mesmos; nós; nos.  
**ousel** s. melro.  
**oust** *v.t.* desapossar, desalojar; despedir; pôr para fora.  
**out** *adv. & prep.* fora; *adj.* ausente, exterior; s. exterior, parte de fora; *int.* foral; — *of* fora de; — *of* breath sem fôlego; — *of* danger fora de perigo; — *of* time fora do compasso; *to be — of* estar sem; *we are — of* coffee estamos sem café; — *with* him ponha-o lá fora.  
**outbid** *v.t.* oferecer um preço maior, cobrir o preço oferecido; marcar mais (em jogo de cartas).  
**outboard** *adv.* fora de bordo.  
**outbreak** s. erupção; princípio (de guerra, epidemia, ataque, etc.); tumulto, insurreição.  
**outbuilding** s. dependência (do prédio principal).  
**outburst** s. explosão; acesso; arrancada.  
**outcast** s. desclassificado; pária; proscrito; *adj.* expulso.  
**outcaste** s. pária.  
**outcome** s. consequência, resultado.  
**outcrop** s. (*min.*) afloramento.  
**outcry** s. clamor; grita, gritaria; venda em leilão.  
**outdistance** *v.t.* distanciar, ultrapassar.  
**outdo** *v.t.* exceder, sobrepujar; — *one's self* exceder-se a si próprio.  
**outdoor** *adj.* ao ar livre, fora de casa; — *exercise* exercício ao ar livre; — *relief* socorro a domicílio.  
**outer** *adj.* exterior.  
**outfall** s. saída; embocadura, foz.  
**outfit** s. equipamento; traje; vestuário; *v.t.* equipar.  
**outflank** *v.t.* flanquear.  
**outflow** s. derrame, fluxo; descarga.  
**outgoing** *adj.* de saída, partindo; s. saída, partida.



**outgrow** *v.t.* crescer mais que; passar a idade de; perder com a idade (vícios, costumes, etc.).  
**outhouse** *s.* dependência externa (da casa).  
**outing** *s.* excursão, passeio.  
**outlandish** *adj.* estranho, ridículo.  
**outlast** *v.t.* durar mais que; sobreviver.  
**outlaw** *s.* proscrito; *v.t.* proscriver, pôr fora da lei; *ry* *s.* proscricção.  
**outlay** *s.* desembolso, gasto.  
**outlet** *s.* saída; orifício de saída; vaso, escoadouro.  
**outline** *s.* esquema, esboço; plano geral; perfil, contorno; bosquejo; *v.t.* delinear, esboçar, traçar.  
**outlive** *v.t.* sobreviver.  
**outlook** *s.* vista, perspectiva; panorama.  
**outlying** *adj.* afastado; remoto.  
**outmanoeuvre** *v.t.* manobrar melhor que; frustrar.  
**outnumber** *v.t.* exceder em número.  
**out-patient** *s.* doente externo (mas recebendo tratamento do hospital).  
**outport** *s.* porto de mar, porto externo.  
**outpost** *s.* (*mil.*) posto avançado, guarda avançada.  
**outpouring** *s.* efusão, expansão; emanção; jorro.  
**output** *s.* produção total; rendimento.  
**outrage** *s.* ultraje, insulto, afronta; *v.t.* ultrajar; *ous* *adj.* ultrajante, insultante.  
**outrider** *s.* picador, batedor.  
**outrigger** *s.* suporte fora do bordo para a forqueta do remo; barco de regata; (*mar.*) botaflores; bimbarras.  
**outright** *adj.* direto; claro, franco; completo, integral.  
**outset** *s.* princípio; estréia, inauguração.  
**outshine** *v.t.* eclipsar.  
**outside** *adj.* exterior, externo; *s.* exterior; parte de fora; *r* *s.* estranho, forasteiro; leigo, profano.  
**outsized** *s.* tamanho fora do comum; *d* *adj.* fora do tamanho comum.  
**outskirts** *s.* imediações, arrabaldes, cercanias.  
**outspoken** *adj.* franco; *ness* *s.* franqueza; liberdade de expressão oral.  
**outspread** *adj.* divulgado; *v.t.* divulgar, difundir.  
**outstanding** *adj.* notável, proeminente, saliente; pendente; não pago, vencido.  
**outstretch** *v.t.* estender, alargar; *outstretched* *adj.* estendido.  
**outstrip** *v.t.* deixar para trás, passar na frente, sobrepujar.  
**outturn** *s.* produção; (*com.*) artigos produzidos e entregues.  
**outward** *adj.* exterior; externo; (*teol.*) carnal; aparente; *adv.* para fora, para o exterior; *ly* *adv.* externamente; exteriormente; *for* — application para uso externo; *as* *adv.* para fora.  
**outwit** *v.t.* frustrar; ser mais esperto que.  
**outwork** *s.* exceder em trabalho; trabalhar mais que.  
**ouzel** *s.* melro.  
**oval** *adj.* & *s.* oval.  
**ovary** *s.* ovário.  
**ovation** *s.* ovação.  
**oven** *s.* forno.  
**over** *adv.* & *prep.* encima, por cima, acima; mais de; do outro lado; de ponta a ponta, através; durante; novamente, de novo; *adj.* terminado; *s.* excedente, quebra; *all* — em todas as partes; —

again de novo, outra vez; — *and* — repetidamente.  
**overact** *v.t.* exagerar.  
**overall** *s.* macacão.  
**overawe** *v.t.* intimidar.  
**overbalance** *v.t.* desequilibrar-se, perder o equilíbrio; *v.t.* fazer perder o equilíbrio; *s.* excesso de peso.  
**overbearing** *adj.* insolente, arrogante.  
**overboard** *adv.* ao mar.  
**overburden** *v.t.* sobrecarregar.  
**overcast** *adj.* obscuro, enuvilhado; turvo; *v.t.* escurecer, turvar.  
**overcautious** *adj.* excessivamente prudente.  
**overcharge** *s.* carga excessiva; *v.t.* sobrecarregar.  
**overcoat** *s.* sobretudo; capote.  
**overcome** *v.t.* vencer; dominar; subjugar; superar; — *all the difficulties* vencer todas as dificuldades; — *adj.* abatido, prostrado; — *by illness* prostrado pela doença.  
**overcrowd** *v.t.* apinhar; abarrotar, superlotar.  
**overdo** *v.t.* exagerar; *ne* *adj.* exagerado; cozido ou assado em demasia.  
**overdose** *s.* dose exagerada.  
**overdraw** *v.t.* sacar a descoberto.  
**overdrive** *v.t.* fatigar os animais; (*mec.*) fazer funcionar além da capacidade normal.  
**overdue** *adj.* atrasado; (*com.*) vencido.  
**overelaborate** *v.t.* aperfeiçoar em demasia.  
**overestimate** *v.t.* estimar ou avallar exagerando o valor.  
**overexcite** *v.t.* sobreexcitar.  
**overexposure** *s.* (*fol.*) exposição demasiada.  
**overfeed** *v.t.* alimentar em demasia; superalimentar.  
**overflow** *s.* transbordamento; *v.t.* transbordar.  
**overgrow** *v.t.* invadir; crescer ou desenvolver-se em excesso; *n* *adj.* coberto; *th* *s.* crescimento excessivo; *garden* *n* *with weeds* jardim coberto de mato.  
**overhang** *v.t.* & *i.* pendurar-se sobre; estar pendente; sair do nível; *s.* projeção, saliência, projetura.  
**overhaul** *v.t.* examinar; rever; inspecionar; reparar; alcançar.  
**overhead** *adv.* no alto, ao alto, acima da cabeça; *adj.* médio; (*com.*) geral, indireto; *s.* (*cont.*) despesas gerais.  
**overhear** *v.t.* ouvir (por casualidade).  
**overheat** *v.t.* esquentar, aquecer em excesso.  
**overindulgence** *s.* indulgência excessiva.  
**overjoyed** *adj.* radiante, cheio de alegria.  
**overladen** *adj.* sobrecarregado.  
**overland** *adv.* & *adj.* por terra; — *route* caminho por terra.  
**overlap** *v.t.* & *i.* recobrir; transpassar.  
**overlay** *s.* coberta, cobertura; *v.t.* cobrir, sobrepor.  
**overleaf** *adv.* no verso.  
**overload** *v.t.* sobrecarregar.  
**overlook** *v.t.* passar por cima de; ver de um ponto mais alto, dominar (com a vista); vigiar.  
**overmuch** *adv.* demais, em excesso.  
**overnight** *adv.* durante a noite; de noite.  
**overpay** *v.t.* pagar em excesso.  
**overplus** *s.* excedente.  
**overpolite** *adj.* reverencioso, cheio de medidas.

**overpower** *v.t.* subjugar, vencer; *-ing* *adj.* poderosíssimo; subjugante.  
**overproduction** *s.* superprodução.  
**overrate** *v.t.* avaliar exagerando o valor; encarecer.  
**overreach** *v.t.* exceder, ir além; enganar.  
**override** *v.t.* estafar (cavalo); ultrapassar; anular.  
**overripe** *adj.* maduro demais.  
**overrule** *v.t.* predominar; governar; afastar; (*for.*), denegar, rejeitar; decidir contra; anular.  
**overrun** *v.t.* invadir; espalhar; infestar.  
**overseas** *adv.* além-mar; *adj.* de além-mar.  
**overseer** *s.* inspetor; superintendente.  
**overset** *v.t.* virar, entornar, derrubar, emborcar; vencer; fazer fracassar.  
**overshadow** *v.t.* obscurecer, eclipsar; sombrear.  
**overshoe** *s.* galocha.  
**overshoot** *v.t.* ir além, ultrapassar.  
**oversight** *s.* inadvertência, esquecimento; vigilância.  
**oversleep** *v.i.* dormir demais, não acordar a tempo.  
**overspread** *v.t.* espalhar; divulgar.  
**overstate** *v.t.* exagerar.  
**overstep** *v.t.* ultrapassar; transgredir.  
**overstock** *v.t.* abarrotar.  
**overstrain** *v.t.* fatigar, cansar.  
**overtraining** *s.* treinamento exagerado.  
**overt** *adj.* manifesto.  
**overtake** *v.t.* alcançar; apanhar em flagrante; surpreender.

**overtax** *v.t.* taxar em excesso.  
**overthrow** *v.t.* derrubar; vencer; subverter.  
**overtime** *s.* horas suplementares (do trabalho).  
**overtop** *v.t.* ultrapassar, exceder.  
**overture** *s.* abertura, ouverture; proposta.  
**overturn** *v.t.* derrubar, entornar; subverter; *v.i.* emborcar.  
**overvalue** *v.t.* exagerar o valor; majorar.  
**overweening** *adj.* pretensioso, arrogante.  
**overweight** *s.* excesso de peso; *adj.* acima do peso.  
**overwhelm** *v.t.* oprimir, esmagar; submergir.  
**overwork** *v.t.* fazer trabalhar em excesso; forçar; *v.i.* trabalhar em excesso.  
**ovine** *adj.* ovino.  
**oviparous** *adj.* ovíparo.  
**owe** *v.t.* dever; **owing to** devido a, por causa de.  
**owl** *s.* coruja.  
**own** *adj.* próprio; individual; verdadeiro; — **cousin** primo-irmão, prima-irmã; **of one's** — **motion** espontaneamente, de motu próprio; *v.t.* possuir; admitir; — **to confess**.  
**ownership** *s.* propriedade.  
**ox** *s.* boi.  
**oxide** *s.* óxido.  
**oxidize** *v.t.* oxidar.  
**oxygen** *s.* oxigênio.  
**oyster** *s.* ostra.  
**ozone** *s.* ozona.

## P

## P letra do alfabeto.

**pace** *s.* passo; passada; modo de andar; *v.i.* andar compassadamente; **to keep — with** andar ao mesmo passo que.  
**pachyderm** *s.* paquiderme.  
**pacific** *adj.* pacífico; **pacifist** *s.* pacifista; **pacify** *v.t.* pacificar; **pacifying** *adj.* pacificador.  
**Pacific Ocean** Oceano Pacífico.  
**pack** *s.* fardo; pacote; embrulho; haralho; matilha; súcia; quadrilha (de ladrões); *v.t.* empacotar; enfardar; enfardelar; *v.i.* arrumar as malas; reunir-se; — **away** partir subitamente.  
**package** *s.* embrulho, fardo, pacote; **packed** *adj.* embrulhado; apertado; **packed like sardines** apertados como sardinha em lata.  
**packer** *s.* empacotador, enfardador.  
**packet** *s.* embrulho; fardo pequeno; (*mar.*) pacote; *v.t.* embrulhar.  
**packing** *s.* enfardamento; embalagem.  
**pad** *s.* almofada; bloco (de papel); pata de certos animais; *v.t.* forrar, acolchoar; tamponar.  
**paddle** *s.* remo; pá; *v.i.* remar; *v.t.* impelir, propelir; *r* *s.* remador.  
**paddock** *s.* cercado; parque (para cavalos).  
**padlock** *s.* cadeado; *v.t.* fechar com cadeado.  
**paean** *s.* hino de triunfo.  
**pagan** *s. & adj.* pagão.  
**paganism** *s.* paganismo.  
**page** *s.* página; pagem; *v.t.* paginar; chamar em voz alta (em hotéis, etc.)  
**pageant** *s.* espetáculo; exibição teatral; carro triunfal; parada espetacular; funeral pomposo; *-ry* *s.* pompa.

**paginate** *v.t.* paginar.  
**paid** *adj.* pago.  
**pail** *s.* balde.  
**pallasse** *s.* esteira.  
**pain** *s.* dor, sofrimento; mal; *v.t.* fazer sofrer; angustiar; entristecer; *-ful* *adj.* doloroso; *-less* *adj.* sem dor; *-taking* cuidadoso.  
**paint** *s.* pintura, cor, tintas; *v.t.* pintar; *-er* *s.* pintor; *-ing* *s.* pintura; *-ress* *s.* pintora.  
**pair** *s.* par; casal; — **of scales** balança; *v.t.* emparelhar.  
**pal** *s.* (*fr.*), companheiro, camarada.  
**palace** *s.* palácio.  
**paladin** *s.* paladino.  
**palatable** *adj.* agradável ao gosto, saboroso; **palatal** *adj.* palatal.  
**palate** *s.* palato, céu-da-boca.  
**palatial** *adj.* palaciano.  
**palaver** *s.* conferência; debate; palavrório; *v.i.* palrar.  
**pale** *adj.* pálido; lívido; *v.i.* empalidecer; *-ness* *s.* palidez.  
**paleography** *s.* paleografia.  
**paleontology** *s.* paleontologia.  
**palette** *s.* palheta, paleta.  
**palfrey** *s.* palafrém.  
**palimpsest** *s.* palimpsesto; *adj.* palimpsestico.  
**paling** *s.* cerca, paliçada.  
**palish** *adj.* pálido.  
**pall** *s.* mortalha; pálio.  
**pallet** *s.* palheta; catre.  
**palliasse** *s.* esteira.  
**palliate** *v.t.* paliar; **palliative** *s.* paliativo.  
**pallid** *adj.* pálido; **pallor** *s.* palidez, palor.



**palm** *s.* palma; — tree palmeira; **Palm Sunday** Domingo de Ramos; *y days* belos dias; — off empalmar, escamotear.  
**palmistry** *s.* quiromancia; **palmist** *s.* quiromante.  
**palp** *s.* palpo.  
**palpable** *adj.* palpável.  
**palpitate** *v.t.* palpitar; **palpitation** *s.* palpitação.  
**palter** *v.t.* usar de rodeios e subterfúgios agir com insinceridade; equivocar.  
**paltry** *s.* mesquinho; inútil; desprezível.  
**pampas** *s.* pampas.  
**pamper** *v.t.* tratar com mimo demasiado.  
**pamphlet** *s.* panfleto.  
**pan** *s.* panela; prato da balança.  
**panacea** *s.* panacéia.  
**panama** *s.* panamá (chapéu).  
**pancake** *s.* panqueca.  
**pancreas** *s.* pâncreas.  
**pandemonium** *s.* pandemônio.  
**pander** *s.* alcoviteiro; *v.t.* alcovitar.  
**pane** *s.* lado, face, secção; vidro (de janela, porta, etc.).  
**panegyric** *s.* panegírico.  
**panel** *s.* painel; almofada (de porta); coxim; lista de jurados, juri.  
**pan** *s.* apêto de coração; angústia, ânsia.  
**Pan-Germanism** *s.* pangermanismo.  
**panic** *s.* pânico.  
**pannier** *s.* cesto; anquinhas.  
**pannikin** *s.* panela pequena.  
**panoply** *s.* panóplia.  
**panorama** *s.* panorama.  
**pansy** *s.* amor-perfeito (flor).  
**pant** *v.t.* arquejar; anelar; palpitar; *s.* arquejo, palpitação.  
**pantheism** *s.* panteísmo.  
**pantheon** *s.* panteão.  
**panther** *s.* pantera.  
**panting** *adj.* arquejante, ofegante.  
**pantograph** *s.* pantógrafo.  
**pantomime** *s.* pantomima.  
**pantry** *s.* despensa; copa.  
**pants** *s.* ceroulas; calças.  
**pap** *s.* papa, mingau.  
**papa** *s.* papai.  
**papacy** *s.* papado, pontificado; **papal** *adj.* papai.  
**paper** *s.* papel; jornal; composição (escolar); curl — papelote; waste — papel usado, papel inútil; — kite papagaio de papel; *v.t.* forrar (de papel).  
**papist** *s.* papista.  
**papyrus** *s.* papiro.  
**par** *s.* par (câmbio); equivalência; his ability is on a — with his rank sua capacidade está à altura de sua posição; at — ao par.  
**parable**, **parabola** *s.* parábola.  
**parachute** *s.* pára-quedas.  
**parade** *s.* parada; (*mil.*) parada, desfile.  
**paradise** *s.* paraíso.  
**paradox** *s.* paradoxo.  
**paradoxical** *adj.* paradoxal.  
**paraffin** *s.* parafina.  
**paragon** *s.* modelo; (*tip.*) parangona; — of beauty modelo de beleza; *v.t.* paragonar; ultrapassar.  
**paragraph** *s.* parágrafo.  
**parakeet** *s.* periquito.  
**parallax** *s.* paralaxe.  
**parallel** *adj.* paralelo; — bars paralelas; *s.* paralela; paralelo.  
**parallelepiped** *s.* paralelepípedo.  
**parallelogram** *s.* paralelogramo.

**paralyze** *v.t.* paralisar; **paralysis** *s.* paralisia; **paralytic** *s.* paralítico.  
**paramount** *adj.* supremo; superior; eminente.  
**paramour** *s.* amante.  
**parapet** *s.* parapeito.  
**paraphernalia** *s.* adornos, galas; atavios; (*for.*) bens parafernais.  
**paraphrase** *s.* paráfrase; *v.t. & i.* parafrasear.  
**parasite** *s.* parasita; **parasitic**, **parasitical** *adj.* parasitário.  
**parasol** *s.* chapéu de sol.  
**parboil** *v.t.* cozer ligeiramente.  
**parbuckle** *s.* virador; *v.t.* levantar ou abaixar por meio de um virador.  
**parcel** *s.* encomenda postal; embrulho, pacote; parcela; (*com.*) partida; *v.t.* dividir por partes.  
**parch** *v.t.* tostar; torrar; ressecar.  
**parchment** *s.* pergaminho.  
**pardon** *s.* perdão; *v.t.* perdoar; *able* *adj.* perdoável.  
**pare** *v.t.* descascar; cortar; aparar; — down expenditures reduzir as despesas.  
**paregoric** *adj.* paregórico.  
**parent** *s.* pai; mãe; *al* *adj.* paternal, maternal.  
**parenthesis** *s.* parêntese.  
**pariah** *s.* pária.  
**paring** *s.* aparas, recortes.  
**pari passu** *adv.* pari-passu.  
**parish** *s.* paróquia, freguesia; *adj.* paroquial; *loner* *s.* paroquiano.  
**Parisian** *adj. & s.* parisiense.  
**parity** *s.* paridade, igualdade.  
**park** *s.* parque; bosque; *v.t.* estacionar (automóvel); *ing* *s.* estacionamento.  
**parlance** *s.* conversação; debate.  
**parley** *s.* parlamentação; *v.t.* parlamentar.  
**parliament** *s.* parlamento; *ary* *adj.* parlamentar.  
**parlor**, **parlour** *s.* salão; locutório; — games jogos de salão.  
**parochial** *adj.* paroquial.  
**parody** *s.* paródia; *v.t.* parodiar.  
**parole** *s.* palavra de honra, promessa; (*dir.*) liberdade condicional; *v.t. (dir.)* dar ou conceder liberdade condicional.  
**paroxysm** *s.* paroxismo.  
**parquet** *s.* assoalho; plateia (de teatro).  
**parricide** *s.* parricídio, parricida.  
**parrot** *s.* papagaio.  
**part** *v.t.* aparar (golpes); evitar.  
**parse** *v.t.* analisar.  
**parcimonious** *adj.* parcimonioso; **parimony** *s.* parcimônia.  
**parsing** *s.* análise gramatical.  
**parsley** *s.* salsa.  
**parson** *s.* pároco, vigário; cura, padre; *age* *s.* curato; *age's house* presbitério.  
**part** *s.* parte; porção; lugar, sítio; papel (de teatro); lado, partido; (*plural*) talentos, dotes naturais; *v.t.* dividir; separar; repartir; *v.i.* partir, separar-se; — with separar-se de, desfazer-se de.  
**partake** *v.t.* participar.  
**partial** *adj.* parcial; *ity* *s.* parcialidade.  
**participate** *v.t.* participar.  
**participle** *s.* particípio.  
**particle** *s.* partícula.  
**particular** *adj.* particular; exigente; metucioso; *s.* particularidade, singularidade; *s.* pormenores, indicações, informações; *ity* *s.* particularidade; *ize* *v.t.* particularizar.

parting s. separação, partida, adeus; risca do cabelo.  
 partisan s. partidário.  
 partition s. partição; divisão; separação; tabique.  
 partitive *adj.* partitivo.  
 partly *adv.* em parte; parcialmente.  
 partner s. associado; sócio; parceiro; par; \*ship s. sociedade; associação.  
 partridge s. perdiz.  
 party s. festa; partido; grupo; bando; recepção; parte.  
 paschal *adj.* pascoal.  
 pass *v.t. & i.* passar; admitir; ser recebido; pronunciar; aprovar; votar; cruzar; fazer passes; s. passe; passagem; salvo-conduto; — on transmitir; prosseguir.  
 \*able *adj.* passável; transitável.  
 passage s. passagem; travessia; trajeto; canal; — money dinheiro da passagem.  
 passenger s. passageiro.  
 passer-by s. transeunte.  
 passing s. passagem; in — de passagem.  
 passion s. paixão; flama; ardor; \*ate *adj.* apaixonado; ardente; \*ately *adv.* apaixonadamente.  
 passive *adj.* passivo; passivity s. passividade.  
 passover s. páscoa dos hebreus.  
 passport s. passaporte.  
 past s. & *adj.* passado.  
 paste s. pasta, massa; *v.t.* colar.  
 pastel s. (pint.) pastel; ensalo literário.  
 pastern s. travadouro; junta da pata (do cavalo).  
 pasteurize *v.t.* pasteurizar.  
 pastille, pastil s. pastilha.  
 pastime s. passatempo.  
 pastor s. pastor; \*al s. & *adj.* pastoral; \*ale s. pastoral.  
 pastry s. massas folhadas, massas, pastelaria.  
 pasturage s. pastagem; pastos.  
 pasture s. pasto; *v.t. & i.* apascentar; pastar.  
 pasty *adj.* pastoso.  
 pat *adj. & adv.* justo, a propósito; s. pancadinha; *v.t. & i.* dar pancadinhas; afagar, acariciar.  
 patch s. remendo; peça embutida em obra de mosaico; mosca (sinal de rosto); *v.t.* remendar.  
 pate s. cabeça.  
 paten s. pátena.  
 patent *adj.* patente; patenteado; s. patente; *v.t.* patentear.  
 paternal *adj.* paternal; paterno; paternity s. paternidade.  
 Paternoster s. padre-nosso.  
 path s. vereda, senda; caminho.  
 pathetic *adj.* patético.  
 pathological *adj.* patológico; pathologist s. patologista; pathology s. patologia.  
 pathos s. patos; sofrimento, aflição; sentimento; pathetic *adj.* patético.  
 patience s. paciência; patient s. & *adj.* paciente.  
 patina s. pátina.  
 patriarch s. patriarca; \*al *adj.* patriarcal.  
 patrician *adj. & s.* patrício, aristocrático, nobre.  
 patrimony s. patrimônio.  
 patriot s. patriota; \*ic *adj.* patriótico; \*ism s. patriotismo.  
 patrol s. patrulha; *v.t. & i.* patrulhar.  
 patron s. patrono, protetor, padroeiro; \*age s. patrocínio, proteção; patronato;

\*ess s. padroeira, protetora; \*ize *v.t.* patrocinar, proteger.  
 patronymic *adj.* patronímico; s. nome patronímico.  
 patten s. soco, tamanco.  
 patter s. arenga de saltimbancos, etc.; *v.t.* recitar orações; falar volúvelmente; *v.t.* dizer mecanicamente.  
 pattern s. modelo; amostra; desenho, padrão; *v.t.* copiar; servir de modelo.  
 patty s. torta ou pastel pequeno.  
 paunch s. barriga, pança.  
 pauper s. indigente, pobre, mendigo; \*ism s. mendicância, pobreza.  
 pause s. pausa; *v.t.* fazer pausa.  
 pave *v.t.* calçar; preparar (caminho).  
 pavillion s. pavilhão.  
 paving s. calçada, ladrilho, pavimento.  
 paw s. pata.  
 pawl s. lingueta.  
 pawn *v.t.* empenhar, hipotecar; s. penhor, garantia, caução.  
 pay s. salário; pagamento; ordenado; soldo; *v.t. & i.* pagar; prestar, apresentar, fazer; — attention prestar atenção; — my respects apresentar meus respetos; — a visit fazer uma visita; — back restituir, devolver; — off despedir; — day dia de pagamento.  
 payable *adj.* pagável.  
 payee s. beneficiário.  
 payer s. pagador, responsável; payment s. pagamento.  
 pea s. ervilha.  
 peace s. paz; — \*maker pacificador; \*ful *adj.* pacífico; tranqüilo.  
 peach s. pêssago; — tree pessegueiro.  
 peacock s. pavão; — blue azul pavão.  
 peak s. cume, pico, ponta; viselra; widow's — bico de viúva; \*ed *adj.* pontagudo, pontudo; (pop.) magro, abatido.  
 peal s. replique de sinos; descarga (de artilharia); estrondo.  
 pear s. pêra.  
 pearl s. pérola.  
 peasant s. camponês.  
 peat s. turfa.  
 pebble s. seixo.  
 peccadillo s. pecadilho, pecado venial, pecado leve.  
 peccary s. pecarí.  
 peccavi s. minha-culpa, mea-culpa.  
 peck s. medida de capacidade (nos E.E. UU., equivalente a 8,8096 litros; na Grã-Bretanha, a 9,0919 litros); *v.t.* dar bicadas; picar; (pop.) beliscar (a comida).  
 pecten s. espécie de molusco.  
 peculate *v.t. & i.* apropriar-se indêbitamente de dinheiros confiados à sua guarda; peculation s. peculato; peculator s. peculatório.  
 peculiar *adj.* peculiar, singular; \*ity s. peculiaridade, singularidade.  
 pecuniary *adj.* pecuniário.  
 pedagogue s. pedagogo.  
 pedal s. pedal; *v.t. & i.* pedalar.  
 pedant s. pedante; \*ic *adj.* pedante; \*ry s. pedantismo.  
 peddle *v.t. & i.* mascatear; vender em pequenas quantidades; ser negociante ambulante.  
 peddler s. bufarinheiro, mascate.  
 pedestal s. pedestal.  
 pedestrian s. pedestre.  
 pedigree s. genealogia.  
 pediment s. (arg.) frontão.  
 pedlar *v.* peddler.



**pedometer** *s.* pedômetro.  
**peel** *s.* casca, pele, película; pá de forno; pá de remo; *v.t. & i.* descascar, pelar.  
**peep** *s.* espiadela, espreita; pio, piado; assomo, aparecimento; mira — *sight* alça de mira; *v.i.* espiar, espreitar; despontar, assomar; piar; imitar o pio dos pássaros; *at the — of day* ao despontar do dia.  
**peer** *s.* par; *age* *s.* dignidade de par, conjunto de pares; *v.t.* igualar, rivalizar.  
**peerless** *adj.* sem par.  
**peevish** *adj.* impertinente, rabugento.  
**peg** *s.* cavilha; grampo de segurar roupa; cravelha.  
**Pegasus** *s.* Pégaso.  
**pekin** *s.* seda estampada.  
**pelargonium** *s.* pelargônio.  
**pelf** *s.* lucro, ganho.  
**pelican** *s.* pelicano.  
**pelisse** *s.* pelica.  
**pellet** *s.* bala; bolinha (de papel); grão de chumbo.  
**pell-mell** *adv.* confusamente, a troche-moche.  
**pellicle** *s.* película.  
**pellucid** *adj.* límpido, transparente.  
**pelt** *s.* pele (de animais); *v.t.* lapidar; atirar projéteis; atacar com palavras.  
**pelvis** *s.* pelvis; *pelvic* *adj.* pélvico.  
**pen** *s.* pena; cercado pequeno; *v.t.* escrever, compor; pôr no cercado.  
**penal** *adj.* penal; *ty* *s.* penalidade; *penance* *s.* penitência; confissão (sacramento).  
**penates** *s.* penates (deuses).  
**pencil** *s.* lápis; pincel; *v.t.* pincelar; fazer um esboço, contornar; escrever a lapis.  
**pendant, pendent** *s.* berloque, penduricalho; pendente, pingente.  
**pendent, pendant** *adj.* pendente, suspenso.  
**pendulum** *s.* pêndulo.  
**penetrate** *v.t. & i.* penetrar.  
**penguin** *s.* pinguim.  
**peninsula** *s.* península; *r* *adj.* peninsular.  
**penitence** *s.* penitência; *penitent* *adj.* & *s.* penitente; *penitentiary* *adj.* penitenciário; *s.* penitenciário; penitenciária, casa de correção.  
**pennant** *s.* flâmula, galhardete.  
**penniless** *adj.* sem vintém.  
**pennon** *s.* bandeira, flâmula.  
**penny** *s.* peni (moeda).  
**pension** *s.* pensão, mensalidade; pensão (de hóspedes); *v.t.* pensionar; — *off* aposentar; *er* *s.* pensionista.  
**pensive** *adj.* pensativo.  
**Pentecoste** *s.* Pentecostes.  
**penthouse** *s.* alpendre; apartamento no terraço.  
**penultimate** *adj.* penúltimo.  
**penumbra** *s.* penumbra.  
**penurious** *adj.* avarento; *penury* *s.* penúria.  
**peony** *s.* (bot.) peônia.  
**people** *s.* povo; gente; pessoas; *v.t.* povoar.  
**pepper** *s.* pimenta; *v.t.* apimentar; *y* *adj.* apimentado; (fig.) irascível, colérico.  
**per** *prep.* por; — *annum* por ano; — *cent* por cento.  
**perambulate** *v.t.* perambular; *perambulator* *s.* carro de criança.  
**perceive** *v.t.* perceber, discernir.  
**percentage** *s.* percentagem.  
**perceptible** *adj.* perceptível.

**perception** *s.* percepção.  
**perch** *s.* perca (peixe); poleiro; vara; medida de comprimento, de 5 1/2 jardas (5,029 m.); *v.t.* empoleirar; *v.i.* empoleirar-se.  
**perchance** *adv.* por acaso; talvez.  
**percolate** *v.t. & i.* filtrar.  
**percussion** *s.* percussão.  
**perdition** *s.* perdição.  
**peregrination** *s.* peregrinação; *peregrine* *s.* peregrino, estrangeiro.  
**peremptory** *adj.* peremptório.  
**perennial** *adj.* perene, permanente.  
**perfect** *adj.* perfeito; *v.t.* aperfeiçoar; *ion* *s.* perfeição.  
**perfidious** *adj.* pérfido; *perfidy* *s.* perfídia.  
**perforate** *v.t.* perfurar.  
**perforce** *adv.* a força.  
**perform** *v.t. & i.* fazer; executar; representar; comprir; preencher; *ance* *s.* execução; representação; desempenho; *er* *s.* executante.  
**perfume** *s.* perfume; *v.t.* perfumar; *r* *s.* perfumista; *ry* *s.* perfumaria.  
**perfunctory** *adj.* perfunctório.  
**pergola** *s.* pérgola.  
**perhaps** *adv.* talvez.  
**peril** *s.* perigo; *ous* *adj.* perigoso.  
**perimeter** *s.* perímetro.  
**period** *s.* período; época; termo; (gram.) ponto; *ic, ical* *adj.* periódico; *ical* *s.* periódico.  
**periphery** *s.* periferia.  
**periphrasis** *s.* perífrase.  
**periscope** *s.* periscópio.  
**perish** *v.i.* perecer; *able* *adj.* perecível.  
**peristyle** *s.* peristilo.  
**peritoneal** *adj.* peritoneal; *peritoneum* *s.* peritônio.  
**perjure** *v.t. & i.* perjurar; *perjury* *s.* perjúrio.  
**perk** *v.t.* adornar, vestir; *v.i.* alçar-se, espigar-se, esticar-se; *y* *adj.* aprumado.  
**permanence** *s.* permanência; *permanent* *adj.* permanente; *permanent* *wave* ondulação permanente; *permanently* *adv.* permanentemente.  
**permanganate** *s.* permanganato.  
**permeable** *adj.* permeável.  
**permeate** *v.t.* permear; penetrar.  
**permissible** *adj.* permissível.  
**permission** *s.* permissão.  
**permit** *v.t.* permitir; *s.* permissão; licença.  
**pernicious** *adj.* pernicioso.  
**peroration** *s.* peroração.  
**peroxide** *s.* peróxido.  
**perpendicular** *adj. & s.* perpendicular.  
**perpetrate** *v.t.* perpetrar; *perpetrator* *s.* perpetrador, autor.  
**perpetual** *adj.* perpétuo.  
**perpetuate** *v.t.* perpetuar; *perpetuity* *s.* perpetuidade.  
**perplex** *v.t.* embarçar; confundir; deixar perplexo; *ed* *adj.* perplexo; *ity* *s.* perplexidade.  
**perquisite** *s.* gratificação; gorjeta; lucro eventual.  
**perry** *s.* bebida fermentada (de pêras).  
**persecute** *v.t.* perseguir; *persecution* *s.* perseguição; *persecutor* *s.* perseguidor.  
**perseverance** *s.* perseverança; *persevere* *v.i.* perseverar.  
**Persia** *s.* Pérsia; *n* *adj. & s.* persa.  
**persian blind** veneziana.  
**persist** *v.i.* persistir, obstinar-se; *ence, ency* *s.* persistência; *ent* *adj.* persistente.  
**person** *s.* pessoa.

personage *s.* personagem.  
 personal *adj.* pessoal; — effects bens pessoais.  
 personality *s.* personalidade.  
 personate *v.t.* representar (alguém); personificar; fazer-se passar por.  
 personify *v.t.* personificar.  
 perspective *s.* perspectiva.  
 perspicacious *adj.* perspicaz; perspicacity *s.* perspicácia.  
 perspicuous *adj.* claro, lúcido.  
 perspiration *s.* transpiração.  
 perspire *v.i.* transpirar.  
 persuade *v.t.* persuadir; persuasion *s.* persuasão; persuasive *adj.* persuasivo.  
 pert *adj.* vivo, esperto.  
 pertain *v.i.* pertencer; ser pertinente.  
 pertinacious *adj.* pertinaz, tenaz; pertinacity *s.* tenacidade, pertinácia.  
 pertness *adj.* vivacidade.  
 perturb *v.t.* perturbar; agitar; •ation *s.* perturbação.  
 Peru *s.* Peru.  
 perusal *s.* leitura; peruse *v.t.* ler atentamente.  
 Peruvian *adj.* peruviano, peruano.  
 pervade *v.t.* penetrar; pervasive *adj.* penetrante, sutil.  
 perverse *adj.* pervertido, depravado; perversity, perversion *s.* perversão; pervert *s.* pervertido, depravado; *v.t.* perverter, corromper.  
 pervious *adj.* permeável.  
 pessimism *s.* pessimismo; pessimist *s.* pessimista; pessimistic *adj.* pessimista.  
 pest *s.* peste.  
 pester *v.t.* atormentar, importunar.  
 pestilence *s.* pestilência; pestilential *adj.* pestilento.  
 pestle *s.* mão (do almofariz); socador, maça (do pilão); *v.t.* socar, pulverizar ou misturar (no pilão ou no almofariz).  
 pet *s.* animal favorito; favorito; acesso de mau humor; *v.t.* acarinhlar, amimar; *v.i.* estar de mau humor.  
 petal *s.* pétala.  
 petiole *s.* pecíolo.  
 petition *s.* petição, súplica; requerimento; *v.t.* fazer uma petição; fazer um requerimento; •er *s.* peticionário, requerente.  
 petrel *s.* petrel.  
 petrification *s.* petrificação; petrify *v.t.* petrificar.  
 petroleum *s.* petróleo.  
 petticoat *s.* sala de baixo.  
 pettifoggery *s.* rabulico; chicana; pettifogger *s.* rábula.  
 pettiness *s.* mesquinha; pequenez.  
 pettish *adj.* rabugento.  
 petty *adj.* mesquinho, pequeno.  
 petulance *s.* petulância, impertinência.  
 petunia *s.* petúnia.  
 pew *s.* banco de igreja.  
 pewit *s.* ave semelhante à poupa.  
 pewter *s.* liga de estanho.  
 phaeton *s.* fâeton.  
 phalanx *s.* falange.  
 phantasm *s.* fantasma; fantasia.  
 phantasmagoria *s.* fantasmagoria.  
 phantasy *s.* fantasia.  
 phantom *s.* fantasma.  
 Pharaoh *s.* faraó.  
 Pharisaical *adj.* farisáico; Pharisee *s.* fariseu.  
 pharmaceutical *adj.* farmacêutico.  
 pharmacy *s.* farmácia.  
 pharyngitis *s.* faringite; pharynx *s.* faringe.

phase *s.* fase; aspecto.  
 pheasant *s.* faisão.  
 phenacetin *s.* fenacetina.  
 phenomenal *adj.* fenomenal; phenomenon *s.* fenômeno.  
 phial *s.* frasco.  
 philander *v.i.* namorar; dirigir galanteios a uma mulher.  
 philanthropic *adj.* filantrópico; philanthropist *s.* filantropo; philanthropy *s.* filantropia.  
 philatelist *s.* filatelista; philately *s.* filatelia.  
 philharmonic *adj.* filarmônico.  
 philippic *s.* filípica, invectiva.  
 Phillistine *s.* filisteu.  
 philologist *s.* filólogo; philology *s.* filologia.  
 philosopher *s.* filósofo; philosophical *adj.* filosófico; philosophy *s.* filosofia; philosophize *v.i.* filosofar.  
 philtre, philter *s.* filtro.  
 phlebitis *s.* flebite.  
 phlegm *s.* fleuma; mucosidade; •atic *adj.* fleumático.  
 phlox *s.* flox.  
 phoenix, phenix *s.* fênix.  
 phonetic *adj.* fonético; •s *s.* fonética.  
 phonograph *s.* fonógrafo.  
 phosphate *s.* fosfato.  
 phosphorescence *s.* fosforescência; phosphorescent *adj.* fosforescente.  
 phosphorus *s.* fósforo.  
 photograph *s.* fotografia (retrato); *v.t.* fotografar.  
 photographer *s.* fotógrafo; photographic *adj.* fotográfico.  
 photography *s.* fotografia (arte).  
 photogravure *s.* fotogravura.  
 phrase *s.* frase; locução; •ology *s.* fraseologia.  
 phrenologist *s.* frenologista; phrenology *s.* frenologia.  
 phthisis *s.* tísica.  
 physic *s.* medicina; remédio; purgante.  
 physical *adj.* físico.  
 physician *s.* médico.  
 physics *s.* física; physiciat *s.* físico.  
 physiognomy *s.* fisionomia; fisiognomia.  
 physiology *s.* fisiologia.  
 physique *s.* físico, constituição.  
 pianist *s.* pianista.  
 piccolo *s.* (mús.) flautim.  
 pick *v.t.* apanhar; colher; escolher; palitar (dentes); *s.* picareta, picão; escolha, elite; — up apanhar; — out escolher, colher; — a quarrel comprar uma briga; — at one's food lambiscar; — a fowl depenar uma ave.  
 pickaback *adv.* nas costas, nos ombros.  
 picked *adj.* escolhido; do elite.  
 picket *s.* estaca; (mil.) piquêto; grevista (em protesto pacífico em frente do estabelecimento); *v.t.* cercar de estacas; permanecer em frente do estabelecimento (grevista).  
 picking *s.* colheita; escolha; •s *s.* sobras; despojos.  
 pickle *s.* salmoura; conservas no vinagre; *v.t.* salgar, conservar no vinagre.  
 picnic *s.* piquenique, convívio; *v.i.* fazer um piquenique.  
 pictorial *adj.* pictórico, pictorial.  
 picture *s.* pintura; quadro; imagem; retrato; fotografia; ilustração; *v.t.* pintar, desenhar, descrever; — to oneself imaginar.



**picturesque** *adj.* pitoresco.  
**pie** *s.* torta; pastel.  
**plebald** *adj.* malhado (geralmente de branco e preto).  
**piece** *s.* pedaço; fragmento; peça; parte; *v.t.* remendar; juntar, unir; — together coser as partes, juntar; *meal* *adv.* aos pedaços; gradualmente.  
**pled** *adj.* pintado, de varias cores.  
**pler** *s.* cais, molhe, embarcadouro; pilar, pilastra; — table consolo.  
**perce** *v.t. & i.* furar; penetrar; brocar; **percing** *adj.* penetrante.  
**piety** *s.* piedade.  
**pig** *s.* porco, leitão; — *headed* cabeçudo, teimoso; *gery* *s.* chiqueiro.  
**pigeon** *s.* pombo; *ry* *s.* pombal.  
**pigment** *s.* pigmento.  
**pigmy** *s.* pigmeu.  
**pippen** *s.* pocilga.  
**pike** *s.* píco; caminho, estrada; lúcio (peixe).  
**pilaster** *s.* pilastra.  
**pilchard** *s.* sardinha.  
**pile** *s.* pilha; monte; edifício grande e maciço; pilha elétrica; (*tec.*) fêlpa; — up juntar, empilhar.  
**piles** *s.* hemorroidas.  
**pilfer** *v.t.* roubar, furtar.  
**pilgrim** *s.* peregrino; *age* *s.* peregrinação.  
**pling** *s.* estacaria; empilhamento.  
**pill** *s.* pílula.  
**pillage** *s.* pilhagem; *v.t.* pilhar.  
**pillar** *s.* pilar, columna, pilastra.  
**pillion** *s.* selim leve (para mulher); coxim.  
**pillory** *s.* pelourinho.  
**pillow** *s.* travesseiro.  
**pilot** *s.* piloto.  
**pimpernel** *s.* pimpinela.  
**pimple** *s.* borbulha, espinha.  
**pin** *s.* alfinete; *v.t.* marcar, unir ou pregar com alfinete.  
**pinafore** *s.* avental de criança.  
**pincers** *s.* pinça, tenazes, torquês.  
**pinch** *s.* pitada; beliscão; *v.t.* beliscar, apertar.  
**pine** *s.* pinho; — *tree* pinheiro.  
**pine** *v.i.* languescer, consumir-se.  
**pineapple** *s.* abacaxi, ananaz.  
**ping-pong** *s.* pingue-pongue.  
**pinning** *s.* nostalgia; tristeza, languidez.  
**pinion** *s.* asa; ponta de asa; carrête; *v.t.* cortar as asas; amarrar, manietar.  
**pink** *adj.* cor de rosa; *s.* cravo (flor).  
**pinnacle** *s.* (mar.) pinça.  
**pinnacle** *s.* pináculo.  
**pint** *s.* pinto, medida de capacidade (equiv. a 0,568 litros na Inglaterra o 0,4732 litros nos EE. UU.).  
**pintle** *s.* cavilha, pino; macho (do leme).  
**pioneer** *s.* pioneiro.  
**pious** *adj.* piedoso, religioso.  
**pip** *s.* pevide, gosma (moléstia de galinha); pevide, semente, grão; ponto, marca (nas pedras do dominó, cartas de baralho, etc.); olho (de abacaxi).  
**pipe** *s.* tubo, conduto, canal; cano; cachimbo; (*mús.*) charamela, galta; tubo (de órgão); voz (no canto); *v.t.* tocar órgão; assobiar; *r* *s.* flautista, gaiteiro.  
**pipkin** *s.* panela de barro.  
**pippin** *s.* espécie de maçã, maçã açúcar.  
**piquancy** *s.* gosto picante; **piquant** *adj.* picante.  
**pique** *s.* irritação, desprazer; *v.t.* irritar, provocar; — on ou upon gabar-se.  
**piracy** *s.* pirataria; **pirate** *s.* pirata.

**pirouette** *s.* pirueta; *v.t.* piruetar.  
**pisciculture** *s.* piscicultura.  
**pistachio** *s.* pistache, pistácia.  
**pistil** *s.* pistilo.  
**pistol** *s.* pistola, revólver.  
**piston** *s.* pistão.  
**pit** *s.* buraco, fosso, cova; poço; platéla (teatro); caroço; marca, furo; arm-  
 sovaco; cock — rinhadeira; *fall* trapa, armadilha; *v.t.* marcar (com furos); pôr ou lançar em um buraco; pôr em competição.  
**pitch** *s.* grau de inclinação; declive; ponto, grau; (*mús.*) tom; lance (jogo); betume, alcatrão; piche; resina; *v.t.* arremessar, atirar (a bola); cravar, fixar (na terra); estabelecer o trunfo (no jogo de cartas); *v.i.* mergulhar; arfar (o navio).  
**pitcher** *s.* bilha, cântaro; jarro; (*esp.*) o que atira, o que lança a bola, a malha, etc.  
**piteous** *adj.* lastimável.  
**pith** *s.* medula; tutano; mlolo; âmago.  
**pitiable**, **pitiful** *adj.* lamentável, de fazer dó.  
**pitiless** *adj.* implacável, sem piedade.  
**pittance** *s.* pequena ração; pequenos rendimentos ou salários.  
**pity** *s.* pena, piedade; *v.t.* apiedar-se, ter pena de.  
**pivot** *s.* espigão, gonzo, eixo, veio.  
**pixy**, **pixie** *s.* fada, duende.  
**placard** *s.* cartaz, edital, anúncio; *v.t.* afixar.  
**place** *s.* lugar, sítio, localidade; espaço; praça; *v.t.* colocar, pôr, botar; to take — passar-se, acontecer, realizar-se.  
**placer** *s.* colocador; jazida de ouro.  
**placid** *adj.* plácido; *ity* *s.* placidez.  
**plagiarism** *s.* plágio; **plagiarist** *s.* plagiário; **plagiarize** *v.t.* plagiar.  
**plague** *s.* praga; peste; miséria, calamidade; *v.t.* infestar; atormentar.  
**plaise** *s.* patruça (peixe).  
**plain** *adj.* simples; comum, ordinário; plano, chato, unido, liso; claro, evidente; natural; feio; *s.* planície; — clothes trajes comuns; — song cantochão; — girl moça feia; *ly* *adv.* simplesmente; claramente; distintamente; *ness* *s.* simplicidade; nitidez; fealdade.  
**plaintif**, *f* *s.* (dir.) querelante.  
**plait** *s.* trança; prega; *v.t.* dobrar em pregas; trançar.  
**plan** *s.* plano, projeto, planta, risco, desenho; *v.t.* planejar, projetar.  
**plane** *adj.* plano; *s.* plano, superfície; avião, aeroplano; plana; *v.t.* aplinar; *v.i.* palrar.  
**planet** *s.* planeta; *arium* *s.* planetário; *ary* *adj.* planetário.  
**planish** *v.t.* aplinar, alisar.  
**plank** *s.* prancha.  
**plankton** *s.* vegetação flutuante.  
**plant** *s.* planta; aparelhagem, instalação; (*pop.*) fábrica; *v.t.* plantar; colocar, fixar, implantar; fundar, estabelecer.  
**plantain** *s.* tanchagem; plátano (espécie de banana).  
**plantation** *s.* plantação, fazenda; **planter** *s.* plantador, fazendeiro.  
**plaque** *s.* placa; medalha, broche; comenda.  
**plash** *s.* charco, lamaçal; aguaceiro (chuva); salpico; *v.t.* entremear, entrelaçar, trançar ramos; *v.i.* salpicar água, lama, etc.; enlamear.

**plaster** *s.* emplastro; gesso; cal, reboco; — *of Paris* estuque; **mustard** — sinapismo; — **stone** gesso; *v.t.* rebocar, emboçar; pôr um emplastro.  
**plastic** *adj.* plástico; *·lty s.* plasticidade.  
**plat** *s.* lote (terreno); planta, plano, mapa; *v.t.* trançar; localizar, fazer a planta, planear (no papel).  
**plate** *s.* chapa; placa; folha (de metal); clichê; prato; (*esp.*) taça, copa; *v.t.* dourar, pratear, niquelar; chapear; blindar; *·d adj.* blindado, couraçado.  
**plateau** *s.* planalto.  
**platform** *s.* plataforma; estrado, tribuna; plataforma política.  
**platinum** *s.* platina.  
**platitude** *s.* vulgaridade.  
**Platonic** *adj.* platônico.  
**platoon** *s.* pelotão.  
**plaudit** *s.* aplauso, aclamação.  
**plausible** *adj.* plausível.  
**play** *s.* jogo; recreio; peça teatral; espetáculo; *v.i.* jogar, brincar; *v.t.* representar; tocar; — *cards* jogar cartas; — *the piano* tocar piano; — *upon words* fazer trocadilho; — *·boy (pop.)* estróina.  
**player** *s.* jogador; executante; ator; músico.  
**playful** *adj.* brincalhão, folgazão.  
**plea** *s.* alegação, razões, arrazoado; justificação, defesa, desculpa.  
**pleasant** *adj.* agradável, amável; cómodo; *·ness s.* amabilidade; conforto; sensação agradável; *·ry s.* brincadeira.  
**please** *v.i.* agradar; aprazer, comprazer; *v.t.* agradar; contentar, satisfazer; *to be ·d to* ter gosto em; *to be ·d with* estar satisfeito com; — *say it again* faça o favor de repetir; **pleasing** *adj.* agradável, amável.  
**pleasurable** *adj.* agradável.  
**pleasure** *s.* prazer; satisfação, agrado.  
**pleat** *s.* prega; *v.t.* preguear.  
**plebeian** *adj.* plebeu.  
**plebiscite** *s.* plebiscito.  
**pledge** *adj.* promessa, voto; penhor, caução, garantia; *v.t.* empenhar, penhorar; beber à saúde de.  
**plenary** *adj.* plenário.  
**plenipotentiary** *adj.&s.* plenipotenciário.  
**plenitude** *s.* plenitude.  
**plentiful** *adj.* abundante.  
**plenteous** *adj.* abundante, copioso.  
**plenty** *adj.* abundante, farto; *s.* abundância, fartura; *adv.* bastante, em quantidade suficiente.  
**plenum** *s.* chelo.  
**pleonasm** *s.* pleonismo.  
**plethora** *s.* pletora.  
**pleura** *s.* pleura; **pleurisy** *s.* pleurisia.  
**plexus** *s.* plexo.  
**pliable, pliant** *adj.* flexível; **pliancy** *s.* flexibilidade.  
**pliers** *s.* alicate, tenaz.  
**plight** *s.* condição, estado; *v.t.* empenhar; prometer.  
**plinth** *s.* (*arq.*) plinto.  
**plod** *v.i.* afanar-se, afadigar-se; caminhar pesadamente.  
**plot** *s.* pequeno terreno, lote; conspiração, trama, intriga; enredo; planta, plano, diagrama; *v.t.&i.* traçar, delinear; conspirar, maquinar; *·ing paper* papel quadriculado.  
**plough** *s.* charrua, arado; — *·man* la-

vrador; *v.t.&i.* arar; executar laboriosamente.  
**plover** *s.* tarambola (ave).  
**plow** *V.* plough.  
**pluck** *s.* fressura; coragem, resolução; puxão; *v.t.&i.* depenar; arrancar, puxar; reprovar (em exame).  
**plucky** *adj.* corajoso, arrojado.  
**plug** *s.* tampão, rôlha; obturador; vela (de motor); (*elet.*) conector; *v.t.* tamponar, obturar; arrolhar; — *in v.t. (elet.)* ligar introduzindo o conector na tomada.  
**plum** *s.* ameixa; — *tree* ameixeira.  
**plumage** *s.* plumagem.  
**plumb** *adj.* vertical, a prumo; *adv.* verticalmente, a prumo; *v.t.* sondar; pôr a prumo.  
**plumbago** *s.* plumbagina, grafite.  
**plumber** *s.* bombeiro (que conserta encanamentos).  
**plumbing** *s.* solda; ofício de bombeiro.  
**plume** *s.* pluma; penacho; prêmio; *v.t.* adornar com penas; — *oneself on* gabar-se de.  
**plummet** *s.* prumo, fio a prumo; sonda; pêso.  
**plump** *adj.* roliço, gordo, chelo, rechonchudo; *·ness s.* gordura.  
**plunder** *s.* saque, pilhagem, roubo; *v.t.* pilhar, saquear.  
**plunge** *s.* mergulho; *v.t.* mergulhar, imergir; *·r s.* mergulhador.  
**pluperfect** *s.* mais-que-perfeito.  
**plural** *adj.&s.* plural; *·lty s.* pluralidade.  
**plus** *prep.* mais; *adj.* positivo, adicional, extra; *s.* sinal positivo.  
**plush** *s.* (*tec.*), pelúcia.  
**ply** *s.* prega, dobra; inclinação, preconceito; *v.t.* dobrar; trabalhar com afino; importunar; *v.i.* trabalhar diligentemente; fazer viagens regulares.  
**pneumatic** *adj.* pneumático; — *tire s.* pneumático.  
**pneumonia** *s.* pneumonia.  
**poach** *v.t.* escaldar; caçar clandestinamente; *·ed eggs* ovos escaldados.  
**pocket** *s.* bolso; bolsinho; (*min.*) depósito de ouro; *v.t.&i.* embolsar, apropriar-se.  
**pock-marked** *adj.* marcado de bexiga.  
**pod** *s.* vagem.  
**poem** *s.* poema, poesia.  
**poet** *s.* poeta; *·ess s.* poetisa; *·ical adj.* poético; *·ry s.* poesia.  
**poignant** *adj.* acerbo, pungente, lancinante.  
**point** *s.* ponto; ponta; bico; artigo, capítulo, parte; questão; *v.t.* apontar; fazer ponta, aguçar; — *out* indicar; — *·blank* diretamente, a queima-roupa; *to the* — a propósito; *·ed adj.* pontudo; *·er s.* ponteiro; cão de mostra.  
**poise** *s.* equilíbrio, estabilidade; porte; *v.t.* equilibrar.  
**poison** *s.* veneno; *v.t.* envenenar, intoxicar; *·er s.* envenenador; *·ing s.* envenenamento; *·ous adj.* venenoso.  
**poke** *s.* golpe; empurrão; bolsa, saco; *v.t.&i.* picar; aticar (o fogo); andar às tontas; mexer; empurrar; meter; esquadrihar; — *one's nose into other's affairs* meter o nariz onde não é chamado; *·r s.* aticador.  
**poky** *adj.* apertado, acanhado, estreito; mal-ajambrado.  
**Poland** *s.* Polónia.  
**polar** *adj.* polar; — *bear* urso branco.



**pole** *s.* polo; poste, mastro; viga, vara, estaca; temão; *v.t.* empar; impelir com vara (a embarcação).  
**Pole** *s.* polonês.  
**polemical** *adj.* polêmico; **polemics** *s.* polêmica.  
**police** *s.* polícia.  
**policy** *s.* política.  
**Polish** *adj.* polonês.  
**polish** *s.* pulimento, lustre; verniz; graxa para sapatos; *v.t.* pulir, brunir; engraxar, lustrar (sapatos); encerrar.  
**polite** *adj.* civil, cortês; **ly** *adv.* cortêsmente; **ness** *s.* cortesia.  
**politic** *adj.* político; **political** *adj.* político; **politician** *s.* político; **s** *s.* política.  
**polka** *s.* polca.  
**poll** *s.* escrutínio, voto.  
**pollard** *s.* árvore desramada; animal sem chifre (vaca, carneiro, etc.); mocho; *v.t.* desramar, podar, cortar.  
**pollen** *s.* pólen.  
**pollute** *v.t.* poluir.  
**polo** *s.* polo (jogo).  
**polonaise** *s.* casaco para senhora, redingote; polonesa (dança).  
**poltroon** *s.* poltrão.  
**polyanthus** *s.* primavera (flor).  
**polygamist** *s.* polígamo; **polygamous** *adj.* & *s.* polígamo; **polygamy** *s.* poligamia.  
**polyglot** *adj.* & *s.* poliglota.  
**polygon** *s.* polígono.  
**polyp, polypus** *s.* pólipos.  
**polysyllabic** *adj.* polissilábico; **polysyllable** *s.* polissílabo.  
**polytechnic** *adj.* politécnico.  
**polytheism** *s.* politeísmo.  
**pomade, pomatum** *s.* pomada.  
**pomegranate** *s.* romã.  
**pommel** *s.* pomo; arção da sela; copo da espada; *v.t.* sovar, surrar.  
**pomp** *s.* pompa, fausto.  
**pomposity** *s.* pomposidade, ênfase; **pompous** *adj.* pomposo, enfático.  
**pond** *s.* laguna; tanque.  
**ponder** *v.t.* refletir, meditar; *v.t.* ponderar, pesar; **able** *adj.* ponderável.  
**pontiff** *s.* pontífice; **pontificate** *s.* pontificado; **pontifical** *adj.* pontifical.  
**pontoon** *s.* pontão; chata.  
**pony** *s.* pônei; (*jfr.*) burro (tradução juxtalinéar).  
**poodle** *s.* podengo (cão).  
**pooh** *int.* basta!  
**pool** *s.* piscina; lago, lagoa; bilhar americano; (*jogo*) pule, bolo, aposta; (*com.*) cartel; *v.t.* pôr em comum.  
**poop** *s.* (*mar.*) popa.  
**poor** *adj.* pobre; indigente; de pouco mérito; mau; *s.* pobre; indigente; **ly** *adv.* pobremente; **ness** *s.* pobreza; — **health** má saúde; — **little thing** coitadinho.  
**pope** *s.* papa; **ry** *s.* papismo; **dom** *s.* papado.  
**popgun** *s.* espingarda (brinquedo).  
**popinjay** *s.* papagaló; tagarela.  
**popish** *s.* papista.  
**poplar** *s.* álamo.  
**poplin** *s.* tecido de seda e lã.  
**poppy** *s.* papoula.  
**populace** *s.* população, plebe.  
**popular** *adj.* popular; **ity** *s.* popularidade; **ize** *v.t.* vulgarizar.  
**population** *s.* população; **populate** *v.t.* povoar.  
**populous** *adj.* populoso.  
**porcelain** *s.* porcelana.

**porch** *s.* pórtico; varanda.  
**porcupine** *s.* porco-espinho.  
**pore** *s.* poro; *v.i.* ter os olhos fitos; olhar com atenção; meditar.  
**pork** *s.* carne de porco.  
**porosity** *s.* porosidade; **porous** *adj.* poroso.  
**porphyry** *s.* porfiro.  
**porpoise** *s.* marsopa, toninha, porco marinho.  
**porridge** *s.* cozido, sopa, papa.  
**port** *s.* porto.  
**portable** *adj.* portátil.  
**portal** *s.* portal.  
**portcullis** *s.* porta de grade levadiça, rastrilho.  
**portend** *v.t.* pressagiar.  
**portent** *s.* portento; mau presságio.  
**portentous** *adj.* portentoso; de mau augúrio.  
**porter** *s.* porteiro; carregador; camareiro de trem.  
**portfolio** *s.* pasta; carteira (títulos).  
**portico** *s.* pórtico.  
**portion** *s.* porção, parte; *v.t.* repartir; dotar.  
**portliness** *s.* corpulência; **portly** *adj.* corpulento.  
**portmanteau** *s.* maleta.  
**portrait** *s.* retrato; **portray** *v.t.* fazer o retrato de; delinear; descrever.  
**portress** *s.* porteira; camareira de trem.  
**Portugal** *s.* Portugal.  
**Portuguese** *s.* & *adj.* português.  
**pose** *s.* atitude, postura estudada.  
**position** *s.* posição; situação; condição.  
**positive** *adj.* positivo.  
**posse** *s.* brigada; força legal.  
**possess** *v.t.* possuir; **ed** *adj.* possuído; **possession** *s.* posse; **ive** *adj.* possessivo; **or** *s.* possessor, possuidor.  
**possibility** *s.* possibilidade; **possible** *adj.* possível; **possibly** *adv.* possivelmente.  
**post** *s.* posta, correio, estafeta, mala; poste, pilar, pilastra; (*mil.*) posto, praça, guarnição; *v.t.* anunciar, afixar; **postar** sentinela; despachar; mandar pelo correio; informar; (*com.*) passar assentamentos do livro diário para o razão; *v.i.* viajar apressadamente.  
**postage** *s.* porte de correio; tarifa.  
**postal** *adj.* postal.  
**postdate** *s.* data posterior, posdata; *v.t.* posdatar.  
**poster** *s.* cartaz.  
**posterior** *adj.* posterior.  
**posterity** *s.* posteridade.  
**postern** *s.* postigo; porta trazeira.  
**posthumous** *adj.* póstumo.  
**postillion** *s.* postilhão.  
**post meridiem** (*abr.* p.m.) depois do meio-dia; da tarde.  
**post-mortem** *s.* autópsia, necrópsia.  
**postpone** *v.t.* pospor, preterir, adiar.  
**postscript** *s.* post-scriptum.  
**postulant** *s.* postulante.  
**posture** *s.* postura, atitude.  
**post-war** *adj.* de após guerra.  
**posy** *s.* flor, ramalhete.  
**pot** *s.* pote; panela; marmita; canjeirão; terrina; bolo (no jogo); *v.t.* meter ou conservar no pote; (*pop.*) juntar; ganhar.  
**potable** *adj.* potável.  
**potash** *s.* potassa; **potassium** *s.* potássio.  
**potato** *s.* batata.

**potency** *s.* potência; **potent** *adj.* potente, poderoso; **potentate** *s.* potentado; **potential** *adj. & s.* potencial.  
**pothar** *s.* sufocante nuvem de poeira, vapor ou fumaça; alarido, tumulto.  
**potion** *s.* poção.  
**potted** *adj.* em pote; — **meats** carne conservada em potes.  
**potter** *s.* oleiro.  
**pottery** *s.* olaria; cerâmica.  
**pouch** *s.* sacola, bolsa; *v.t.* embolsar; *v.i.* engulir.  
**pouf** *s.* tufo, pufe.  
**poultice** *s.* cataplasma.  
**poultry** *s.* aves domésticas.  
**pounce** *s.* garra de ave de rapina; pó de lapis ou de carvão; *v.i.* lançar-se, aferrar-se; *v.t.* estresir; ornamentar crivando.  
**pound** *s.* libra (moeda); libra (peso, 453,59 gramas); tapada, curral; pancada forte; *v.t.* encurralar; moer; bater.  
**pour** *s.* dilúvio, chuvarada; *v.t. & i.* derramar, verter; vasar; *it is* + **ing** chove a cântaros.  
**pout** *v.i.* amuar; arrufar-se, fazer beijo.  
**poverty** *s.* pobreza.  
**powder** *s.* pó; + **y** *adj.* pulverizado.  
**power** *s.* poder; força; energia; + **ful** *adj.* poderoso; enérgico; + **less** *adj.* fraco, impotente.  
**practicable** *adj.* praticável; **practical** *adj.* prático.  
**practice** *s.* prática; hábito; costume; exercício de uma profissão; clientela; escritório; **practise**, **practice** *v.t.* praticar, exercer (profissão); *v.i.* proceder; exercer uma profissão, principalmente medicina ou advocacia.  
**practitioner** *s.* profissional (advogado, médico, etc.) que exerce sua profissão.  
**prairie** *s.* prado, campina.  
**praise** *s.* elogio, louvor; *v.t.* elogiar, louvar.  
**prance** *v.i.* cabriolar, saltar; empinar-se (o cavalo); (pop.) dansar; *v.t.* fazer (o cavalo) empinar-se.  
**prank** *s.* travessura, extravagância.  
**prate** *v.i.* tagarelar.  
**pratique** *s.* (mar.) prática, permissão de acesso a um porto, concedida a um navio que satisfaz as exigências sanitárias.  
**prattle** *s.* balbucio; *v.t.* balbuciar; tagarelar.  
**prawn** *s.* lagostim.  
**pray** *v.t. & i.* orar; rogar, suplicar, pedir; + **er** *s.* oração; súplica; + **er book** livro de orações.  
**preach** *v.t. & i.* pregar; + **er** *s.* pregador; + **ing** *s.* sermão, prédica.  
**preamble** *s.* preâmbulo.  
**prebend** *s.* prebenda.  
**precarious** *adj.* precário.  
**precaution** *s.* precaução, providência; + **ary** *adj.* precautório, de precaução.  
**precede** *v.t.* proceder; + **nce** *s.* precedência, prioridade; + **nt** *s.* precedente; **preceding** *adj.* precedente.  
**precentor** *s.* chantre.  
**precept** *s.* preceito; + **or** *s.* preceptor.  
**precinct** *s.* limite, alçada, jurisdição; precinto.  
**preclous** *adj.* precioso.  
**precipice** *s.* precipício.  
**precipitation** *s.* precipitação.  
**precipitate** *v.t.* precipitar; + **ly** *adv.* precipitadamente.  
**precipitous** *adj.* escarpado.

**precise** *adj.* preciso; + **ly** *adv.* precisamente; **precision** *s.* precisão.  
**preclude** *v.t.* impedir.  
**precocious** *adj.* precoce; + **ness** *s.* precocidade.  
**preconceived** *adj.* preconcebido.  
**precursor** *s.* precursor; + **y** *adj.* precursor.  
**predaceous** *adj.* que vive de rapina.  
**predatory** *adj.* voraz; que vive de rapina; depredatório.  
**predecease** *v.t. & i.* morrer antes.  
**predecessor** *s.* predecessor.  
**predestination** *s.* predestinação.  
**predicament** *s.* predicamento; condição; situação difícil, dilema.  
**predicate** *s.* predicado; *v.t.* afirmar; pregar; implicar como predicado; **predication** *s.* predicação, afirmação.  
**predict** *v.t.* predizer; + **ion** *s.* predição.  
**predilection** *s.* predileção.  
**predispose** *v.t.* predispor.  
**predominance** *s.* predominância; **predominate** *v.i.* predominar.  
**pre-eminent** *adj.* proeminente, superior.  
**pre-eminently** *adv.* por excelência.  
**pre-emption** *s.* direito de prioridade, direito de opção.  
**preen** *v.t. & i.* limpar as penas ou o pêlo.  
**preface** *s.* prefácio; *v.t.* prefaciar; **prefatory** *adj.* a título de prefácio; preliminar.  
**prefects** *s.* prefeito; + **ure** *s.* prefeitura.  
**prefer** *v.t.* preferir; + **able** *adj.* preferível; + **ence** *s.* preferência.  
**preferment** *s.* promoção.  
**prefix** *s.* prefixo.  
**pregnancy** *s.* gravidez; **pregnant** *adj.* grávida.  
**prehensile** *adj.* preênsil.  
**prehistoric** *adj.* pré-histórico.  
**prejudge** *v.t.* prejudgar.  
**prejudice** *s.* preconceito, prevenção; (dir.) prejuízo; *v.t.* predispor, prevenir contra; (dir.) prejudicar.  
**prejudicial** *adj.* prejudicial.  
**prelacy** *s.* prelatura; **prelate** *s.* prelado.  
**preliminary** *adj.* preliminar; **preliminaries** *s.* preliminares.  
**prelude** *s.* prelúdio.  
**premature** *adj.* prematuro.  
**premeditate** *v.t.* premeditar; **premeditation** *s.* premeditação.  
**premier** *adj.* primeiro; *s.* primeiro ministro; + **ship** *s.* presidência do conselho.  
**premise** *v.t.* estabelecer como premissa; + **s** *s.* imóvel, local, lugar.  
**premise**, **premiss** *s.* premissa.  
**premium** *s.* prêmio.  
**premonition** *s.* premonição; **premonitory** *adj.* premonitório.  
**preoccupation** *s.* preocupação; ocupação prévia; **preoccupy** *v.t.* ocupar primeiro; preocupar.  
**preparation** *s.* preparação; (plural) preparativos; **preparatory** *s.* preparatório; **prepare** *v.t.* preparar, dispor, aprestar; *v.i.* preparar-se.  
**prepay** *v.t.* pagar adiantado.  
**preponderance** *s.* preponderância.  
**preposition** *s.* preposição.  
**prepossess** *v.t.* predispor; + **ing** *adj.* atraente.  
**preposterous** *adj.* absurdo.  
**prerogative** *s.* prerrogativa.  
**presage** *s.* presságio.  
**Presbyterian** *s. & adj.* presbiteriano.  
**prescience** *s.* preciência.  
**prescribe** *v.t.* prescrever; (med.) recetar; **prescription** *s.* prescrição; (med.) receita.



**presence** *s.* presença; **present** *adj.* presente, atual, corrente; *s.* presente; **at present** agora, no momento; **for the present** por ora, temporariamente; **presentable** *adj.* apresentável; **presentation** *s.* apresentação.  
**presentiment** *s.* pressentimento.  
**presently** *adv.* imediatamente; já; dentro em pouco.  
**preservation** *s.* preservação, conservação; **preservative** *s. & adj.* preservativo.  
**preserve** *v.t.* conservar; *s.* conserva.  
**preside** *v.t.* presidir; **presidency** *s.* presidência; **president** *s.* presidente.  
**press** *s.* prensa; **pressão**; imprensa, jornalismo; **prelo**; **pressa**, urgência; **apêto**; *v.t. & i.* imprimir; apertar numa prensa; comprimir, espremer; insistir, apressar; forçar, constranger; — **out** espremer; — **on** passar a ferro; **ing** *adj.* urgente, premente; **ure** *s.* pressão, compressão; urgência, pressa; opressão, aflição.  
**prestige** *s.* prestígio.  
**presume** *v.t. & i.* presumir; **presumption** *s.* presunção; **presumptuous** *adj.* presunçoso.  
**presuppose** *v.t.* presupor.  
**pretence** *V.* pretense.  
**pretend** *v.t. & i.* fingir; pretender, reclamar.  
**pretense** *s.* pretensão; pretexto, desculpa; subterfúgio.  
**pretension** *s.* pretensão.  
**pretentious** *adj.* pretencioso.  
**preterite** *s. & adj.* pretérito.  
**preternatural** *adj.* sobrenatural.  
**pretext** *s.* pretexto.  
**prettiness** *s.* boniteza; **pretty** *adj.* bonito.  
**prevail** *v.t.* prevalecer; **ing** *adj.* predominante, prevalecente; **prevalence** *s.* prevalência.  
**prevaricate** *v.t.* prevaricar; **prevarication** *s.* prevaricação.  
**prevent** *v.t.* impedir; prevenir; **ion** *s.* prevenção, impedimento; **ive** *adj. & s.* preventivo.  
**previous** *adj.* prévio, precedente.  
**prevision** *s.* previsão.  
**pre-war** *adj.* de antes da guerra.  
**prey** *s.* presa; rapina.  
**price** *s.* preço; prêmio; *v.t.* estabelecer o preço.  
**prick** *s.* picada, picadura; golpe; remorso; *v.t.* picar, espetar; aguçar, avivar; causar remorsos; — **up one's ears** escutar com atenção; **le** *s.* agulhão; **ly** *adj.* picante.  
**pride** *s.* orgulho; amor-próprio; respeito de si mesmo.  
**priest** *s.* padre, sacerdote; **ess** *s.* sacerdotisa; **hood** *s.* sacerdócio; **ly** *adj.* sacerdotal.  
**prig** *s.* pedante; **gish** *adj.* pedante, presumido.  
**prim** *adj.* afetado; empertigado.  
**primacy** *s.* primazia.  
**prima donna** *s.* primadona, diva.  
**prima facie** *s.* prima facie, à primeira vista.  
**primage** *s.* primagem.  
**primary** *adj.* primário; primitivo; primeiro; principal, fundamental; elementar.  
**primate** *s.* primaz; (*zool.*) primata.  
**prime** *s.* prima (hora canônica); princípio; flor; primavera; alva, aurora, manhã; nata, elite; (*mat.*) primo; (*mús.*) uníssono; *adj.* primeiro; primitivo; de primeira qualidade; primário; primor-

dial; (*mat.*) primo; *v.t.* escorvar; dispor as primeiras cores na tela ou na parede; instruir de antemão; — **of life** a flor da idade, primavera da vida.  
**primer** *s.* cartilha.  
**primeval** *adj.* primitivo, primevo.  
**priming** *s.* escorva; primeira camada de pintura.  
**primitive** *adj.* primitivo.  
**primogeniture** *s.* primogenitura.  
**primordial** *adj.* primordial.  
**primrose** *s.* primavera (flor).  
**prince** *s.* príncipe; **ly** *adj.* principesco; **ss** *s.* princesa.  
**principal** *adj.* principal; capital; *s.* diretor (de escola); chefe; (*com.*) capital; **ity** *s.* principado, soberania.  
**principle** *s.* princípio.  
**prink** *v.t.* ataviar-se, adornar-se, enfeitar-se; *v.t.* enfeitar.  
**print** *s.* impressão, estampa; tipo, caráter de impressão; folheto, periódico, impresso; marca, sinal; *v.t.* imprimir; estampar; fazer uma tiragem; **er** *s.* impressor, estampador; **er's** error erro de imprensa; **in** — impresso, publicado; **out of** — edição esgotada; **ing** *s.* imprensa, tipografia, impressão; **ing** *press* máquina para imprimir ou estampar; **ing** *type* tipo de imprensa.  
**prior** *adj.* anterior, precedente, prévio; — **to** antes de; *s.* prior; **ess** *s.* priora; **ity** *s.* prioridade, anterioridade.  
**prise** *V.* prize.  
**prism** *s.* prisma; **atic** *adj.* prismático.  
**prison** *s.* prisão; **er** *s.* prisioneiro.  
**pristine** *adj.* primitivo.  
**privacy** *s.* retiro, solidão, isolamento; segredo, reserva; lugar de retiro.  
**private** *s.* privado, particular; pessoal, íntimo; soldado raso.  
**privateer** *s.* corsário.  
**privately** *adv.* em particular.  
**privation** *s.* privação, carência.  
**privative** *adj.* privativo.  
**privet** *s.* (*bot.*) alfenia.  
**privilege** *s.* privilégio; *v.t.* privilegiar.  
**privily** *adv.* em segredo; **privy** *adj.* privado; *s.* privada.  
**prize** *s.* presa; captura; prêmio; alavanca; *v.t.* avaliar; mover por meio de alavanca; — **giving** distribuição de prêmios; — **medal** medalha de honra.  
**pro** *adv.* a favor, pró; *s.* voto favorável; **the** **as** and **cons** os prós e os contras.  
**probability** *s.* probabilidade; **probable** *adj.* provável.  
**probate** *s.* verificação de testamento.  
**probation** *s.* estágio; provação; **er** *s.* estagiário, noviço.  
**probe** *s.* (*cir.*) tenta; devassa; *v.t.* (*cir.*) tentar, sondar; sindicar, fazer uma devassa; penetrar profundamente.  
**probit** *s.* probidade.  
**problem** *s.* problema; **atic**, **atical** *adj.* problemático.  
**proboscis** *s.* tromba, probóscida.  
**procedure** *s.* marcha a seguir; processo; regulamento parlamentar.  
**proceed** *v.t.* proceder; prover; prosseguir, continuar; **ss** *s.* produto, renda, rendimento; **ing** *s.* procedimento, processo; **ings** atos, autos; providências; deliberações; debates.  
**process** *s.* processo, curso.  
**procession** *s.* procissão, desfile, marcha, cortejo.

**proclaim** *v.t.* proclamar; publicar; anunciar; declarar; **proclamation** *s.* proclamação; declaração.  
**proclivity** *s.* inclinação, propensão.  
**procrastinate** *v.i.&t.* adiar, diferir, retardar; procrastinar.  
**procrastination** *s.* procrastinação, adiamento.  
**procreate** *v.t.* procriar.  
**proctor** *s.* procurador; inspetor de alunos.  
**procurator** *s.* procuração, mandato; **procure** *v.t.* conseguir, obter; alcovitar.  
**prod** *v.t.* punçar; agulhar; espetar; (*fig.*) incitar.  
**prodigal** *adj.&s.* pródigo; **·lty** *s.* prodigalidade.  
**prodigious** *adj.* prodigioso; **prodigy** *s.* prodígio.  
**produce** *v.t.* produzir; exhibir; mostrar; **·r** *s.* produtor.  
**product** *s.* produto; produção; **·ive** *adj.* produtivo.  
**profanation** *s.* profanação; **profane** *adj.* profano; *v.t.* profanar; **profanity** *s.* irreverência, blasfêmia.  
**profess** *v.t.* professar; **·lon** *s.* profissão; **·lional** *adj.&s.* profissional.  
**professor** *s.* professor; **·ship** *s.* professorado.  
**proficient** *adj.* proficiente, capaz, hábil.  
**profile** *s.* perfil.  
**profit** *s.* lucro, provelto, benefício, ganho; *v.i.&t.* aproveitar, beneficiar; **·able** *adj.* proveitoso, frutuoso; **·ably** *adv.* frutuosamente, proveitosamente; **·eer** *s.* aproveitador.  
**profligacy** *s.* dissolução, libertinagem; **profligate** *adj.* dissoluto, libertino.  
**profound** *adj.* profundo; **·ly** *adv.* profundamente; **profundity** *s.* profundidade, profundeza.  
**profuse** *adj.* profuso, abundante; **·ly** *adv.* profusamente; **profusion** *s.* profusão.  
**progenitor** *s.* progenitor; **progeny** *s.* progeneritura, prole.  
**prognathous** *adj.* prognata.  
**prognosticate** *v.t.* prognosticar; **prognostic** *s.* prognóstico; **prognostication** *s.* prognóstico.  
**programme** *s.* programa.  
**progress** *s.* progresso; *v.i.* progredir, fazer progressos; **·lon** *s.* progressão; **·ive** *adj.* progressivo.  
**prohibit** *v.t.* proibir; **·lon** *s.* proibição, interdição; **·lonist** *s.* proibicionista; **·ive** *adj.* proibitivo; **·ory** *adj.* proibitório.  
**project** *s.* projeto; *v.t.* projetar; *v.i.* projetar-se.  
**projectil** *s.* projétil.  
**projection** *s.* projeção; **projector** *s.* projetor.  
**proletarian** *adj.&s.* proletário; **proletariate** *s.* proletariado.  
**prolific** *adj.* prolífico.  
**prolix** *adj.* prolixo; **·lty** *s.* prolixidade.  
**prologue** *s.* prólogo.  
**prolong** *v.t.* prolongar; **·atlon** *s.* prolongamento, prolongação.  
**promenade** *s.* passeio.  
**prominence** *s.* proeminência; **prominent** *adj.* proeminente.  
**promiscuity** *s.* promiscuidade; **promiscuous** *adj.* promíscuo.  
**promise** *s.* promessa; esperanças; *v.t.&i.* prometer; **promising** *adj.* prometedor; **promissor**; **promissory** *adj.* promissório; **promissory note** letra promissória.

**promontory** *s.* promontório.  
**promote** *v.t.* promover; favorecer, animar, incrementar.  
**promoter** *s.* promotor, lançador, fundador; **promotion** *s.* promoção; adiantamento.  
**prompt** *adj.* pronto, prestes; *v.t.* incitar, levar, conduzir; sugerir; inspirar; (*teat.*) soprar; **·er** *s.* (*teat.*) ponto; **·itude** *s.* prontidão, presteza.  
**promulgate** *v.t.* promulgar.  
**prone** *adj.* prosternado; propenso; **·ness** *s.* inclinação, propensão.  
**prong** *s.* ponta, dente (do garfo, etc.); forcado.  
**pronominal** *adj.* pronominal; **pronoun** *s.* pronome.  
**pronounce** *v.t.&i.* pronunciar; **pronunciation** *s.* pronúnciação, pronúncia; **·ment** declaração formal.  
**proof** *s.* prova; provação; — **against** a prova de; garantido contra; — **reader** (*imp.*) revisor.  
**prop** *v.t.* amparar, escorar; sustentar; *s.* suporte, sustentáculo, escora.  
**propaganda** *s.* propaganda.  
**propagate** *v.t.* propagar.  
**propel** *v.t.* propelir, dar impulso; **·ler** *s.* propulsor; (*mar.*) hélice.  
**propensity** *s.* propensão, inclinação.  
**proper** *adj.* próprio; conveniente.  
**property** *s.* propriedade.  
**prophecy** *s.* profecia; **prophecy** *v.t.&i.* profetizar; **prophet** *s.* profeta; **prophetess** *s.* profetisa; **prophetical** *adj.* profético.  
**propinquity** *s.* proximidade; propinquidade.  
**propitiate** *v.t.* propiciar; tornar propício; **propitious** *adj.* propício.  
**proportion** *s.* proporção; *v.t.* proporcionar; **·al** *adj.* proporcional.  
**proposal** *s.* proposta; **propose** *v.t.&i.* propor; propor casamento.  
**proposition** *s.* proposta; **proposer** *s.* proponente.  
**propound** *v.t.* propor.  
**proprietary** *adj.* de propriedade (direitos); — **medicine** produto farmacêutico (registrado); **proprietor** *s.* proprietário; **propriety** *s.* conveniência, decência, propriedade.  
**propulsion** *s.* propulsão.  
**prorogue** *v.t.* prorrogar; encerrar (a sessão legislativa) por ordem da coroa.  
**prosaic** *adj.* prosaico.  
**proscenium** *s.* proscênio, frente de palco.  
**proscribe** *v.t.* proscrever, interditar.  
**prose** *s.* prosa; — **writer** prosador.  
**prosecute** *v.t.* prosseguir, continuar; (*for.*) processar; **prosecution** *s.* prosseguimento; continuação; (*for.*) processo; acusação; **prosecutor**, **prosecutrix** *s.* (*for.*) acusador, promotor; acusadora, promotora.  
**proselyte** *s.* prosélito.  
**prosliness** *s.* verbosidade; caceteação.  
**prosody** *s.* prosódia.  
**prospect** *s.* vista, perspectiva; futuro; previsão; esperança; *v.t.* explorar, examinar; garimpar; **·ing** *s.* exploração; garimpagem; **·ive** *adj.* em perspectiva; **·or** *s.* explorador, faiscador, garimpeiro.  
**prospectus** *s.* prospeto.  
**prosper** *v.i.* prosperar; **·lty** *s.* prosperidade; **·ous** *adj.* próspero.  
**prostate** *s.* próstata.



**prostitute** *v.t.* prostituir; *s.* prostituta; *adj.* prostituído, corrupto.  
**prostrate** *adj.* prosternado; abatido, prostrado; *v.t.* prosternar; prostrar, abater.  
**prostration** *s.* prostração.  
**prosy** *adj.* verboso; prosaico; tedioso.  
**protagonist** *s.* protagonista.  
**protect** *v.t.* proteger, guardar, defender; *-ion* *s.* proteção; *-ionist* *s.* protecionista; *-ive* *adj.* protetor; *-or* *s.* protetor; *-ress* *s.* protetora; *-orates* *s.* protetorado.  
**pro tempore** *adv.* a título provisório.  
**protest** *s.* protesto, reclamação; *v.t. & i.* protestar; *-ant* *s.* protestante.  
**protocol** *s.* protocolo.  
**prototype** *s.* protótipo.  
**protract** *v.t.* prolongar; *-or* *s.* transferidor.  
**protrude** *v.i.* projetar-se, sobressair; fazer saliência, sair.  
**protuberance** *s.* protuberância.  
**proud** *adj.* orgulhoso; brio.  
**prove** *v.t.* provar, demonstrar; (*for.*) homologar (testamento).  
**provender** *s.* forragem.  
**proverb** *s.* provérbio; *-ial* *adj.* proverbial.  
**provide** *v.t.* prover, fornecer; estipular; prever; *-r* *s.* provedor.  
**providence** *s.* providência; previdência;  
**provident** *adj.* providente, prudente, econômico; **providential** *adj.* providencial.  
**province** *s.* província; **provincial** *adj.* provinciano.  
**provision** *s.* provisão; (*plural*) víveres, comestíveis; *v.t.* aprovisionar; *-al* *adj.* provisório.  
**proviso** *s.* cláusula condicional.  
**provisory** *adj.* provisório.  
**provocation** *s.* provocação.  
**provoke** *v.t.* provocar, incitar; motivar; irritar.  
**provost** *s.* reitor; preboste; superintendente.  
**prow** *s.* proa.  
**proress** *s.* proeza, valentia.  
**prowl** *v.i.* errar, vaguear; rondar.  
**proximate** *adj.* próximo; imediato.  
**proximity** *s.* proximidade; **próximo** *adv.* do próximo mês.  
**proxy** *s.* mandato, procuração; procurador.  
**prude** *s.* pudica; melindrosa.  
**prudence** *s.* prudência; **prudent** *adj.* prudente.  
**prudery** *s.* pudicícia exagerada; **prudish** *adj.* pudibundo.  
**prune** *s.* ameixa; *v.t.* podar, desbastar.  
**pruning** *s.* poda.  
**prurieny** *s.* comichão; desejo, sensualidade; **prurient** *adj.* pruriente; sensual; **pruritus** *s.* prurido.  
**Prussia** *s.* Prússia; *-n* *s. & adj.* prussiano.  
**prussic** *adj.* prússico.  
**pry** *v.i.* escrutar, procurar, esquadrinhar; *intr.* meter-se; *-ing* *adj.* indiscreto, curioso.  
**psalm** *s.* salmo; *-ist* *s.* salmista; **psalter** *s.* saltério.  
**pseudonym** *s.* pseudônimo.  
**pehaw** *int.* fora!  
**psychiater**, **psychiatrist** *s.* psiquiatra;  
**psychiatry** *s.* psiquiatria.  
**psychic**, **psychical** *adj.* psíquico.  
**psycho-analysis** *s.* psico-análise.  
**psychology** *s.* psicologia; **psychologist** *s.* psicólogo; **psychological** *adj.* psicológico.  
**ptomaine** *s.* ptomina.  
**puberty** *s.* puberdade.

**public** *adj. & s.* público.  
**publication** *s.* publicação.  
**publicist** *s.* publicista.  
**publicity** *s.* publicidade.  
**publish** *v.t.* publicar; *-er* *s.* editor.  
**publishing** *s.* publicação, edição.  
**puck** *s.* duende, gênio.  
**pucker** *s.* prega, ruga; *v.t.* preguear, enrugar.  
**pudding** *s.* pudim.  
**puddle** *s.* poça, lamaçal; cimento hidráulico; *v.t. (hidr.)* impermeabilizar, cimentar (o fundo de um canal, poço, etc.).  
**puerile** *adj.* pueril.  
**puff** *s.* bafurada, sopro; esponja de pó de arroz; edredão; (*cost.*) fôfo; (*pastelaria*) folhado; (*imp.*) elogio exagerado; *v.i.* soprar, bafejar; bufar; inchar; *v.t.* soprar, inflar; elogiar exageradamente, incensar.  
**puffin** *s.* mergulhão (ave).  
**puffy** *adj.* inchado, chelo de vento; presumido.  
**pug** *s.* cãozinho chinês; (*pop.*) pugilista; — nose nariz chato; *v.t.* argamassar.  
**pugilism** *s.* pugilato, boxe; **pugilist** *s.* pugilista.  
**pugnacious** *adj.* batalhador, belicoso; pugnaz.  
**pule** *v.i.* choramingar.  
**pull** *s.* arranco, puxão; tiragem; esforço (de tração); trago (de bebida); cordão de campainha; (*pop.*) influência, favor especial; *v.t. & i.* puxar, arrastar; arrancar, tirar; remar; (*pop.*) prender o cavalo (nas corridas).  
**pullet** *s.* frango.  
**pulley** *s.* roldana; polia.  
**pullulate** *v.i.* pulular.  
**pulmonary** *adj.* pulmonar.  
**pulp** *s.* polpa.  
**pulpit** *s.* púlpito.  
**pulsate** *v.i.* pulsar.  
**pulsation** *s.* pulsação.  
**pulse** *s.* pulso.  
**pulverize** *v.t.* pulverizar.  
**puma** *s.* puma.  
**pumice (stone)** *s.* pedra-pomes.  
**pump** *s.* bomba; *v.t. & i.* tirar água com bomba; sondar; — up the tires encher os pneumáticos.  
**pumpkin** *s.* abóbora.  
**pun** *s.* trocadilho; *v.i.* fazer trocadilhos.  
**punch** *s.* sôco; ponche (bebida); perfurador, punção; polichinelo; *v.t.* perfurar; punccionar; esmurrar.  
**puncheon** *s.* furador, buril, punção; barril grande.  
**punctilio** *s.* meticulosidade; *-ous* *adj.* meticoloso.  
**punctual** *adj.* pontual; *-ity* *s.* pontualidade.  
**punctuate** *v.t.* pontuar.  
**punctuation** *s.* pontuação.  
**puncture** *s.* punção; picada; *v.t.* punccionar; picar.  
**pungency** *s.* pungência; **pungent** *adj.* pungente, acre.  
**punish** *v.t.* castigar; *-able* *adj.* punível; *-ment* *s.* castigo, punição.  
**punster** *s.* fazedor de trocadilhos.  
**punt** *s.* bote de fundo chato.  
**puny** *adj.* fraco, débil; inferior.  
**pup** *s.* cachorrinho.  
**pupa** *s.* crisálida, pupa.  
**pupil** *s.* pupila; discípulo, aluno, pupilo.  
**puppet** *s.* fantoche, boneco.  
**puppy** *s.* cachorrinho.  
**purblind** *adj.* quasi cego; obtuso.

**purchase** *s.* compra; aquisição; *v.t.* comprar, adquirir.  
**purchaser** *s.* comprador.  
**pure** *adj.* puro; *ness* *s.* pureza.  
**purgative** *adj. & s.* purgativo.  
**purgatory** *s.* purgatório.  
**purge** *v.t.* purgar, clarificar; administrar um purgante.  
**purge, purging** *s.* purgação; purgante.  
**purify** *v.t.* purificar; depurar.  
**purist** *s.* purista.  
**Puritan** *s. & adj.* puritano.  
**purity** *s.* pureza.  
**purl** *v.i.* ondear, serpentear; murmurar; enfeitar com fio metálico.  
**purlicus** *s.* arredores, arrabaldes.  
**purloin** *v.t.* roubar.  
**purple** *s.* púrpura; *adj.* roxo (côr); *purplish* *adj.* violáceo.  
**purport** *s.* significado; substância; teor; *v.t.* significar, querer dizer, conter.  
**purpose** *s.* propósito, fim, intenção; *ly* *adv.* de propósito; propositadamente.  
**purr** *s.* ronrom.  
**purse** *s.* bolsa.  
**purser** *s.* comissário (de navio).  
**purshane** *s.* beldroega, salgadeira (planta).  
**pursue** *v.t.* perseguir; prosseguir, continuar.  
**pursuit** *s.* perseguição, caça; pesquisa; carreira, profissão.  
**purulent** *adj.* purulento.  
**purvey** *v.t.* prover; *or* *s.* provedor.  
**purview** *s.* dispositivo (de lei); circunscrição, esfera; escopo, finalidade (de uma lei).  
**pus** *s.* pus.

**push** *v.t.* empurrar; obrigar, constranger; importunar, molestar; avançar, atacar; *s.* impulso; empurrão; investida, acometida; *ing* *adj.* ativo, diligente, empreendedor.  
**pusillanimous** *adj.* pusilânime.  
**puss** *s.* gato; (*pop.*) menina.  
**pustule** *s.* pústula.  
**put** *v.t.* pôr, botar; colocar; fazer (uma pergunta, uma chamada, etc.); aplicar; dirigir; — *down* reprimir; baixar; — *forward* avançar; propor; — *off* diferir, adiar; — *on* pôr, vestir; tomar; avançar; — *out* apagar; — *out of order* desarranjar; — *back* retroceder; — *up* with suportar, tolerar.  
**putrefaction** *s.* putrefação.  
**putrefy** *v.t. & i.* putrificar; putrefazer.  
**putrid** *adj.* pútrido.  
**puttee** *s.* perneira.  
**putty** *s.* potéla.  
**puzzle** *s.* quebra-cabeça; problema; enigma; *v.t.* confundir, tornar perplexo; *v.i.* ficar perplexo.  
**puzzled** *adj.* perplexo.  
**pygmy** *s.* pigmeu.  
**pyjama** *s.* pijama.  
**pylon** *s.* pilone; torre, poste.  
**pyorrhoea** *s.* piorréia.  
**pyramid** *s.* pirâmide.  
**pyre** *s.* pira, fogueira.  
**Pyrenees** *s.* Pireneus.  
**pyrite** *s.* pirita.  
**pyrotechnics** *s.* pirotécnica.  
**python** *s.* píton.  
**pyuria** *s.* piúria.  
**pyx** *s.* cibório.

## Q

**Q** letra do alfabeto.  
**qua** *adv.* como; em sua qualidade de.  
**quack** *s.* charlatão; *ery* *s.* charlatanismo, charlatanice.  
**quadrangle** *s.* quadrângulo.  
**quadrant** *s.* quadrante.  
**quadroon** *s.* quadrarão.  
**quadruped** *s. & adj.* quadrúpede.  
**quadruple** *adj. & s.* quádruplo; *ts* *s.* quatro gêmeos.  
**quaff** *v.t.* beber, tragar.  
**quagmire** *s.* tremedal, pântano.  
**quail** *s.* codorniz; *v.i.* perder a coragem; fraquejar.  
**quaint** *adj.* estranho, peculiar; pitoresco; *ness* *s.* peculiaridade; curiosidade.  
**quake** *v.i.* tremer.  
**qualification** *s.* qualificação; condição; requisito; capacidade; **qualified** *adj.* qualificado.  
**qualify** *v.t.* qualificar; *v.i.* qualificar-se.  
**quality** *s.* qualidade.  
**qualms** *s.* náusea súbita; escrúpulo; compunção.  
**quandary** *s.* perplexidade, dúvida; dilema.  
**quantity** *s.* quantidade.  
**quantum** *s.* quantidade, quantum.  
**quarantine** *s.* quarentena; pôr de quarentena.  
**quarrel** *s.* briga, rixa, altercação; *v.i.* brigar.  
**quarrelsome** *adj.* brigão.  
**quarry** *s.* pedreira; presa, caça; *v.t.* explorar (pedreira).  
**quart** *s.* quarto (medida para líquidos,

equivalente a 0,9463 litros nos EE.UU. e 1,1365 l na Grã-Bretanha).  
**quarter** *s.* quarto; a quarta parte; moeda (quarta parte do dólar); trimestre; quarto (de hora); quarteirão; distrito; (*plural*) residência; (*mil.*) quartel; clemência; (*mar.*) alheta; *v.t.* dividir em quatro partes; abrigar; alojar; acantonar; *age* *s.* pagamento trimestral; alojamento; custo de alojamento.  
**quarterly** *adj.* trimestral.  
**quartet, quartette** *s.* quarteto.  
**quartz** *s.* quartzo.  
**quash** *v.t.* suprimir; anular, cassar.  
**quasi** *adv. & pref.* quasi.  
**quassia** *s.* quássia.  
**quatrain** *s.* quadra (de versos).  
**quaver** *s.* garganteio, trinado; (*mús.*) colchela; *v.i.* gargantear, trinar; tremer, tremular.  
**quay** *s.* cais.  
**queen** *s.* rainha.  
**queer** *adj.* estranho, peculiar, singular, original; ecêntrico; *ness* *s.* ecentricidade.  
**quell** *v.t.* reprimir, abafar; apaziguar.  
**quench** *v.t.* extinguir; saciar, aplacar (a sede); esfriar.  
**querulous** *adj.* quelxoso.  
**query** *s.* questão, pergunta; interrogação; *v.t.* interrogar.  
**quest** *s.* pesquisa, indagação, busca; *v.i.* dar uma busca.  
**question** *s.* pergunta, interrogação; *v.t.* perguntar; interrogar, inquirir; *able* *adj.* contestável.



queue s. cauda; — *up* fazer cauda.  
 quibble s. chicana; *v.t.* fazer chicana, chicanar.  
 quick *adj.* vivo, rápido, pronto; *adv.* de-  
 pressa; — *lime* s. cal viva; — *sand* s. areia  
 movediça.  
 quicken *v.t.* vivificar, animar; acelerar,  
 ativar.  
 quickly *adv.* de-pressa.  
 quickness s. presteza, rapidez.  
 quid s. porção (de tabaco) para mascar.  
 quidnunc s. boateiro.  
 quid pro quo *quiproquo*, equívoco.  
 quiescent *adj.* quieto; imóvel.  
 quiet *adj.* tranquilo; quieto; *v.t.* aquietar.  
 quietness s. quietude, tranquilidade,  
 repouso; quietude s. quietude.  
 quill s. bobina da lançadeira (de tear);  
 espinho (do porco-espinho); pena (de  
 ave); pluma (de escrever).  
 quilt s. acolchoado (de cama); *v.t.* acol-  
 choar, estofar.  
 quince s. marmelo.  
 quincunx s. quincôncio, quincunce.  
 quinine s. quinina, quinino.  
 quinquennial *adj.* quinquenal.  
 quincy s. angina (da garganta).  
 quint s. (*mús.*) quinta; sequência de cinco  
 cartas do mesmo naipe.

quintessence s. quintessência.  
 quintet, quintette s. quinteto.  
 quintuple *adj.* & s. quíntuplo.  
 quintuplets s. cinco gêmeos.  
 quip s. piada, remoque.  
 quire s. conjunto de 24 (às vezes 25)  
 folhas de papel; mão de papel.  
 quirk s. subterfúgio; equívoco; piada  
 espirituosa; volta; golpe; viravolta.  
 quit *v.t.* & *i.* deixar, abandonar; largar;  
 despedir-se, deixar o emprego.  
 quite *adv.* inteiramente, completamente,  
 perfeitamente.  
 quits *adj.* quite.  
 quiver s. tremor; *v.t.* tremer, estreme-  
 cer.  
 quiz *v.t.* examinar, interrogar, fazer per-  
 guntas; ridicularizar; — *zical* *adj.* ecên-  
 trico; implicante.  
 quoin s. canto; pedra angular; cunha.  
 quolt s. disco, malha, conca; (*plural*) jogo  
 de malha; *v.t.* atirar (concas).  
 quondam *adj.* antigo, ex-, que foi.  
 quorum s. quórum.  
 quota s. quota.  
 quotation s. citação; (*com.*) cotação.  
 quote *v.t.* citar; (*com.*) cotar.  
 quotidian *adj.* quotidiano.  
 quotient s. quociente.

## R

R letra do alfabeto.  
 rabbit s. samblagem; encaixe, juntura.  
 rabbi s. rabino.  
 rabbit s. coelho; — *ry* s. coelheira.  
 rabble s. canalha, populaça.  
 rabid *adj.* furioso, danado; encarniçado.  
 rabies s. hidrofobia, raiva.  
 raccoon s. coati.  
 race s. raça, estirpe, casta; (*esp.*) corrida,  
 regata; corrente de água; canal estreito;  
 curso, decurso; competição; *v.t.* compe-  
 tir em velocidade; correr; mover-se  
 rapidamente; — *track* pista.  
 racer s. cavalo de corrida; corredor.  
 racial *adj.* racial.  
 racing s. corrida.  
 rack s. bastidor; prateleira de bagagem  
 (trem); cabide; grade (da manjedoura);  
 barra dentada, cremalheira; xalmas;  
 ecúleo; suplício, tortura; — *railway*  
 estrada de ferro de cremalheira; *v.t.*  
 esticar, retesar; torturar; — *rent*  
 aluguel de casa elevado ao máximo do  
 valor, extorsivo; — *one's brain* tortu-  
 rar-se, quebrar a cabeça.  
 racket s. algazarra, orgia; raqueta; (*pop.*)  
 extorsão; — *eer* s. pessoa que obtém  
 dinheiro por extorsão.  
 racy *adj.* genuíno, fresco; espirituoso, vivo.  
 radial *adj.* radial.  
 radiance, radiation s. radiação, irradia-  
 ção, brilho.  
 radiancy s. brilho, esplendor.  
 radiant *adj.* radiante, radioso.  
 radiate *v.t.* radiar.  
 radiator s. radiador.  
 radical *adj.* & s. radical.  
 radioactive *adj.* radioativo.  
 radiogram s. radiograma.  
 radio-gramophone s. radiola.  
 radiography s. radiografia.  
 radiotelegraphy s. radiotelegrafia.  
 radish s. rabanete.  
 radium s. rádio.

radius s. raio, alcance; (*anat.*) rádio.  
 raffle s. rifa, tómbola; *v.t.* rifar.  
 raft s. jangada.  
 rag s. trapo, farrapo; frangalho; — *baby*  
 boneca de pano.  
 ragamuffin s. moleque.  
 rage s. raiva, furor, cólera; mania; frenesi;  
*v.t.* enraivecêr-se, enfurecer-se; grassar  
 (praga).  
 ragout s. ragú.  
 raid s. raid; incursão; ataque; *v.t.* & *i.*  
 fazer raides; fazer uma incursão.  
 rail s. cerca; corrimão; parapeito; trilho;  
*v.t.* cercar com grades, parapeitos, etc.;  
 — *at* invectivar; — *ing* s. grade, balau-  
 strada.  
 raillery s. zombaria.  
 railway s. trilhos; linha de bonde; cami-  
 nho de ferro destinado a tráfego leve;  
 na Inglaterra, qualquer estrada de ferro.  
 railroad s. estrada de ferro, caminho de  
 ferro; companhia de estrada de ferro.  
 raiment s. roupas, vestuário.  
 rain s. chuva; — *bow* s. arco-íris; — *water*  
 águas pluviais; *v.t.* chover; — *y* *adj.*  
 chuvoso.  
 raise *v.t.* levantar, alçar; elevar, erguer;  
 erigir; aumentar; subir; ascender; ani-  
 mar, incitar; causar, ocasionar; inspirar,  
 dar lugar a; arvorar; cultivar; produzir;  
 fazer nascer; criar; — *d* *adj.* em relevo,  
 saliente.  
 raisin s. passa (uva).  
 rake s. ancinho, ciscador; inclinação,  
 desvio da vertical; libertino, debochado;  
*v.t.* limpar, trabalhar com ancinho;  
 juntar laboriosamente; — *up* remexer,  
 revolver.  
 rakish *adj.* libertino.  
 rally *v.t.* & *i.* reunir, reunir-se; animar,  
 reanimar; refazer-se; (*mil.*) reunir,  
 reorganizar; s. reunião e reorganização  
 de tropas dispersas; reunião popular,  
 comício.

**ram** *s.* carneiro (reprodutor); ariete; (*mar.*) esporão; (*maq.*) martelo, pilão, bate-estaca, etc. (*ast.*) Aries; **steam** — pilão a vapor; **water** — carneiro hidráulico; *v.t.* calcar, socar; bater; encher (batendo, comprimindo); enter-  
rar, flincar (batendo).  
**ramble** *s.* excursão, passeio; *v.i.* errar, vagar.  
**rambler** *s.* roseira trepadeira.  
**rambling** *adj.* errante; incoerente, sem  
nexo, digressivo.  
**ramification** *s.* ramificação; **ramify** *v.i.*  
ramificar.  
**rampant** *adj.* desenfreado; exuberante;  
(*her.*) rampante.  
**rampart** *s.* muro, muralha, baluarte.  
**ramrod** *s.* vareta (de espingarda);  
soquete.  
**ramshackle** *adj.* desmantelado, desor-  
ganizado.  
**ranch** *s.* fazenda de gado.  
**rancid** *adj.* rançoso.  
**rancorous** *adj.* rancoroso; **rancor**, **ran-  
cour** *s.* rancor.  
**random** *adj.* ao acaso; *s.* acaso; **at** — ao  
acaso, a esmo.  
**range** *s.* extensão, alcance, distância;  
fila, fileira, linha; classe, ordem; série,  
gama, escala; cadeia de montanhas;  
alvo (para tiro); terrenos ou campos de  
pasto; fogão (de cozinha); *v.t.* alinhar;  
pôr em fila; dispor em ordem; alcançar;  
percorrer; *v.i.* variar, oscilar.  
**ranger** *s.* guarda de florestas.  
**rank** *s.* linha, fileira; grau, graduação;  
posição, classe, dignidade; posto; (*mil.*)  
fileiras; (*plural*) exército; *v.t. & i.* dispor  
em fileiras ou em ordem; classificar;  
tomar lugar, ser classificado, colocar-se.  
**rankle** *v.i.* inflamar-se, inchar.  
**ransack** *v.t.* pilhar, saquear.  
**ransom** *s.* resgate; *v.t.* resgatar; redimir.  
**rant** *s.* declamação; (*pop.*) farra; *v.i.*  
declamar; censurar com veemência;  
(*pop.*) farrear.  
**ranunculus** *s.* ranúnculo.  
**rap** *s.* piparote; batida (na porta, etc.);  
vintém; (*fig.*) palha, bagatela; *v.t. & i.*  
bater; — **at the door** bater à porta; **I  
don't care a** — não me importa nada.  
**rapacious** *adj.* rapace.  
**rape** *s.* rapto; estupro; (*bot.*) nabo sil-  
vestre, nabíça, colza; — **oil** óleo de  
colza; *v.t.* raptar; estuprar.  
**rapid** *adj. & s.* rápido; **ity** *s.* rapidez.  
**rapier** *s.* espadim, florete.  
**rapine** *s.* rapina.  
**rapt** *adj.* arrebatado, extasiado; **ure** *s.*  
arrebatamento, transporte; **xtase**; **ur-  
ous** *adj.* extático.  
**rare** *adj.* raro; (*coz.*) mal assado.  
**rarefy** *v.t.* rarefazer.  
**rareness** *s.* raridade.  
**rascal** *s.* maroto, velhaco; **ity** *s.* velha-  
caria.  
**rash** *s.* erupção (no corpo); *adj.* temerário;  
imprudente, precipitado.  
**rashness** *s.* imprudência, temeridade.  
**rasher** *s.* fatia fina.  
**raspberry** *s.* framboesa.  
**rat** *s.* rato; (*pol.*) transfuga; — **trap**  
ratoeira; *v.i.* caçar ratos; (*pol.*) desertar,  
virar casaca.  
**ratable** *adj.* tributável; proporcional.  
**ratchet** *s.* (*maq.*) roquete.  
**rate** *s.* taxa; percentagem, razão, relação;  
ordem, classe; preço; tarifa, imposto;  
*v.t.* taxar; tarifar; estimar, avaliar;

classificar, cotar; *v.i.* ser classificado; **at  
any** — custe o que custar; em todo o  
caso.  
**rather** *adv.* antes, de preferência; espe-  
cialmente; um tanto.  
**ratification** *s.* ratificação; **ratify** *v.t.*  
ratificar.  
**rating** *s.* classificação.  
**ratio** *s.* razão, proporção, relação.  
**ration** *s.* ração; *v.t.* racionar.  
**rational** *adj.* racional.  
**rationalism** *s.* racionalismo.  
**rationalization** *s.* racionalização.  
**rattam**, **rattan** *s.* junco, rotim.  
**ratter** *s.* cão rateiro; (*pol.*) desertor de um  
partido na adversidade.  
**rattle** *s.* matraca; chocalho; barulho;  
cirro, estertor; *v.i.* tocar matraca; cho-  
calhar; (*pop.*) palrar, tagarelar; *v.t.*  
(*pop.*) confundir, agitar, desconcertar.  
**raucous** *adj.* rouco.  
**ravage** *v.t.* devastar, estragar, pilhar; *s.*  
devastação, estragos, assolação.  
**rave** *v.i.* divagar, delirar.  
**ravel** *v.t.* embarçar, complicar; — **out**  
desembarçar, desfiar.  
**raven** *s.* corvo.  
**ravenous** *adj.* voraz; devorante.  
**ravine** *s.* ravina.  
**raving** *s.* delírio.  
**ravish** *v.t.* arrebatado; violentar, raptar.  
**ravishing** *adj.* arrebatador, encantador.  
**ravishingly** *adv.* arrebatadoramente.  
**raw** *adj.* cru; bruto; ao natural (matéria  
prima); em carne viva; frio, úmido  
(tempo); (*fig.*) novato, inexperiente.  
**rawness** *s.* crueza.  
**ray** *s.* raio.  
**raze** *v.t.* apagar, riscar; arrasar.  
**razor** *s.* navalha.  
**re** *pref.* que denota volta (ao estado  
original) ou repetição.  
**reach** *s.* alcance; extensão; distância;  
poder; capacidade; *v.t.* atingir; conse-  
guir; elevar-se a; **beyond one's** — fora  
do seu alcance.  
**react** *v.i.* reagir; **ion** *s.* reação; **ionary**  
*adj. & s.* reacionário.  
**read** *v.t. & i.* ler; estudar; **able** *adj.*  
legível.  
**reader** *s.* leitor, leitora; livro de leitura  
(de texto); (*imp.*) revisor de provas.  
**readiness** *s.* maturidade; prontidão,  
presteza; facilidade.  
**reading** *s.* leitura; lição, estudo; —  
**room** gabinete de leitura.  
**ready** *adj.* pronto, preparado; disposto,  
inclinado; — **made** confeccionado,  
feito.  
**reagent** *s.* reativo.  
**real** *adj.* real; positivo; verdadeiro;  
efetivo; (*dir.*) imóvel; **ist** *s. & adj.*  
realista; **ity** *s.* realidade; **ize** *v.t.*  
realizar; perceber como realidade,  
compreender.  
**realm** *s.* reino, reinado; região, domínio.  
**realty** *s.* bens imóveis.  
**ream** *s.* resma; *v.t.* escariar.  
**reamer** *s.* escariador, furador.  
**reap** *v.t.* colher, ceifar, segar; **er** *s.*  
ceifeiro, segador; **reaping** *s.* colheita,  
sega, ceifa.  
**reappear** *v.i.* reaparecer; **ance** *s.*  
reaparição.  
**reappoint** *v.t.* renomear.  
**rear** *s.* traseira; cauda; parte posterior;  
(*mil.*) retaguarda; *adj.* traseiro, de trás;  
— **admiral** contra-almirante; *v.t.*  
criar; educar; levantar, elevar; erigir.



**reason** *s.* razão; causa; motivo; *v.i.* raciocinar, arrazoar, argumentar; — with catequizar, procurar convencer; state the — for motivar, expor a razão; *able* *adj.* razoável; *ing* *s.* raciocínio.

**reassure** *v.t.* tranquilizar.

**rebate** *s.* dedução, desconto; *v.t.&i.* descontar, deduzir, conceder abatimento.

**rebel** *s.&adj.* rebelde, revoltoso; *v.i.* revoltar-se, rebelar-se.

**rebellious** *adj.* rebelde, revoltoso.

**rebind** *v.t.* reencadernar.

**rebirth** *s.* renascimento.

**rebound** *s.* repercussão; ressaltar; *v.i.* repercutir; ressaltar.

**rebuff** *s.* rebate, repulsa; *v.t.* repelir, rebater.

**rebuild** *v.t.* reconstruir.

**rebuke** *s.* reprimenda; *v.t.* repreender, admoestar.

**rebut** *v.t.* refutar.

**recalcitrant** *adj.&s.* recalcitrante.

**recall** *s.* revocação; chamada (toque, sinal, etc.); *v.t.* revocar, cassar; tornar a chamar; lembrar, recordar.

**recant** *v.i.* retratar-se; *ation* *s.* retratação.

**recapitulate** *v.t.* recapitular.

**recapture** *s.* recaptura; recuperação; *v.t.* recapturar, reaver.

**recast** *v.t.* refundir.

**recede** *v.i.* retirar-se; recuar.

**receipt** *s.* recibo; receita (culinária); recebimento; *s* (*cont.*) receita, recebimentos.

**receive** *v.t.* receber; admitir; hospedar, acolher; *r* *s.* recebedor; receptor; recipiente; (*dir.*) depositário; liquidatário.

**recent** *adj.* recente.

**receptacle** *s.* receptáculo.

**reception** *s.* recepção.

**recess** *s.* retiro, lugar apartado; nicho; trégua, suspensão; recreio, férias; (*plural*) recônditos.

**recipe** *s.* receita; (*farm.*) fórmula.

**recipient** *s.* destinatário; recipiente.

**reciprocal** *adj.* recíproco.

**reciprocate** *v.t.* retribuir.

**reciprocity** *s.* reciprocidade.

**recital** *s.* relação, narração; (*mús.*) recital, audição.

**recitation** *s.* recitação, declamação; aula.

**recitative** *s.* recitativo.

**recite** *v.t.&i.* recitar, declamar; relatar; dizer a lição.

**reckless** *adj.* imprudente, descuidado; temerário; *ly* *adv.* temerariamente; negligentemente.

**reckon** *v.t.&i.* contar, calcular; avaliar, estimar; *ing* *s.* conta, cálculo; computação; ajuste de contas.

**reclaim** *v.t.* reclamar, reivindicar; recuperar, aproveitar (material usado); tornar utilizável (terreno); domesticar (o falcão), amansar; reformar, regenerar.

**recline** *v.t.* reclinar-se, recostar-se.

**recluse** *adj.* recluso; *reclusion* *s.* reclusão.

**recognition** *s.* reconhecimento; *recognizable* *adj.* reconhecível; *recognizance* *s.* reconhecimento, obrigação; *recognize* *v.t.* reconhecer.

**recoil** *s.* recuo, retrocesso; colce (de arma de fogo, etc.); *v.i.* recuar, retroceder.

**recoil** *v.t.* recunhar, tornar a cunhar.

**recollect** *v.t.* recordar; reunir.

**recollection** *s.* recordação, memória.

**recommence** *v.t.&i.* recommençar.

**recommend** *v.t.* recomendar; preconizar; *ation* *s.* recomendação.

**recompense** *s.* recompensa; *v.t.* recompensar.

**reconcile** *v.t.* reconciliar, conciliar.

**recondite** *adj.* recôndito; abstruso.

**reconnoitre** *v.t. (mil.)* reconhecer.

**reconsider** *v.t.* reconsiderar.

**reconstruct** *v.t.* reconstruir; *ion* *s.* reconstrução.

**record** *s.* disco (de vitrola); registo; ata; documento, relação, crônica; história; antecedentes de uma pessoa; (*for.*) memorial, informe; (*plural*) arquivo, protocolo, memórias, dados; *v.t.* registrar, consignar; referir; relatar.

**recorder** *s.* registador.

**re-count** *v.t.* recontar; contar pormenorizadamente.

**recoup** *v.t.* recuperar; reparar, indenizar, ressarcir.

**recourse** *s.* recurso; (*for.*) recurso, regresso.

**re-cover** *v.t.* recobrir.

**recover** *v.t.* recuperar; *v.i.* restabelecer-se, recuperar a saúde; voltar a si; *y* *s.* restabelecimento.

**recreant** *adj.&s.* covarde; desleal, apóstata.

**re-create** *v.t.* recriar, criar de novo; reanimar.

**re-creation** *s.* re-criação, nova criação.

**recreation** *s.* recreio, recreação.

**recrimination** *s.* recriminação.

**recrudescence** *s.* recrudescência.

**recruit** *s.* recruta; *v.t.* recrutar; reabastecer.

**rectangle** *s.* retângulo; *rectangular* *adj.* retangular.

**rectify** *v.t.* retificar.

**rectilinear** *adj.* retilíneo.

**rectitude** *s.* retidão.

**rector** *s.* reitor; cura; *y* *s.* reitoria; presbitério.

**rectum** *s.* reto.

**recumbent** *adj.* deitado, inclinado.

**recuperate** *v.t.* recuperar; *v.i.* restabelecer-se, convalescer.

**recur** *v.i.* repetir-se, ocorrer outra vez, voltar.

**recurrence** *s.* repetição, volta; *recurring decimal* fração periódica.

**red** *adj.&s.* vermelho; *den* *v.t.&i.* corar, ruborizar-se; tingir de vermelho.

**reddish** *adj.* avermelhado.

**redeem** *v.t.* redimir; amortizar; resgatar; *able* *adj.* redimível; resgatável; *er* *s.* redentor.

**Redeemer** *s.* Redentor.

**redemption** *s.* redenção; amortização; resgate.

**redness** *s.* vermelhidão.

**redoubt** *s.* reduto.

**redoutable** *adj.* temível; respeitável.

**redound** *v.i.* ressaltar; ressoar; resultar.

**redress** *s.* reparação; correção; desagravo; satisfação; *v.t.* corrigir, reparar; fazer justiça.

**reduce** *v.t.* reduzir; diminuir; *reduction* *s.* redução; diminuição.

**redundant** *adj.* redundante.

**re-echo** *v.i.* ressoar.

**reed** *s.* cana, caníço; charamela, galta.

**reef** *s.* recife; (*mar.*) rizes; *v.t. (mar.)* rizar.

**reek** *s.* odor fétido; fumo, vapor; *v.t.* fumigar.

**reel** *s.* carretel, bobina; *v.t.* enrolar (em carretel); *v.i.* rodar, virar; virar os olhos; cambalear.

**re-elect** *v.t.* reeleger; *ion* *s.* reeleição.

re-embark *v.t.* reembargar.  
 re-engage *v.t.* contratar de novo; (*mil.*) reencetar, travar de novo (combate);  
 •ment *s.* renovação de combate.  
 re-enlist *v.t.* realistar-se.  
 re-enter *v.t.* reentrar.  
 re-establish *v.t.* restaurar, restabelecer.  
 reeve *v.t.* (*mar.*) passar um cabo, amarrar, gornir.  
 re-examine *v.t.* rever, reexaminar.  
 re-export *v.t.* reexportar.  
 refectory *s.* refeitório.  
 refer *v.t.* referir, remeter, dirigir; *v.t.* referir-se, aludir, recorrer.  
 referee *s.* árbitro; *v.t.* arbitrar.  
 reference *s.* referência; relação; consulta;  
 — books livros de consulta.  
 referendum *s.* referendun.  
 refine *v.t.* refinar, depurar, purificar; polir; *v.t.* refinar-se; requintar; •d *adj.* requintado, distinto; •ment *s.* requinte; refinação; •r *s.* refinador; •ry *s.* refinaria.  
 reflect *v.t. & i.* refletir, pensar, considerar; (*fis.*) refletir; •ion *s.* reflexão; imagem, reflexo; •ive *adj.* refletido; •or *s.* refletor.  
 reflexion *s.* reflexão; reflexive *adj.* reflexivo.  
 reflow *v.t.* refluir.  
 reflux *s.* refluxo.  
 reform *v.t.* reformar.  
 reformation *s.* reformação, reforma.  
 reformatory *s.* reformatório, casa de correção.  
 reformer *s.* reformador.  
 refract *v.t.* refratar; •ory *adj.* refratário.  
 refrain *s.* estribilho; *v.t.* refrear-se, abster-se.  
 refresh *v.t.* refrescar; restaurar; renovar; •ment *s.* refresco.  
 refrigerate *v.t.* refrigerar; refrigeration *s.* refrigeração; refrigerator *s.* refrigerador, geladeira.  
 refuge *s.* refúgio; •e *s.* refugiado.  
 refulgent *adj.* refulgente.  
 refund *v.t.* restituir (dinheiro).  
 refurnish *v.t.* mobiliar novamente.  
 refusal *s.* recusa, denegação; direito de opção.  
 refuse *s.* refugo, escória; sobra, sobejos; *v.t. & i.* recusar, recusar-se.  
 refute *v.t.* refutar.  
 regain *v.t.* reganhar; readquirir; reconquistar.  
 regal *adj.* real, realengo.  
 regale *v.t.* regalar.  
 regalia *s.* insígnias reais; regalia.  
 regard *s.* consideração, respeito; propósito; referência; relação; *v.t.* considerar, respeitar, acatar; •less *adj.* sem consideração; indiferente; negligente.  
 regatta *s.* regata.  
 regency *s.* regência.  
 regenerate *v.t.* regenerar; regeneration *s.* regeneração.  
 regent *s. & adj.* regente.  
 regicide *s.* regicida; regicídio.  
 regimen *s.* regime; sistema; administração; (*med.*) dieta, regime; (*gram.*) regência.  
 regiment *s.* regimento; •al *adj.* regimental.  
 region *s.* região; •al *adj.* regional.  
 register *s.* registo, livro de assentamentos; lista, protocolo; registador; indicador, contador; registo (de gás, luz, etc.); *v.t.* registrar, inscrever, matricular, protocolar; manifestar, indicar; — a letter

registar uma carta; *v.t.* registrar-se, inscrever-se, matricular-se.  
 registered *s.* registado; *adj.* registado, inscrito.  
 registrar *s.* registador, arquivista.  
 regress *s.* regresso; retrocesso; *v.t.* regressar; retrogradar.  
 regret *s.* pena, pesar; *v.t.* sentir, ter pesar, lamentar; •ful *adj.* pesaroso; my •s minhas desculpas.  
 regular *adj.* regular; assíduo; •ity *s.* regularidade; •ize *v.t.* regularizar.  
 regulate *v.t.* regular; regulamentar.  
 regulation *s.* regulamentação; regulamento; regulator *s.* regulador.  
 rehabilitate *v.t.* reabilitar.  
 rehearsal *s.* ensaio; rehearse *v.t.* ensaiar, repetir.  
 reign *s.* reino; *v.t.* reinar; •ing *adj.* reinante.  
 reimburse *v.t.* reembolsar.  
 reimport *v.t.* reimportar.  
 reimpose *v.t.* reimpor.  
 rein *s.* rédea; governo.  
 reindeer *s.* rena, rangifer.  
 reinforce *v.t.* reforçar; •ment *s.* reforço.  
 reinstate *v.t.* reintegrar, restabelecer.  
 reinsure *v.t.* ressegurar.  
 reinvest *v.t.* tornar a empregar (o capital).  
 reinvigorate *v.t.* revigorar.  
 reissue *s.* reedição.  
 reiterate *v.t.* reiterar.  
 reject *v.t.* rejeitar; recusar; •ion *s.* rejeição.  
 rejoice *v.t.* regozijar; *v.t.* regozijar-se; rejoicing *s.* regozijo.  
 rejoin *v.t. & i.* voltar à companhia de, tornar a fazer parte; reunir-se; (*for.*) replicar; treplicar; •der *s.* resposta; (*for.*) réplica; tréplica.  
 rejuvenate *v.t.* rejuvenescer.  
 rekindle *v.t.* reacender.  
 relapse *s.* (*med.*) recaída; (*dir.*) recidiva, reincidência; *v.t.* recair, reincidir.  
 relate *v.t.* relatar, narrar; relacionar; aparentar; *v.t.* dizer respeito, referir-se; concernir; •d *adj.* aparentado; conconrente, relativo; relatado, dito.  
 relation *s.* relação, relatório; parente, parentesco; relação, conexão; •ship *s.* parentesco.  
 relative *adj.* relativo; *s.* parente.  
 relax *v.t.* relaxar, afrouxar, soltar; *v.t.* espairar; •ation *s.* afrouxamento; soltura (de preso); folga, descanso, recreio.  
 relay *s.* posta; muda (de cavalos, cães, etc.); *v.t.* mudar.  
 release *s.* soltura, libertação; quitação; cessão (de direito); *v.t.* soltar, libertar, desprender; relevar; pôr em circulação, dar ao público (*dir.*) desistir de.  
 relegate *v.t.* relegar.  
 relent *v.t.* abrandar-se; ceder, diminuir; •less *adj.* implacável.  
 relet *v.t.* realugar.  
 relevant *adj.* pertinente.  
 reliability *s.* segurança, confiança; reliable *adj.* seguro, digno de confiança; reliance *s.* confiança, segurança.  
 relic *s.* relíquia; (*plural*) ruínas; resíduo.  
 relict *s.* viúva.  
 relief *s.* relêvo; alívio; socorro, assistência; (*for.*) compensação que o herdeiro de um arrendatário pagava ao senhor feudal para continuar com o arrendamento.  
 relieve *v.t.* aliviar; socorrer, assistir; realçar; (*mil.*) render; (*for.*) reparar, desagrar.



relight *v.t.* reacender.  
 religion *s.* religião; religious *adj.* religioso; religiousness *s.* religiosidade.  
 relinquish *v.t.* abandonar.  
 reliquary *s.* relicário.  
 relish *s.* gosto, sabor; *tempêro; v.t.* saborear.  
 reluctance *s.* relutância, repugnância.  
 reluctantly *adv.* relutantemente, a contra-gosto.  
 rely *v.i.* contar (com), fiar-se (em); ter confiança.  
 remain *v.i.* ficar, permanecer.  
 remainder *s.* resto, restante; saldo; (*mat.*) resto; *adj.* restante.  
 remains *s.* restos, vestígios; despojos.  
 remake *v.t.* refazer.  
 remand *v.t.* reenviar, fazer voltar; (*for.*) fazer (um preso) voltar para a prisão.  
 remark *s.* observação; nota; *v.t. & i.* fazer uma observação; advertir; notar.  
 remarkable *adj.* notável.  
 remedy *s.* remédio; (*for.*) recurso; *v.t.* remediar.  
 remember *v.t.* lembrar-se de, recordar-se de; lembrar.  
 remembrance *s.* lembrança; memória.  
 remind *v.t.* lembrar, recordar; fazer lembrar; *er s.* memento.  
 reminiscence *s.* reminiscência.  
 remiss *adj.* negligente; *ion s.* remissão; diminuição.  
 remit *v.t.* remeter, enviar; remitir; *ance s.* remessa.  
 remnant *s.* remanescente; restos.  
 remodel *v.t.* remodelar, refundir.  
 remonstrance *s.* protesto, reprovação, impugnação; repreensão, admoestação.  
 remonstrate *v.i.* protestar, apresentar razões contra; *to — with* fazer observações a, repreender.  
 remorse *s.* remorso; *less adj.* insensível, sem remorsos.  
 remote *adj.* remoto, afastado; *ness s.* afastamento, distância.  
 remount *s.* (*mil.*) remonta; *v.t.* remontar.  
 removable *adj.* removível.  
 removal *s.* afastamento; remoção; mudança; destituição.  
 remove *v.t.* afastar, remover; suprimir; mudar; destituir; *v.i.* mudar-se.  
 remunerate *v.t.* remunerar, retribuir; remuneration *s.* remuneração.  
 renaissance *s.* renascimento, renascença.  
 rename *v.t.* dar outro nome.  
 rend *v.t.* rasgar, despedaçar; destruir; arrancar.  
 render *v.t. & i.* dar; render-se; render; prestar; pagar, restituir, devolver; traduzir; recompensar.  
 rendering *s.* explicação, interpretação; tradução, versão.  
 renegade *s.* renegado.  
 renew *v.t.* renovar; *al s.* renovamento, renovação.  
 rennet *s.* espécie de maça; coalheira, coalho.  
 renounce *v.t. & i.* renunciar; repudiar, abjurar.  
 renovate *v.t.* renovar.  
 renown *s.* renome; *ed adj.* famoso.  
 rent *s.* aluguel, arrendamento; *v.t.* alugar, arrendar.  
 rent *s.* rasgo, rotura; cisão.  
 rental *s.* aluguel, valor locativo; *adj.* locativo.  
 renter *s.* locatário.  
 renunciation *s.* repúdio; renúnciação, renúncia.

reopen *v.t.* reabrir.  
 reopening *s.* reabertura.  
 reorganize *v.t.* reorganizar.  
 rep, repp *s.* tecido encordado de lã ou seda.  
 repack *v.t.* refazer as malas; acondicionar de novo.  
 repair *s.* reparo; *v.t.* reparar, consertar, restaurar; *able adj.* reparável; *reparation s.* reparação.  
 repartee *s.* réplica, aparte.  
 repast *s.* refeição, repasto.  
 repatriate *v.t.* repatriar.  
 repay *v.t.* restituir, reembolsar; retribuir.  
 repeal *s.* revogação, abrogação; rescisão; *v.t.* anular, abolir; revogar.  
 repeat *v.t.* repetir; *edly adv.* repetidamente.  
 repel *v.t.* repelir.  
 repellent *adj.* repelente.  
 repent *v.i.* arrepender-se; *ance s.* arrependimento.  
 repeople *v.t.* repovoar.  
 repercussion *s.* repercussão.  
 repertory *s.* repertório.  
 repetend *s.* (*mat.*) período.  
 repetition *s.* repetição.  
 repine *v.t.* amofinar-se.  
 replace *v.t.* recolocar; substituir; pôr no lugar.  
 replant *v.t.* replantar.  
 replay *v.t.* representar outra vez.  
 replenish *v.t.* encher; replete *adj.* cheio; repletion *s.* plenitude, repleção.  
 replica *s.* réplica; reprodução.  
 reply *s.* resposta; — *paid* com resposta paga; *v.t. & i.* responder.  
 report *s.* relatório, relato, informação; processo; fama, reputação; rumor, boato; detonação (arma de fogo); *v.t.* relatar, expôr; informar acerca de; proclamar; denunciar, apresentar queixa de; apresentar-se.  
 reporter *s.* repórter, jornalista, noticiário.  
 reporting *s.* reportagem.  
 repose *s.* repouso; *v.t.* repousar.  
 repository *s.* repositório; depósito; armazém.  
 repossess *v.t.* recuperar.  
 reprehend *v.t.* repreender, censurar; reprehensible *adj.* repreensível.  
 represent *v.t.* representar; *ation s.* representação; *ative adj.* representativo; *s.* representante.  
 repress *v.t.* reprimir; *ion s.* repressão; (*psic.*) recalque; *ed adj.* suprimido; (*psic.*) recalçado.  
 reprieve *s.* (*for.*) suspensão temporária da aplicação de uma pena; *v.t.* suspender temporariamente a aplicação de uma pena.  
 reprimand *s.* reprimenda, admoestação, censura; *v.t.* repreender, censurar.  
 reprint *s.* reimpressão; *v.t.* reimprimir.  
 reprisal *s.* represália.  
 reproach *s.* censura, exprovação; *v.t.* censurar, exprobar.  
 reprobate *s. & adj.* réprobo, malvado; patife; *v.t.* reprovar, condenar.  
 reprobation *s.* reprovação.  
 reproduce *v.t.* reproduzir; reproduction *s.* reprodução.  
 reproof *s.* censura, reprimenda.  
 reprove *v.t.* repreender, censurar; reprovar.  
 reptile *s.* réptil.  
 republic *s.* república; *an adj. & s.* republicano.

**republish** *v.t.* republicar.  
**repudiate** *v.t.* repudiar.  
**repugnance** *s.* repugnância; **repugnant** *adj.* repugnante.  
**repulse** *s.* repulsa; *v.t.* repelir, repulsar.  
**repulsion** *s.* repulsão; **repulsive** *adj.* repulsivo.  
**repurchase** *v.t.* comprar novamente.  
**reputable** *adj.* honroso; lícito.  
**reputation** *s.* reputação, renome, fama;  
**reputed** *adj.* suposto, tido por.  
**request** *s.* pedido; súplica; petição, solli-  
 citação; *v.t.* pedir, rogar, suplicar;  
 requerer.  
**requiem** *s.* missa de sétimo dia ou de  
 corpo presente, missa de réquiem.  
**requisite** *v.t.* requerer; exigir; ter necessi-  
 dade; *ment s.* exigência, requisito.  
**requisite** *s.* requisito; *adj.* necessário,  
 indispensável.  
**requisition** *s.* requisição; *v.t.* requisitar.  
**requital** *s.* recompensa, paga, satisfação;  
 compensação; **requite** *v.t.* recompensar,  
 pagar.  
**resale** *s.* venda em segunda mão.  
**rescind** *v.t.* rescindir; **rescission** *s.*  
 rescisão.  
**rescript** *s.* rescrito.  
**rescue** *s.* socorro; libertação, resgate;  
 (dir.) ação de tirar das mãos da justiça  
 por violência; *v.t.* socorrer, salvar,  
 libertar.  
**research** *s.* pesquisa, busca, investigação.  
**reseat** *v.t.* sentar novamente; colocar  
 novos assentos (em um teatro, etc.).  
**resemblance** *s.* semelhança, parecença;  
**resemble** *v.t.* parecer-se com, asseme-  
 lhar-se a.  
**resent** *v.t.* ressentir-se com; melindrar-se  
 com; ofender-se com; *ment s.* ressen-  
 timento, mágoa.  
**reservation** *s.* reserva, reserva; restri-  
 ção mental; locação.  
**reserve** *s.* reserva, provisão; cautela; *v.t.*  
 reservar; *d adj.* reservado.  
**reservist** *s.* reservista.  
**reservoir** *s.* reservatório.  
**reset** *s.* nova montagem; nova disposição;  
*v.t.* recompor.  
**reship** *v.t.* reembargar; *ment s.* reem-  
 barque.  
**reside** *v.t.* residir, morar; *nce s.* resi-  
 dência; *nt s.* residente.  
**residual** *legatee* herdeiro universal.  
**residue** *s.* resíduo; remanescente.  
**resign** *v.t.* resignar, renunciar; *ation s.*  
 renúncia, demissão; resignação.  
**resilient** *adj.* elástico.  
**resin** *s.* resina; *ous adj.* resinoso.  
**resist** *v.t. & i.* resistir; *ance s.* resistência.  
**resole** *v.t.* pôr sola nova.  
**resolute** *adj.* resoluto, determinado;  
**resolution** *s.* resolução, determinação,  
 deliberação; propósito.  
**resolve** *v.t.* resolver.  
**resonance** *s.* ressonância; **resonant** *adj.*  
 ressonante.  
**resort** *s.* recurso; refúgio; ponto de  
 reunião; lugar de frequência pública;  
**summer** — estação de veraneio.  
**resound** *v.t.* ressoar, retinir.  
**resource** *s.* recurso, expediente; (*pl.*) me-  
 los, recursos (pecuniários ou naturais).  
**respect** *s.* respeito; relação; referência;  
 ponto de vista; aspecto; (*plural*) cum-  
 primentos, respetos; *v.t.* respeitar;  
*able adj.* respeitável; *ful adj.* res-  
 petuoso; *ing prep.* relativamente a;  
*ive adj.* relativo.

**respiration** *s.* respiração; **respirator** *s.*  
 respirador.  
**respite** *s.* adlamento, protelação; pausa;  
 suspensão; *v.t.* adiar; conceder um  
 prazo a; suspender.  
**resplendent** *adj.* resplendente.  
**respond** *v.t.* responder; reagir; correspon-  
 der; ajustar-se.  
**response** *s.* resposta; reação.  
**responsibility** *s.* responsabilidade.  
**responsible** *adj.* responsável.  
**responsive** *adj.* sensível, que reage  
 favoravelmente.  
**rest** *s.* repouso; (*mls.*) pausa; *v.t.* repou-  
 sar, descansar; apolar-se.  
**restate** *v.t.* reafirmar.  
**restaurant** *s.* restaurante.  
**restful** *adj.* repousante; **resting place**  
 lugar de repouso; cemitério; patamar.  
**restitution** *s.* restituição.  
**restive** *adj.* obstinado; inquieto, impa-  
 ciente.  
**restless** *adj.* inquieto, agitado; turbulen-  
 to; sem descanso.  
**restock** *v.t.* reabastecer.  
**restoration** *s.* restauração; restabeleci-  
 mento; restituição; **restorative** *adj.*  
 restaurador; **restore** *v.t.* restaurar; reno-  
 var; restituir; restabelecer.  
**restrain** *v.t.* restringir, limitar; compri-  
 mir; **restraint** *s.* constrangimento;  
 coerção; sujeição; limitação.  
**restrict** *v.t.* restringir, limitar; *ion s.*  
 restrição.  
**restring** *v.t.* reencordoar.  
**result** *s.* resultado; consequência; *v.t.*  
 resultar.  
**resume** *v.t.* reassumir; recobrar; reatar  
 (o fio das idéias, de um discurso, etc.);  
*v.t.* recommençar.  
**resumption** *s.* reassunção; recôbro.  
**resurrection** *s.* ressurreição.  
**resurvey** *s.* revisão; novo exame, nova  
 perícia.  
**resuscitate** *v.t.* ressuscitar.  
**retail** *s.* varejo (comércio).  
**retain** *v.t.* reter; guardar, conservar.  
**retake** *v.t.* retomar.  
**retallate** *v.t.* retallar, revidar.  
**retaliation** *s.* represália, retaliação.  
**retard** *v.t.* retardar.  
**retch** *v.t.* ter náuseas, esforçar-se para  
 vomitar.  
**retention** *s.* retenção.  
**retentive** *adj.* tenaz, fiel; retentivo.  
**reticence** *s.* reticência.  
**reticle**, **reticule** *s.* retículo; bolsa de  
 senhora.  
**retina** *s.* retina.  
**retinue** *s.* séquito, cortejo.  
**retire** *v.t.* retirar da circulação; (*mil.*)  
 reformar; *v.t.* aposentar-se; retirar-se;  
 recuar; *d adj.* reformado, aposentado.  
**retort** *s.* réplica, aparte; (*quím.*) retorta;  
*v.t. & i.* retorquir, replicar.  
**retouch** *v.t.* retocar.  
**retrace** *v.t.* retrazar; voltar pelo mesmo  
 caminho, retroceder.  
**retract** *v.t.* retratar-se.  
**retreat** *s.* retiro; refúgio, asilo; (*mil.*)  
 retirada; *v.t.* retirar-se, recuar.  
**retrench** *v.t.* reduzir, diminuir; *v.t.* cortar  
 despesas, economizar; (*mil.*) cavar  
 segunda linha de trincheiras.  
**retribution** *s.* retribuição; castigo mere-  
 cido.  
**retrieve** *v.t.* recuperar; restaurar, reme-  
 diar.  
**retroactive** *adj.* retroativo.



retrograde *adj.* retrógrado.  
 retrospect *s.* retrospecto; *ive adj.* retrospectivo; (*dir.*) retroativo.  
 return *s.* volta, regresso; restituição; reembolso; remessa; declaração; estatística; remuneração; relatório; — ticket bilhete de volta; *v.t. & i.* devolver, restituir; voltar, regressar; reembolsar; declarar; eger; *able adj.* restituível.  
 reunion *s.* reunião; reunite *v.t.* reunir; *v.i.* reunir-se.  
 reveal *v.t.* revelar  
 revel *s.* banquete, festança; *v.i.* folgar, divertir-se (desregradamente).  
 revelation *s.* revelação.  
 reveller *s.* estróina; revelry *s.* festança.  
 revenge *s.* vingança; desforra; *ful adj.* vindicativo, vingativo.  
 revenue *s.* renda, rendimento; receita; rendas públicas; — stamp selo fiscal, estampilha.  
 reverberate *v.t.* reverberar.  
 revere *v.t.* reverenciar, venerar; *nce s.* reverência; *nd s.* reverendo; reverent *adj.* reverente; reverential *adj.* reverencial.  
 reverie *s.* sonho, devanilo.  
 reversal *s.* reversão; inversão; (*for.*) revocação.  
 reverse *s.* reverso, contrário; inverso; contratempo, revés; *v.t.* inverter; virar pelo avesso; (*for.*) reformar (uma sentença).  
 reversion *s.* reversão.  
 revert *v.i.* reverter.  
 revet *v.t.* (*eng. & mil.*) revestir; *ment s.* (*eng. & mil.*) revestimento.  
 revictual *v.t.* reabastecer.  
 review *s.* revista; revisão; crítica literária; *v.t.* rever; (*mil.*) passar revista a; revision *s.* revisão.  
 revival *s.* renascimento, restauração, restabelecimento; revive *v.t.* reanimar; despertar.  
 revoke *v.t.* revogar; *v.i.* (*jogo*) renunciar; *s.* (*jogo*) renúncia.  
 revolt *s.* revolta, levante; *v.i.* revoltar-se; *ing adj.* revoltante.  
 revolution *s.* revolução; *ary s.* revolucionário; *ize v.t.* revolucionar.  
 revolve *v.t. & i.* rodar, girar, girar; meditar, refletir sobre.  
 revolver *s.* revólver.  
 revue *s.* revista (teatral).  
 revulsion *s.* revulsão.  
 reward *s.* recompensa; *v.t.* recompensar.  
 rewrite *v.t.* reescrever.  
 rhapsody *s.* rapsódia.  
 rhetoric *s.* retórica; *al adj.* oratório, retórico.  
 rheumatic *s.* reumático; rheumatism *s.* reumatismo.  
 rhinoceros *s.* rinoceronte.  
 rhododendron *s.* rododendro.  
 rhomb *s.* losango, rombo.  
 rhubarb *s.* ruibarbo.  
 rhyme *s.* rima; *v.t. & i.* rimar.  
 rhythm *s.* ritmo, cadência; *ical adj.* rítmico.  
 rib *s.* costela; nervura.  
 ribald *adj.* obsceno, licencioso.  
 ribbon *s.* fita.  
 rice *s.* arroz.  
 rich *adj.* rico; *ness s.* riqueza.  
 rick *s.* monte, pilha.  
 rickets *s.* raquitismo; rickety *adj.* raquítico.  
 ricochet *s.* ricochete.  
 rid *v.t.* desembaraçar; livrar; to get — of

livrar-se de; *dance s.* desembaraço, desestorvo, libertação.  
 riddle *s.* enigma, charada; joelra, crivo; *v.t.* joelrar, passar por crivo; crivar, furar; resolver, decifrar (charadas).  
 ride *s.* passeio (a cavalo, de carro, automóvel, etc.); *v.i.* passear (a cavalo, de carro, etc.); — sidesaddle montar à amazona; *r s.* cavaleiro; o que vai ou passela de carro, automóvel, etc.; (*parl.*) cauda, aditamento.  
 ridge *s.* espinhaço; cumlada; leira, margem (feita pelo arado); *v.t.* leirar; formar arestas.  
 ridicule *s.* ridículo; *v.t.* ridicularizar; ridiculous *adj.* ridículo; ridiculousness *s.* ridículo.  
 riding *s.* equitação; cavalgada, manejo; passelo (a cavalo, automóvel, carro, etc.); — school escola de equitação; — whip chicote.  
 rife *adj.* abundante, numeroso; corrente, prevalecente.  
 rifle *s.* rifle; fuzil; *v.t.* roubar, espoliar; estriar, ralar (arma de fogo).  
 rift *s.* fenda, greta, brecha; *v.t.* fender, rachar.  
 rig *v.t.* ataviar, vestir; (*mar.*) aparelhar, equipar; *ging s.* (*mar.*) cordoalha; escotas.  
 right *adj.* direito; correto; bom; justo; verdadeiro; *adv.* retamente, justamente; bem; imediatamente; no mesmo instante; *s.* direito; justiça; retidão; direita; razão; *v.t.* endireitar, ajustar; fazer justiça; to be — estar com a razão; — angled retângulo, retangular; — away imediatamente; — down sem rodeios; on the — à direita; — reverend reverendíssimo.  
 righteous *adj.* virtuoso; justo; *ly adv.* virtuosamente, com justiça; *ness s.* justiça.  
 rightful *adj.* legítimo; rightly *adv.* justamente; bem.  
 rigid *adj.* rígido; *ity s.* rigidez.  
 rigmarole *s.* série de dizeres confusos.  
 rigor mortis rigidez cadavérica.  
 rigor, rigour *s.* rigor; *ous adj.* rigoroso; *ously adv.* rigorosamente; *ism s.* rigorismo.  
 rill *s.* riacho.  
 rim *s.* orla, margem, borda; aro; — of the belly peritônio.  
 rime *s.* geada.  
 rind *s.* casca; crosta.  
 rinderpest *s.* peste bovina.  
 ring *s.* anel, argola; círculo; arco; aro; circo, arena, liça; toque de campainha; som metálico; disposição circular; olheiras; *v.t. & i.* mover-se em círculo ou em espiral; formar círculo; tocar campainha; repicar (sinos); tinir; soar.  
 ringlet *s.* cacho (de cabelo); pequeno círculo.  
 rink *s.* pista.  
 rinse *v.t.* enxaguar.  
 riot *s.* tumulto; motim; desordem; excesso; orgia; *v.i.* tomar parte em motins; *er s.* desordeiro, amotinador; *ous adj.* tumultuoso.  
 rip *s.* laceração; rasgão; *v.t.* rasgar, lacerar.  
 riparian *adj.* ribeirinho.  
 ripe *adj.* maduro; *n v.t. & i.* amadurecer; *ness s.* maturidade; *ning s.* maturação, amadurecimento.  
 riposte *s.* resposta rápida; (*esq.*) resposta, bote.

**ripple** *s.* ruga; *v.t. & i.* enrugar.  
**rise** *s.* elevação; subida; ascensão; rampa; crescimento; princípio; origem; causa; nascente; nascimento; aumento; *v.i.* levantar-se, ascender, subir, elevar-se; nascer (plantas); sublevar-se; surgir; aparecer; encarecer; ressuscitar; *rising* *s.* levante; levantar; alvorecer; ascensão; *rising sun* sol levante; *rising tide* maré montante.  
**risk** *s.* risco, perigo; *v.t.* arriscar; *y adj.* arriscado.  
**rite** *s.* rito; *ritual* *s.* ritual.  
**rival** *s.* rival, émulo; *v.t. & i.* rivalizar, emular.  
**rivalry** *s.* rivalidade.  
**rive** *v.t.* rachar, fender; *v.i.* fender-se, rachar-se.  
**river** *s.* rio; *•side* margem do rio.  
**rivet** *s.* rebite; *v.t.* rebitar.  
**rivulet** *s.* riacho.  
**road** *s.* caminho; estrada; via; *•ster* *s.* automóvel de excursão.  
**roam** *v.i.* vagar, errar.  
**roan** *adj.* ruão (cavalo).  
**roar** *v.i.* rugir, bramir, mugir, berrar.  
**roast** *v.t. & i.* assar, torrar, tostar.  
**rob** *v.t.* roubar; *•ber* *s.* ladrão; *•bery* *s.* roubo.  
**robe** *s.* toga, túnica; vestido.  
**robin** *s.* pintaroxo.  
**robust** *adj.* robusto, vigoroso.  
**rock** *s.* rocha, rochedo, penhasco, penha; roca; roque (no jogo de xadrez); *v.t. & i.* balançar; embalar; rocar (no jogo de xadrez); balançar-se; — *crystal* cristal de rocha; *•er* *s.* embalador; balanço, cadeira de balanço, berço movediço.  
**rocket** *s.* foguete.  
**rocking** *s.* balanço; — *chair* cadeira de balanço.  
**rocky** *adj.* rochoso.  
**rococo** *s. & adj.* rococó.  
**rod** *s.* vara, vêrga; (*maq.*) hêla; medida de comprimento equiv. a 5,029 m; *fishing* — canção de pesca.  
**rodent** *s.* roedor.  
**roe** *s.* ova de peixe; — *deer* corça.  
**rogations** *s.* súplicas.  
**rogue** *s.* vagabundo; velhaco.  
**roguey** *s.* vagabundagem; velhacaria, patifaria.  
**roguish** *adj.* velhaco.  
**rolster** *v.i.* fanfarronar, bravatear.  
**roll** *s.* rôlo, cilindro; embrulho, pacote; pãozinho; rol, lista; quadro; matrícula, registo; — *call* chamada (nominal); — *of the drum* rufar do tambor; *v.t. & i.* rolar, rodar; enrolar; passar o rôlo; (*met.*) laminar; *•ed gold* ouro laminado, folheado; *•er* *s.* rôlo, cilindro; rolete; *•er skates* patins de roda.  
**rollick** *v.i.* fazer travessuras.  
**rolling** *s.* rotação, giro; rolamento; (*met.*) laminagem; (*mar.*) balanço, jogo do navio; *adj.* rolante; rodante; ondulante.  
**Roman** *adj. & s.* romano; — *nose* nariz aquilino.  
**romance** *s.* idílio, romance.  
**romantic** *adj.* romântico.  
**romp** *s.* jogo barulhento; menina com modos de menino; *v.i.* brincar barulhentosamente.  
**rood** *s.* cruz, crucifixo.  
**roof** *s.* telhado; *v.t.* cobrir.  
**rook** *s.* espécie de corvo europeu; trapaceiro; torre (jogo de xadrez); *v.t. & i.* enganar, fraudar, trapacear.

**room** *s.* quarto, sala, salão, lugar, espaço; *y adj.* espaçoso.  
**roost** *s.* poleiro; *v.i.* empoleirar-se.  
**rooster** *s.* galo.  
**root** *s.* raiz; (*mús.*) nota fundamental; *v.i.* enraizar; lançar raízes; *v.t.* implantar, — *out* arrancar, erradicar.  
**rope** *s.* corda, cordel, cabo, driza; flo (de contas); *v.t.* amarrar com corda.  
**rosary** *s.* rosário; roseiral.  
**rose** *s.* rosa; *•bud* botão de rosa; *•bush* roseira.  
**roseate** *adj.* rosado, róseo.  
**rosemary** *s.* rosmaninho.  
**rosery** *s.* roseiral.  
**rosette** *s.* roseta.  
**rosin** *s.* colofónia, resina; *y adj.* resinoso.  
**rot** *s.* putrefação; cárie; *v.i.* apodrecer, cariar.  
**rota** *s.* rol, lista; rota.  
**rotate** *v.t. & i.* girar, rodar; rolar; *rotary* *adj.* rotativo, giratório; *rotation* *s.* rotação, giro; turno, alternância, revezamento.  
**rote** *s.* rotina.  
**rotten** *adj.* podre, pútrido; corrupto.  
**rottenness** *s.* podridão; cárie; putrefação.  
**rotund** *adj.* redondo, arredondado; pomposo.  
**rotunda** *s.* rotunda.  
**rotundity** *s.* rotundidade.  
**rouge** *s.* vermelho.  
**rough** *adj.* grosso, áspero; grosseiro, brusco, bruto; brutal; rugoso; agitado (mar); *v.t.* tornar áspero; *•ness* *s.* aspereza, rudeza, grosseria.  
**round** *adj.* redondo; *s.* círculo; roda; volta; circuito; partida; *prep.* ao redor de, em torno de; *adv.* à roda; circularmente; *v.t.* arredondar; — *trip* ida e volta; — *shouldered* curvado; *•about* *adj.* indireto, vago; envolvente; *•elay* *s.* rondo; dança de roda; *•ish* *adj.* arredondado; *•ness* *s.* redondeza; *•sman* *s.* ronda (soldado).  
**rouse** *v.t.* despertar, excitar.  
**rout** *s.* derrota, debandada; *v.t.* derrotar, desbaratar, destroçar.  
**route** *s.* caminho, via, rota.  
**routine** *s.* rotina.  
**rove** *v.i.* errar, vagar, vagabundar; *•i* *s.* vagabundo; pirata.  
**row** *v.t. & i.* conduzir remando; remar, vogar; *s.* fileira; barulho, rixa.  
**rowdy** *adj.* barulhento, turbulento.  
**rowel** *s.* roseta (de espora).  
**rower** *s.* remador; *rowing* *s.* esporte do remo.  
**royal** *adj.* real; *•ist* *adj.* realista.  
**royalty** *s.* direitos autorais; realeza; soberania.  
**rub** *v.t. & i.* esfregar; friccionar; raspar; *s.* fricção; — *out* desmanchar, raspar; *•ber* borracha; galocha.  
**rubbish** *s.* refugo, entulho, lixo, imundície; bobagens, tolices.  
**rubble** *s.* cascalho; — *•work* alvenaria de pedra bruta.  
**rubicund** *adj.* rubicundo.  
**rubric** *s.* rubrica, título.  
**ruby** *s.* rubi.  
**ruck** *s.* multidão (indistinta); ruga; prega; *v.t. & i.* enrugar, pregar.  
**rucksack** *s.* saco de alpinista, mochila.  
**rudder** *s.* leme.  
**ruddy** *adj.* corado.  
**rude** *adj.* rude, grosseiro, malcriado; *•ness* *s.* grosseria, indelicadeza.



**rudiment** s. rudimento; **-ary adj.** rudimentar.  
**rue** s. contrariedade; decepção; **v.i.** arrepende-se, ter remorsos; **-ful adj.** triste, pesaroso.  
**ruff** s. (cost.) golilha; **v.t.&i.** (j. de cartas) cortar, triunfar.  
**ruffian** s. bandido; **adj.** brutal.  
**ruffle** s. (cost.) fôfo, franzido; reboliço; **v.t. (cost.)** fazer tufos em, franzir; afofar (o cabelo); alvoroçar.  
**rug** s. tapête; manta de viagem.  
**rugged** **adj.** áspero, tôco; inculto; grosseiro, brutal; **-ness s.** aspereza, brutalidade.  
**ruin** s. ruína, perdição; (pl.) ruínas; **v.t.&i.** arruinar, perder; destruir; **-ous adj.** ruinoso.  
**rules** s. regra; dominação; governo, mando, poder; régua; **v.t.** reger; dominar, governar, reinar; reger; **-r s.** governante; régua; **ruling adj.** dominante.  
**rum** s. rum.  
**rumble** **v.i.** estrondear, roncar, murmurar.  
**ruminant s.&adj.** ruminante; **ruminare v.t.&i.** ruminar.  
**rummage** **v.t.&i.** revolver; explorar, esquadrihar.  
**rumor, rumour** s. rumor; boato.  
**rump** s. anca; garupa; cauda.  
**rumple** **v.t.** amarrotar; enrugar.  
**run** s. corrida; marcha; curso, percurso, trajeto; seguimento, sequência; fileira, fila, série; encosta, ladeira; corrente (de água); **v.t.** correr; afluir; circular; **v.t.** fazer correr; dirigir; correr; — away fugir; — into encontrar-se casualmente

com alguém; — out of ficar sem;  
**-about s.** vagabundo; **-away s.** fugitivo.  
**runner** s. corredor; mensageiro; correlo; agente de polícia; passadeira (tapête); peça ou parte giratória; transfuga; (bot.) rebento.  
**running** s. carreira, corrida, curso; **adj.** contínuo; sucessivo; corrente; fluente; **two days** — dois dias seguidos.  
**rupee** s. rupia.  
**rupture** s. ruptura; hérnia; **v.t.** romper, arrebentar.  
**rural** **adj.** rural.  
**ruse** s. ardil, astúcia.  
**rush** s. correria; investida; acometida; pressa; precipitação; torrente; tropel; junco; **v.t.&i.** lançar-se, precipitar-se; investir, acometer; empurrar; acelerar; precipitar; **adj.** urgente.  
**rusk** s. rosca, sequilho; pão torrado; farinha de rosca.  
**russet** **adj.** pardo, russo; s. variedade de maçã.  
**rust** s. ferrugem; **v.t.&i.** enferrujar; enferrujar-se.  
**rustic** **adj.** rústico; **-ity s.** rusticidade.  
**rustless** **adj.** inoxidável.  
**rustle** **v.i.** ruflar, sussurrar; fazer um ruído semelhante ao roçar de seda.  
**rusty** **adj.** enferrujado.  
**rut** s. carril, sulco; (fig.) hábito arraigado, rotina; cio; **v.i.** estar no cio.  
**ruth** s. compaixão.  
**ruthless** **adj.** cruel, desapiedado; **-ly adv.** cruelmente, desapiedadamente.  
**rutilant** **adj.** rutilante.  
**rye** s. centelo.

## S

**S** letra do alfabeto.

**sabbath** s. dia de descanso (sábado para os judeus e domingo para a maioria dos cristãos).  
**saber** s. sabre; **v.t.** acutillar; golpear com o sabre.  
**sable** s. zibelina, marta; pele de marta.  
**sabre** s. sabre.  
**sac** s. saco, bolsa.  
**saccharin, saccharine** s. sacarina.  
**sacerdotal** **adj.** sacerdotal.  
**sachet** s. perfumador (saquinho).  
**sack** s. saco; saque; **v.t.** ensacar; saquear.  
**sacrament** s. sacramento; **-al adj.** sacramental.  
**sacred** **adj.** sagrado.  
**sacrifice** s. sacrifício; **v.t.&i.** sacrificar.  
**sacrilege** s. sacrilégio; **sacrilegious adj.** sacrílego.  
**sacristy** s. sacristia.  
**sacrosanct** **adj.** sacrossanto.  
**sad** **adj.** triste, doloroso; **-den v.t.** entristecer, contristar.  
**saddle** s. sela, selim; **v.t.** selar.  
**saddler** s. seleiro; **-y s.** selaria.  
**sadly** **adv.** tristemente.  
**sadness** s. tristeza.  
**safe** **adj.** salvo; seguro; fora de perigo; — and sound são e salvo; s. cofre; **-ly adv.** com segurança, a salvo; **-ty s.** segurança.  
**saffron** s. açafrão.  
**sag** **v.t.** vergar, inclinar; decair; ceder.  
**sagacious** **adj.** sagaz.  
**sagacity** s. sagacidade.

**sage** s. sábio, filósofo; (bot.) salva; **adj.** sábio, prudente.  
**sago** s. sagu.  
**said** **p.p.** do verbo say; (for.) dito.  
**sail** s. vela, embarcação à vela; viagem, excursão marítima; **v.i.** fazer-se à vela; ir por mar, viajar, navegar; sair, partir; **-er s.** veleiro; **-ing s.** navegação.  
**sailor** s. marinheiro.  
**sainfoin** s. sanfeno.  
**saint** **adj.** santo; s. santo; **v.t.** canonizar; **-ed adj.** canonizado; sagrado, santo.  
**saintliness** s. santidade.  
**sake** s. causa, motivo, fim, objetivo, razão; amor, respeito, consideração.  
**sal** s. (quím.&farm.) sal.  
**salaam** s. salamaleque.  
**salable** **adj.** vendável, vendível.  
**salacious** **adj.** lúbrico, lascivo.  
**salad** s. salada.  
**salamander** s. salamandra.  
**salaried** **adj.** assalariado.  
**salary** s. salário, ordenado.  
**sale** s. venda; saldo, liquidação.  
**salesman** s. vendedor; **saleswoman** s. vendedora.  
**salesmanship** s. arte de vender.  
**Salic law** lei sálica.  
**salient** **adj.** saliente.  
**saline** **adj.** salino.  
**saliva** s. saliva; **-te v.t.** salivar.  
**sallow** **adj.** amarelado.  
**sally** s. (mil.) saída, investida; passeio, excursão; dito espirituoso.  
**salmon** s. salmão.

saloon *s.* salão; bar.  
 salt *s.* sal; *v.t.* salgar; *•ing s.* salga, salga-dura.  
 saltpetre *s.* salitre, nitro.  
 salty *adj.* salgado, salobre.  
 salubrious *adj.* salubre.  
 salutary *adj.* salutar.  
 salutation *s.* saudação, cumprimento.  
 salute *s.* cumprimento, saudação; *cont.* nência; *v.t. & i.* cumprimentar, saudar; fazer continência.  
 salvage *s.* salvamento; salvados; *v.t.* salvar.  
 salvation *s.* salvação.  
 salve *s.* unguento, pomada; *v.t.* salvar, socorrer, remediar.  
 salver *s.* bandeja, salva.  
 salvo *s.* salva (de artilharia).  
 salvor *s.* salvador.  
 same *adj. & pron.* mesmo, igual; *•ness s.* identidade; monotonia.  
 sample *s.* amostra; *v.t.* provar, experimentar.  
 sanatorium *s.* sanatório.  
 sanctify *v.t.* santificar.  
 sanctimonious *adj.* beato, devoto.  
 sanction *s.* sanção; *v.t.* sancionar; consagrar, ratificar.  
 sanctity *s.* santidade.  
 sanctuary *s.* santuário.  
 sanctum *s.* santuário; gabinete reservado.  
 sand *s.* areia; praia; *v.t.* cobrir de areia, arear.  
 sandal *s.* sandália.  
 sandwich *s.* sanduíche.  
 sandy *adj.* arenoso.  
 sane *adj.* são, sadio (de espírito), racional, lúcido.  
 sanguinary *adj.* sanguinário.  
 sanguine *adj.* sanguíneo; otimista, bem humorado, ardente.  
 sanitary *adj.* sanitário; higiênico.  
 sanitate *v.t.* sanear.  
 sanitation *s.* saneamento; higiene.  
 sanity *s.* razão; bom senso.  
 sap *s.* seiva; (*mil.*) sapa; *v.t.* sapor; *v.t.* solapar; *•per s.* sapador.  
 sapphire *s.* safira.  
 sappy *adj.* chelo de seiva; tólo.  
 sarcasm *s.* sarcasmo.  
 sarcastic *adj.* sarcástico.  
 sarcophagus *s.* sarcófago.  
 sardine *s.* sardinha.  
 sardonic *adj.* sardônico.  
 sargasso *s.* sargasso.  
 sarsaparilla *s.* salsaparrilha.  
 sarcenet, sarcenet *s.* (*tec.*) espécie de tafetá.  
 sash *s.* cinto, cinturão; faixa; calxilha de janela.  
 Satan *s.* Satanaz; *•ic adj.* satânico.  
 satchel *s.* maleta, sacola; pasta.  
 sate *v.t.* fartar, saciar.  
 sateen *s.* setineta.  
 satellite *s.* satélite.  
 satiate *v.t.* saciar, fartar.  
 satiety *s.* saciedade.  
 satin *s.* setim; *•y adj.* assetinado.  
 satire *s.* sátira; *satiric, satirical adj.* satírico; *satirist s.* autor satírico; *satirize v.t.* satirizar.  
 satisfaction *s.* satisfação; reparação, desagravo.  
 satisfactorily *adv.* satisfatoriamente.  
 satisfactory *adj.* satisfatório; suficiente.  
 satisfy *v.t.* satisfazer; contentar; *satisfied adj.* satisfeito.  
 satrap *s.* sátrapa.

saturate *v.t.* saturar.  
 Saturday *s.* sábado.  
 saturnalia *s.* saturnais.  
 saturnine *adj.* saturnino; melancólico.  
 satyr *s.* sátiro.  
 sauce *s.* molho; (*pop.*) impertinência; *•r s.* pires, molheira; *saucy adj.* impertinente, atrevido.  
 sauerkraut *s.* chucrute.  
 saunter *v.i.* saracotear; *•ing s.* saracotelo.  
 sausage *s.* salsicha.  
 savage *adj.* selvagem, feroz; *s.* selvagem; *•ry s.* selvajaria.  
 savant *s.* sábio.  
 save *v.t.* salvar; guardar, poupar, economizar; *v.i.* economizar; *prep.* salvo, exceto.  
 saving *s.* economia, reserva; *•s bank* caixa econômica.  
 Saviour (the) o Salvador.  
 savor, savour *s.* sabor; *•y adj.* saboroso.  
 savory *s.* (*bot.*) segurelha.  
 saw *s.* serra; provérbio, rifão; *v.t.* serrar.  
 sawing *s.* serradura; *sawyer s.* serrador.  
 saxifrage *s.* saxífraga.  
 Saxon *adj.* saxão.  
 saxophone *s.* saxofone.  
 say *s.* fala, discurso, locução; *v.t. & i.* dizer; falar; *you don't — so impossible* será?; *•ing s.* dito, fala, discurso; provérbio.  
 scab *s.* ronha, sarna; crosta (de ferida).  
 scabbard *s.* bainha (de espada).  
 scabby, scabious *adj.* sarnoso, escabioso.  
 scaffold *s.* cadafalso, patíbulo; andalme.  
 scald *s.* quelmadura; escaldar, queimar.  
 scale *s.* escala; (*mus.*) gama; prato de balança; balança; escama; *v.t.* escalar; balancear, pesar; raspar, escamar; *v.t.* descascar; incrustar-se; ascender em escala.  
 scallop *s.* vieira, venera (molusco); (*cost.*) recorte, festão em forma de concha; *v.t.* festonar.  
 scalp *s.* escalpo; *v.t.* escalpar.  
 scalpel *s.* escalpelo.  
 scaly *adj.* escamoso.  
 scamp *s.* velhaco, patife; *v.t.* executar às pressas e imperfeitamente.  
 scamper *v.t.* fugir, abalar; *s.* fuga.  
 scan *v.t.* escrutar, esquadrihar; escandir, medir (verso).  
 scandal *s.* escândalo; infâmia, difamação; *•ize v.t.* escandalizar; *•ous adj.* escandaloso.  
 scansion *s.* escansão.  
 scanty *adj.* exíguo; escasso, insuficiente; mesquinho.  
 scape *s.* (*bot.*) pedúnculo; escapada; — *•goat* bode expletório.  
 scar *s.* cicatriz; *v.t.* marcar com cicatriz.  
 scarab *s.* escaravelho.  
 scarce *adj.* raro, escasso; *•ly adv.* apenas, com dificuldade, escassamente.  
 scarcity *s.* escassez, raridade.  
 scare *v.t.* espantar, assustar, amedrontar; *s.* susto, pânico, pavor; *•crow s.* espantalho.  
 scarf *s.* lenço de pescoço; faixa.  
 scarify *v.t.* escarificar.  
 scarlatina *s.* escarlatina.  
 scarlet *s. & adj.* escarlata.  
 scarp *s.* escarpa; declive.  
 scatheless *adj.* incólume.  
 scathing *adj.* que fere; injurioso.  
 scatter *v.t.* dispersar, espalhar; semear.  
 scavenge *v.t.* varrer, recolher o lixo; *•r s.* varredor, lixeiro; animal que se nutre de carniça.



**scenario** s. resumo escrito do desenvolvimento, cena por cena, de uma obra teatral ou cinematográfica.  
**scene** s. cena; espetáculo; teatro; *ry* s. paisagem; (*teat.*) cenário; *scenic* adj. cênico.  
**scent** s. olfato; perfume, odor; cheiro, rastro; *v.t.* cheirar, farejar; perfumar; *ed* adj. perfumado.  
**scepter, sceptre** s. cetro.  
**sceptic** adj. céptico; *al* adj. céptico; **scepticism** s. cepticismo.  
**schedule** s. cédula; horário, plano, programa; lista, catálogo, quadro; *v.t.* inventariar, catalogar; incluir numa lista; designar, escalar.  
**scheme** s. esquema, projeto, plano; quadro, combinação; *v.t.* projetar, maquinar; *v.i.* formar projetos.  
**schemer** s. traçador de esquemas ou planos.  
**schism** s. chisma, clisma.  
**schist** s. (*min.*) xisto.  
**scholar** s. estudante; pessoa erudita; pessoa com alta especialização em algum campo do domínio intelectual; sábio; *ly* adj. sábio, erudito; *ship* s. saber, erudição; bolsa de estudos.  
**scholastic** adj. escolástico.  
**school** s. escola, classe; colégio; universidade; conservatório; — *fellow* colega de colégio, condiscípulo; *ing* s. instrução.  
**schooner** s. escuna, goleta.  
**sciatic** adj. ciático; *a* s. ciática.  
**science** s. ciência; **scientific** adj. científico; **scientist** s. cientista.  
**scimitar** s. cimitarra.  
**scintillate** *v.i.* cintilar.  
**scion** s. rebento, renovo, esgalho; descendente.  
**scissors** s. tesouras.  
**sclerosis** s. esclerose.  
**scoff** *v.i.* caçoar, zombar; *ing* s. zombaria.  
**scold** s. pessoa rabugenta, megera; *v.i.&t.* ralhar, repreender severamente.  
**scollop** V. scallop.  
**sconce** s. baluarte; lustre; cobertura, abrigo; (*pop.*) bom senso, julzo.  
**scoop** s. colherão; (*mar.*) bartedouro; (*cir.*) cureta; alcatruz; buraco, cavidade; *v.t.* esvasiar com colherão ou bartedouro; — *out* cavar.  
**scooter** s. patinete (brinquedo).  
**scope** s. escopo, objeto, intento, alvo; alcance, extensão; campo, espaço ou esfera de ação.  
**scorch** *v.t.* quelmar, chamuscar, tostar; criticar ferinamente; abrasar, destruir.  
**score** s. sinal, risco, corte, incisão; contagem, marcação; vinte, vintena; razão, motivo; (*mús.*) partitura; (*pl.*) uma porção, quantidade; *v.t.* contar assinalando com risco, corte, incisão, etc.; lançar na conta de; atribuir; (*mús.*) orquestrar; *er* s. marcador.  
**scoria** s. escória.  
**scoring** s. contagem; orquestração.  
**scorn** s. desprezo, desdém; *v.t.* desprezar, desdenhar; *ful* adj. desdenhoso.  
**scorpion** s. escorpião.  
**scotch** s. incisão, corte; calço, escora; *v.t.* calçar, oscurar; cortar superficialmente, ferir.  
**Scotch** adj. escossês; *man* s. escossês.  
**scot-free** adj. isento de pagamento.  
**scoundrel** s. canalha; adj. velhaco, baixo.  
**scour** s. saída d'água; diarreia do gado;

*v.t.&t.* esfregar, tirar as nódoas; purgar; branquear; afugentar; expelir; lavar em água corrente.  
**scourge** s. açoite; flagelo; *v.t.* flagelar; castigar.  
**scout** s. explorador, batedor; vedeta; sentinela avançada; escoteiro; *v.i.* explorar, abrir caminho; (*mil.*) fazer um reconhecimento; — *at* desdenhar, rejeitar com desprezo.  
**scowl** *v.i.* franzir a testa; tomar um ar zangado; s. carranca.  
**scrag** s. pessoa ou animal descarnado.  
**scraggy** adj. descarnado, escanifrado; áspero.  
**scramble** s. entrevero, disputa (para alcançar alguma coisa); *d* eggs ovos mexidos.  
**scrap** s. migalhas, sobras; pedaços, fragmentos; restos; — *book* álbum de recortes; — *iron* ferro velho; *v.t.* desembaraçar-se de; jogar fora.  
**scrape** *v.t.&t.* raspar; esfregar, arranhar; juntar pouco a pouco; tocar mal um instrumento musical; arrastar os pés.  
**scraper** s. raspador, raspadeira; forreta;  
**scrapings** s. raspas, economias.  
**scratch** s. arranhão, arranhadura, unha-da; *v.t.* arranhar, unhar; coçar; raspar; esgravatar; rabiscar, fazer garatuja; — *out* riscar, raspar, fazer rasura.  
**scrawl** s. garatuja, rabiscos, garranchos.  
**scream** s. grito; *v.i.&t.* gritar.  
**screech** *v.i.* soltar gritos agudos.  
**screed** s. discurso, arenga; (*pop.*) fragmento, tira, banda.  
**screen** s. biombo, anteparo; cortina; tela (de projeção); veneziana; abrigo; grade; *v.t.* abrigar; murar; subtrair, ocultar, encobrir; escudar, proteger; projetar (cinema).  
**screw** s. parafuso; hélice; (*pop.*) usurário; — *driver* chave de parafuso; *v.t.* aparafusar.  
**scribble** *v.t.&t.* escrever mal e às pressas.  
**scribbler** s. escrevinhador.  
**scribe** s. escriba; escritor; escrevente.  
**scrimmage** s. contenda, luta confusa.  
**scrip** s. certificado; lista; ação (de banco ou companhia); título.  
**Scripture** s. escritura sagrada, bíblia.  
**scrofula** s. escrófula; **scrofulous** adj. escrofuloso.  
**scroll** s. rôlo (de papel ou pergaminho escrito); voluta.  
**scrub** s. coisa usada e velha; pessoa de estatura diminuta ou sem importância; árvore pequena e de qualidade inferior; animal mestiço, sem tipo definido; adj. inferior; *v.t.* esfregar, lavar; *bing* brush escova de esfregar.  
**scrunch** *v.t.* apertar, espremer.  
**scrummage** V. scrimmage.  
**scruple** s. escrúpulo; medida farmacêutica (1,296 gramas); **scrupulous** adj. escrupuloso.  
**scrutineer** s. scrutador; escrutinador;  
**scrutinize** *v.t.* escrutar; escrutinar;  
**scrutiny** s. exame, escrutínio.  
**scuffle** s. rixa, contenda; bulha, tumulto.  
**scull** s. remo; *v.t.&t.* propellar (um barco) com remo.  
**scullery** s. copa, lavadouro (de cozinha).  
**scullion** s. ajudante de cozinha.  
**sculptor** s. escultor; **sculptress** s. escultora.  
**sculpture** s. escultura; *v.t.&t.* esculpir.  
**scum** s. espuma; escumalho; lla, escória. refugo.

**scumble** *s.* (pint. e des.) fusão das cores; *v.t.* fundir, unir as cores.  
**scurf** *s.* caspa.  
**scurrious** *adj.* grosseiro, injurioso, pornográfico.  
**scurvy** *s.* escorbuto; *adj.* vil, ruim, desprezível.  
**scutcheon** *s.* escudo d'armas; — **grafting enxerto** de borbolha.  
**scuttle** *s.* balde (de carvão); carreira; (mar.) escotilha; *v.t.* afundar, pôr a pique (abrindo buracos, as escotilhas, etc.); *v.i.* escapar, fugir.  
**scythe** *s.* foice, segadeira.  
**sea** *s.* mar; — **board litoral**; — **coast costa marítima**; — **side resort estação balneária**; **weed** alga marinha.  
**seal** *s.* selo, sineto; timbre; (zool.) foca; *v.t.* selar, timbrar, lacrar; confirmar; obturar, tapar.  
**seam** *s.* costura; (cir.) sutura; (geol.) camada, jazida; *v.t.* costurar, suturar; **less** *adj.* sem costuras; **stress** *s.* costureira.  
**séance** *s.* sessão; sessão de espiritismo.  
**sear** *adj.* seco, murcho, tostado; *v.t.* queimar, cauterizar.  
**search** *s.* procura, pesquisa; (dir.) perquisição; *v.t.* procurar, escrutar; **er** *s.* pesquisador; **ing** *adj.* penetrante, escrutador.  
**season** *s.* estação, tempo; *v.t.* temperar, acondimentar; secar (a madeira); imbuir, persuadir; amadurar; aclimar.  
**seasonable** *adj.* de estação; oportuno;  
**seasonably** *adv.* oportunamente; **seasoning** *s.* tempero, condimentação; molho (de salada).  
**seat** *s.* assento, banco, lugar (para sentar); fundilhos (das calças); morada; sítio, paragem, situação; *v.t.* sentar; instalar, empossar.  
**secede** *v.i.* retirar-se, separar-se.  
**secluded** *adj.* retirado; **seclusion** *s.* retiro, reclusão.  
**second** *adj.* segundo; — **hand** de segunda mão; *s.* segundo; testemunha; *v.t.* secundar, apoiar; **ary** *adj.* secundário; **ary school** escola secundária, ginásio.  
**secrecy** *s.* segredo.  
**secret** *s.* segredo; *adj.* secreto, escondido.  
**secretary** *s.* secretária, secretário; **secretariat**, **secretariate** *s.* secretariado.  
**secretion** *s.* secreção.  
**secretive** *adj.* dissimulado, reservado.  
**secretly** *adv.* secretamente.  
**sect** *s.* seita; **arian** *s. & adj.* sectário.  
**section** *s.* secção, divisão; corte; parte; artigo; **al** *adj.* seccional, regional, local.  
**sector** *s.* setor.  
**secular** *adj.* secular; profano.  
**secure** *adj.* seguro; *v.t.* assegurar, garantir; fixar; obter.  
**security** *s.* segurança, garantia; caução, caucionamento; título, valor.  
**sedan** *s.* cadeirinha.  
**sedate** *adj.* sereno; sossegado; sério.  
**sedative** *s. & adj.* sedativo.  
**sedentary** *adj.* sedentário.  
**sedge** *s.* espécie de caniço.  
**sediment** *s.* sedimento, depósito.  
**sedition** *s.* sedição.  
**seditious** *adj.* sedicioso.  
**seduce** *v.t.* seduzir; **r** *s.* sedutor; **seduction** *s.* sedução; **seductive** *adj.* sedutor.  
**sedulous** *adj.* assíduo; **ly** *adv.* assiduamente.  
**see** *s.* sé, sede pontifical; cátedra, episcopado.

**see** *v.t. & i.* ver, olhar; acompanhar; velar, vigiar, tomar sentido; **I saw her to the train** acompanhei-a ao trem; **do you — what I mean?** compreende o que quero dizer? — **a thing through** levar uma coisa até o fim; — **to** fazer atenção em, cuidar de; — **through** penetrar, perceber.  
**seed** *s.* semente; grão; germen; *v.t.* semear.  
**seedsman** *s.* semeador; vendedor de grãos.  
**seeing** *s.* visão.  
**seek** *v.t. & i.* procurar, buscar; explorar; esforçar-se por.  
**seem** *v.i.* parecer; **it** *s.* parece que.  
**seeming** *s.* aparência, exterior; falsa aparência; *adj.* aparente; **ly** *adv.* aparentemente.  
**seemly** *adj.* decente, decoroso.  
**seer** *s.* profeta, vidente.  
**seesaw** *s.* gangorra; *v.i.* balançar-se, balouçar-se.  
**seethe** *v.t. & i.* ferver, agitar, fervilhar; saturar.  
**segment** *s.* segmento.  
**segregate** *v.t.* segregar; separar; **segregation** *s.* segregação.  
**seine** *s.* arrastão (rede).  
**seismic** *adj.* sísmico; **seismograph** *s.* sismógrafo.  
**seize** *v.t.* agarrar, colher, apanhar; apreender, sequestrar; perceber, compreender.  
**seizure** *s.* apreensão; ataque (de doença).  
**seldom** *adv.* raramente.  
**select** *adj.* seletto, escolhido; *v.t.* escolher, selecionar.  
**selection** *s.* seleção, escolha.  
**self** *s.* ego, eu; pessoa (própria); *adj.* próprio; — **acting** automático; — **communion** recolhimento; — **control** domínio de si mesmo; — **denial** abnegação, renúncia; — **government** autonomia; — **importance** suficiência; — **possession** sangue frio; — **respect** dignidade, amor-próprio; — **sacrifice** dedicação, devotamento; — **willed** teimoso, voluntarioso, obstinado.  
**selfish** *adj.* egoísta; **ness** *s.* egoísmo.  
**sell** *v.t.* vender; — **off** liquidar, saldar; **er** *s.* vendedor.  
**selvage, selvedge** *s.* orla, orela.  
**semaphore** *s.* semáforo.  
**semblance** *s.* aparência, semelhança.  
**semi** *pref.* semi; **colon** ponto e vírgula.  
**seminary** *s.* seminário.  
**Semitic** *adj.* semítico.  
**semolina** *s.* farinha de trigo duro, para massas alimentícias.  
**sempstress** *s.* costureira.  
**senate** *s.* senado; **senator** *s.* senador.  
**send** *v.t. & i.* mandar, enviar, remeter, despachar; **er** *s.* remetente.  
**senile** *adj.* senil; **senility** *s.* senilidade.  
**senior** *adj.* mais velho; mais antigo; *s.* deão; pai; **ity** *s.* antiguidade.  
**senna** *s.* (bot.) sene.  
**sensation** *s.* sensação; impressão; **al** *adj.* sensacional.  
**sense** *s.* senso, sentido; sentimento; sensação; espírito, razão, bom senso, senso comum; acepção; *v.t.* perceber (pelos sentidos); sentir, inferir (pela intuição); **less** *adj.* insensato; sem sentido.  
**sensibility** *s.* sensibilidade.  
**sensible** *adj.* sensato, razoável; **sensibly** *adv.* sensatamente.  
**sensitive** *adj.* sensível; sensitivo, impressionável.



**sensual** *adj.* sensual, carnal; *-ist* *s.* sensualista; *-ity* *s.* sensualidade.  
**sentence** *s.* sentença; máxima; (*gram.*) frase, oração; (*mús.*) frase; *v.t.* sentenciar.  
**sententious** *adj.* sentencioso.  
**sentiment** *s.* sentimento, afeto; *-al* *adj.* sentimental; *-ality* *s.* sentimentalidade.  
**sentient** *adj.* sensível; conciente.  
**sentinel** *s.* sentinela.  
**sentry** *s.* sentinela; — *box* guarita.  
**separate** *adj.* separado; distinto; à parte; *v.t.* separar; *separation* *s.* separação.  
**sepia** *s.* sépia.  
**sepoy** *s.* cipalo.  
**September** *s.* setembro.  
**septet, septette** *s.* septeto, séptuor.  
**septic** *adj.* séptico.  
**septum** *s.* septo.  
**sepulchral** *adj.* sepulcral; *sepulchre* *s.* sepulcro.  
**sequel** *s.* sequência; consequência.  
**sequence** *s.* sequência, seguimento, sucessão.  
**sequester** *v.t.* segregar; (*dir.*) sequestrar; confiscar; *-ed* *adj.* retirado, afastado; *sequestration* *s.* retiro, afastamento; (*dir.*) sequestro.  
**seraglio** *s.* serraglio.  
**seraph** *s.* serafim; *-ic* *adj.* seráfico.  
**Serbia** *s.* Sérvia.  
**sere** *adj.* seco, murcho.  
**serenade** *s.* serenata; *v.t.* fazer serenatas.  
**serene** *adj.* sereno; *serenity* *s.* serenidade.  
**serf** *s.* servo, escravo; *-dom* *s.* servidão.  
**serge** *s.* sarja.  
**sergeant** *s.* sargento.  
**serial** *adj.* em série; *seriatim* *adv.* sucessivamente.  
**series** *s.* série, seguimento.  
**seringa** *s.* seringueira.  
**serious** *adj.* sério; *-ness* *s.* seriedade.  
**sermon** *s.* sermão; *-ize* *v.t.* pregar, fazer sermões; *-izer* *s.* pregador.  
**serosity** *s.* serosidade.  
**serous** *adj.* seroso.  
**serpent** *s.* serpente.  
**serpentine** *adj.* serpentino, sinuoso.  
**serration** *s.* recorte dentado; *serrate* *adj.* dentado, recortado em dentes.  
**serried** *adj.* apertado, comprimido.  
**serum** *s.* sêrum, soro.  
**servant** *s.* empregado; servidor, criado, doméstico; criada, empregada.  
**serve** *v.t.&i.* servir; estar ao serviço de; cumprir (uma sentença); servir (à mesa); tratar; retribuir; (*dir.*) notificar; executar.  
**service** *s.* serviço; servidão; uso; obsequio; aparelho (de mesa); ofício; serviço divino; *-able* *adj.* útil.  
**serviette** *s.* guardanapo.  
**servile** *adj.* servil; *servility* *s.* servilismo; *servitude* *s.* servidão.  
**sesame** *s.* sésamo, gergelim.  
**session** *s.* sessão.  
**set** *s.* série; aderção; guarnição; adorno; conjunto (de objetos); bateria; jogo, coleção; constituição, forma; (*ast.*) movimento, curso, direção, tendência, o pôr (do sol); (*agric.*) pé de árvore; planta nova (para transplante); (*teat.*) decoração; — *of books* coleção de livros; *v.t.&i.* pôr-se (um astro); solidificar-se, endurecer-se; fixar-se; estabelecer-se; pôr; colocar; assentar; fixar, imobilizar; plantar; encastrar, montar;

determinar, aplicar, regular; avallar; dedicar-se a; *adj.* posto, colocado, fixo; estabelecido; plantado; firme; — *against* indispor; — *aside* pôr de lado; — *milk* coalhar o leite; — *one's mind* on aplicar-se, dedicar-se a; — *off* sair, partir; — *up* estabelecer, fundar, montar, principiilar; — *form* formulário; — *of diamonds* aderção de brilhantes; — *of horses* parêlha de cavalos; — *of teeth* dentadura; — *face* rosto imóvel, impassível; — *purpose* firme propósito.  
**settee** *s.* sofá grande.  
**setter** *s.* cão perdigueiro; pessoa que coloca, que monta; compositor.  
**setting** *s.* ocaso, pôr de um astro; decoração, ornamentação (de um ambiente); engaste, cravação; composição; — *of the wind* direção do vento.  
**settle** *s.* banco; *v.t.* regular, regar; acomodar, arranjar; liquidar, resolver; estabelecer, instalar; constituir; colonizar, povoar; *v.i.* estabelecer-se, fixar-se; tomar estado, casar-se; instalar-se; — *down* instalar-se, tomar juízo, fixar-se; *-d* *adj.* fixo, estabelecido; arraigado; seguro, firme; *-ment* *s.* estabelecimento, instalação; povoado; constituição, termo; liquidação; colonização; *-r* *s.* colono, residente.  
**seven** *adj.&s.* sete; *-th* *adj.&s.* sétimo.  
**seventeen** *adj.&s.* dezessete; *-th* *adj.&s.* décimo sétimo; *-thly* *adv.* em décimo sétimo lugar.  
**seventy** *adj.&s.* setenta; *seventieth* *adj.&s.* setuagésimo.  
**sever** *v.t.* separar, apartar, desunir; cortar, deparar; *-ance* *s.* separação.  
**several** *adj.* diferente, diverso, distinto; vários, alguns.  
**severe** *adj.* severo, rigoroso; grave; *severity* *s.* severidade, rigor.  
**sew** *v.t.* coser, costurar; *-er* *s.* costureiro; esgôto, cano d'água.  
**sewing** *s.* costura; — *machine* máquina de costura.  
**sex** *s.* sexo.  
**sextant** *s.* sextante.  
**sextet, sextette** *s.* sexteto.  
**sexton** *s.* sacristão.  
**sexual** *adj.* sexual.  
**shabby** *adj.* usado, gasto; mal vestido; mesquinho.  
**shackle** *s.* cadeia, algema; (*fig.*) entrave; *v.t.* algemar, acorrentar; enterrar.  
**shade** *s.* sombra; escuridão; trevas; nuance, matiz; espectro, fantasma; ilusão; *v.t.* sombrear, fazer sombra, dar sombra; matizar.  
**shadow** *s.* sombra (em todas as suas acepções); *v.t.* sombrear, dar sombra; representar vagamente, indicar; *v.i.* anuviar-se, sombrear-se.  
**shaft** *s.* flecha, dardo, seta; poço; coluna; lança, varal (de carro ou carroça); (*mec.*) árvore, transmissão.  
**shaggy** *adj.* cabeludo; rude.  
**shagreen** *s.* marroquim (couro).  
**shah** *s.* xá, rei da Pérsia.  
**shake** *s.* abalo, estremecimento; concussão; sacudidela; apêto (de mão); vibração; *v.t.&i.* sacudir; agitar; abalar; tremer; agitar-se; vacilar; mexer; (*mús.*) trinar; *shaky* *adj.* abalado; vacilante; trêmulo.  
**shale** *s.* xisto, rocha folheada.  
**shall** *v.aux.* usado para formar o futuro.  
**shalloot** *s.* (*bot.*) chalota.

**shallow** *adj.* raso; pouco profundo; superficial; frívolo; insípido; *ness* *s.* pouca profundidade; trivialidade; superficialidade.  
**sham** *s.* simulação; *adj.* simulado, fingido, fictício; *v.t. & i.* fingir, simular.  
**shambles** *s.* matadouro.  
**shambling** *adj.* pesado, que se arrasta.  
**shame** *s.* vergonha; pudor; escândalo; *v.t.* envergonhar; *ful* *adj.* vergonhoso; *less* *adj.* sem vergonha, desavergonhado, impudente; *lessly* *adv.* descaradamente, impudentemente.  
**shammy** *s.* camurça.  
**shampoo** *s.* massagem e lavagem de cabeça; *v.t.* lavar e friccionar o couro cabeludo.  
**shamrock** *s.* trevo.  
**shank** *s.* perna; haste, cano.  
**shanty** *s.* barraca, cabana.  
**shape** *s.* forma, figura; aspecto; modelo, molde; condição, estado; *v.t.* formar, dar forma; determinar; moldar, modelar; *less* *adj.* sem forma, informe, amorfo; *ly* *adj.* bem formado; *r* *s.* conformador.  
**share** *s.* parte; quota, quinhão; (*fin.*) ação, valor, título; *v.t. & i.* repartir, participar de.  
**shark** *s.* tubarão.  
**sharp** *adj.* afiado, cortante; agudo, penetrante, sutil; perspicaz, vivo; acre, áspero, mordaz; (*mus.*) sustenido; *en* *v.t.* aguçar, afiar; fazer ponta (em lapis, etc.); amolar; (*fig.*) tornar mais esperto; *ener* *s.* afiador, amolador; *er* *s.* gatuno, velhaco; *ly* *adv.* agudamente; sutilmente; severamente, rigorosamente; *ness* *s.* agudeza, sutileza, perspicácia; acrimônia, mordacidade.  
**shatter** *v.t.* destroçar, despedaçar, esmagalar; frustrar (as esperanças); *s.* pedaço, fragmento.  
**shave** *v.t.* fazer a barba; barbear; *v.i.* barbear-se; *shaving* *s.* ação de barbear ou de raspar; raspas, aparas.  
**shawl** *s.* chale.  
**she** *pron.* ela; *s.* fêmea; — *goat* cabra; — *bear* urso; — *wolf* loba.  
**sheaf** *s.* molho, feixe; *v.t.* enfeixar.  
**shear** *v.t.* tosquiar, tosar; *er* *s.* tosquiador; *ing* *s.* tosquia.  
**shears** *s.* tesouras grandes (para tosquiar).  
**sheath** *s.* bainha, estojo, fôrro; (*bot.*) espata; (*zool.*) élitro; *v.t.* embainhar; forrar, debruar.  
**sheave** *s.* roldana.  
**shed** *s.* alpendre; telheiro; barraca; abrigo (em geral); *v.t.* derramar, verter; entornar; *ding* *s.* derramamento.  
**sheen** *s.* brilho, lustre, resplendor; *adj.* resplandecente.  
**sheep** *s.* carneiro; ovelha; *ish* *adj.* acanhado, tímido.  
**sheer** *adj.* puro, sem misturas, cabal, completo; escarpado, abrupto; claro, límpido.  
**sheet** *s.* folha; lâmina; lençol; placa; extensão de água; (*mar.*) escota.  
**sheik, sheikh** *s.* xeque (chefe).  
**shekel** *s.* antiga unidade monetária e de peso da Babilônia.  
**sheldrake** *s.* espécie de ádem.  
**shelf** *s.* prateleira, estante; (*mar.*) escolho; abrolho.  
**shell** *s.* casca; concha; escama; pele; bainha; vagem; carcassa; bomba; *v.t.* descascar; despolpar; escamar; bombardear, lançar projéteis; *v.i.* descascar-se.

**shellac** *s.* laca.  
**shelter** *s.* abrigo, cobertura; refúgio; *v.t.* abrigar.  
**shelve** *v.i.* ir em declive; *v.t.* pôr de lado; demitir.  
**shepherd** *s.* pastor; *ess* *s.* pastora.  
**sherry** *s.* xerez.  
**shew** *V.* show.  
**shield** *s.* escudo; amparo, proteção; *v.t.* proteger.  
**shift** *s.* troca, substituição; turno; recurso, expediente; subterfúgio, ardil; turma; *v.t. & i.* trocar, substituir; revezar; transferir; mover-se, mudar-se; mudar; *ing* *adj.* movente; instável; *y* *adj.* engenhoso, velhaco.  
**shilling** *s.* xelim.  
**shilly-shally** *v.i.* mostrar irresolução.  
**shimmer** *v.i.* brilhar fracamente.  
**shin** *s.* tíbia, canela.  
**shindy** *s.* barulho, rôlo, contenda.  
**shine** *s.* brilho, resplendor; *v.i.* brilhar, luzir, reluzir.  
**shingle** *s.* ripa, sarrafo; burgalhão; *v.t.* ripar; *d* *hair* cabelo curto com o pescoço raspado.  
**shining, shiny** *adj.* brilhante, reluzente.  
**ship** *s.* navio, barco, embarcação, vapor, nau; *v.t.* embarcar; despachar, expedir, remeter; *ment* *s.* carregamento, expedição, remessa, embarque; *per* expedidor, carregador; *ping* *s.* navegação; transporte, expedição.  
**shire** *s.* condado.  
**shirk** *v.t. & i.* esquivar, esquivar-se.  
**shirt** *s.* camisa.  
**shiver** *v.t. & i.* tritar; tremer, agitar-se; despedaçar, quebrar.  
**shoal** *s.* baixio; multidão, tropel, ajuntamento; cardume.  
**shock** *s.* choque; encontro, colisão; embate; meda; *v.t.* chocar; desgostar; surpreender; escandalizar; *v.i.* colidir; *ing* *adj.* escandaloso, ofensivo.  
**shoddy** *adj.* de lã artificial; de falsa aparência.  
**shoe** *s.* sapato, calçado; pneumático; *wooden* *s.* tamancos; — *brush* escôva de sapatos; *v.t.* calçar; ferrar.  
**shoot** *s.* tiro; rebento, renovo; caçada; *v.t.* atirar; arremessar, disparar, ferir (com tiro); matar (a tiros); fuzilar; atravessar, varar; *v.i.* caçar; atirar; germinar, medrar; *ing* *s.* caçada; tiro ao alvo; *ing* *pains* dores lancinantes; *ing* *star* estrela cadente.  
**shop** *s.* loja; oficina, fábrica; *v.t.* fazer compras; *window* *ping* olhar as vitrinas.  
**shore** *s.* praia, costa, margem, borda, litoral; escora, pontão; *v.t.* escorar, apolar.  
**short** *adj.* pequeno; curto; conciso, resumido; breve; — *hand* estenografia; — *sighted* míope; *in* — para resumir, enfim; *age* *s.* falta, deficiência, crise; *en* *v.t.* encurtar, diminuir; *ly* *adv.* em breve, brevemente; *ness* *s.* brevidade; concisão; curteza.  
**shot** *s.* tiro; golpe, pancada; bala, chumbo; alcance (do tiro); *round* — bala; *grape* — metralha.  
**shot** *adj.* de cor variada, com reflexos (tecido).  
**should** *v.aux.* usado para formar o condicional.  
**shoulder** *s.* ombro, espádua; *v.t. & i.* pôr nos ombros; fazer caminho com os ombros; carregar nos ombros.



**shout** *s.* grito; barulho; *v.t.&i.* gritar, vociferar.  
**shove** *s.* empurrão; *v.t.&i.* empurrar, impelir.  
**shovel** *s.* pá; *v.t.* tirar ou amontoar com a pá.  
**show** *s.* espetáculo, revista; pompa, ostentação; manifestação; aparência; exposição, concurso; *v.t.&i.* mostrar, expor, fazer ver, manifestar; anunciar; representar; provar; mostrar-se, aparecer; — *in* fazer entrar; — *out* acompanhar, reconduzir; — *off* mostrar-se.  
**shower** *s.* bâtega, pancada de chuva, carga d'água, aguaceiro; festa na qual se dão presentes a uma noiva; *v.i.* chover torrencialmente, cair uma carga d'água; *v.t.* cumular, dar generosamente; molhar.  
**showy** *adj.* faustoso, pomposo.  
**shrapnel** *s.* espécie de metralha, que explode no ar.  
**shred** *s.* retalho, pedaço; *v.t.* *v.t.* cortar em pedaços.  
**shrew** *s.* megera.  
**shrewd** *adj.* sagaz, astuto; hábil; *ness* *s.* sagacidade, habilidade, perspicácia.  
**shriek** *s.* grito; *v.i.* gritar.  
**shrill** *adj.* agudo, estridente; *ness* *s.* acuidade.  
**shrimp** *s.* camarão; (*fig.*) anão, pigmeu.  
**shrimping** *s.* pesca de camarão.  
**shrine** *s.* relicário, sacrário, santuário.  
**shrink** *v.t.&i.* encolher, encurtar, contrair-se; retirar-se; *age* *s.* encolhimento, contração.  
**shrivel** *v.t.&i.* enrugar, enrugar-se, encarquilhar, encolher.  
**shroud** *s.* lençol, mortalha; enxárcia; *v.t.* amortilhar; abrigar, cobrir.  
**shrovetide** *s.* entrudo, carnaval.  
**shrub** *s.* arbusto; *bery* *s.* plantação de arbustos.  
**shrug** *s.* encolhimento de ombros; *v.t.* encolher os ombros.  
**shudder** *v.i.* tremer, estremecer.  
**shuffle** *v.t.* confundir, misturar, pôr em desordem; baralhar; *s.* confusão, mistura.  
**shun** *v.t.* evitar, fugir.  
**shunt** *s.* desvio; (*elet.*) derivação; *v.t.* desviar, manobrar; (*elet.*) derivar.  
**shut** *v.t.* fechar; *v.i.* fechar-se; — *up!* cale a boca!; *ter* *s.* postigo, portinhola.  
**shuttle** *s.* lançadeira (de tear).  
**shy** *adj.* tímido, arisco, esquivo; *ness* *s.* timidez.  
**sick** *adj.* doente; desgostoso; *to be* — *of the stomach* ter náuseas; — *and tired* cansado e abatido; *en* *v.t.* cair doente; *v.t.* desgostar, enojar.  
**sickle** *s.* foice.  
**sickly** *adj.* doentio; fraco.  
**sickness** *s.* doença.  
**side** *s.* lado, flanco; costado, margem, borda; partido, facção, campo; — *with* colocar-se ao lado de, tomar o partido de.  
**sidereal** *adj.* sideral.  
**siding** *s.* via lateral, desvio, ramal.  
**siege** *s.* cerco, sítio; assento, trono.  
**siesta** *s.* sesta.  
**sieve** *s.* peneira, crivo; *sift* *v.t.* peneirar, passar pelo crivo; esquadrihar.  
**sigh** *s.* suspiro; *v.t.* suspirar.  
**sight** *s.* vista; visão; aspecto; (*topog.*) visada; mira; espetáculo, curiosidade; *at* — à primeira vista; (*com.*) à vista; *v.t.* visar; ver, avistar; reconhecer.

**sign** *s.* sinal, marca, índice; taboleta; rubrica; *v.t.* assinar, rubricar; marcar; *v.i.* fazer sinais.  
**signal** *s.* sinal; *adj.* assinalado; *ize* *v.t.* assinalar.  
**signer**, **signatory** *s.* signatário.  
**signature** *s.* assinatura.  
**signet** *s.* selo, sinete.  
**significance** *s.* significação, alcance; importância.  
**significant** *adj.* significante, significativo, importante.  
**signify** *v.t.&i.* significar, dar a entender; manifestar, declarar; importar.  
**silence** *s.* silêncio; *v.t.* fazer calar; estabelecer silêncio.  
**silent** *adj.* silencioso; — *partner* comanditário.  
**silhouette** *s.* silhueta.  
**silica** *s.* sílica; *te* *s.* silicato.  
**silk** *s.* seda; *worm* *s.* bicho da seda; *y* *adj.* sedoso.  
**sill** *s.* soleira (da porta); apôlo, base.  
 **silliness** *s.* bobagem, tolice;  **silly** *adj.* tólo, bobo.  
**silo** *s.* silo.  
**silt** *s.* lama, lodo.  
**silver** *s.* prata; *v.t.* pratear; *y* *adj.* argentino, prateado.  
**simian** *adj.* símio.  
**similar** *adj.* similar, igual; *ity* *s.* similaridade; *similitude* *s.* similitude; *ly* *adv.* similarmente; *simile* *s.* símile, modelo; comparação.  
**simmer** *v.i.&i.* ferver brandamente, a fogo lento.  
**simony** *s.* simonia.  
**simoom**, **simoon** *s.* simum.  
**simper** *s.* sorriso afetado.  
**simple** *adj.* simples; *ton* *s.* bobo, tólo.  
**simplicity** *s.* simplicidade;  **simplify** *v.t.* simplificar.  
**simulacrum** *s.* simulacro; **simulate** *v.t.* simular.  
**simultaneous** *adj.* simultâneo.  
**sin** *s.* pecado; *v.i.* pecar.  
**since** *adv., prep. & conj.* desde; já que; pois que; depois; visto que.  
**sincere** *adj.* sincero;  **sincerity** *s.* sinceridade.  
**sine** *s.* (*mat.*) seno.  
**sinecure** *s.* sinecura.  
**sine die** *sine die*.  
**sineu** *s.* tendão; nervo.  
**sinful** *adj.* culpado; pecador; pecaminoso.  
**sing** *v.t.&i.* cantar.  
**singe** *v.t.* chameuscar.  
**singer** *s.* cantor; cantora;  **singing** *s.* canto.  
**single** *adj.* solteiro; só; único; — *bed* cama de solteiro; — *out* distinguir; *singly* *adv.* isoladamente.  
**singsong** *adj.* cantante; *s.* salmodia, cantarola.  
**singular** *adj.* singular; *s.* (*gram.*) singular.  
**sinister** *adj.* sinistro.  
**sink** *s.* pia; cloaca, sentina; *v.t.&i.* afundar, pôr a pique; submergir, mergulhar; abater; destruir; extinguir; decair; sucumbir, desabar; desmoronar.  
**sinless** *adj.* sem culpa; inocente.  
**sinner** *s.* pecador.  
**sinuous** *adj.* sinuoso.  
**sinus** *s.* cavidade, abertura; (*anat.*) sinus.  
**sip** *s.* sorvo, pequeno trago; *v.t.&i.* sorver, beber aos poucos.  
**siphon** *s.* sifão.  
**sippet** *s.* pedaço de pão (molhado no leite, sopa, etc.).

sir s. senhor.  
 sire s. título de respeito que se dá a um soberano; pai; progenitor macho; v.t. procrear.  
 siren s. sereia; sirena.  
 sirloin s. filé (carne).  
 skink s. verdelho (pássaro).  
 sister s. irmã; — in-law cunhada.  
 sit v.t. sentar-se; posar (para modelo); estar (situado); empoleirar-se; assentar, cair bem (roupa, vestido, etc.); chocar (ovos); — up velar, estar atento.  
 site s. sítio, terreno, lugar, situação.  
 sitting s. sessão; audiência; — time época do chôco.  
 situated adj. situado; colocado.  
 situation s. situação; lugar.  
 sitz bath banho de assento.  
 six adj.&s. seis; —th adj.&s. sexto.  
 sixteen adj.&s. dezessais; —th adj.&s. décimosexto.  
 sixty adj.&s. sessenta; sixtieth adj.&s. sexagésimo.  
 size s. dimensão; tamanho, grossura, medida, número; estatura; calibre; formato, amostra; cola, grude; v.t. classificar, ajustar (segundo o tamanho, grossura, etc.); tomar a medida; aferir (pesos, etc.); cobrir com cola; — able de bom tamanho.  
 skate s. patim; v.t. patinar; — r s. patinador.  
 skedaddle v.t. dar às de Vila Diogo, fugir.  
 skein s. meada.  
 skeleton s. esqueleto; carcassa.  
 sketch s. esquema, esboço, bosquejo; drama curto; v.t. esboçar, delinear, bosquejar, traçar.  
 skeptical adj. céptico.  
 skew adj. oblíquo.  
 skewer s. espeto pequeno.  
 ski s. ski; v.t. patinar com ski.  
 skid s. calço, pela (para rodas); v.t. pear; derrapar.  
 skiff s. esquife (barco).  
 skillful adj. hábil, perito.  
 skill s. habilidade, perícia; ciência, saber; — ed adj. especializado, perito.  
 skim v.t. escumar; desnatar, desengordurar; folhear (um livro); ler (superficialmente); estudar (por alto); — milk leite desnatado; —mer s. espumadeira; desnatador; —mings s. espuma.  
 skin s. pele, couro; casca, envólucro; — disease doença de pele; v.t. pelar, tirar a pele, esfolar; — over cicatrizar; —ny adj. magro, descarnado.  
 skip s. salto, pulo; v.t.&i. saltar, pular; falhar.  
 skipper s. capitão de navio; patrão.  
 skirmish s. escaramuça; rixa; v.t. escaramuçar.  
 skirt s. sala; aba, fralda; borda; v.t. costear, marginar.  
 skit s. epigrama; peça curta (para teatro ou rádio).  
 skittish adj. espantadico, passarinho (cavalo); tímido; frívolo.  
 skittle s. quilha, jogo inglês no qual se arremessam discos de madeira.  
 skulk v.t. esconder-se, ficar à espreita.  
 skull s. crânio.  
 skunk s. doninha; tratante (pessoa).  
 sky s. céu, firmamento; — blue azul celeste; —scraper arranha-céu.  
 slab s. prancha, tábuas; laje.  
 slack adj. frouxo, lasso, bambo; negligente; fraco; — s s. (pop.) calças; — en v.t.

afrouxar; diminuir; relaxar, soltar; abrandar, moderar.  
 slag s. escória.  
 slake v.t. apagar, extinguir; misturar (cal) com água.  
 slam s. (j. de bridge) slam; v.t. bater, fechar com violência.  
 slander v.t. difamar, caluniar.  
 slang s. jria, calão.  
 slant s. inclinação; v.t.&i. inclinar-se, inclinar.  
 slap s. tapa, bofetada, palmada; v.t. esbofetear, dar tapas e palmadas; bater em; dar pancada em.  
 slash v.t. acutilar; cortar, retalhar.  
 slat s. vareta.  
 slate s. ardósia; v.t. cobrir com ardósia.  
 slattern s. mulher desalinhada e maltratada.  
 slaughter s. matança; carnificina, massacre; v.t. matar; massacrar; abater (gado).  
 Slav adj. eslavo.  
 slave s. escravo; — r s. negreiro; v.t.&i. trabalhar como escravo; escravizar.  
 slaver s. baba; v.t. babar.  
 slavery s. escravidão; slavish adj. servil; slavishness s. servilidade.  
 slay v.t. matar, imolar; — er s. assassino.  
 sled s. trenó; v.t.&i. andar ou transportar de trenó.  
 sledge s. trenó.  
 sleek adj. liso, pulido; suave, brando.  
 sleep s. sono; — walker sonâmbulo; v.t. dormir; — ness s. sono, sonolência; — ing adj. adormecido; — less adj. sem sono; — lessness s. insônia; — y adj. sonolento, com sono.  
 sleet s. pedrisco; v.t. chover pedrisco.  
 sleeve s. manga; — less adj. sem mangas.  
 sleigh s. trenó.  
 sleight-of-hand s. prestidigitação.  
 slender adj. fino, delgado, esbelto; pequeno; insuficiente; fraco.  
 slew v.t. virar, fazer virar; torcer.  
 slide s. escorregadura; resvaladouro, passagem escorregadia; declive; corrediça; chapa (de projeção); v.t.&i. escorregar, resvalar; deslizar; escoar-se, correr; — liding adj. corrediço.  
 slight adj. leve, ligeiro; pequeno, curto; fraco; s. afronta, tratamento desalioso; v.t. negligenciar, desprezar; desfeitear.  
 slim adj. esbelto, gracioso; delgado; (pop.) insignificante; astuto.  
 slime s. limo, lama, lodo; humor viscoso.  
 sling s. funda (para atirar pedras); atadura, faixa, tiracolo; (mar.) cabo de guindaste; v.t. guindar, suspender.  
 slip s. resvaladura; escorregão; passo em falso; lapso, engano; pecado venial; deslize; falta; inadvertência; (geol.) deslocamento; fronha; embarcadouro; corda, corrente; folha de papel; (pop.) combinação (de mulher); v.t.&i. escorregar, resvalar; deslizar; cair em falta; escapular, fugir; introduzir-se sutilmente; soltar, desatar; desaparecer; — into introduzir-se; — off descartar-se, tirar de si; to — one's clothes on vestir-se às carreiras, enfiar a roupa; — pery adj. escorregadio, pouco firme.  
 slipper s. chinelo, chinela.  
 slit s. fenda; v.t. fender.  
 slobber s. baba; v.t.&i. babar.  
 sloe s. abrunho; abrunheiro.  
 slogan s. grito de guerra; palavra de passe.



**slop** *v.t.&i.* verter, derramar, sujar, sujar-se; — *pail* vaso de noite.  
**slope** *s.* obliquidade; rampa, declive; *v.i.* inclinar-se, ir em declive.  
**sloppiness** *s.* umidade, lama.  
**sloppy** *adj.* molhado, úmido; (*pop.*) descuidado; confuso, em desordem.  
**slot** *s.* pista, rasto; traço, vestígio; fenda, buraco.  
**sloth** *s.* preguiça, indolência; *ful* *adj.* preguiçoso, indolente.  
**slough** *s.* lamaçal; degradação; (*med.*) escara; *v.i.* (*med.*) separar-se (o tecido morto) do sã; *v.t.* largar deixar; descartar-se (jogo de bridge).  
**sloven** *s.* pessoa pouco asseada; *ly* *adj.* descuidado.  
**slow** *adj.* lento, tardio, vagaroso; atrasado (relógio); *adv.* vagarosamente; — *down* diminuir a marcha ou velocidade; *ness* *s.* lentidão.  
**slow-worm** *s.* cecília, minhocão.  
**sludge** *s.* lodo.  
**slug** *s.* lesma.  
**sluggard** *s.* preguiçoso; **sluggish** *adj.* preguiçoso; inerte; retardado.  
**sluice** *s.* comporta.  
**slum** *s.* bairro pobre, favela.  
**slumber** *s.* sono; *v.i.* dormir.  
**slump** *s.* fracasso; queda (de preços); crise; *v.i.* desmoronar-se; cair subitamente.  
**slur** *s.* mancha; exprovação; desdouro; (*mús.*) ligadura, modulação; *v.i.&i.* manchar, sujar; (*mús.*) modular, ligar.  
**slush** *s.* lama de neve derretida.  
**sluttery** *s.* falta de asseio, porcaria.  
**slly** *adj.* astuto, dissimulado.  
**smack** *s.* sabor, gosto; pequena quantidade; estalo (com a boca ou chicote); beijo estrepitoso; palmada; *v.i.* saber, cheirar; estalar (com a boca); *v.t.* beijar ruidosamente.  
**small** *adj.* pequeno; fraco; módico; miúdo, curto; ténue.  
**smallness** *s.* curteza, pequenez.  
**smart** *adj.* vivo, hábil, engenhoso; agudo, picante, pungente; (*Ing.*) elegante; (*E. U.*) inteligente; *v.i.* picar, doer; *ness* *s.* agudeza; vivacidade; elegância; talento; *the* — *set* a elite social.  
**smash** *s.* colisão, acidente; bancarrota; *v.t.* quebrar, espatifar; esmagar; *v.i.* espatifar-se.  
**smattering** *s.* tintura, conhecimento superficial.  
**smear** *v.t.* cobrir, untar.  
**smell** *s.* olfato; odor, cheiro, perfume, aroma; *v.t.&i.* cheirar.  
**smelt** *s.* espécie de salmão.  
**smelt** *v.t.* fundir.  
**smilax** *s.* esmilácea.  
**smile** *s.* sorriso; *v.i.* sorrir; **smiling** *adj.* sorridente.  
**smirch** *v.t.* sujar.  
**smirk** *s.* sorriso afetado; *v.i.* sorrir afetadamente.  
**smite** *v.t.* ferir; golpear.  
**smith** *s.* forjador; **black** *s.* ferreiro.  
**smitten** *adj.* profundamente afetado; muito apaixonado.  
**smock** *s.* blusa.  
**smoke** *s.* fumaça, fumo; *v.t.&i.* fumar; fumegar; arder; defumar; *less* *adj.* sem fumo; sem fumaça; *r* *s.* fumante; **smoky** *adj.* fumegante.  
**smolder, smoulder** *v.i.* queimar sem chama; queimar lentamente.  
**smooth** *adj.* liso, unido; igual, plano; suave, brando, macio; *v.t.* alisar, unir;

suavizar, amaciar; *ly* *adv.* suavemente; *ness* *s.* igualdade; suavidade, doçura.  
**smother** *v.t.* sufocar.  
**smudge** *s.* fumaça sufocante; *v.t.* tismar, sujar.  
**smug** *adj.* presumido, convencido.  
**smuggle** *v.t.* passar em contrabando; *v.i.* fazer contrabando, contrabandear.  
**smuggler** *s.* contrabandista.  
**smut** *s.* mancha de carvão; obscenidade; *ty* *adj.* sujo, tismado; obsceno.  
**snack** *s.* porção pequena; colação.  
**snag** *s.* protuberância; nó na madeira; sobredente; obstáculo ignorado.  
**snail** *s.* (*zool.*) caracol.  
**snake** *s.* cobra.  
**snap** *s.* estalo, golpe seco; dentada; *v.t.* romper, quebrar; fazer estalar; dar uma dentada em.  
**slice** *s.* fatia, talhada; *v.t.* cortar em fatias.  
**snapper** *s.* ladrão esperto; pessoa que dá um golpe.  
**snappy** *adj.* vivo, enérgico; elegante.  
**snatch** *s.* fragmento; *v.t.* arrebatado, tirar, agarrar, levar precipitadamente.  
**sneak** *s.* matreiro, vilão; gatuno; *v.i.* ir-se às escondidas; *v.t.* surripiar.  
**sneer** *s.* riso de mofa; *v.i.* mofar, zombar.  
**sneeze** *v.i.* espirrar.  
**sniff** *v.i.&i.* fungar, aspirar fortemente pelo nariz.  
**snigger** *v.i.* rir-se à socapa.  
**snip** *s.* tesourada; *v.t.* tesourar.  
**snipe** *s.* narceja; *v.t.&i.* caçar, passari-nhar; *r* *s.* atirador isolado, franco atirador.  
**snivel** *v.i.* choramingar, fungar; *s.* muco.  
**snooze** *s.* soneca; *v.t.* dormir.  
**snore** *v.i.* roncar.  
**snort** *v.i.* bufar.  
**snout** *s.* focinho; tromba.  
**snow** *s.* neve; *v.i.* nevar.  
**snub** *s.* desprezo, falta de atenção; *v.t.* tratar com desprezo.  
**snuff** *s.* rapé; *v.t.* aspirar; tomar (rapé); farejar.  
**snuffle** *v.i.* fungar, aspirar; falar fanhoso.  
**snug** *adj.* confortável.  
**snuggle** *v.t.* aconchegar-se.  
**so** *adv.&conj.* assim, assim como; portanto; por conseguinte; de modo que; tão, tanto; então; suposto que; — *that* de sorte que; — *to* *speak* por assim dizer.  
**soak** *v.t.* embeber, empapar, ensopar; *ed* *adj.* ensopado, empapado.  
**soap** *s.* sabão.  
**soar** *v.i.* adejar, pairar; tomar o vôo; elevar-se.  
**sob** *s.* soluço; *v.t.* soluçar.  
**sober** *adj.* sóbrio; não embriagado; *v.t.* desembriagar; tornar sóbrio.  
**soberness** *s.* sobriedade.  
**sociable** *adj.* sociável; **social** *adj.* social; **socialism** *s.* socialismo; **socialist** *s.* socialista.  
**society** *s.* sociedade; associação; **sociology** *s.* sociologia.  
**sock** *s.* meia curta.  
**socket** *s.* o oco de qualquer coisa onde se encaixa outra; — *of a tooth* alvéolo de um dente; — *of the eye* órbita (do olho); — *wrench* chave de boca.  
**sod** *s.* céspede, torrão.  
**soda** *s.* soda.  
**sodden** *adj.* molhado, saturado; fervido; mal cozido.  
**sodium** *s.* sódio.  
**sofa** *s.* sofá, divã.  
**soft** *adj.* mole, macio, tenro; brando

suave; flexível; •en v.t. amaciar, amolecer; enternecer; suavizar; •ness s. macieza, doçura; suavidade.  
 soil s. solo, terra; v.t. sujar, manchar.  
 sojourn s. temporada; v.t. residir temporariamente, passar algum tempo.  
 solace s. consolação; v.t. consolar.  
 solar adj. solar.  
 solder, soldering s. solda, soldadura; v.t. soldar.  
 soldier s. soldado.  
 sole adj. só; único; exclusivo; s. sola; v.t. pôr solas em (sapato).  
 solecism s. solecismo.  
 solemn adj. solene; grave; •lty s. solenidade; •lize v.t. solenizar.  
 sol-fa v.t. solfejar.  
 solicit v.t. solicitar; •or s. solicitador, procurador.  
 solicitous adj. desejoso; inquieto; diligente.  
 solid adj. sólido; firme, maciço; •ify v.t. solidificar.  
 soliloquize v.t. monologar; soliloquy s. soliloquio.  
 solitaire s. solitário; solitary adj. solitário, retirado.  
 solitude s. solidão, solidão.  
 solo s. solo; soloist s. solista.  
 solstice s. solstício.  
 soluble adj. solúvel; solution s. solução; resolução; saída; solve v.t. resolver; solver.  
 solvent adj. dissolvente; solvente; solúvel; s. dissolvente; solução.  
 somber, sombre adj. sombrio; escuro.  
 some adj. & pron. alguns; algum; alguma; algumas; um tanto, um pouco; certo, certos, certa, certas; uns; umas; qualquer; •one alguém, certa pessoa.  
 somebody pron. alguém, certa pessoa; s. alguém, pessoa de importância.  
 somehow adv. de certo modo; de alguma forma.  
 somersault s. salto-mortal; cambalhota.  
 something s. alguma coisa; qualquer coisa.  
 sometimes adv. às vezes; por vezes.  
 somewhat adv. um tanto, um pouco; s. alguma coisa.  
 somewhere adv. em algum lugar.  
 somnambulism s. sonambulismo; somnambulist s. sonâmbulo.  
 somnolent adj. sonolento.  
 son s. filho.  
 sonata s. sonata.  
 song s. canto; canção; cançoneta; cântico; •ster s. cantor; •stress s. cantora.  
 sonnet s. soneto.  
 sonorous adj. sonoro.  
 soon adv. breve; cedo; •er adv. mais cedo; as — as logo que.  
 soot s. fuligem; •y adj. fuliginoso.  
 soothe v.t. acalmar; soothing adj. calmante.  
 soothsayer s. adivinho, profeta.  
 sop s. pão molhado (no leite, sopa, etc.).  
 sophism s. sofisma.  
 sophisticate v.t. sofisticar; desiludir.  
 sophisticated adj. civilizado, experiente, culto, refinado; sophistry s. sofisticaria.  
 soporific adj. & s. soporífico.  
 soprano s. soprano.  
 sorcerer s. feiticeiro; •ess s. feiticeira; sorcery s. feitiçaria.  
 sordid adj. sórdido; •ness s. sordidez.  
 sore adj. doloroso; ferido, ulceroso, em chaga; doente; sensível; s. dor; chaga, ferida; — throat dor de garganta.

sorrel s. azedinha, azêda.  
 sorrow s. tristeza, desgosto, dor; v.t. afligir-se, desgostar-se; •ful adj. triste, desgostoso; •fully adv. tristemente, dolorosamente; sorry adj. triste, aborrecido, desconsolado; I am sorry for sinto muito.  
 sort s. sorte, gênero, espécie, qualidade; maneira, forma, modo; v.t. classificar, separar, dividir por classes; colocar.  
 sortie s. saída, surtida.  
 sot s. bêbado contumaz; beberão.  
 sough v.t. murmurar; s. murmúrio, sussurro.  
 soul s. alma; •less adj. sem alma.  
 sound adj. são, sadio; bom, sólido; profundo; s. som; sonda; canal marítimo; v.t. fazer soar; tocar, tanger; sondar; (med.) auscultar; v.t. soar, ressoar; — sleep sono profundo; •ness s. sanidade, saúde; firmeza, retidão.  
 soup s. sopa; — plate prato fundo.  
 sour adj. ácido, azêdo; picante; v.t. & i. azedar; •ly adv. áspeamente, com azedume; •ness s. azedume, acrimônia, aspereza; — milk leite talhado.  
 source s. fonte; origem, manancial.  
 sousé s. salmoura, escabeche; v.t. pôr de escabeche.  
 south s. sul; adv. ao sul; adj. do sul, meridional; •ern adj. meridional, do sul; •erner s. sulista; •ward adv. em direção ao sul.  
 souvenir s. lembrança, recordação.  
 sovereign adj. & s. soberano; •ty s. soberania.  
 soviet s. soviet.  
 sow s. porca; fêmea do javali.  
 sow v.t. & i. semear; espalhar, disseminar; — one's wild oats fazer as estravagâncias próprias da mocidade.  
 sower s. semeador.  
 sowing s. semeadura.  
 soya bean s. soja-hispida.  
 spa s. estação de águas.  
 space s. espaço; intervalo, interstício, entrelinha; v.t. espaçar; spacious adj. espaçoso.  
 spade s. pá; espadas (naipes); v.t. cavar com a pá.  
 Spain s. Espanha.  
 span s. envergadura, dimensão máxima transversal; vão; instante, momento; palmo; parelha (de cavalos, etc.); — •new novo em folha; v.t. atravessar, transpor; passar por cima de; medir a palmas.  
 spandrel s. (arq.) tímpano.  
 spangle s. lentejoula; •d adj. lentejoulado.  
 Spaniard s. espanhol; Spanish adj. & s. espanhol.  
 spaniel s. raça de cão; adúlador.  
 spank v.t. dar palmada, bater; •ing s. surra, palmadas.  
 spanner s. chave (ferramenta).  
 spar s. espato; (mar.) vêrga, mastro; luta de box; v.t. treinar boxe, boxar.  
 spare adj. magro, seco; disponível, livre; de sobra, sobrecedente; v.t. poupar, economizar; privar-se de; mostrar clemência; sparing adj. econômico, poupado; previdente.  
 spark s. centelha; faísca, fagulha; lampejo; homem galante, e maneiroso; — plug vela de ignição; •le v.t. cintilar, brilhar, faiscar, crepitar; •ling adj. cintilante, brilhante; (vinho) espumante.



**sparring** *s.* treinamento (boxe); — **partner** companheiro de treino, treinador.  
**sparrow** *s.* pardal.  
**sparse** *adj.* esparsa, disseminado; raro; pouco denso.  
**spasm** *s.* espasmo; **spasmodic** *adj.* espasmódico.  
**spatter** *v.t.* enlamear, respingar; sujar, salpicar.  
**spatula** *s.* espátula.  
**spawn** *s.* ova (de peixe); geração; *v.t. & i.* desovar; gerar ou semear em grandes quantidades.  
**speak** *v.t. & i.* falar, dizer; **speaker** *s.* orador; **saying** *s.* palavra; **we are not on the same terms** estamos de relações cortadas.  
**spear** *s.* lança; *v.t.* lancear, alancear.  
**special** *adj.* especial; particular; **specialist** *s.* especialista; **speciality** *s.* especialidade; **specialize** *v.t.* especializar-se.  
**specie** *s.* numerário, moeda.  
**species** *s.* espécie.  
**specific** *adj.* específico; determinado, preciso; **specification** *s.* especificação; enumeração.  
**specify** *v.t.* especificar; enumerar, precisar.  
**specimen** *s.* espécime.  
**specious** *adj.* especioso.  
**speck** *s.* sinal, pequena mancha, ponto; partícula; **speckle** *v.t.* mosquear, salpicar.  
**spectacle** *s.* espetáculo; (*plural*) óculos.  
**spectacular** *adj.* espetacular.  
**spectator** *s.* espectador.  
**specter, spectre** *s.* espectro; **spectroscope** *s.* espectroscópio; **spectrum** *s.* espectro.  
**spectral** *adj.* espectral.  
**speculate** *v.t. & i.* especular; agiotar; **speculation** *s.* especulação; jogo; **speculative** *adj.* especulativo; **speculator** *s.* especulador.  
**speech** *s.* palavra, linguagem; voz; discurso, locução; **speechless** *adj.* mudo, sem voz.  
**speed** *s.* velocidade, rapidez, celeridade; *v.t.* acelerar, apressar; — **up** ativar; **speedometer** *s.* velocímetro; **speedy** *adj.* rápido.  
**spell** *s.* feitiço, encanto; arrebatamento, fascinação; turno, vez; período; ataque, acesso; *v.t. & i.* soletrar; escrever, ortografar; **spelling** *s.* soletração; ortografia; **spelling bee** concurso de ortografia; **spelling book** cartilha.  
**spelter** *s.* zinco.  
**spend** *v.t. & i.* despendar; gastar; passar (tempo).  
**sperm** *s.* esperma.  
**spermaceti** *s.* espermacete.  
**spermatozoon** *s.* espermatozóide.  
**spew** *v.t. & i.* vomitar.  
**sphere** *s.* esfera; **spherical** *adj.* esférico.  
**sphincter** *s.* esfínter.  
**sphinx** *s.* esfinge.  
**spice** *s.* especiaria.  
**spick-and-span** novo em folha.  
**spicy** *adj.* aromático; apimentado.  
**spider** *s.* aranha.  
**spigot** *s.* torneira; espiche.  
**spike** *s.* espêto; ponta, espigão; cravo, cavilha, prego grande; (*bot.*) espiga; *v.t.* (*mil.*) encravar.  
**spill** *s.* hastilha; *v.t.* derramar, entornar.  
**spin** *s.* giro, volta; *v.t.* fiar; prolongar, dilatar; adiar; fazer girar; *v.t.* girar, rodar; fiar.  
**spinach, spinage** *s.* espinafre.

**spinal** *adj.* espinal; — **cord** coluna vertebral.  
**spindle** *s.* fuso, bilro; eixo; carretel.  
**spindrift** *s.* salpico (das ondas).  
**spine** *s.* espinha dorsal; espinho; **spineless** *adj.* sem espinhos; invertebrado.  
**spinel** *s.* espinela.  
**spinner** *s.* flandeiro, flandeira.  
**spinster** *s.* solteirona; solteira.  
**spiny** *adj.* espinhoso.  
**spiral** *adj.* espiral, em espiral; *s.* espiral.  
**spire** *s.* (*arq.*) agulha; cimo; rêsca, espira, caracol.  
**spirit** *s.* espírito, alma; gênio; essência; humor, moral, disposição; álcool, bebida espirituosa; — **away** fazer desaparecer; **ardent** *adj.* ardente, animado, corajoso; **dispirited** *adj.* desanimado, sem coragem; **spiritual** *adj.* espiritual; **spiritualism** *s.* espiritualismo; **spiritualist** *s.* espiritualista; **spirituous** *adj.* alcoólico; **spiritism** *s.* espiritismo.  
**spit** *s.* jato; *v.t.* esguichar.  
**spit** *s.* espêto (de assar); banco de areia, ponta de terra; *v.t.* atravessar (com espêto); espetar.  
**spit** *s.* cuspo, cusparada; *v.t.* cuspir.  
**spite** *s.* despeito; rancor, malevolência, ódio; *v.t.* indignar; irritar; despeitar; **in spite of** apesar de; **spiteful** *adj.* malévol, maldoso, rancoroso.  
**spitfire** *s.* ferrabrás.  
**spittle** *s.* saliva; **spittoon** *s.* escaradeira.  
**splash** *s.* salpico, respingo; *v.t.* salpicar, respingar.  
**splay** *v.t.* chanfrar, esguelhar; deslocar; espalhar.  
**spleen** *s.* baço; hipocondria.  
**splendid** *adj.* esplêndido, magnífico; brilhante; **splendor, splendour** *s.* esplendor, magnificência.  
**splice** *s.* junta, entrelaçamento; *v.t.* entrelaçar (corda); ensambalar, emalhetar; (*pop.*) casar.  
**splint** *s.* lasca; (*cir.*) tala, aparelho (de gesso, etc.); esquirola; *v.t.* (*cir.*) encanar, pôr aparelho, entalar.  
**splinter** *s.* lasca, estilhaço; farpa; *v.t.* fazer saltar em estilhaços; despedaçar; *v.t.* despedaçar-se.  
**split** *s.* fenda; grêta; (*fig.*) cisão; *v.t.* fender, rachar; fracionar; cindir; separar, dividir; *v.t.* separar-se, cindir-se; arrebeitar; **splitting headache** dor de cabeça alucinante; — **ears with noise** arrebeitar os tímpanos com o barulho.  
**splutter** *s.* algazarra, falatório; *v.t.* falar apressada e confusamente.  
**spoil** *s.* despójo, presa; *v.t.* estragar; corromper.  
**spoke** *s.* ralo (de roda); — **shave** rebote; plana; *v.t.* enralar.  
**spokesman** *s.* o que fala por outro, porta-voz.  
**spoliation** *s.* espoliação.  
**sponge** *s.* esponja.  
**spongy** *adj.* esponjoso.  
**sponsor** *s.* responsável, promotor; fiador; padrinho, madrinha (de batismo).  
**spontaneous** *adj.* espontâneo.  
**spook** *s.* fantasma, espectro.  
**spool** *s.* bobina, carretel, rôlo; *v.t.* enrolar (fio).  
**spoon** *s.* colher.  
**spoor** *s.* rasto, pista (de animal selvagem).  
**sporadic** *adj.* esporádico.  
**spore** *s.* (*bot. & biol.*) esporo.

**sport** s. esporte; (biol.) mutação; *live adj.* esportivo.  
**spot** s. sítio, lugar, paragem, ponto; mancha, borrão; sinal; *v.t.* manchar, borrar; salpicar; (mil.) assinalar, marcar (no mapa); *on the* — imediatamente; *ted adj.* malhado, salpicado; *less adj.* sem mancha, imaculado.  
**spouse** s. esposo, esposa.  
**spout** s. esguicho, torneira, repuxo; bico (de bule, chaleira, etc.); *v.t.&i.* esguichar, jorrar; recitar (pomposamente); declamar; (jfr.) empenhar.  
**sprain** s. torcedura.  
**sprat** s. eperlano, sarda (peixe).  
**sprawl** *v.i.* esparramar-se; estender-se, espichar-se; (agric.) alastrar.  
**spray** s. gotículas (de água); repuxo; chuveiro; borrifo; ramo, apanhado (de flores); vaporizador; *v.t.* vaporizar, pulverizar; borrifar.  
**spread** s. desenvolvimento; envergadura; propagação, disseminação, expansão; coberta de cama; tapete de mesa; *v.t.&i.* abrir, estender; desenvolver, esparramar; disseminar, propagar, divulgar, propalar; estender-se; difundir-se; distribuir; cobrir.  
**spree** s. farra, pândega.  
**sprig** s. raminho, renôvo; pimpolho.  
**sprightly** *adj.* vivo, alegre, esperto.  
**spring** s. primavera; mola; elasticidade; salto, cambalhota; móvel, motivo; fonte, manancial; origem, nascimento; *v.t.&i.* brotar, rebentar; nascer, proceder, originar-se; saltar, jorrar; fazer saltar (uma mina); saltar por cima; guarnecer de molas; — *mattress* colchão de molas; — *water* água de mina.  
**sprinkle** *v.t.* aspergir, regar; salpicar; *r* s. regador.  
**sprint** s. corrida de velocidade; *er* s. corredor de velocidade.  
**sprite** s. duende; fantasma.  
**sprout** s. renôvo, grêlo; *v.i.* grelar, brotar.  
**spruce** *adj.* tratado, asseado; adamado; s. abeto.  
**spud** s. pá estreita.  
**spur** s. espora; esporão (do galo); contraforte (de cordilheira); (arg.) arcobante; (fig.) agulhão, estímulo; *v.t.* esporear; (fig.) agulhoar, estimular; *on the* — of the moment sob o impulso do momento.  
**spurious** *adj.* espúrio, falso, falsificado, ilegítimo.  
**spurn** *v.t.* repelir; repelir com o pé; menosprezar.  
**spurt** *v.i.* esgulchar; s. esgulcho, jorro; esforço supremo, arranco.  
**sputter** s. saliva, perdigoto; *v.i.* falar de pressa e indistintamente; falar cuspidor.  
**spy** s. espião; *v.t.&i.* espiar.  
**squab** s. filhote de pombo; pessoa gorda e baixa; almofada; sofá.  
**squabble** s. briga; *v.i.* brigar.  
**squabbish** *adj.* rechonchudo, pesado.  
**squad** s. esquadra (de soldados).  
**squadron** s. esquadrão; esquadra; esquadrilha.  
**squalid** *adj.* esqualido, sujo.  
**squall** s. ventania com chuva e neve.  
**squalor** s. sordidez, imundície.  
**squander** *v.t.* prodigar, gastar, esbanjar.  
**square** s. quadrado; praça (quadrada); esquadria, esquadro; nível; *adj.* quadrado, quadrangular; exatamente correspondente; justo, cabal, perfeito; *v.t.*

quadrar, ajustar; alinhar, compassar; regular; — meal refeição farta; — mile milha quadrada; — root raiz quadrada; — *dealing* boa fé; *to be* — estar com a vida em dia, contas saldadas; *ly adv.* em quadrado; diretamente; honestamente.  
**squash** *v.t.* esmagar, achatar.  
**squat** *v.i.* agachar-se, acocorar-se; *adj.* acocorado, agachado.  
**squeak** s. grito; *v.i.* gritar.  
**squeal** s. grito agudo; *v.i.* gritar.  
**squeamish** *adj.* enjoado.  
**squeegee** s. vassoura de borracha, rôdo.  
**squeeze** *v.t.* espremer, apertar; s. aperto; pressão.  
**squelch** *v.i.* desconcertar-se.  
**squib** s. busca-pés; foguete; artigo ou discurso satírico.  
**squid** s. calamar, lula.  
**squint** *v.i.&t.* olhar de esquelha; olhar vesgo; *adj.* vesgo; s. estrabismo.  
**squire** s. escudeiro; senhor; título de cortezia; *v.t.&i.* acompanhar, escoltar.  
**squirrel** s. esquilo.  
**squirt** s. seringa; *v.t.* seringar.  
**stab** s. punhalada; golpe; *v.t.* apunhalar.  
**stability** s. estabilidade; **stabilize** *v.t.* estabilizar.  
**stables** s. estrebaria, cavalariça; *adj.* estável.  
**stack** s. montão de feno, trigo, lenha, etc.; pilha; *v.t.* empilhar.  
**stadium** s. estádio.  
**staff** s. cajado, bordão; vara, insígnia; bengala; haste, pau da bandeira; pessoal, corpo de assistentes; (mil.) estado-maior; (mús.) pauta.  
**stag** s. veado.  
**stage** s. tablado; estrado; teatro, palco, cena; andalme; estágio; grau, estado, condição; progresso, fase; posta (para cavalos); — *coach* diligência; — *effect* efeito de cena; *v.t.* exibir, representar.  
**stagger** *v.i.* titubear, vacilar; *s* s. vertigem (dos cavalos).  
**stagnant** *adj.* estagnado; **stagnation** s. estagnação, marasmo.  
**staid** *adj.* grave, sério.  
**stain** s. mancha, mácula; deshonra, deslustre; *v.t.* manchar, macular; difamar; tingir, colorir; *less adj.* imaculado, sem mancha; inoxidável.  
**stair** s. degrau; (plural) escada.  
**stake** s. estaca, poste; pelourinho; bilgona pequena; entrada, parada (de jogo); risco, perigo; *v.t.* pôr estacas; apoiar, sustentar; apostar, fazer paradas (no jogo); *sweep* loteria, geralmente em combinação com uma corrida de cavalos, na qual o vencedor recebe o total das apostas.  
**stalactite** s. estalactite.  
**stalagmite** s. estalagmite.  
**stale** *adj.* velho; usado; prescrito (título).  
**stalk** s. haste, talo; pé (de hortaliça).  
**stall** s. bala, estrebaria; quiosque; tenda; (teat.) poltrona; *v.t.* encurralar.  
**stallion** s. garanhão.  
**stalwart** *adj.* robusto, vigoroso; bravo.  
**stamen** s. base, fundamento; (bot.) estame; (fig.) força vital.  
**stammer** *v.i.&t.* gaguejar.  
**stamp** s. cunho, selo, estampilha; impressão, marca, sinal; estampa, imagem, medalha; caráter, índole; *v.t.&i.* sapatear, bater com os pés; calcar (com os pés); estampar, imprimir; estampilhar, selar, cunhar; carimbar.



**stampede** *s.* dispersão, fuga; estouro (da bolada); *v.t.* correr em pânico.  
**stance** *s.* posição; postura.  
**stanch** *V.* staunch.  
**stanchion** *s.* escora; pontalete.  
**stand** *s.* lugar, sítio; suporte; pôsto; parada, pausa; estrado, plataforma; pedestal; atitude, opinião; oposição, resistência; estante; *v.t. & i.* estar ou ficar em pé; sustentar-se; estacionar; colocar-se; parar; aguentar; sustentar-se; permanecer; resistir; deter-se, fazer alto; suportar; defender; — *idle* estar inativo; — *in the way of* fazer obstáculo a; — *up* levantar-se, ficar em pé; — *for* significar; — *by* ser do partido de; — *forth* adiantar-se, avançar; — *in need* necessitar; — *under* sofrer, suportar, aguentar.  
**standard** *s.* estandarte; padrão, modelo, norma; critério; tipo, medida; (*mec.*) suporte, pilastra, árvore; *adj.* normal, de regra, de lei; clássico; — *bearer* porta-estandarte; — *price* preço regular; — *scale* escala normal; — *work* obra clássica.  
**standardize** *v.t.* padronizar.  
**standing** *s.* posição; categoria; lugar; *adj.* em pé; estável, duradouro; estagnado; *of long* — antigo, de longa data; — *water* água estagnada; — *forces* tropas regulares; — *committee* comitê permanente.  
**standoffish** *adj.* distante; reservado.  
**stanza** *s.* estrofe, estância.  
**staple** *s.* empório; escala; produto principal; assunto principal, de maior importância; fibra, filamento; matéria prima, material bruto; chapa de ferro; grampo; *adj.* principal, proeminente; estabelecido, reconhecido; (*com.*) de consumo ou uso corrente.  
**star** *s.* estrela; astro; (*imp.*) asterisco.  
**starboard** *s.* (*mar.*) estibordo.  
**starch** *s.* amido, goma, fécula; *v.t.* engomar; *y* *adj.* feculento; teso.  
**stare** *s.* olhar fixo; *v.t.* olhar fixamente; — *at* encarar.  
**stark** *adj.* forte; áspero; teso; — *mad* louco varrido; — *naked* nú em pêlo.  
**starling** *s.* estorninho.  
**starry** *adj.* estrelado.  
**start** *s.* começo, início, estréla; arrancada, impulso; saída, partida; sobressalto, estremeamento; *v.t. & i.* estremecer; partir, sair; começar, iniciar, estrear; largar (o navio); arrancar (a máquina); sobressaltar-se, assustar-se.  
**startle** *v.t.* assustar, espantar, alarmar; *startling* *adj.* alarmante; impressionante.  
**starvation** *s.* inanção, fome.  
**starve** *v.t. & i.* passar fome; fazer passar fome; morrer de fome; matar à míngua.  
**starving** *adj.* esfomeado; com muita fome.  
**state** *s.* estado, disposição, condição; circunstância; pompa, grandeza; estado (corpo político); *v.t.* expressar, declarar, afirmar; expor, manifestar; enunciar, formular.  
**statement** *s.* enunciado, proposição; declaração, exposição; manifestação; relatório.  
**statesman** *s.* estadista.  
**static, statical** *adj.* estático; *statics* *s.* estática.  
**station** *s.* estação; sítio, situação; pôsto; condição ou posição social; — *house*

pôsto policial; *v.t.* colocar, situar, alojar; destacar.  
**stationery** *s.* papel, papelaria; artigos de escritório.  
**statistic, statistical** *adj.* estatístico; *statistics* *s.* estatística; *statistician* *s.* estatístico.  
**statuary** *adj.* estatutário; *s.* estatutária; *statue* *s.* estátua; *statuette* *s.* estatueta.  
**stature** *s.* estatura.  
**status** *s.* estado; título, qualidade; *statutory* *adj.* legal.  
**staunch** *adj.* são, em bom estado; resolutivo, determinado; firme, sincero; dedicado; *v.t.* estancar.  
**stave** *s.* aduela (de pipa); (*mús.*) pauta; *v.t.* quebrar, arrombar, tirar o fundo.  
**stay** *s.* estadia, residência; espera, parada; impedimento, obstáculo; reforço; suporte, apoio; estai; (*plural*) colete (de barbatanas); *v.t. & i.* ficar, estar ou continuar na mesma posição ou lugar; parar; demorar-se (em algum lugar); permanecer; apoiar, reforçar; (*dir.*) suspender; — *the stomach* forrar o estômago; — *up* fazer vigília.  
**stead** *s.* lugar, sítio; *in* — *of* em lugar de.  
**steadfast** *adj.* constante, firme; *ly* *adv.* com constância; *ness* *s.* constância, firmeza.  
**steady** *adj.* firme, constante; estável; seguro, estabelecido; *int.* firme.  
**steak** *s.* bife.  
**steal** *v.t. & i.* roubar; *ing* *s.* roubo; *thy* *adj.* furtivo; *thily, adv.* furtivamente.  
**steam** *s.* vapor; exalação; *v.t.* cozinhar a vapor; *v.i.* mover a vapor; emitir vapor.  
**stearin** *s.* estearina.  
**steed** *s.* cavalo, corcel.  
**steel** *s.* aço; isqueiro; fuzil; barbatana; *v.t.* acerar.  
**steep** *adj.* escarpado, alcantilado; excessivo, exorbitante; *v.t.* empapar, impregnar; pôr de infusão.  
**steeple** *s.* torre, campanário; — *chase* corrida de obstáculos.  
**steepness** *s.* escarpa, declive, ladeira íngreme.  
**steer** *s.* novilho; *v.t. & i.* conduzir, dirigir, guiar, governar; *age* *s.* proa; *ing* *s.* direção; governo; volante (de direção).  
**stellar** *adj.* astral.  
**stem** *s.* haste; cabo, talo, tronco, pedúnculo; *v.t. & i.* ir contra a corrente; opor-se, resistir, deter.  
**stench** *s.* mau cheiro.  
**stencil** *s.* chapa ou modelo (para estresir); *v.t.* estresir.  
**stenographer** *s.* estenógrafo; *stenography* *s.* estenografia.  
**stentorian** *adj.* estentóreo.  
**step** *s.* passo, passada; caminho, progresso, adiantamento; degrau; medida; cadência, compasso; *v.t.* dar um passo; andar; pisar; ir, vir; — *in* entrar; — *aside* pôr-se de lado, afastar-se; — *back* retroceder; — *over* atravessar; — *down* descer; — *on* pisar, andar sobre; — *forth* avançar; — *after* seguir, ir atrás.  
**stereoscope** *s.* estereoscópio.  
**stereotype** *s.* estereótipo.  
**sterile** *adj.* estéril; *sterility* *s.* esterilidade; *sterilize* *v.t.* esterilizar.  
**sterling** *adj.* esterilino; (*fig.*) puro, verdadeiro; de lei, maciço; *s.* libra esterlina.  
**stern** *adj.* severo, austero; *ness* *s.* severidade, austeridade.

sternum s. esterno.  
 stethoscope s. estetoscópio.  
 stevedore s. estivador.  
 stew s. cozido; v.t. cozer, ferver em fogo brando; guisar.  
 steward s. despenseiro; intendente, mordomo; comissário; empregado de bordo; \*s room despensa; \*ess s. empregada de bordo.  
 stick s. pau, vara, vareta; bengala; batuta; (plural) achas de lenha; v.t.&i. cravar, fincar; meter, introduzir; afixar; perseverar, ser constante, aderir; colar; — by apolar, sustentar; — to aderir, ficar firme; \*iness s. viscosidade.  
 sticky adj. pegajoso, colante; meloso.  
 stiff adj. teso, duro; empertigado; — collar colarinho duro; \*en v.t. endurecer, enrijecer; \*ness s. rigidez, dureza; empertigamento.  
 stile s. escada ou degraus para se transpor um muro.  
 stillette s. estilete.  
 still adj. calmo, tranquilo; silencioso; imóvel, em repouso; adv. ainda, sempre; conj. no entanto, todavia; s. alambique; sossego; v.t. acalmar, tranquilizar; \*born nascido morto; — water água dormente.  
 stillness s. calma, tranquilidade; silêncio.  
 stilts s. andas (pernas de pau); estacas; v.t. levantar por meio de andas ou estacas.  
 stimulant s. estimulante, reconfortante; stimulate v.t. estimular; stimulus s. estímulo.  
 sting s. ferrão, agulhão; picada; (fig.) remorso; v.t.&i. picar, dar ferroadas; atormentar; \*ing adj. picante.  
 stingy adj. avaro, mesquinho.  
 stink s. fedor; v.i. feder.  
 stint s. limite, restrição; tarefa; v.t. restringir; distribuir tarefa; v.i. ser econômico; desistir.  
 stipend s. estipêndio.  
 stipple v.t. gravar com pontos; pintar com pequenas pinceladas.  
 stipulate v.t. estipular.  
 stir s. bulha, tumulto; agitação; v.t. mexer; agitar; atizar (fogo); excitar, instigar; v.i. mexer-se, agitar-se.  
 stirring adj. vibrante; comovente.  
 stirrup s. estribo.  
 stitch s. ponto (de costura); ponto de malha; pontada; v.t. coser; — up remendar.  
 stiver s. soldo (moeda holandesa); ninharia.  
 stoat s. arminho.  
 stock s. tronco, cepo; estirpe, linhagem; (for.) linha direta de uma família; (com.) sortimento; capital comercial; provisão; (fin.) valores, fundos, ações; (mec.) cubo; colmeia; monte de baralho (no jogo de cartas); v.t. aprovisionar, prover, abastecer; sortir.  
 stockade s. estacada, paliçada.  
 stocking s. meia (comprida).  
 stocky adj. atarracado.  
 stoical adj. estóico; stoicism s. estoicismo.  
 stoke v.t. atizar, alimentar (o fogo); \*r s. foguista.  
 stole s. estola.  
 stolid adj. estólido, fleumático; \*ity s. fleuma, impassividade.  
 stomach s. estômago; v.t. digerir; engulir.  
 stone s. pedra; caroço; peso de 6,35 quilos;

v.t. lapidar, apedrejar; tirar os caroços;  
 stony adj. pedregoso.  
 stool s. tamborete, escabelo; privada; defecação; fezes.  
 stoop v.t. inclinar-se, abaixar-se.  
 stop s. parada, pausa; interrupção, suspensão; oposição; (mús.) tecla; registro (de órgão); (tip.) ponto; (fot.) diafragma; v.t.&i. parar; suspender; interromper; parar, estacionar; ficar; — press news informações de última hora; — up tapar, obstruir; — short parar de repente.  
 stoppage s. parada; impedimento, obstáculo; obstrução.  
 storage s. armazenagem.  
 store s. armazém; loja, depósito, entreposto; bazar; abundância; reserva; v.t. aprovisionar; abastecer; guardar, acumular; ter em reserva; armazenar; \*s s. provisões.  
 stork s. cegonha.  
 storm s. tempestade, tormenta; borrasca; v.t. atacar, dar assalto; v.i. tempestear; thunder — trovoadas; \*y adj. tempestuoso.  
 story s. história; conto, narração, fábula; andar, pavimento; — book livro de histórias.  
 stoup s. pia d'água benta.  
 stout adj. forte, vigoroso; robusto, corpulento, cheio; bravo, firme; \*ness s. corpulência, gordura.  
 stove s. fogão; estufa.  
 stow v.t. fechar, guardar, armazenar; arranjar; estivar, arrumar; (pop.) economizar; \*away s. passageiro clandestino.  
 straddle v.t.&i. escarrapachar, escarrapachar-se; (pop.) apolar dois partidos opostos, jogar com pau de dois bicos.  
 straggle v.i. extraviar-se, desviar-se; errar, vagar.  
 straggling adj. esparsas (casas); rala (barba).  
 straight adj. reto; correto, honesto; direito, em linha reta; franco; liso (cabelo); adv. diretamente; \*en v.t. endireitar; arranjar, pôr em ordem; \*forward adj. direito; franco; \*forwardly adv. diretamente; \*ness s. retidão.  
 strain s. tensão, cansaço, esforço; (mec.) esforço, deformação; estirpe, raça, descendência; (mús.) ária, melodia, acorde; v.t.&i. forçar, fazer esforço, submeter a esforço; torcer; fatigar; filtrar; \*er s. coador, passador.  
 strait s. estreito; garganta, desfiladeiro; apuro, apêto; adj. estreito, ajustado, apertado; penoso.  
 strand s. costa, prala; cordão, cabo (de corda); v.i. encalhar, dar à costa.  
 strange adj. estranho, singular; desconhecido; \*r s. estrangeiro; desconhecido; \*ness s. singularidade, estranheza.  
 strangle v.t. estrangular; strangulation s. estrangulamento.  
 strap s. correia, tira, faixa, banda; v.t. ligar, atar; bater com uma correia; ailar (navalha).  
 stratagem s. estratégia; strategical adj. estratégico; strategist s. estrategista.  
 strategy s. estratégia.  
 stratified adj. estratificado.  
 stratum s. leito, camada; (geol.) estrato.  
 straw s. palha; (fig.) bagatela, ninharia.



- strawberry** *s.* morango; — *ice* sorvete de morango.
- stray** *v.i.* extraviar-se, perder-se; *adj.* extraviado, desgarrado; *s.* pessoa ou animal desgarrado.
- streak** *s.* traço; veio; lista; *v.t.* riscar, listrar.
- stream** *s.* corrente, curso; torrente; rio, arroio; *v.t. & i.* correr, manar, derramar com abundância; desfraldar; *lining* aerodinamismo; *lined* com forma aerodinâmica.
- streamer** *s.* flâmula; serpentina.
- street** *s.* rua.
- strength** *s.* força; poder; resistência, robustez; *en* *v.t.* reforçar; consolidar; fortificar.
- strenuous** *adj.* enérgico; intensa (vida); agitado.
- stress** *s.* esforço, trabalho, carga, fadiga; acento tônico; ênfase; *v.t.* carregar; acentuar, dar ênfase.
- stretch** *s.* alcance, extensão, dilatação; *v.t.* esticar, desenrolar, desenvolver; forçar; — *oneself* espreguiçar-se.
- stretcher** *s.* esticador, dilatador, estirador; maca.
- strew** *v.t.* espargir; derramar, espalhar, semear; salpicar.
- stria** *s.* estria.
- strickle** *s.* rasoura; pedra do amolar segadelras.
- strict** *adj.* estrito, exato; rigoroso, severo; *ness* *s.* rigor, severidade; *ure* *s.* crítica; (*med.*) estreitamento.
- stride** *s.* tranco; passo largo, passada; *v.t.* andar a passos largos.
- strident** *adj.* estridente.
- strife** *s.* luta, conflito; contenda.
- strike** *s.* direção; golpe; encontro, choque; greve; *v.t. & i.* golpear, dar golpes, bater, dar pancada; ferir; atirar, arremessar; atingir; topar, chocar-se, dar de encontro; tocar, soar, retinir; dar badaladas (relógio); acender (fósforo); fazer greve; mover, comover; surpreender, causar impressão; cunhar (moeda); amainar (velas); riscar; arriar; — *fire* fazer fogo; — *down* derrubar, abater; — *the colors* arriar a bandeira; — *camp* levantar acampamento; — *roots* lançar raízes; — *off* riscar, cortar, separar; — *through* atravessar, varar; *it* *s.* me ocorre-me, vem-me à idéia; *without striking a blow* sem desferir um golpe; *r* *s.* grevista; *striking* *adj.* surpreendente, notável.
- string** *s.* cordão, cordel, fio, barbante; corda (de instrumento de música); fibra, tendão, nervo; série, encadeamento; *v.t.* encordoar; afinar; enfiar; estirar; amarrar.
- stringent** *adj.* rigoroso; convincente.
- stringy** *adj.* fibroso; filamentoso.
- strip** *s.* tira, faixa, lista; *v.t.* despojar, despir; estolar; desguarnecer; *v.i.* despir-se, desnudar-se.
- stripe** *s.* lista; tira, barra; (*mil.*) galão; *d* *adj.* listado.
- strive** *v.t.* esforçar-se, fazer por, empenhar-se; lutar por; combater.
- stroke** *s.* golpe, pancada; choque; rasgo; badalada (de relógio); braçada (de natação); remada; hemorragia cerebral; *v.t.* acariciar, afagar; *on the* — *of time* ao soar da hora.
- stroll** *s.* volta, passeio; *v.t.* passear, andar.
- strolling** *adj.* ambulante.
- strong** *adj.* forte; poderoso; vigoroso; enérgico; resistente; sólido; — *box* cofre; *hold* forte, fortaleza, cidadela; — *mind* teimoso; enérgico; *ly* *adv.* fortemente.
- strop** *s.* correia, afiador de navalha; *v.t.* afiar (navalha).
- structural** *adj.* estrutural.
- structure** *s.* estrutura.
- struggle** *s.* luta; *v.i.* lutar.
- strum** *v.t.* tocar mal (um instrumento musical).
- strut** *s.* ademanos, pavonada; escora, ospeque; *v.i.* pavonear-se; *v.t.* escorar.
- strychnine** *s.* estricnina.
- stub** *s.* tronco, tóco; canhoto (de cheque, recibo, etc.); — *book* livro-talão; *v.t.* arrancar; destocar.
- stubble** *s.* resteva, restolho.
- stubborn** *adj.* teimoso, obstinado; tenaz.
- stubbornness** *s.* teimosia, obstinação; tenacidade.
- stucco** *s.* estuque.
- stuck-up** *adj.* brioso, orgulhoso.
- stud** *s.* tacha, tachão; botão de camisa; barrote, viga; cavalaria; cavahada; *v.t.* pregar; pregar tachas; ornar com pregaria; — *book* registro genealógico de cavalos.
- student** *s.* estudante, aluno.
- studio** *s.* gabinete, oficina, atelier.
- studious** *adj.* estudioso.
- study** *s.* estudo; gabinete de trabalho; *v.t. & i.* estudar.
- stuff** *s.* matéria, material; tecido; coisa; *v.t.* rechear; encher, atulhar; entulhar; fartar, saciar; *ing* *s.* recheio; *ed* *adj.* recheado; *y* *adj.* abafado, mal ventilado.
- stultify** *v.t.* desacreditar, deshonrar; (*for.*) alegar ou provar alienação mental.
- stumble** *v.t.* tropeçar; dar um passo em falso; *s.* tropeço.
- stump** *s.* tronco; cepo; coto; tóco.
- stun** *v.t.* aturdir, atordoar; surpreender, espantar; pasmar; *ning* *adj.* pasmoso; atordoante; maravilhoso.
- stunt** *s.* acrobacia; proeza.
- stunted** *adj.* esmierrado, raquítico.
- stupefy** *v.t.* estupeficiar; embasbacar.
- stupendous** *adj.* estupendo.
- stupid** *adj.* estúpido; *ity* *s.* estupidez.
- stupor** *s.* estupor.
- sturdy** *adj.* vigoroso, robusto; resoluto.
- stutter** *v.t. & i.* gaguejar; *er* *s.* gago.
- sty** *s.* pocilga; lupanar; (*med.*) terçol.
- style** *s.* estilo, maneira; gênero, gosto; elegância; *v.t.* qualificar, dar título;
- stylish** *adj.* elegante.
- stylet** *s.* estilete.
- stylograph** *s.* estilógrafo, caneta-tinteiro de ponta cônica.
- suave** *adj.* suave.
- suavity** *s.* suavidade.
- sub-acid** *adj.* agrídico, ligeiramente ácido.
- subaltern** *s.* subalterno.
- subconscious** *adj. & s.* subconsciente.
- subcontract** *s.* contrato subordinado aos termos do outro anterior.
- subcutaneous** *adj.* subcutâneo.
- subdivide** *v.t.* subdividir.
- subdue** *v.t.* subjugar, submeter; dominar; suavizar, velar (a luz).
- sub-editor** *s.* secretário de redação.
- subject** *s.* súdito, vassalo; sujeito, pessoa; assunto, tópico, objeto, matéria; *adj.* sujeito, submetido, exposto; *v.t.* sujeitar, submeter; expor.

**subjection** *s.* sujeição, dependência.  
**subjective** *adv.* subjetivo.  
**subjugate** *v.t.* subjugar.  
**sublet** *v.t.* sublocar.  
**sublime** *adj.* sublime; **sublimity** *s.* sublimidade.  
**submarine** *s.* submarino.  
**submerge** *v.t.* submergir; *v.i.* mergulhar.  
**submission** *s.* submissão; **submissive** *adj.* submisso, obediente; **submissiveness** *s.* submissão, resignação; **submit** *v.t.* submeter.  
**subordinate** *adj.* subordinado, subalterno; *s.* subordinado; *v.t.* subordinar.  
**suborn** *v.t.* subornar; *•er s.* subornador.  
**subpena** *s.* intimação judicial, citação.  
**subprefect** *s.* sub-prefeito, vice-prefeito.  
**subrogate** *v.t.* sub-rogar.  
**subscribe** *v.t. & i.* subscrever; **subscription** *s.* subscrição.  
**subsection** *s.* (*dir.*) alínea.  
**subsequent** *adj.* subsequente, posterior.  
**subservience** *s.* subserviência.  
**subservient** *adj.* subserviente; servil.  
**subside** *v.i.* baixar; depositar-se; abater-se, calmar-se; *•nce s.* baixa; abatimento, prostração.  
**subsidiary** *adj.* subsidiário; **subsidy** *s.* subvenção; subsídio.  
**subsist** *v.i.* subsistir; viver; *•ence s.* subsistência.  
**subsoil** *s.* subsolo.  
**substance** *s.* substância; **substantial** *adj.* substancial; sólido; **substantially** *adv.* substancialmente; **substantiate** *v.t.* substanciar, estabelecer; comprovar.  
**substantive** *adj. & s.* substantivo.  
**substitute** *s.* substituto; *v.t.* substituir.  
**substratum** *s.* substrato.  
**substructure** *s.* infra-estrutura.  
**subtenant** *s.* sublocatário.  
**subterfuge** *s.* subterfúgio.  
**subterranean** *adj.* subterrâneo.  
**subtilize** *v.t. & i.* sutlizar.  
**subtitle** *s.* subtítulo.  
**subtle** *adj.* sutil; *•ty s.* sutileza, sutildade.  
**subtract** *v.t.* subtrair; *•ion s.* subtração.  
**suburb** *s.* subúrbio; *•an adj.* suburbano.  
**subvention** *s.* subvenção.  
**subversive** *adj.* subversivo; **subvert** *v.t.* subverter.  
**subway** *s.* passagem subterrânea; trem subterrâneo.  
**succeed** *v.t. & i.* suceder, seguir; acontecer; conseguir; ter sucesso.  
**success** *s.* sucesso, êxito; *•ful adj.* feliz, bem sucedido.  
**succession** *s.* sucessão.  
**successive** *adj.* sucessivo.  
**successor** *s.* sucessor.  
**succinct** *adj.* sucinto; *•ness s.* concisão.  
**succulent** *adj.* suculento.  
**succumb** *v.i.* sucumbir.  
**such** *adj.* tal, semelhante, igual; — *a thing* tal coisa.  
**suck** *v.t. & i.* chupar, mamar; sugar; aspirar; *•le v.t.* dar de mamar, amamentar.  
**suction** *s.* sucção.  
**sudden** *adj.* súbito; brusco; *•ness s.* repente, subitaneidade.  
**suds** *s.* espuma de sabão; água de sabão.  
**sue** *v.t.* processar, acionar.  
**suet** *s.* sebo.  
**suffer** *v.t. & i.* sofrer, padecer; aguentar, tolerar; permitir; *•able adj.* tolerável, suportável.  
**sufferance** *s.* sofrimento; tolerância.

**sufferer** *s.* vítima; paciente; **suffering** *s.* sofrimento; *adj.* sofredor.  
**suffice** *v.i.* bastar; *v.t.* satisfazer, prover, suprir.  
**sufficiency** *s.* suficiência; presunção; **sufficient** *adj.* suficiente.  
**suffix** *s.* sufixo.  
**suffocate** *v.t.* sufocar; asfixiar; **suffocation** *s.* sufocação; asfixia.  
**suffragan** *s.* bispo sufragâneo; *adj.* sufragâneo.  
**suffrage** *s.* sufrágio; *•tte s.* sufragista (mulher).  
**suffuse** *v.t.* difundir; derramar, verter; **suffusion** *s.* derramamento; (*med.*) sufusão.  
**sugar** *s.* açúcar; *v.t.* açucarar; *•y adj.* açucarado.  
**suggest** *v.t.* sugerir; *•ion s.* sugestão; *•ive adj.* sugestivo.  
**suicide** *s.* suicídio; suicida.  
**suit** *s.* petição, súplica, solicitação; coleção, série, jogo; (*for.*) pleito, litígio; *v.t. & i.* aparelhar, adaptar, acomodar, adequar; convir; assentar; enquadrar; — *of clothes* terno de roupa; *•ability s.* conveniência; adaptação; *•able adj.* conveniente, apropriado; próprio.  
**suite** *s.* apartamento (de hotel); série; acompanhamento; séquito.  
**sulter, sultor** *s.* pretendente; suplicante; candidato; namorado.  
**sulk** *v.i.* amuar; *•y adj.* amuado.  
**sullen** *adj.* rabugento, mal-humorado; *•ness s.* mau gênio; mau humor.  
**sully** *v.t.* manchar, sujar, macular.  
**sulphate** *s.* sulfato; **sulphurous** *adj.* sulfuroso.  
**sultan** *s.* sultão; **sultana** *s.* sultana.  
**sultry** *adj.* abrasador, sufocante, canicular.  
**sum** *s.* soma, total; suma, substância, essência.  
**summarize** *v.t.* resumir.  
**summary** *adj.* sumário; *s.* sumário, resumo.  
**summer** *s.* verão; *v.t.* passar o verão.  
**summing up** *resumo* (de uma argumentação).  
**summon** *v.t.* intimar, citar, notificar; convocar; *•s s.* intimação, notificação; *v.t.* citar, intimar.  
**sump** *s.* reservatório, caixa (de ralo).  
**sumptuous** *adj.* suntuoso; *•ness s.* suntuosidade, luxo.  
**sun** *s.* sol; *v.t.* insolar, expor ao sol; *•burnt* queimado do sol; *•flower* girasol; *•set* pôr do sol; *•stroke* insolação.  
**Sunday** *s.* domingo.  
**sunder** *v.t.* separar.  
**sundries** *s.* miscelânea; artigos variados de pouca monta.  
**sunken** *adj.* oco; cavernoso; submerso; encovado.  
**unless** *adj.* sem sol; **sunny** *adj.* insolado.  
**sup** *v.i.* cear; server.  
**superabundant** *adj.* superabundante.  
**superb** *adj.* soberbo.  
**supercillious** *adj.* altivo, arrogante, soberbo.  
**superficial** *adj.* superficial; **superficies** *s.* superfície.  
**superfine** *adj.* superfino.  
**superfluity** *s.* superfluidade.  
**superfluous** *adj.* supérfluo.  
**superheat** *v.t.* superaquecer.  
**superhuman** *adj.* sobrehumano.  
**superimpose** *v.t.* sobrepor.



**superintend** *v.t.* superintender; *ence* *s.* superintendência; *ent* *s.* superintendente.  
**superior** *adj. & s.* superior; *ity* *s.* superioridade.  
**superlative** *adj. & s.* superlativo.  
**superman** *s.* superhomem.  
**supernatural** *adj. & s.* sobrenatural.  
**supernumerary** *adj. & s.* supranumerário.  
**superscription** *s.* inscrição; título.  
**supersede** *v.t.* substituir.  
**superstition** *s.* superstição.  
**superstitious** *adj.* supersticioso.  
**supertax** *s.* sobretaxa; imposto adicional.  
**supervene** *v.i.* sobrevir.  
**supervise** *v.t.* fiscalizar, controlar, superintender; **supervision** *s.* fiscalização, inspeção; **supervisor** *s.* fiscal, inspetor.  
**supine** *adj.* supino.  
**supper** *s.* ceia.  
**supplant** *v.t.* suplantar.  
**supple** *adj.* flexível, brando; *to make* — tornar flexível.  
**supplement** *s.* suplemento; *v.t.* suplementar, completar; *ary* *adj.* suplementar.  
**suppleness** *s.* flexibilidade.  
**suppliant** *adj. & s.* suplicante; **supplicate** *v.t.* suplicar; **supplication** *s.* súplica.  
**supplier** *s.* fornecedor.  
**supply** *s.* provisão, fornecimento, abastecimento; **suprimento**; **supplies** provisões, materiais, artigos, víveres; *v.t.* fornecer, prover, suprir.  
**support** *s.* sustento, manutenção; arrimo; *v.t.* sustentar, manter; apoiar; *in* — of em favor de, em apóio de.  
**suppose** *v.t.* supor; presumir; **supposition** *s.* suposição.  
**suppress** *v.t.* suprimir; *ion* *s.* supressão.  
**suppurate** *v.i.* supurar.  
**supremacy** *s.* supremacia; **supreme** *adj.* supremo.  
**surcharge** *v.t.* sobrecarregar.  
**sure** *adj.* seguro, certo, assegurado; infalível; *ness* *s.* segurança; *ty* *s.* segurança; caução; fiador.  
**surf** *s.* rebentação; ressaca.  
**surface** *s.* superfície.  
**surfeit** *s.* saciedade; *v.t.* saciar; *v.i.* fartar-se.  
**surge** *s.* vaga, onda; *v.t.* encapelar-se, ondear.  
**surgeon** *s.* cirurgião.  
**surgery** *s.* cirurgia; **surgical** *adj.* cirúrgico.  
**surly** *adj.* brutal, grosseiro.  
**surmise** *s.* suspeita, desconfiança; *v.t.* desconfiar, suspelar.  
**surmount** *v.t.* sobrepujar, vencer; superar.  
**surname** *s.* sobrenome.  
**surpass** *v.t.* exceder; *ing* *adj.* superior.  
**surplice** *s.* sobrepele.  
**surplus** *s.* excedente.  
**surprise** *s.* surpresa; espanto; *v.t.* surpreender, espantar; **surprising** *adj.* surpreendente, espantoso.  
**surrender** *s.* rendição, capitulação; *v.t.* entregar; ceder; *v.i.* render-se, entregar-se; capitular.  
**surreptitious** *adj.* subreptício.  
**surrogate** *s.* substituto.  
**surround** *v.t.* circundar, cercar, rodear.  
**surrounding** *adj.* circunvizinho; *s.* arredores, cercanias.  
**surtax** *s.* imposto adicional sobre os rendimentos que excedem certos limites.

**survey** *s.* estudo, inspeção crítica (com a finalidade de obter dados); *v.t.* estudar, examinar (para colher dados); medir (terras); levantar plantas.  
**survival** *s.* sobrevivência.  
**survive** *v.t. & i.* sobreviver.  
**survivor** *s.* sobrevivente.  
**susceptible** *adj.* suscetível, sensível.  
**suspect** *adj.* suspeito; *s.* suspeito; *v.t.* suspelar.  
**suspend** *v.t.* suspender.  
**suspender** *s.* suspensório; (*Inq.*) liga (para as meias).  
**suspense** *s.* suspensão; dúvida, incerteza; **suspension** *s.* suspensão.  
**suspicion** *s.* suspeita; **suspicious** *adj.* suspeito; suspeito.  
**sustain** *v.t.* sustentar; susten; manter; sofrer; suportar.  
**sustenance** *s.* subsistência, alimento; sustento.  
**sutler** *s.* vivandeiro.  
**suture** *s.* sutura.  
**suzerain** *s.* suzerano; *ty* *s.* suzerania.  
**swab** *s.* esfregão; lambaz.  
**swagger** *v.i.* fazer de valente; contar bravatas; *er* *s.* contador de bravatas; fanfarrão.  
**swain** *s.* camponês; pastor.  
**swallow** *s.* andorinha; sorvedouro, abismo; garganta; trago, bocado; *v.t.* engulir, tragar.  
**swamp** *s.* brejo, pântano; *v.t.* atolar; submergir; *y* *adj.* pantanoso.  
**swan** *s.* cisne.  
**sward** *s.* relva.  
**swarm** *s.* enxame; multidão; *v.i.* pulular, enxamear, abundar; — *up* subir, trepar.  
**swarthy** *adj.* moreno, triguelo; tisonado.  
**swash** *v.i.* marulhar; fanfarronar.  
**swastika** *s.* suástica, cruz gamada.  
**swat** *v.t.* bater com força em.  
**swathe** *v.t.* enfaixar, envolver; *s.* faixa.  
**sway** *s.* brandimento; balanço; dominação, poder, mando; *v.t. & i.* brandir, vibrar, manejar; influenciar; pender, inclinar, oscilar; desviar; governar.  
**swear** *v.i. & t.* jurar; blasfemar, praguejar; prestar juramento.  
**sweat** *s.* suor, transpiração; *v.i.* transpirar, suar.  
**sweep** *s.* vassourada, varredura; alcance, extensão, curva; movimento; *v.t. & i.* varrer; vasculhar; assolar, devastar; *er* *s.* varredor, limpador de chaminés; *ing* *gesture* gesto largo.  
**sweet** *adj.* doce; açúcarado; suave; encantador, belo, gentil; *heart* namorado, namorada; — *pea* ervilha de cheiro; — *potato* batata doce; *to have a* — *tooth* gostar de doces; *s.* doce, bala; *en* *v.t.* adoçar, açucarar; *ness* *s.* doçura, suavidade, encanto.  
**swell** *s.* intumescência, inchação, inflamação; modulação sonora; amplidão; vaga, vagalhão, onda; ondulação (de terreno); (*pop.*) pessoa na moda; *v.t. & i.* inchar, intumescer, engrossar, inflamar; crescer, aumentar, dilatar; inflar; *adj.* (*pop.*) elegante; (*fria*) ótimo, de primeira.  
**swelling** *s.* inchação, inflamação, intumescência; protuberância.  
**swelter** *v.t.* sufocar de calor; *v.i.* transpirar profusamente.  
**swerve** *s.* desvio; *v.i.* fazer um desvio, apartar-se; desviar-se.

**swift** *adj.* rápido, ligeiro, veloz; *s.* corrente, correnteza (de rio); aspa (de moinho); dobadoura; denominação de vários pássaros semelhantes à andorinha; *ness* *s.* rapidez, ligeireza, velocidade; *ly* *adv.* rapidamente, velozmente.  
**swig** *v.t.* beber a grandes tragos.  
**swill** *v.t.* lavar; beber avidamente.  
**swim** *v.i.* nadar; *s.* natação, nado; *ming* *s.* natação, nado; *ming pool* piscina de natação.  
**swindle** *v.t. & i.* extorquir, lograr, enganar, conseguir dinheiro ilícitamente; *r* *s.* caloteiro, escroque.  
**swine** *s.* porco, leitão.  
**swing** *s.* oscilação; balanço; impulso, lance; abalo; *v.t. & i.* balançar, oscilar; rodar; balançar-se.  
**swirl** *s.* turbilhão, torvelinho, redemoinho.  
**switch** *s.* chibata, chibatada; vibração; chave (de caminho de ferro); computador; *v.t.* açultar, dar chibatadas; brandir; comutar, ligar; desviar (trem).  
**swivel** *s.* torniquete; *v.i.* rotar.  
**swoon** *s.* desmaio, desfalecimento; *v.i.* desmamar, desfalecer.  
**sword** *s.* espada; *to fire and* — a ferro e fogo; *fish* peixe espada; *smanship* *s.* esgrima.  
**Sybarite** *s.* sibarita.  
**sycamore** *s.* sicômoro.  
**sycophant** *s.* sicofanta.

**syllabize** *v.t.* silabar.  
**syllable** *s.* sílaba.  
**syllabus** *s.* programa; sílabo.  
**sylogism** *s.* silogismo.  
**sylph** *s.* sílfe.  
**sylvan**, **silvan** *adj.* silvestre, florestal.  
**symbol** *s.* símbolo; *ical* *adj.* simbólico; *ize* *v.t.* simbolizar.  
**symmetrical** *adj.* simétrico; **symmetry** *s.* simetria.  
**sympathetic** *adj.* solidário; favorável; — *strike* greve de solidariedade.  
**sympathy** *s.* solidariedade, compreensão, compaixão, lástima; **sympathize** *v.i.* compadecer-se, solidarizar-se.  
**symphony** *s.* sinfonia.  
**symptom** *s.* sintoma.  
**synagogue** *s.* sinagoga.  
**synchronous** *adj.* síncrono.  
**syncopate** *v.t.* sincopar; **syncopation**, **syncope** *s.* síncope.  
**syndicate** *s.* sindicato; *v.i.* sindicalizar-se.  
**synod** *s.* sínodo.  
**synonym** *s.* sinônimo; *ous* *adj.* sinônimo.  
**synopsis** *s.* sinopse.  
**syntax** *s.* sintaxe.  
**synthesis** *s.* síntese; **synthetic**, **synthetical** *adj.* sintético.  
**syringe** *s.* seringa; *v.t.* seringar.  
**syrup** *s.* xarope; *y* *adj.* xaroposo.  
**system** *s.* sistema; *atic* *adj.* sistemático.

## T

**T** letra do alfabeto.  
**tab** *s.* alça, aselha.  
**tabernacle** *s.* tabernáculo.  
**table** *s.* mesa; — *cloth* toalha de mesa; — *spoon* colher de sopa; — *salt* sal fino; *v.t.* pôr em cima da mesa.  
**taboo** *s.* tabú; *v.t.* declarar tabú, interdizer.  
**tabular** *adj.* tabular; em quadro.  
**tabulate** *v.t.* tabular.  
**tacit** *adj.* tácito.  
**taciturn** *adj.* taciturno; *ity* *s.* taciturnidade.  
**tack** *s.* brocha, tacha; (*mar.*) bordada, guinada; amura; *v.t.* pregar com tachas, brochas; (*fig.*) coser; *v.i.* bordejar; mudar bruscamente.  
**tackle** *s.* mecanismo, aparelhagem, aviaamento; (*mar.*) talha, cordoalha, enxárcia, poleame; (*futebol americano*) interceptação; *v.t.* agarrar; atacar, enfrentar (um problema); (*futebol*) interceptar, derrubar.  
**tacky** *adj.* colante, pegajoso, viscoso.  
**tact** *s.* tato; discernimento; *ful* *adj.* com discernimento e habilidade; *less* *adj.* impolítico, sem tato.  
**tactics** *s.* tática.  
**tadpole** *s.* sapinho; rã ainda não adulta.  
**taffeta** *s.* tafetá.  
**tag** *s.* agulheta; alça, aselha; lugar-comum, refrão; (*jôgo*) chicote quelmado; — *label* etiqueta (volante); — *rag* a canalha; *v.t.* pôr agulheta; rotular, pôr etiqueta; alcançar, tocar.  
**tail** *s.* cauda; rabo; cabo, extremidade, ponta; trazeira; reverso (da moeda); *ings* *s.* resíduos.  
**tailor** *s.* alfaiate.  
**taint** *s.* infecção; mácula, mancha; *v.t.*

manchar, macular; corromper; infetar; poluir.  
**take** *v.t.* tomar, pegar; receber; levar, conduzir; tirar; segurar; supor; — *away* levar; — *hold of* apoderar-se de; — *roots* criar raízes; — *a walk* dar um passeio; — *time* levar tempo; — *up* levantar; adotar; dedicar-se a; **taking** *adj.* sedutor; (*pop.*) contagioso.  
**talc** *s.* talco.  
**tale** *s.* conto, história, novela.  
**talent** *s.* talento; *ed* *adj.* talentoso.  
**talisman** *s.* talismã.  
**talk** *s.* conversa, palestra, discurso; *v.t.* falar, conversar, tagarelar; *v.t.* falar; falar sobre; *ative* *adj.* loquaz; *er* *s.* palrador, conversador; *ing* *adj.* falante; *ing* *film* fita falada; *ing* *machine* fonógrafo.  
**tall** *adj.* alto; *ness* *s.* altura.  
**tallow** *s.* sebo; *v.t.* ensebar.  
**tally** *s.* marca; marcação; contagem; *v.i.* corresponder, estar conforme.  
**talon** *s.* unha, garra.  
**tamarind** *s.* tamarindo.  
**tambour** *s.* bastidor de bordado; tambor.  
**tambourine** *s.* pandeiro.  
**tame** *adj.* manso, domesticado; *v.t.* domesticar, amansar.  
**tamp** *v.t.* tamponar, socar.  
**tampion** *s.* tampão; tampa.  
**tampon** *s.* tampão; *v.t.*, tamponar.  
**tan** *v.t.* cortar; quelmar, tostar.  
**tangent** *s. & adj.* tangente.  
**tangerine** *s.* tangerina.  
**tangible** *adj.* tangível, palpável.  
**tangle** *s.* nó; emaranhamento; *v.t.* emaranhar, embarçar.  
**tango** *s.* tango.  
**tank** *s.* reservatório, cisterna, tanque; carro de assalto.



tannery s. cortume; tanner s. cortidor.  
 tannin s. tanino.  
 tantalize v.t. tantalizar; supliciar.  
 tantrums s. nervosismo, mau humor.  
 tap s. golpe leve; cânula; torneira, válvula (de barril); — dance sapateado; \*room s. bar; v.t.&i. bater, tocar; furar (um barril); talhar, fazer incisão (na árvore, para colher a seiva); (med.) fazer punção, puncionar.  
 tape s. fita; banda; faixa.  
 taper s. vela, círio; v.t. diminuir, afilar; v.i. ir-se afinando, terminar-se em ponta.  
 tapestry s. tapeçaria.  
 tapioca s. tapioca.  
 tar s. alcatrão; v.t. alcatroar, brear; provocar.  
 tardy adj. tardio.  
 target s. alvo, pontaria.  
 tariff s. tarifa; v.t. tariffar.  
 tarnish v.t. empanar, deslustrar.  
 tarry adj. betuminoso.  
 tarry v.i. tardar, demorar; habitar; permanecer.  
 tart adj. acre, ácido; s. torta, pastel.  
 tartar s. tártaro; \*ic adj. tartárico.  
 tartness s. acidez, azedume.  
 task s. tarefa; ocupação; v.t. dar tarefa; atarefar; cansar.  
 taste s. gosto, sabor; v.t. provar, saborear.  
 tasteful adj. gostoso; tasteless adj. sem sabor, insípido.  
 tasting s. degustação; tasty adj. saboroso.  
 ta-ta int. adeus!, até logo!  
 tatter s. trapo, farrapo; \*ed adj. esfarrapado.  
 tatting s. espécie de renda de algodão ou linho.  
 tattle s. garrulice; v.i. tagarelar.  
 tattoo s. tatuagem.  
 taunt s. sarcasmo; v.t. censurar com palavras ofensivas.  
 tavern s. taverna.  
 tawdriness s. falso brilho; tawdry adj. vistoso mas de mau gosto.  
 tawny adj. fulvo.  
 tax s. taxa; imposto; v.t. taxar, lançar impostos.  
 taxicab s. táxi, automóvel de praça.  
 taxidermist s. taxidermista.  
 tea s. chá; \*spoon colher de chá.  
 teach v.t.&i. ensinar; instruir; \*er s. professor, professora; \*ing s. ensino, instrução.  
 team s. equipo.  
 tear s. rasgão; v.t. rasgar.  
 tear s. lágrima; \*ful adj. lacrimoso.  
 tease v.i.&t. implicar; atormentar, importunar.  
 teat s. bico de peito; teta, ubre.  
 technical adj. técnico.  
 technique s. técnica.  
 technology s. tecnologia.  
 tedious adj. tedioso, fastidioso, fatigante; \*ness s. tédio, aborrecimento.  
 teens s. espaço de tempo entre treze e vinte anos de idade.  
 teethe v.i. romper (dentes); teething s. dentição.  
 teetotal adj. contra o álcool.  
 tegument s. tegumento.  
 telegram s. telegrama.  
 telegraph s. telégrafo; \*ic adj. telegráfico.  
 telepathy s. telepatia.  
 telephone s. telefone; v.t.&i. telefonar; telephonic adj. telefônico; telephony s. telefonia.  
 telescope s. telescópio; telescopic adj. telescópico.

television s. televisão.  
 tell v.t.&i. dizer, contar, relatar, informar; \*er s. relator; pagador (de banco).  
 temerity s. temeridade.  
 temper s. gênio; humor, tempera; temperamento; v.t. temperar; misturar, mesclar; acomodar.  
 temperament s. temperamento; \*al adj. genioso, de temperamento.  
 temperance s. temperança.  
 temperate adj. temperado; moderado, sóbrio.  
 temperature s. temperatura.  
 tempestuous adj. tempestuoso.  
 temple s. templo; (anat.) fonte.  
 temporary adj. temporário.  
 temporize v.i. contemporizar.  
 tempt v.t. tentar, induzir; provocar; \*ation s. tentação; \*er s. sedutor; \*ress s. sedutora; \*ing adj. tentador.  
 ten adj.&s. dez.  
 tenable adj. defensável.  
 tenancy s. locação; tenant s. locatário.  
 tend v.t. guardar, vigiar; velar; v.i. tender, ter propensão.  
 tendency s. tendência; disposição.  
 tendentious adj. tendencioso.  
 tender adj. \*tenro; brando; sensível, delicado; \*ness s. delicadeza, ternura, suavidade.  
 tendon s. tendão.  
 tenement s. habitação, casa, apartamento.  
 tenet s. dogma, doutrina.  
 tennis s. tênis (jogo).  
 tenor s. tenor; teor.  
 tense adj. tenso; esticado.  
 tension s. tensão.  
 tentacle s. tentáculo.  
 tenth adj.&s. décimo.  
 tenuity s. tenuidade; tenuous adj. tênue.  
 tenure s. posse; gozo, título de posse.  
 tepid adj. tépido; \*ness s. tepidez.  
 term s. termo; cláusula; duração; sessão; prazo; v.t. nomear, chamar.  
 terminal adj. terminal, final.  
 terminate v.t. terminar; termination s. terminação, fim.  
 terminus s. término, fim; estação final.  
 termite s. térmita, cupim.  
 terrace s. terraço.  
 terrestrial adj. terrestre.  
 terrific adj. terrífico; terrify v.t. aterrorizar.  
 territorial adj. territorial.  
 territory s. território.  
 terror s. terror; \*ize v.t. aterrorizar.  
 terse adj. terso, conciso; \*ness s. concisão.  
 test s. prova; ensaio; v.t.&i. pôr à prova; dar prova; examinar.  
 testament s. testamento; \*ary adj. testamentário; testator s. testador; testatrix s. testadora.  
 testicle s. testículo.  
 testify v.t. atestar, testemunhar; v.i. depor.  
 testimony s. testemunho.  
 testy adj. irascível.  
 tetanus s. tétano.  
 text s. texto.  
 textile s. tecido; adj. têxtil.  
 texture s. tecido, contextura.  
 than conj. que; do que.  
 thank v.t. agradecer; bendizer; — Heaven! graças aos céus!; \*ful adj. agradecido; \*fulness s. agradecimento, reconhecimento, gratidão; \*less adj. ingrato; \*s s. agradecimentos.

**that** *adj. & pron.* aquele, aquela, aquilo; este, esta, isto; esse, essa, isso; quem; o qual, a qual, aquilo que; aquele que; aquela que; *conj.* que; assim de que; para que.  
**thatch** *s.* sapé, palha.  
**thaw** *s.* degelo; *v.t. & i.* degelar.  
**the** *art.* o, a, os, as.  
**theatre** *s.* teatro; **theatrical** *adj.* teatral.  
**thee** *pron.* tu, te, ti.  
**theft** *s.* roubo.  
**their** *adj.* seu, sua, seus, suas, deles, delas.  
**theirs** *pron.* o seu, a sua; os seus, as suas; os deles, as delas.  
**theism** *s.* teísmo.  
**them** *pron.* os, as, eles, elas; lhes.  
**theme** *s.* tema; assunto; (*mús.*) motivo.  
**then** *adv. & conj.* então, ora, naquele tempo; por conseguinte, logo.  
**thence** *adv.* daí, dali; desde então; daí por diante; **forth**, **forward** *adv.* desde então.  
**theologian** *s.* teólogo; **theology** *s.* teologia.  
**theorem** *s.* teorema.  
**theory** *s.* teoria; **theoretical**, **theoretical** *adj.* teórico.  
**theosophy** *s.* teosofia.  
**therapeutic** *adj.* terapêutico; **•a** *s.* terapêutica.  
**there** *adv.* ali, acolá, lá, naquele lugar; **•abouts** nas cercanias; **•fore** em consequência, por conseguinte; **•upon** em consequência disso; em seguida; **•under** menos; abaixo; **•while** entretanto; **•with** juntamente; sem demora.  
**thermal** *adj.* termal, térmico.  
**thermometer** *s.* termômetro.  
**these** *pron.* estes, estas, êsses, essas.  
**thesis** *s.* tese.  
**they** *pron.* eles, elas.  
**thick** *adj.* espesso, denso; grosso; cerrado; **•en** *v.t.* engrossar, condensar, espessar.  
**thickness** *s.* espessura.  
**thief** *s.* gatuno, ladrão; **thieve** *v.t.* roubar.  
**thigh** *s.* coxa.  
**thill** *s.* lança, timão, vara.  
**thimble** *s.* dedal.  
**thin** *adj.* fino, tênue, delicado; delgado, franzino; claro, ralo; escasso, ligeiro; *v.t.* adelgaçar, afinar; rarefazer; tornar ralo; atenuar.  
**thine** *pron.* o teu, a tua, os teus, as tuas.  
**thing** *s.* coisa, negócio.  
**think** *v.t. & i.* pensar, imaginar, meditar, considerar, refletir; **•er** *s.* pensador; **•ing** *adj.* pensante; *s.* pensamento, opinião.  
**thinly** *adj.* ralo; **thinness** *s.* finura, tenuidade.  
**third** *adj.* terceiro; *s.* terço.  
**thirst** *s.* sede; **•y** *adj.* sedento, sequioso.  
**thirteen** *adj. & s.* trezo; **•th** *adj.* décimo terceiro.  
**this** *adj. & pron.* este, esta, isto.  
**thorax** *s.* tórax.  
**thorn** *s.* espinho.  
**thorough** *adj.* acabado, completo, inteiro, cabal; **•ly** *adv.* inteiramente, completamente, a fundo, perfeitamente.  
**those** *pron.* aqueles, aquelas.  
**thou** *pron.* tu.  
**though** *conj.* ainda que, posto que, contudo; **as** — como se.  
**thought** *s.* pensamento, reflexão, idéia; **•ful** *adj.* atento, cuidadoso; **•less** *adj.* desatento, irrefletido.  
**thousand** *adj. & s.* mil; **•th** *adj. & s.* milésimo.

**thrall** *s.* escravidão.  
**thrash** *v.t.* bater, sovar; debulhar.  
**thread** *s.* fio, corda, filamento, linha; *v.t.* enfiar.  
**threat** *s.* ameaça; **•en** *v.t.* ameaçar.  
**three** *adj. & s.* três.  
**threshold** *s.* soleira, limiar.  
**thrice** *adv.* três vezes.  
**thrift** *s.* economia; **•y** *adj.* econômico; **•less** *adj.* pródigo, gastador.  
**thrill** *s.* emoção viva, estremeclimento; *v.t.* emocionar, entusiasmar; *v.i.* estremecer, vibrar.  
**thrive** *v.i.* prosperar; **thriving** *adj.* florescente, próspero.  
**throat** *s.* garganta.  
**throb** *v.i.* bater, palpar.  
**throe** *s.* dor; (*plural*) agonias.  
**throne** *s.* trono.  
**throng** *s.* multidão; apêto, tropel; *v.t.* amontoar-se, vir em tropel.  
**throttle** *s.* garganta, traquéia; *v.t.* estrangular, sufocar.  
**through** *prep.* através; por, pelo meio; de lado a lado; mediante; *adv.* inteiramente, de todo; até o fim; **•out** *prep.* durante todo; por todo; *adv.* completamente, até o fim; por toda a parte.  
**throw** *s.* tiro, arremesso; esforço; golpe, pancada; *v.t.* arrojar, arremessar, atirar, lançar; — **away** jogar fora; — **down** deitar abaixo; — **out** emitir; rejeitar; confundir, desconcertar.  
**thrum** *v.i.* tamborilar; tocar mal (instrumento).  
**thrust** *s.* golpe, estocada; arremesso; impulso; investida; *v.t. & i.* empurrar, impelir; apertar, comprimir; arrastar; — **aside** repelir.  
**thug** *s.* estrangulador; assassino.  
**thumb** *s.* dedo polegar.  
**thunder** *s.* trovão; raio; *v.i.* trovejar.  
**Thursday** *s.* quinta-feira.  
**thus** *adv.* assim, desse modo.  
**thwart** *adj.* transversal, atravessado; *s.* banco de remador; *v.t.* cruzar, atravessar; impedir, frustrar.  
**thy** *adj.* teu, tua, teus, tuas.  
**thyroid** *s.* tireóide.  
**thysself** *pron.* ti mesmo; tu mesmo.  
**tiara** *s.* tiara.  
**tibia** *s.* tíbia.  
**ticket** *s.* bilhete; etiqueta, rótulo; (*pol.*) chapa; *v.t.* rotular, pôr etiquetas.  
**tickle** *v.t. & i.* fazer cócegas, sentir cócegas;  
**ticklish** *adj.* coceguento; delicado, crítico.  
**tide** *s.* maré; corrente (de água).  
**tidiness** *s.* limpeza, asseio, ordem.  
**tidy** *adj.* bem arranjado, limpo, asseado; *v.t.* arranjar, arrumar.  
**tie** *s.* laço; gravata; ligação; empate; *v.t.* ligar, unir; *v.i.* empatar.  
**tiercet** *s.* terceto.  
**tiger** *s.* tigre.  
**tight** *adj.* apertado; teso, entesado; estreito, justo, colante; **•en** *v.t.* apertar; entesar.  
**tigress** *s.* fêmea do tigre.  
**tile** *s.* telha; *v.t.* cobrir com telhas.  
**till** *s.* gaveta; *prep.* até; *conj.* até que; *v.t.* cultivar, lavrar.  
**tillage** *s.* lavoura; **tiller** *s.* lavrador.  
**tilt** *s.* tóldo; barraca, tenda; inclinação; torneio; *v.t. & i.* inclinar, virar; inclinar-se, virar-se; justar; cobrir com tóldo.  
**timber** *s.* madeira; madeiramento; viga; *v.t.* madeirar; fornecer madeira.  
**timbre** *s.* timbre.



time s. tempo, momento, época; estação, século, hora; vez; cadência (musical); medida, compasso; at *s* às vezes; just in — justo a tempo; *table* indicador; horário; *v.t.&i.* regular; marcar tempo; dar prazo.  
 timely *adj.* oportuno.  
 timid *adj.* tímido; *ity* s. timidez.  
 timorous *adj.* medroso.  
 tin s. estanho; *v.t.* estagnar; (*Inc.*) enlatar.  
 tincture s. tintura; *v.t.* tingir.  
 tinge s. tinta, matiz; *v.t.* tingir.  
 tingle *v.i.* formigar, latejar; tinir.  
 tinsel s. falso brilho, ouropel.  
 tint s. tinta, matiz, tonalidade; *v.t.* tingir.  
 tiny *adj.* minúsculo, pequeno, ínfimo.  
 tip s. ponta, bico, extremidade; gorjeta; *v.t.* virar, entornar; bater de leve; dar gorjeta.  
 tippie *v.i.* bebericar.  
 tipsy *adj.* bêbado.  
 tiptoe s. ponta do pé.  
 tiptop *adj.* excelente, perfeito.  
 tirade s. invectiva; trecho de discurso ou de palestra; tirada.  
 tire s. pneumático; virola; *v.t.&i.* cansar, fatigar; exceder-se.  
 tiresome *adj.* fatigante; tireless *adj.* infatigável, incansável.  
 tissue s. tecido fino; (*biol.*) tecido; — paper papel-fino.  
 titbit, tidbit s. gulodice.  
 tithe s. dízimo; *v.t.* pagar (o dízimo).  
 titillate *v.t.* fazer cócegas; afagar.  
 title s. título; *v.t.* intitular, dar título.  
 titter *v.i.* rir contidamente; conter parcialmente o riso.  
 titular *adj.* titular; honorífico; s. titular.  
 to *prep.* a, para; em; para com; diante de; até; segundo; — and fro para lá e para cá, para a frente e para trás; — the end that afirm de que; — this day até hoje.  
 toad s. sapo.  
 toast s. torrada; brinde, saúde; *v.t.* torrar, tostar; beber à saúde de.  
 tobacco s. tabaco, fumo.  
 today *adv.* hoje.  
 toddle *v.i.* andar com passo curto e incerto.  
 toe s. dedo do pé; from top to — dos pés à cabeça.  
 toga s. toga.  
 together *adv.* juntamente, em companhia; ao mesmo tempo.  
 toil s. trabalho, labor; *v.i.* cansar-se, trabalhar muito.  
 toilet s. toucador; — paper papel higiênico.  
 toilsome *adj.* penoso, laborioso.  
 token s. sinal, marca, indício; insignia; ficha; lembrança.  
 tolerable *adj.* tolerável; tolerance s. tolerância; toleration s. tolerância; tolerate *v.t.* tolerar.  
 toll s. peagem; *v.t.&i.* tanger, tocar os sinos, badalar.  
 tomato s. tomate.  
 tomb s. túmulo, sepulcro, sepultura.  
 tome s. tomo, volume.  
 tomorrow *adv.* amanhã.  
 ton s. tonelada.  
 tone s. tom; som; toada; timbre de voz; tensão; *v.t.* harmonizar-se.  
 tonge s. pinças, tenazes.  
 tongue s. língua; lingueta.  
 tonic *adj.&s.* tônico.  
 tonight *adv.* esta noite.  
 tonnage s. tonelagem.

tonsil s. amígdala; *itis* s. amigdalite.  
 tonsure s. tonsura, coroa (de padre); *v.t.* tonsurar.  
 too *adv.* demais, em demasia, muito; também; igualmente.  
 tool s. ferramenta, instrumento; *v.t.* fazer, dar forma (com ferramenta).  
 tooth s. dente; *ache* dor de dentes; — paste pasta dentífrica; *v.t.* dentear.  
 toothsome *adj.* gostoso.  
 top s. cume, cimo, alto, topo, pico, cúmulo; chefe, cabeça; *v.t.* coroar; ultrapassar, exceder; dominar.  
 topaz s. topázio.  
 toper s. bêbado.  
 topic s. tópico, assunto, tema.  
 topography s. topografia; topographic, topographical *adj.* topográfico.  
 torch s. tocha; archote, facho.  
 toreador s. toreador.  
 torment s. tormento, tortura; *v.t.* atormentar.  
 tornado s. tornado, furacão.  
 torpedo s. torpedo; *v.t.* torpedear.  
 torpid *adj.* entorpecido, dormiente; inerte.  
 torpor s. torpor.  
 torrent s. torrente; *ial* *adj.* torrencial.  
 torrid *adj.* tórrido.  
 torsion s. torção.  
 torso s. torso.  
 tortoise s. tartaruga.  
 tortuous *adj.* tortuoso.  
 torture s. tortura, tormento, suplício; *d* *adj.* torturado, atormentado.  
 toss *v.t.&i.* arremessar; sacudir, agitar; — up tirar cara ou coroa; — off beber (de um trago só).  
 tot s. pirralho, pequerrucho.  
 total s. total; montante; *adj.* total, global.  
 totter *v.i.* cambalear, vacilar.  
 touch s. tato; toque, contato, comunicação; pancada; traço; pequena quantidade, tintura; *v.t.&i.* tocar, apalpar; *ed* *adj.* meio amalucado; *iness* s. suscetibilidade; *ing* *adj.* tocante, comovedor; *y* *adj.* melindroso, susceptível.  
 tough *adj.* duro, resistente, tenaz; penoso, difícil; *en* *v.t.* endurecer, enrijecer; *ness* s. dureza, tenacidade.  
 tour s. volta; viagem; peregrinação; giro; *ing*, *ism* s. turismo; *ist* s. turista.  
 tournament s. torneio, justa; tourney s. torneio.  
 tourniquet s. (*cir.*) torniquete.  
 tousle *v.t.* (*pop.*) desordenar, desarrumar.  
 tow s. estopa; reboque; *v.t.* rebocar.  
 toward, *s* *prep.* em direção a, voltado para; para com; cerca de, perto de.  
 towel s. toalha.  
 tower s. torre, torreão.  
 town s. cidade; — hall prefeitura; *smans* s. cidadão; cidadão; concidadão.  
 toxic *adj.* tóxico; toxin s. toxina.  
 toy s. brinquedo, brincadeira; bagatela; *v.t.* brincar.  
 trace s. traço; pista; rasto; vestígio; *v.t.* traçar, delinear; seguir a pista de; *ry* s. renda, rede.  
 trachea s. traquéia.  
 track s. rasto, vestígio; pegada; trilho, sulco; pista, caminho; *v.t.* seguir a pista.  
 tract s. espaço, extensão; opúsculo; *able* *adj.* tratável; traction s. tração; *or* s. trator.  
 trade s. comércio, negócio; tráfico; ofício, ocupação; indústria; — union sindicato operário; *v.t.&i.* negociar, comerciar, traficar; trading s. comércio, tráfico; *smans* s. comerciante.

tradition s. tradição; -al *adj.* tradicional.  
 traduce *v.t.* caluniar; -r s. caluniador.  
 traffic s. tráfico; tráfego; movimento, circulação; -ker s. traficante, comerciante.  
 tragedian s. ator ou autor trágico.  
 tragedy s. tragédia, drama; tragic, tragical *adj.* trágico; tragi-comedy s. tragi-comédia.  
 trail s. pista, rasto, pegada; *v.t.* seguir a pista; arrastar; -er s. reboque.  
 train s. trem, comboio; cortejo, comitiva; série, encadeamento; cauda, rabo; cauda (de vestido); *v.t.* treinar, adestrar, amestrar; -er s. treinador; training s. treino, ensino; -ing ship navio-escola.  
 trait s. traço.  
 traitor s. traidor; traitress s. traidora; -ous *adj.* traidor, pérfido; -ously *adv.* traiçoeiramente.  
 trajectory s. trajetória.  
 trammel s. trespalhaço, rede; *v.t.* enterrar, embarçar.  
 tramp s. ruído de passos; andarilho; vagabundo; *v.t.* andar pesadamente; caminhar, marchar.  
 trance s. transe, êxtase.  
 tranquil *adj.* tranqüilo; -lity s. tranqüilidade.  
 transact *v.t.* tratar, fazer, dirigir, dispor, negociar; -ion s. transação, negócio.  
 transatlantic *adj.* transatlântico.  
 transcend *v.t.* transcender, passar, exceder; -ent *adj.* transcendente.  
 transcribe *v.t.* transcrever.  
 transfer *v.t.* transferir; transportar; s. transferência.  
 transfiguration s. transfiguração.  
 transfix *v.t.* atravessar, trespassar.  
 transform *v.t.* transformar; -ation s. transformação; -er s. transformador.  
 transfuse *v.t.* transfundir; transfusion s. transfusão.  
 transgress *v.t.* transgredir; -or s. transgressor, violador.  
 transient *adj.* transitório, passageiro.  
 transit s. trânsito, passagem.  
 transition s. transição.  
 transitory *adj.* transitório.  
 translate *v.t.* traduzir; translation s. tradução; translator s. tradutor.  
 translucent *adj.* translúcido.  
 transmission s. transmissão; transmit *v.t.* transmitir; transmitter s. transmissor.  
 transmute *v.t.* mudar, transmutar.  
 transparency s. transparência; transparent *adj.* transparente.  
 transpire *v.t.* transpirar.  
 transplant *v.t.* transplantar.  
 transport s. transporte; *v.t.* transportar.  
 transpose *v.t.* transpor.  
 transubstantiation s. transubstanciação.  
 transverse *adj.* transversal, transverso.  
 trap s. armadilha, cilada, laço, rede; *v.t.* apanhar no laço; fazer cair numa cilada.  
 trapeze s. trapézio.  
 trash s. escória; porcaria, imundície; refugo, bagaço.  
 travel s. viagem; -er, -ler s. viajante; -ing, -ling *adj.* ambulante.  
 traverse *v.t.* atravessar.  
 travesty s. paródia grotesca, disfarce, fantasia, máscara; *v.t.* disfarçar, fantasiar, mascarar; parodiar, imitar grotescamente.  
 tray s. bandeja.

treacherous *adj.* traidor, traiçoeiro;  
 treachery s. traição.  
 treacle s. melado.  
 tread *v.t.* andar, caminhar; pisar; andar sobre; galar; s. passo, andar, pegada; galadura (do ovo).  
 treason s. traição.  
 treasure s. tesouro; -er s. tesoureiro;  
 treasury s. tesouro, tesouraria, repartição arrecadadora do fisco.  
 treat s. regalo; obsequio, convite; festa; *v.t.* regalar; tratar; convidar; pagar a despesa de.  
 treatise s. tratado, discurso.  
 treatment s. tratamento, trato.  
 treaty s. tratado.  
 treble *v.t.* triplicar.  
 tree s. árvore; -less *adj.* sem árvores.  
 trefoil s. trevo.  
 trellis s. gelosia; rótula; latada; *v.t.* fazer crescer em latadas.  
 tremble *v.t.* tremer; trembling s. tremor; *adj.* trêmulo.  
 tremendous *adj.* tremendo, formidável.  
 tremor s. tremor, trepidação.  
 tremulous *adj.* trêmulo.  
 trench s. fosso, vala, valado, rego; trincheira; *v.t.* cortar, talhar; abrir valas, fossos ou regos; — upon invadir; -ant *adj.* trinchante, cortante; -er s. abridor de fossos e valas.  
 trend s. direção, tendência; *v.t.* dirigir-se.  
 trepan s. trépano; *v.t.* trepanar, fazer trepanação.  
 trepidation s. trepidação.  
 trespass s. intrusão; ofensa; -er s. intruso.  
 trial s. processo, julgamento; ensaio, prova.  
 triangle s. triângulo; triangular *adj.* triangular.  
 tribe s. tribu; raça.  
 tribulation s. tribulação.  
 tribunal s. tribunal.  
 tribune s. tribuna.  
 tributary *adj.* tributário; afluente.  
 tribute s. tributo; homenagem.  
 trice s. instante, momento.  
 triceps s. tríceps.  
 trick s. fraude, engano, embuste; truque, ardil; *v.t.* enganar, fraudar; pregar peça; usar de truque; -ery s. trapace, velhacaria.  
 trickle s. filete, gota, pingo; *v.t.* escorrer; gotejar.  
 tricycle s. triciclo.  
 trident s. tridente.  
 triennial *adj.* trienal.  
 trifle s. bagatela, ninharia, futilidade; *v.t.* dizer tolices; perder tempo com bagatelas.  
 trifling *adj.* insignificante.  
 trigger s. gatilho; calço.  
 trigonometry s. trigonometria.  
 trill s. trinado; vibração; *v.t.* trinar.  
 trim *adj.* bem tratado; ornado; cuidado; belo; s. estado, aparência, apresentação; *v.t.* preparar, aparelhar; compor, adornar, enfeitar; aparar, cortar, podar; — off podar, aparar.  
 trinity s. trindade.  
 trinket s. pingente; joia, bugiaria.  
 trio s. trio.  
 trip s. viagem, excursão; passeio, volta; *v.t.* tropeçar; errar.  
 tripe s. dobrada, vísceras.  
 triple *adj.* triplo; *v.t.* triplicar.  
 tripper s. (*Ing.*) excursionista; tropeçudo.  
 trite *adj.* banal, comum, vulgar.



- triumph *s.* triunfo; *v.i.* triunfar; *al adj.* triunfal.  
 trivial *adj.* trivial; insignificante.  
 troat *v.i.* bramar, berrar.  
 troglodyte *s.* troglodita.  
 troll *v.i.* girar; pescar arrastando o anzol; rodar; passar de mão em mão.  
 trolley *s.* bonde; trole; carro; alavanca de captação da corrente elétrica (de bonde ou trem).  
 trombone *s.* trombone.  
 troop *s.* tropa; *er s.* soldado de cavalaria.  
 trophy *s.* troféu.  
 tropic *s.* trópico.  
 tropical *adj.* tropical.  
 trot *s.* trote; *v.i.* trotar.  
 troth *s.* fé; verdade.  
 troubadour *s.* trovador.  
 trouble *s.* confusão, desordem; embaraço, agitação; incômodo, aflição; transtorno, inconveniente; *v.t.* incomodar, perturbar, importunar; transtornar, dar trabalho.  
 troublesome *adj.* penoso, difícil; incômodo, importuno.  
 trough *s.* gamela, tina.  
 trounce *v.t.* espancar, castigar severamente.  
 troupe *s.* companhia (teatro).  
 trousers *s.* calças.  
 trousseau *s.* enxoval.  
 trout *s.* truta.  
 trowel *s.* trolha, pá ou colher de pedreiro.  
 truancy *s.* vadiagem, gazeio, falta às aulas; truant *s.* vadio, gazetelro, estudante que falta às aulas.  
 truce *s.* trégua, descanso.  
 truck *s.* troca, permuta; caminhão; *v.t.* transportar em caminhões.  
 truckle *v.i.* ser servil.  
 truculent *adj.* truculento.  
 trudge *v.i.* caminhar.  
 true *adj.* verdadeiro; justo; seguro, certo; genuíno.  
 truism *s.* truismo.  
 truly *adv.* verdadeiramente.  
 trump *s.* trombeta, clarim.  
 trumpery *s.* fraude, engano; bagatela, ninharia.  
 trumpet *s.* trombeta.  
 truncate *v.t.* truncar.  
 trundle *s.* rodinha; carrinho, zorra.  
 trunk *s.* tronco; haste; torso; mala; tromba.  
 truss *s.* feixe, molho; trouxa, embrulho; funda (para quebraduras); *v.t.* enfeixar; atar.  
 trust *s.* confiança; fé, crédito; depósito; mandato; *v.t.&i.* confiar, fiar-se; dar crédito; *ed adj.* de confiança; *ee s.* depositário, consignatário, síndico; *ful adj.* confiante; *worthy adj.* digno de confiança.  
 truth *s.* verdade; *ful adj.* verdadeiro; *fulness s.* veracidade.  
 try *s.* ensaio, experiência; *v.t.&i.* ensaiar, experimentar; provar, tentar; (*for.*) processar, julgar; — *on* experimentar; *ing adj.* difícil.  
 tub *s.* tina, cuba, barril; banheira.  
 tube *s.* tubo.  
 tuber, tubercle *s.* tubérculo; excrescência, nó.  
 tuberculosis *s.* tuberculose.  
 tuberosa *s.* tuberosa.  
 tubular *adj.* tubular.  
 tuck *s.* estoque; dobra, prega; *v.t.* dobrar, pregar; — *in* aconchegar, cobrir, agasalhar.  
 Tuesday *s.* terça-feira.  
 tuft *s.* tufo, moita; ramalheto; penacho; borla de seda.  
 tug *s.* puxão; sacudidela, esforço; *v.t.* puxar; *boat s. (mar.)* rebocador.  
 tuition *s.* ensino, instrução.  
 tulip *s.* tulipa.  
 tumble *s.* salto; desarrumação, desordem; *v.i.* dar saltos, cair, rolar; — *down* cair, desmoronar-se; *v.t.* revolver, pôr em desordem, rolar; *r s.* acrobata; copo sem pé.  
 tumour *s.* tumor.  
 tumult *s.* tumulto; *uous adj.* tumultuoso.  
 tun *s.* tonelada; barril, tonel, pipa.  
 tune *s.* ária, tom, toada, som, consonância; *v.t.* afinar; pôr em harmonia; *r s.* afinador.  
 tunic *s.* túnica.  
 tunnel *s.* túnel; *v.t.* abrir um túnel em; furar, varar.  
 tup *s.* carneiro.  
 turban *s.* turbante.  
 turbid *adj.* turvo, lodoso.  
 turbine *s.* turbina.  
 turbulence *s.* turbulência.  
 turbulent *adj.* turbulento.  
 tureen *s.* terrina, sopeira.  
 turf *s.* relva, prado; prado de corridas; *v.t.* cobrir de relva.  
 turgid *adj.* túrgido.  
 Turk *s.* turco; *ey s.* Turquia; peru (ave); *ish adj.* turco; *ish bath* banho turco.  
 turmoil *s.* ebulição, tormenta, tumulto.  
 turn *s.* volta, vez, turno, movimento circular; curva; ângulo; mudança; *v.t.&i.* virar, revirar, voltar-se; transformar, converter, mudar; — *away* evitar; demitir; — *back* voltar; — *off* fechar; — *on* abrir.  
 turncoat *s.* tráfuga, renegado; vira-casaca.  
 turner *s.* torneiro.  
 turnip *s.* nabo.  
 turnkey *s.* chaveliro, carcereiro.  
 turnover *s.* reviravolta.  
 turnpike *s.* barreira.  
 turpentine *s.* terebentina.  
 turpitude *s.* torpeza.  
 turquoise *s.* turquesa.  
 turret *s.* torre pequena.  
 turtle *s.* tartaruga.  
 tusk *s.* presa (dos animais).  
 tussle *s.* luta.  
 tutelage *s.* tutela; tutelar, tutelary *adj.* tutelar.  
 tutor *s.* preceptor; (*dir.*) tutor.  
 twaddle *s.* tagarelice.  
 twang *s.* som agudo; som fanhoso; *v.t.* falar fanhoso.  
 tweak *v.t.* beliscar.  
 tweezers *s.* pinças.  
 twelve *s.&adj.* doze; *twelfth adj.&s.* décimo-segundo.  
 twenty *s.&adj.* vinte; *twentieth adj.&s.* vigésimo.  
 twice *adv.* duas vezes.  
 twiddle *v.t.* virar, torcer; brincar, tamborilar.  
 twig *s.* rebento, brôto.  
 twilight *s.* crepúsculo; penumbra.  
 twill *s.* tecido com velos em diagonal; *v.t.* tecer formando linhas salientes em diagonal (como sarja).  
 twin *adj.&s.* gêmeo.  
 twine *s.* fio, retroz; *v.t.* enlaçar; torcer.  
 twinge *s.* dor aguda.

twinkle *v.i.* cintilar; piscar.  
 twirl *v.i.* girar, voltear.  
 twist *s.* trança, cordão, fio; contorsão; *v.t.*  
 torcer, retorcer; entrelaçar, trançar;  
 enroscar; *ed adj.* torcido, retorcido.  
 twit *v.t.* repreender, lançar em rosto.  
 twitch *s.* puxão; contração; espasmo;  
 latejo; *v.t.* puxar, arrancar; latejar;  
*v.i.* ter espasmos.  
 twitter *v.i.* chilrar, trinar.  
 two *adj. & s.* dois; *fold adj.* duplo; *adv.*  
 duplamente.  
 tympan, tympanum *s.* tímpano.  
 type *s.* tipo, gênero; (*imp.*) tipo; *v.t. & i.*

escrever à máquina; *• writer* máquina  
 de escrever.  
 typhoid *adj.* tifóide; *s.* tifo.  
 typhoon *s.* furacão.  
 typical *adj.* típico.  
 typist *s.* datilógrafa.  
 typography *s.* tipografia; *typographi-*  
*cal, typographic adj.* tipográfico.  
 tyranny *s.* tirania; tyrant *s.* tirano;  
 tyrannic, tyrannical *adj.* tirânico.  
 tyro *adj.* novato.  
 tirocinium, tirocinny *s.* tirocínio.  
 tzar *s.* czar.  
 tzarina *s.* czarina.

## U

U letra do alfabeto.  
 ubiquity *s.* ubiquidade.  
 udder *s.* teta, ubre.  
 ugliness *s.* fealdade; ugly *adj.* feio.  
 ulcer *s.* úlcera; *ate v.t. & i.* ulcerar.  
 ulterior *adj.* ulterior.  
 ultimate *adj.* último, final.  
 ultimatum *s.* ultimato.  
 ultramarine *s.* ultramarino.  
 ultra-violet *adj.* ultravioleta.  
 umber *s.* terra de sombra (pintura).  
 umbrage *s.* sombra; aparência; ressen-  
 timento.  
 umbrella *s.* guarda-chuva.  
 umpire *s.* árbitro; *v.t.* arbitrar.  
 unable *adj.* incapaz.  
 unabridged *adj.* completo.  
 unacceptable *adj.* inaceitável.  
 unaccompanied *adj.* desacompanhado.  
 unaccountable *adj.* inexplicável.  
 unaccustomed *adj.* não habituado;  
 desacostumado.  
 unadorned *adj.* sem enfeites, desata-  
 viado.  
 unadulterated *adj.* sem mistura, não  
 falsificado.  
 unaffected *adj.* natural.  
 unafraid *adj.* sem medo.  
 unalloyed *adj.* sem liga, sem mistura,  
 puro.  
 unalterable *adj.* inalterável.  
 unambiguous *adj.* claro, manifesto.  
 unambitious *adj.* sem ambição, desam-  
 bicioso.  
 unanimous *adj.* unânime; *•ly adv.*  
 unanimemente.  
 unanswerable *adj.* irrespondível, incon-  
 testável.  
 unappreciated *adj.* não apreciado, in-  
 compreendido.  
 unapproachable *adj.* inabordável.  
 unarmed *adj.* desarmado.  
 unassailable *adj.* inatacável.  
 unassuming *adj.* sem pretensões, mo-  
 desto.  
 unattainable *adj.* inatingível.  
 unattractive *adj.* pouco atraente, sem  
 atrativos.  
 unavailable *adj.* indisponível.  
 unavoidable *adj.* inevitável.  
 unaware *adj.* desprevenido.  
 unbalanced *adj.* desequilibrado.  
 unbearable *adj.* intolerável, insuportá-  
 vel.  
 unbecoming *adj.* impróprio, incove-  
 niente; que não assenta bem.  
 unbelief *s.* incredulidade; unbeliever *s.*  
 incrédulo.  
 unbend *v.t.* afrouxar, soltar.

unbiased *adj.* imparcial; sem precon-  
 ceitos.  
 unbind *v.t.* desligar, desatar.  
 unblemished *adj.* sem mácula, immacu-  
 lado, puro.  
 unblushing *adj.* desavergonhado.  
 unbolt *v.t.* abrir; tirar o ferrolho; explicar.  
 unborn *adj.* por nascer, nascituro.  
 unbounded *adj.* ilimitado.  
 unbreakable *adj.* inquebrável.  
 unbroken *adj.* intacto, inteiro; indômito;  
 contínuo.  
 unbuilt *adj.* não construído.  
 unburied *adj.* insepulto.  
 unbutton *v.t.* desabotoar.  
 uncanny *adj.* fantástico; descuidado.  
 unceasing *adj.* incessante; *•ly adv.* inces-  
 santemente.  
 unceremoniously *adv.* sem cerimônia.  
 uncertain *adj.* incerto; *•ty s.* incerteza.  
 unchain *v.t.* desencadear.  
 unchangeable *adj.* imutável.  
 uncharitable *adj.* pouco caridoso.  
 unchaste *adj.* impudico.  
 unchecked *adj.* sem freios, desenfreado.  
 uncircumcised *adj.* incircunciso.  
 uncivil *adj.* incivil; *•ized adj.* selvagem  
 unclad *adj.* nu.  
 unclaimed *adj.* não reclamado.  
 unclassified *adj.* não classificado.  
 uncle *s.* tio.  
 unclean *adj.* sujo, impuro; imundo.  
 unclothed *adj.* despido.  
 unclouded *adj.* sem nuvens, desanu-  
 viado.  
 uncoil *v.t.* desenrolar, estender.  
 uncomfortable *adj.* desconfortável, in-  
 cómodo.  
 uncommon *adj.* raro, invulgar.  
 uncommunicative *adj.* taciturno, reser-  
 vado.  
 uncompleted *adj.* incompleto.  
 uncompromising *adj.* intransigente.  
 unconcern *s.* indiferença, despreocupa-  
 ção.  
 unconditional *adj.* incondicional; *•ly*  
*adv.* incondicionalmente.  
 unconfirmed *adj.* não confirmado.  
 unconquerable *adj.* inconquistável.  
 unconscious *adj. & s.* inconsciente; *•ness*  
*s.* inconsciência.  
 unconstitutional *adj.* inconstitucional.  
 unconstraint *s.* desenvoltura, desem-  
 haraço.  
 uncontested *adj.* incontestado.  
 uncontrollable *adj.* ingovernável.  
 unconventional *adj.* sem convenções.  
 unconvincing *adj.* pouco convincente.  
 uncouth *adj.* grosseiro, rude; estranho



uncover *v.t.* descobrir; *v.i.* descobrir-se.  
 unction *s.* unção; *unctious*, *unctuous*  
*adj.* untuoso.  
 uncultivated *adj.* inculto.  
 uncurbed *adj.* desenfreado.  
 uncurl *v.t.* desenroscar.  
 uncustomary *adj.* inhabitual.  
 undated *adj.* sem data.  
 undaunted *adj.* intrépido.  
 undeceive *v.t.* desenganar, desiludir.  
 undecided *adj.* indeciso.  
 undecipherable *adj.* indecifrável.  
 undefended *adj.* indefeso.  
 undefiled *adj.* sem mancha, incorrupto.  
 undefined *adj.* indefinido.  
 undeniable *adj.* inegável.  
 under *prep. & adv.* debaixo, em baixo; sob;  
 abaixo.  
 underclothing *s.* roupa de baixo.  
 undercurrent *s.* subcorrente, corrente  
 submarina; tendência oculta.  
 under-developed *adj.* pouco desenvol-  
 vido.  
 underdone *adj.* mal assado, sangrento.  
 underestimate *v.t.* subestimar, estimar  
 abaixo do valor verdadeiro.  
 undergarment *s.* roupa de baixo.  
 undergo *v.t. & i.* sofrer, padecer; passar  
 por.  
 underground *adj.* subterrâneo.  
 underhand *adj.* clandestino, secreto.  
 underline *v.t.* sublinhar.  
 underling *s.* empregado subalterno.  
 undermine *v.t.* minar, solapar.  
 undermost *adj.* o mais baixo, ínfimo.  
 underneath *adv. & prep.* por baixo, de-  
 baixo de.  
 underpay *v.t.* pagar insuficientemente.  
 underrate *v.t.* depreciar.  
 underscore *v.t.* sublinhar.  
 under-sea *adj.* submarino.  
 understand *v.t. & i.* compreender; enten-  
 der; *ing s.* inteligência, compreensão.  
 undertake *v.t.* empreender; *r s.* pessoa  
 encarregada de organizar funerais;  
 undertaking *s.* empresa; organização  
 de funerais.  
 undertone *s.* mela-voz; mela-tinta.  
 undertow *s.* ressaca.  
 undervalue *v.t.* depreciar; menosprezar;  
*s.* preço vil.  
 underwrite *v.t. & i.* subcrever; garantir.  
 undeserved *adj.* imerecido.  
 undesirable *adj.* indesejável.  
 undetermined *adj.* indeterminado.  
 undigested *adj.* indigesto, não digerido.  
 undignified *adj.* sem dignidade.  
 undisciplined *adj.* indisciplinado.  
 undisputed *adj.* incontestado.  
 undisturbed *adj.* tranquilo.  
 undo *v.t.* desfazer, desmanchar; *ing s.*  
 ruína.  
 undoubted *adj.* indubitável.  
 undress *v.t. & i.* despir; despir-se.  
 undue *adj.* exagerado, excessivo; im-  
 próprio; indêbito.  
 undulate *v.t.* ondular; *undulating adj.*  
 ondulado; *undulation s.* ondulação.  
 unduly *adv.* indevidamente.  
 undying *adj.* imortal.  
 unearned *adj.* imerecido; alcançado sem  
 trabalho.  
 unearth *v.t.* desenterrar.  
 uneasiness *s.* mal-estar, inquietude; un-  
 easy *adj.* inquieto.  
 uneducated *adj.* sem instrução.  
 unemployed *adj.* desempregado; un-  
 employment *s.* falta de trabalho,  
 inatividade.

unending *adj.* sem fim.  
 unenterprising *adj.* sem iniciativa.  
 unequal *adj.* desigual.  
 unequivocal *adj.* inequívoco.  
 uneven *adj.* desigual; ímpar; aciden-  
 tado.  
 unexpected *adj.* inesperado.  
 unexplained *adj.* inexplicado.  
 unexplored *adj.* inexplorado.  
 unfailing *adj.* infalível; incansável.  
 unfair *adj.* injusto; desleal; parcial.  
 unfaithful *adj.* infiel; *ness s.* infideli-  
 dade.  
 unfamiliar *adj.* estranho.  
 unfasten *v.t.* desatar, desapertar.  
 unfavorable, unfavourable *adj.* desfa-  
 vorável.  
 unfeeling *adj.* insensível.  
 unfeigned *adj.* sincero.  
 unfinished *adj.* inacabado.  
 unfit *adj.* impróprio; *ness s.* improprio-  
 dade, incapacidade.  
 unfold *v.t.* desdobrar, abrir.  
 unforeseen *adj.* imprevisto.  
 unforgettable *adj.* inesquecível.  
 unforgivable *adj.* imperdoável.  
 unfortunate *adj.* infeliz.  
 unfounded *adj.* sem fundamento; in-  
 fundado.  
 unfriendly *adj.* hostil.  
 unfruitful *adj.* estéril, infrutífero.  
 ungenerous *adj.* pouco generoso.  
 ungodliness *s.* im piedade; *ungodly adj.*  
 ímpio.  
 ungovernable *adj.* ingovernável.  
 ungraceful *adj.* desagracioso.  
 ungrateful *adj.* ingrato; *ness s.* in-  
 gratidão.  
 unguarded *adj.* sem defesa; desprote-  
 gido; descuidado.  
 unhappiness *s.* infelicidade; *unhappy*  
*adj.* infeliz.  
 unharmed *adj.* incólume.  
 unhealthiness *s.* insalubridade; un-  
 healthy *adj.* insalubre; doentio.  
 unheeded *adj.* descuidado; desprezado.  
 unhesitatingly *adv.* sem hesitação.  
 unhinge *v.t.* desconjuntar; confundir,  
 perturbar.  
 unholiness *s.* im piedade; *unholy adj.*  
 ímpio.  
 unhonored *adj.* desprezado.  
 unhook *v.t.* desenganchar.  
 unicorn *adj.* unicorne; *s.* unicórnio.  
 uniform *adj. & s.* uniforme; *ity s.* uni-  
 formidade; *ly adv.* uniformemente.  
 unify *v.t.* unificar.  
 unilateral *adj.* unilateral.  
 unimaginable *adj.* inimaginável.  
 unimpeded *adj.* sem estorvos, desimpe-  
 dido.  
 unimportant *adj.* insignificante, sem  
 importância.  
 uninhabitable *adj.* inhabitável; unin-  
 habited *adj.* deshabitado.  
 uninstructed *adj.* ignorante.  
 unintelligent *adj.* pouco inteligente.  
 unintentional *adj.* involuntário.  
 uninterested *adj.* indiferente; uninter-  
 esting *adj.* sem interesse, desinteres-  
 sante.  
 uninterrupted *adj.* ininterrupto; *ly*  
*adv.* ininterruptamente.  
 union *s.* união; aliança.  
 unique *adj.* único.  
 unit *s.* unidade.  
 unite *v.t.* unir; reunir; *d adj.* unido,  
 junto.  
 unity *s.* unidade; união; harmonia.

**universal** *adj.* universal; *universality* *s.* universidade.  
**unjust** *adj.* injusto; **unjustifiable** *adj.* injustificável.  
**unkempt** *adj.* despenteado, sem trato; inculto.  
**unkind** *adj.* indelicado, grosseiro; mau; **unkindness** *s.* indelicadeza, grosseria; maldade.  
**unknown** *adj.* desconhecido, ignorado.  
**unlace** *v.t.* desapertar; desatar; desenlaçar.  
**unlawful** *adj.* ilegal, ilícito; **unlawfulness** *s.* ilegalidade.  
**unlearn** *v.t.* desaprender.  
**unless** *conj.* a menos que, a não ser que, se não; *prep.* senão, exceto.  
**unlettered** *adj.* iliterato, analfabeto.  
**unlikelihood** *s.* inverossimilhança; **unlikely** *adj.* diferente; inverossímil; **unlikely** *adj.* inverossímil; improvável.  
**unlimited** *adj.* ilimitado.  
**unlined** *adj.* sem fôrro.  
**unload** *v.t.* descarregar.  
**unlock** *v.t.* abrir.  
**unloose** *v.t.* desatar, afrouxar; soltar.  
**unlovely** *adj.* desagradável, pouco amável.  
**unlucky** *adj.* infeliz.  
**unmake** *v.t.* desfazer.  
**unman** *v.t.* desanimar; embrutecer; desvirilizar; desguarnecer, desarmar (navio, etc.).  
**unmanageable** *adj.* intratável, indomável.  
**unmanly** *adj.* afeminado; inhumano.  
**unmannerly** *adj.* grosseiro.  
**unmanufactured** *adj.* não manufaturado, bruto.  
**unmarketable** *adj.* invendável.  
**unmarried** *adj.* solteiro.  
**unmask** *v.t.* desmascarar.  
**unmerciful** *adj.* cruel, implacável.  
**unmerited** *adj.* imerecido.  
**unmethodical** *adj.* sem método.  
**unmindful** *adj.* descuidado, sem atenção.  
**unmistakable** *adj.* evidente, manifesto; inequívoco.  
**unmixed** *adj.* sem mistura.  
**unmolested** *adj.* em paz, sem ser molestado.  
**unmoved** *adj.* insensível; firme.  
**unmusical** *adj.* dissonante; inharmonioso.  
**unmuzzle** *v.t.* tirar o açaimo, desamordacar.  
**unnamed** *adj.* anônimo, inominado.  
**unnatural** *adj.* afetado; contrário à natureza.  
**unnavigable** *adj.* não navegável, inavogável.  
**unnecessary** *adj.* desnecessário.  
**unnerve** *v.t.* desanimar, tirar a coragem de; debilitar.  
**unnoticed** *adj.* despercebido.  
**unobtrusive** *adj.* discreto; **unobtrusively** *adv.* discretamente.  
**unoccupied** *adj.* desocupado.  
**unoffending** *adj.* inofensivo.  
**unofficial** *adj.* não oficial.  
**unopened** *adj.* fechado, não violado.  
**unopposed** *adj.* sem oposição.  
**unorganized** *adj.* não organizado.  
**unorthodox** *adj.* heterodoxo.  
**unostentatious** *adj.* sem ostentação.  
**unpack** *v.t.* desembalar; desarrumar (as malas).  
**unpaid** *adj.* por pagar.  
**unpalatable** *adj.* desagradável ao gosto.  
**unparalleled** *adj.* sem igual.

**unpardonable** *adj.* imperdoável.  
**unparliamentary** *adj.* contrário às regras parlamentares.  
**unpatriotic** *adj.* impatriótico.  
**unpave** *v.t.* descalçar, tirar o calçamento; **unpaved** *adj.* sem calçamento.  
**unperceived** *adj.* despercebido.  
**unpleasant** *adj.* desagradável.  
**unpleasing** *adj.* desagradável.  
**unpoetical** *adj.* sem poesia.  
**unpolished** *adj.* bruto, rude; grosseiro.  
**unpolluted** *adj.* imaculado, impoluto, limpo.  
**unpopular** *adj.* impopular; **unpopularity** *s.* impopularidade.  
**unpractical** *adj.* pouco prático.  
**unpractised** *adj.* sem prática.  
**unprecedented** *adj.* sem precedente.  
**unprejudiced** *adj.* imparcial.  
**unpremeditated** *adj.* sem premeditação, não premeditado.  
**unprepared** *adj.* desprevenido, não preparado.  
**unpretentious** *adj.* despretenso.  
**unprincipled** *adj.* sem princípios.  
**unproductive** *adj.* improdutivo.  
**unprofessional** *adj.* contrário à ética profissional.  
**unprofitable** *adj.* infrutuoso; inútil.  
**unpropitious** *adj.* desfavorável, contrário.  
**unprotected** *adj.* desprotegido.  
**unprovided** *adj.* desprovido.  
**unprovoked** *adj.* sem provocação, não provocado.  
**unpublished** *adj.* inédito.  
**unpunctuality** *s.* impontualidade.  
**unpunished** *adj.* impune.  
**unqualified** *adj.* não qualificado; não autorizado; sem restrição.  
**unquenchable** *adj.* inextinguível.  
**unquestionable** *adj.* indiscutível.  
**unravel** *v.t.* desembaraçar, deslindar.  
**unreadable** *adj.* ilegível.  
**unreal** *adj.* irreal, imaginário; **unreality** *s.* irrealdade.  
**unrealizable** *adj.* irrealizável.  
**unreasonable** *adj.* pouco razoável; desarrazado.  
**unrecognizable** *adj.* irreconhecível.  
**unredeemable** *adj.* irremissível.  
**unrefined** *adj.* bruto, não refinado.  
**unrefuted** *adj.* irrefutado.  
**unregistered** *adj.* não registrado.  
**unrelenting** *adj.* inexorável.  
**unreliable** *adj.* pouco seguro; inexato.  
**unremitting** *adj.* incessante, seguido.  
**unrepentant** *adj.* impenitente.  
**unreservedly** *adv.* sem reserva, abertamente.  
**unrest** *s.* desassossego, inquietude; agitação.  
**unrestrained** *adj.* imoderado; desenfreado.  
**unrestricted** *adj.* sem restrição.  
**unrewarded** *adj.* sem recompensa.  
**unrighteous** *adj.* injusto; **unrighteousness** *s.* injustiça.  
**unripe** *adj.* verde; **unripeness** *s.* verdor.  
**unrivalled**, **unrivalled** *adj.* sem rival.  
**unrivet** *v.t.* tirar os rebites de; desfazer.  
**unroll** *v.t.* desenrolar.  
**unruffled** *adj.* imperturbável; calmo, tranquilo.  
**unruly** *adj.* indisciplinado.  
**unsaddle** *v.t.* tirar os arreios; desencilhar.  
**unsafe** *adj.* arriscado, pouco seguro; perigoso.  
**unsalted** *adj.* sem sal.



**unsanitary** *adj.* insalubre; antihigiénico.  
**unsatisfactory** *adj.* que não satisfaz.  
**unsavory** *adj.* insípido, sem gosto.  
**unsay** *v.t.* desdizer.  
**unscathed** *adj.* salvo, incólume.  
**unscientific** *adj.* não científico.  
**unscrew** *v.t.* desaparafusar.  
**unscrupulous** *adj.* sem escrúpulos, inescrupuloso.  
**unseal** *v.t.* tirar o selo, abrir.  
**unseasonable** *adj.* fora da estação; inoportuno.  
**unseat** *v.t.* invalidar; deslocar.  
**unsecured** *adj.* pouco seguro; arriscado.  
**unseemly** *adj.* inconveniente.  
**unseen** *adj.* despercebido; invisível.  
**unselfish** *adj.* desinteressado; altruista.  
**unserviceable** *adj.* impréstável.  
**unsettle** *v.t.* deslocar, transtornar; *adj.* incerto; indeciso; perturbado; não liquidado.  
**unshakable** *adj.* firme, inabalável.  
**unshapely** *adj.* disforme.  
**unshaven** *adj.* barbado, não barbeado.  
**unsheltered** *adj.* desabrigado; sem teto.  
**unshoe** *v.t.* desferrar (cavalo).  
**unshrinkable** *adj.* que não encolhe.  
**unsightliness** *s.* fealdade; *unsightly* *adj.* feio.  
**unsigned** *adj.* não assinado.  
**unsinkable** *adj.* insubmersível.  
**unskillful** *adj.* inhábil; *ness* *s.* inhabilidade; *unskilled* *adj.* inexperiente.  
**unsociable** *adj.* insociável.  
**unsold** *adj.* não vendido.  
**unsolved** *adj.* não solucionado, não resolvido.  
**unsophisticated** *adj.* ingênuo, espontâneo; genuíno.  
**unsound** *adj.* vicioso; defeituoso; doentio.  
**unsparing** *adj.* pródigo, generoso.  
**unspeakable** *adj.* indizível.  
**unspotted** *adj.* sem mácula, imaculado.  
**unstable** *adj.* instável.  
**unsteadiness** *s.* instabilidade; vacilação; *unsteady* *adj.* instável, vacilante.  
**unstitch** *v.t.* descoser.  
**unstudied** *adj.* natural.  
**unsuitable** *adj.* impróprio; inconveniente; *ness* *s.* inconveniência; impropriedade.  
**unsupported** *adj.* sem apoio, desapolado.  
**unsuspected** *adj.* não suspeitado; *unsuspecting*, *unsuspicious* *adj.* confiante, de boa fé.  
**unsweetened** *adj.* sem açúcar.  
**unsymmetrical** *adj.* dissimétrico.  
**untainted** *adj.* incorrupto, puro.  
**untamable** *adj.* indomável.  
**untaught** *adj.* ignorante; inculto.  
**untenable** *adj.* insustentável.  
**untenanted** *adj.* deshabitado.  
**unthinkable** *adj.* inimaginável.  
**unthread** *v.t.* desfilar; desenfiar.  
**untidiness** *s.* desordem.  
**untie** *v.t.* desligar, desatar.  
**until** *prep.* até; *conj.* até que.  
**untimely** *adj.* intempestivo, prematuro; fora de tempo.  
**untold** *adj.* nunca dito, não revelado; indizível, incalculável.  
**untouchable** *s.* que não se pode tocar; pária; *untouched* *adj.* intacto.  
**untoward** *adj.* desagradável, incômodo; perverso; desaguetado; indecoroso.  
**untrained** *adj.* inexperiente.  
**untranslatable** *adj.* intraduzível.  
**untraveled**, **untravelled** *adj.* pouco viajado.

**untried** *adj.* não experimentado; (*for.*) não julgado.  
**untrimmed** *adj.* sem enfeites.  
**untroubled** *adj.* calmo, despreocupado; tranqüilo.  
**untrue** *adj.* falso, mentiroso; *untruely* *adv.* falsamente.  
**untrustworthy** *adj.* indigno de confiança.  
**untruth** *s.* mentira; *ful* *adj.* pouco verídico, mentiroso.  
**untuck** *v.t.* desfazer (uma dobra); abrir (a cama).  
**untwist** *v.t.* destorcer.  
**unused** *adj.* desusado; insólito; *unusual* *adj.* pouco comum, raro; *unusually* *adv.* extraordinariamente.  
**unutterable** *adj.* indizível.  
**unvarying** *adj.* uniforme, invariável.  
**unveil** *v.t.* descobrir, desvendar.  
**unventilated** *adj.* mal arejado.  
**unwarily** *adv.* sem precaução, incautamente.  
**unwarrantable** *adj.* indefensável, injustificável.  
**unwary** *adj.* inconsiderado; incauto.  
**unwavering** *adj.* inabalável.  
**unwearied** *adj.* infatigável.  
**unwell** *adj.* indisposto.  
**unwholesome** *adj.* mórbido; malsão; insalubre.  
**unwieldy** *adj.* pesado; incômodo.  
**unwilling** *adj.* pouco disposto; *ly* *adv.* de má vontade; *ness* *s.* má vontade.  
**unwind** *v.t.* desenrolar.  
**unwisdom** *s.* falta de juízo; *unwise* *adj.* desajulzado, insensato.  
**unwonted** *adj.* insólito; infrequente.  
**unworkable** *adj.* impraticável.  
**unworthiness** *s.* indignidade; *unworthy* *adj.* indigno.  
**unwrap** *v.t.* desembrolhar.  
**unwrinkled** *adj.* sem rugas.  
**unyielding** *adj.* inflexível, inabalável; firme.  
**up** *adj.* ascendente; levantado; *adv.* encima, acima, para cima; em pé; *prep.* para cima, acima, encima de; *stairs* *s.* em cima; — to até; — there lá em cima; —! de pé!, levante-se!  
**upbraid** *v.t.* reprochar, exprobar.  
**upheaval** *s.* levantamento; convulsão, cataclismo.  
**uphill** *adj.* ascendente; elevado.  
**uphold** *v.t.* sustentar, manter; *er* *s.* sustentáculo.  
**upholster** *v.t.*, acolchoar, estofar; *er* *s.* estofador.  
**upkeep** *s.* manutenção.  
**upland** *s.* planalto; terras altas.  
**uplift** *v.t.* enobrecer; elevar.  
**upon** *prep.* sobre, em cima de; em, com; perto de; quasi; a; por.  
**upper** *adj.* superior; alto; de cima; *most* *adj.* o mais alto; o mais elevado.  
**upright** *adj.* direito; perpendicular; reto; em pé; justo, íntegro, honesto; *adv.* em pé, verticalmente; *ness* *s.* integridade, retidão.  
**uprising** *s.* sublevação.  
**uproar** *s.* tumulto, barulho.  
**uproot** *v.t.* desarraigar, arrancar.  
**upset** *s.* transtorno; *v.t.* derrubar, derramar, virar; transtornar, desarranjar.  
**upshot** *s.* desenlace, fim.  
**upside down** *adv.* às avessas; de pernas para o ar.  
**upstart** *s.* novo rico.  
**upward** *adj.* ascendente, para o alto; —, *s* *adv.* em cima, para cima; mais, além.

uranium s. urânio.  
 urban *adj.* urbano; *•e adj.* cortês; *•ely adv.* cortêsmente.  
 urethra s. uretra.  
 urge *v.t.* insistir sobre; urgir, solicitar; apressar; incitar; fazer pressão moral sobre; instar.  
 urgency s. urgência; urgent *adj.* urgente; urgently *adv.* urgentemente.  
 uric *adj.* úrico; urinal s. urinol; urinate *v.i.* urinar; urine s. urina.  
 urn s. urna.  
 us *pron.* nós, nos.  
 usage s. uso, prática, costume, hábito; use s. uso; *v.t.* usar, empregar, fazer uso de; used *adj.* usado, servido; useful *adj.* útil; usefulness s. utilidade; uselessness s. inutilidade.  
 usher *v.t.* introduzir, anunciar.

usual *adj.* usual, habitual, comum.  
 usufruct s. usufruto.  
 usurer s. usurário; agiota; usurious *adj.* usurário.  
 usurp *v.t.* usurpar; *•ation s.* usurpação; *•er s.* usurpador.  
 usury s. usura.  
 utensil s. utensílio; vasilha.  
 uterine *adj.* uterino; uterus s. útero.  
 utilitarian *adj.* utilitário.  
 utility s. utilidade.  
 utmost *adj.* último, extremo.  
 utopia s. utopia; utopian *adj.* utópico; *s.* utopista.  
 utter *adj.* completo; total, extremo; *v.t.* proferir, pronunciar, dizer; *•ance s.* articulação; palavra; *•most adj.* extremo.  
 uvula s. úvula, campainha (da boca).  
 uxorious *adj.* escravo da mulher.

## V

## V letra do alfabeto.

vacancy s. vaga, vazio; lacuna; vacância;  
 vacant *adj.* vago, livre, desocupado;  
 vacate *v.t.* vagar.  
 vacation s. férias; vacância.  
 vaccinate *v.t.* vacinar; vaccination s. vacinação; vaccine s. vacina.  
 vacillate *v.i.* vacilar; vacillation s. vacilação.  
 vacuity s. vacuidade; vacuum *adj.* vácuo, vazio; vacuum s. vácuo.  
 vagabond s. & *adj.* vagabundo.  
 vagary s. capricho, veneta.  
 vagrancy s. vagabundagem; vagrant s. & *adj.* vagabundo.  
 vague *adj.* vago, impreciso; *•ness s.* vago, imprecisão.  
 vain *adj.* vão; vaidoso; *•glory s.* vanglória.  
 valance s. sanefa.  
 vale s. vale.  
 valediction s. despedida, adeus; valedictory *adj.* de despedida.  
 valet s. criado.  
 valetudinarian *adj.* & s. valetudinário.  
 vallant *adj.* valente.  
 valid *adj.* válido; *•ate v.t.* validar; *•ity s.* validade.  
 valise s. maleta.  
 valley s. vale.  
 valorous *adj.* valoroso; valor, valour s. valor.  
 valuable *adj.* valioso, de valor, precioso; *•s s.* valores, objetos de valor; valuation s. avaliação; value s. valor; *v.t.* avaliar, estimar; valueless *adj.* sem valor; valuer s. perito, avaliador.  
 valve s. válvula.  
 vamp s. pala do sapato; (mús.) acompanhamento; *v.t. & i.* (mús.) improvisar; acompanhar.  
 vampire s. vampiro.  
 van s. carro, vagão; (E. U.) andorinha (veículo).  
 vanadium s. vanádio.  
 vandal s. vândalo; *•ism s.* vandalismo.  
 vane s. catavento.  
 vanilla s. baunilha.  
 vanish *v.i.* desvanecer-se, desaparecer, eclipsar-se.  
 vanity s. vaidade; futilidade.  
 vanquish *v.t.* vencer; the *•ed* os vencidos.  
 vantage s. vantagem.  
 vapid *adj.* insípido, desenhado.

vapor, vapour s. vapor; *•ize v.t.* vaporizar; *•izer s.* vaporizador; *•ous adj.* vaporoso.  
 variable *adj.* variável; variant s. variante; variation s. variação.  
 varicose *adj.* varicoso; varicosis s. variz.  
 variegate *v.t.* variar, variegar; diversificar.  
 variety s. variedade.  
 various *adj.* diferente, diverso.  
 varnish s. verniz; *v.t.* envernizar.  
 vary *v.t. & i.* variar; diversificar.  
 vascular *adj.* vascular.  
 vase s. vaso.  
 vaseline s. vaselina.  
 vassal s. vassalo.  
 vast *adj.* vasto, imenso; *•ly adv.* imensamente, grandemente; *•ness s.* vastidão.  
 vat s. tonel, tina.  
 vault s. abóbada; caverna; adega; subterrâneo; tûmulo; salto, pulo; *v.t.* abobadar, cobrir com abóbada; *v.i.* saltar, pular; pole *•ing* salto de vara.  
 vaunt s. vaidade, ostentação; *v.i.* jactar-se.  
 veal s. vitela, carne de vitela.  
 vector s. vector; (med.) transmissor.  
 veer *v.i.* virar, voltar, mudar; s. mudança (de opinião, de rumo, etc.).  
 vegetable s. legume; vegetal; *adj.* vegetal; vegetarian s. vegetariano; vegetarianism s. regime vegetariano; vegetate *v.i.* vegetar; vegetation s. vegetação.  
 vehemence s. veemência; vehement *adj.* veemente.  
 vehicle s. veículo.  
 veil s. véu; *v.t.* velar.  
 vein s. veia; nervura (da folha); *•ed adj.* venoso.  
 vellum s. pergaminho.  
 velocipede s. velocípede.  
 velocity s. velocidade.  
 velours s. feltro aveludado.  
 velum s. (anat.) véu, véu do paladar.  
 velvet s. veludo; *•een s.* belbutina; *•y adj.* aveludado.  
 venal *adj.* venal; *•ity s.* venalidade.  
 vender s. vendedor; vendor s. vendedor; máquina de vender.  
 veneer s. madeira especial para embutir; *v.t.* embutir, entalhar; *•ing s.* trabalho embutido.  
 venerable *adj.* venerável; venerate *v.t.* venerar; veneration s. veneração.



**venereal** *adj.* venéreo.  
**vengeance** *s.* vingança; **vengeful** *adj.* vingador, vingativo.  
**venial** *adj.* venial.  
**venison** *s.* veação; carne de veado.  
**venom** *s.* veneno; **venous** *adj.* venenoso.  
**vent** *s.* respiradouro, suspiro; saída, passagem; *v.t.* dar saída; desafogar, desabafar; descobrir; evaporar.  
**ventilate** *v.t.* ventilar; **ventilation** *s.* ventilação; **ventilator** *s.* ventilador.  
**ventral** *adj.* abdominal, ventral.  
**ventricle** *s.* ventrículo.  
**ventriloquism** *s.* ventriloquismo; **ventriloquist** *s.* ventriloquo.  
**venture** *s.* aventura, especulação; sorte; *v.t.* aventurar, arriscar; **venturous** *adj.* arriscado; aventureiro.  
**veracious** *adj.* veraz, verídico; **veracity** *s.* veracidade.  
**veranda, verandah** *s.* varanda.  
**verb** *s.* verbo; **verbal** *adj.* verbal; **verbiage** *s.* verbosidade, loquacidade; **verbose** *adj.* verboso; **verbosity** *s.* verbosidade.  
**verdant** *adj.* verdejante.  
**verdict** *s.* veredicto.  
**verdure** *s.* verdura.  
**verge** *s.* vara (insígnia de autoridade); alçada; borda, extremidade; **ver** *s.* bedel, maceiro.  
**verification** *s.* verificação; **verify** *v.t.* verificar.  
**verisimilitude** *s.* verossimilhança, verossimilitude.  
**veritable** *adj.* verdadeiro; **verity** *s.* verdade.  
**vermicelli** *s.* aletria.  
**vermillion** *s.* vermelhão; *adj.* vermelho vivo.  
**vermin** *s.* vermina; **verminous** *adj.* verminoso.  
**vernacular** *adj.* vernacular.  
**vernal** *adj.* primaveril.  
**veronica** *s.* verônica.  
**versatile** *adj.* versátil, mutável, inconstante; **versatility** *s.* versatilidade.  
**verse** *s.* verso, estrofe, poesia; **versicle** *s.* versículo; **versifier** *s.* versificador; **versify** *v.t. & i.* versificar, rimar; **version** *s.* versão.  
**verso** *s.* verso.  
**versus** *prep.* versus, contra.  
**vertebra** *s.* vértebra; **vertebral** *adj.* vertebral; **vertebrate** *adj. & s.* vertebrado.  
**vertex** *s.* vértice; **vertical** *adj. & s.* vertical; **vertically** *adv.* verticalmente.  
**vertiginous** *adj.* vertiginoso; **vertigo** *s.* vertigem.  
**verve** *s.* espírito, verve.  
**very** *adj.* mesmo; *adv.* muito; bastante; inteiramente; on that — day nesse mesmo dia.  
**vesicle** *s.* vesícula.  
**vespers** *s.* vésperas.  
**vessel** *s.* vaso, recipiente; navio, vapor.  
**vest** *s.* colete; camisola de criança; *v.t.* investir; confiar; vestir.  
**vesta** *s.* fósforo pequeno.  
**vestal** *s.* vestal.  
**vestibule** *s.* vestibulo.  
**vestige** *s.* vestígio.  
**vestment** *s.* vestimenta.  
**vestry** *s.* sacristia.  
**vetch** *s.* ervilhaca.  
**veteran** *s.* veterano.  
**veterinary** *adj.* veterinário.  
**veto** *s.* veto; *v.t.* vetar.  
**vex** *v.t.* contrariar, vexar; **vexation** *s.* contrariedade; **vexation** *s.* vexame; **vexatious** *adj.* vexatório; molesto, incômodo.

**via** *prep.* via, por meio de.  
**viability** *s.* capacidade de viver e crescer;  
**viable** *adj.* capaz de viver e crescer.  
**viaduct** *s.* viaduto.  
**vial** *s.* frasco.  
**vial** *s.* vial.  
**vibrate** *v.t.* vibrar; **vibration** *s.* vibração.  
**vicar** *s.* vigário, cura; **vicarage** *s.* curato, **vicarship** *s.* paróquia; vicariato.  
**vice** *s.* vício.  
**vice versa** *adv.* viceversa.  
**vicinity** *s.* vizinhança.  
**vicious** *adj.* vicioso; **viciousness** *s.* vício, natureza viciosa.  
**vicissitude** *s.* vicissitude.  
**victim** *s.* vítima; **victimhood** *s.* vitimar.  
**victor** *s.* vencedor.  
**victoria** *s.* vitória (carruagem).  
**victorious** *adj.* vitorioso.  
**victory** *s.* vitória.  
**victual** *v.t.* abastecer, prover de víveres; **victuals** *s.* víveres.  
**vie** *v.t.* rivalizar; competir.  
**view** *s.* vista; perspectiva, aspecto; exame; intento, mira; *v.t.* ver, observar, examinar.  
**vigil** *s.* vigília; **vigilance** *s.* vigilância; **vigilant** *adj.* vigilante; **vigilantly** *adv.* vigilante-mente.  
**vignette** *s.* vinheta.  
**vigorous** *adj.* vigoroso; **vigor** *s.* vigor.  
**vile** *adj.* vil; abjeto; **vileness** *s.* baixeza, abjeção; **villify** *v.t.* vilipendiar; aviltar; difamar.  
**villa** *s.* quinta, casa de campo, chácara.  
**village** *s.* aldeia, burgo; **village** *s.* aldeão.  
**villain** *s.* celerado, bandido, vilão; **villainous** *adj.* vil, infame; celerado; **villainy** *s.* vilania.  
**vindicate** *v.t.* vindicar, justificar, defender; **vindication** *s.* vindicação, justificação.  
**vindictive** *adj.* vindicativo.  
**vine** *s.* videira.  
**vinegar** *s.* vinagre; *v.t.* avinagrar.  
**vinosity** *s.* vinosidade.  
**vinous** *adj.* vinoso.  
**vintage** *s.* vindima.  
**vintager** *s.* vindimador.  
**viola** *s.* (mús.) alto, violeta.  
**violaceous** *adj.* violáceo.  
**violate** *v.t.* violar; **violation** *s.* violação; **violator** *s.* violador; **violence** *s.* violência; **violent** *adj.* violento.  
**violet** *s.* violeta.  
**violin** *s.* violino; **violinist** *s.* violonista; **violoncello** *s.* violoncelo; **violoncellist** *s.* violoncelista.  
**viper** *s.* víbora.  
**virago** *s.* megera.  
**virgin** *s. & adj.* virgem; **virginal** *adj.* virginal; **virginity** *s.* virgindade.  
**virile** *adj.* viril, másculo; **virility** *s.* virilidade.  
**virtual** *adj.* virtual; **virtue** *s.* virtude; **virtuosity** *s.* virtuosidade; **virtuous** *s.* virtuoso; **virtuosity** *s.* virtuosidade; **virtuous** *adj.* virtuoso.  
**virulence** *s.* virulência; **virulent** *adj.* virulento; **virus** *s.* vírus.  
**visa** *s.* visto; *v.t.* visar, pôr o visto.  
**visage** *s.* face; aspecto, semblante.  
**viscera** *s.* vísceras, entranhas.  
**viscous** *adj.* viscoso; **viscosity** *s.* viscosidade.  
**viscount** *s.* visconde; **viscountess** *s.* viscondessa.  
**visibility** *s.* visibilidade; **visible** *adj.* visível; **visibly** *adv.* visivelmente.  
**vision** *s.* visão; **visionary** *adj. & s.* visionário.  
**visit** *s.* visita; *v.t.* visitar; **visitation** *s.* visitação; **visitor** *s.* visitante.

visor s. viselra.  
 vista s. perspectiva.  
 visual adj. visual.  
 vital adj. vital; *-ity* s. vitalidade; *-ize* v.t. vitalizar; *-e* s. partes vitais.  
 vitamin s. vitamina.  
 vitiate v.t. viciar; *vitiation* s. depravação; invalidação.  
 viticultural adj. vitícola; *viticulture* s. viticultura.  
 vitreous adj. vítreo; *vitriify* v.t. vitrificar.  
 vitriol s. vitriolo.  
 vituperate v.t. vituperar; *vituperation* s. vituperação.  
 vivacious adj. vivo, animado; *-ly* adv. vivamente.  
 vivid adj. vívido; *-ness* s. vivacidade; *vivify* v.t. vivificar; *viviparous* adj. vivíparo; *vivisection* s. vivisseção.  
 vixen s. raposa.  
 vizard s. máscara; v.t. mascarar.  
 vocable s. vocábulo.  
 vocabulary s. vocabulário.  
 vocal adj. vocal; *-ist* s. vocalista; *-ize* v.t. vocalizar.  
 vocation s. vocação; profissão.  
 vocative s. vocativo.  
 vociferate v.t. vociferar; *vociferous* adj. barulhento; *vociferously* adv. barulhentemente.  
 vogue s. voga, moda.  
 voice s. voz; v.t. exprimir; sonorizar.  
 void adj. vazio, nulo; s. vácuo; v.t. evacuar; despejar; desocupar; anular.  
 volatile adj. volátil; *volatilize* v.t. volatilizar.  
 volcanic adj. vulcânico; *volcano* s. vulcão.  
 volition s. volição.  
 volley s. descarga; salva; saralvada; bando.

volplane s. vôo plano; v.t. balxar em vôo plano.  
 volt s. vóltio; *-age* s. voltagem; *-aic* adj. voltaico; *-meter* s. voltímetro.  
 volubility s. volubilidade; *voluble* adj. volúvel.  
 volume s. volume; *voluminous* adj. volumoso.  
 voluntary adj. voluntário, livre; *volunteer* s. voluntário.  
 voluptuary s. voluptuoso; sensualista; *voluptuous* adj. voluptuoso; *voluptuousness* s. voluptuosidade.  
 volute s. voluta.  
 vomit s. vômito; v.t.&i. vomitar.  
 voracious adj. voraz; *-ly* adv. vorazmente; *-ness* s. voracidade; *voracity* s. voracidade.  
 vortex s. turbilhão.  
 votary s. adorador, partidário, afelçoador; devoto.  
 vote s. voto, escrutínio, sufrágio; v.t.&i. votar; *-r* s. votante; *voting* s. votação; adj. votante.  
 vouch v.t. atestar, comprovar; *-er* s. testemunha; prova, título; documento; recibo; *-safe* v.t. conceder; condescender.  
 vow s. voto; v.t.&i. dedicar, consagrar, fazer voto.  
 vowel s. vogal.  
 voyage s. viagem; v.t. viajar.  
 vulcanite s. vulcanito; *vulcanize* v.t. vulcanizar.  
 vulgar adj. vulgar; trivial, popular; *-ism* s. vulgarismo; *-ity* s. vulgaridade; *-ize* v.t. vulgarizar.  
 vulnerable adj. vulnerável.  
 vulture s. abutre.  
 vulva s. vulva.

## W

## W letra do alfabeto.

wad s. molho, feixe; tampão; bucha; v.t. acolchoar.  
 wadding s. entretela; acolchoado.  
 waddle s. cambaleio; v.t. cambalejar; remexer-se (andando).  
 wade v.t. vadear, andar (por dentro d'água, lama, areia, etc.); (fig.) trabalhar com vigor.  
 wafer s. hóstia; biscoito de água e sal.  
 waffle s. espécie de bolo.  
 waft s. sinal, bandeira; v.t. trazer, levar, conduzir; v.i. flutuar, ser levado.  
 wag s. folgazão, gracejador; v.t. agitar; sacudir (a cabeça).  
 wage s. salário, pagamento; v.t. empenhar-se em (guerra, etc.).  
 wager s. aposta; v.t. apostar.  
 waggish adj. pilhérico, malicioso, divertido.  
 waggle v.t.&i. mover-se, agitar-se; mover, abalar, agitar, menear.  
 wagon, waggon s. vagão; carro; *-er* s. carreteiro.  
 wagtail s. rabeta, alvéola.  
 walf s. coisa perdida; criança abandonada; animal desgarrado.  
 wall s. lamentação; vagido de criança; v.t. lamentar-se; choramingar (a criança).  
 wain s. carro, carroça, carreta.  
 wainscot s. forro (de parede); v.t. forrar (as paredes).

waist s. cintura; cinta.  
 wait s. espera; v.t.&i. esperar; *-ing* s. espera; *-ress* s. empregada, servente; *-er* s. garçon, servente.  
 waive v.t. renunciar (a); desistir de; dispensar.  
 wake s. (mar.) estelra, águas; follow in the — of seguir nas águas de.  
 wake, waken v.t. despertar, acordar; v.t. acordar; *-ful* adj. privado de sono; vigilante; *-fulness* s. insônia.  
 walk s. marcha; passeio; volta; avenida; alameda; v.t. andar, caminhar; passear; — in entrar; — out sair; *-er* s. andarilho, pedestre; *-ing* s. marcha, andar; passeio; *-ing* tour excursão a pé.  
 wall s. muro, muralha; parede; v.t. murar, emparedar.  
 wallet s. carteira (de dinheiro); pasta.  
 wallow v.t. espolhar-se.  
 walnut s. noz.  
 walrus s. morsa.  
 waltz s. valsa; v.t. valsar.  
 wan adj. pálido, descorado, desmaiado; baço.  
 wand s. vara, varinha; batuta.  
 wander v.t. vagabundear, errar, vagar; transviar-se; delirar; *-er* s. nômade, vagabundo.  
 wane s. declínio, queda; diminuição; v.t. decrescer, declinar; minuar.



**want** *s.* necessidade, falta, carência, deficiência; *v.t.&i.* faltar, fazer falta; necessitar; desejar; querer; precisar.  
**wanton** *adj.* lascivo, lúbrico, impuro; gratuito, sem motivo; petulante.  
**war** *s.* guerra; combate; *v.t.&i.* guerrear, combater; *ship* vaso de guerra.  
**warble** *v.i.* gorjear, trinar; **warbling** *s.* gorjeio, trinado.  
**ward** *s.* pupilo; tutelado; guarda; defesa; enfermaria; quarteirão; bairro; *v.i.* guardar, fazer ronda; *en* *s.* guarda, guardião; reitor; *er* *s.* guarda, zelador.  
**wardrobe** *s.* guarda-roupa, armário; — *trunk* mala-armário.  
**warehouse** *s.* armazém; *v.t.* armazenar.  
**wares** *s.* mercadorias, artigos.  
**warily** *adv.* prudentemente, com circunspeção; **wariness** *s.* precaução.  
**warlike** *adj.* guerreiro, belicoso, marcial.  
**warm** *adj.* quente; caloroso; *v.t.&i.* aquecer, esquentar; aquecer-se; *ing* *pan* esquentador; *th* *s.* calor.  
**warn** *v.t.* prevenir, avisar; *ing* *s.* aviso, advertência.  
**warp** *s.* empanamento; prevenção; urdidura; aluvião; *v.t.* empenar; torcer; desviar; *v.i.* empenar, torcer-se; desviar-se; preparar a urdidura no tear.  
**warrant** *s.* autorização, poder, procuração; mandado; *v.t.* autorizar; justificar; sustentar, manter, assegurar; garantir; *able* *adj.* justificável; *y* *s.* garantia.  
**warren** *s.* coelheira; parque.  
**warrior** *s.* guerreiro.  
**wart** *s.* verruga; cravo; *y* *adj.* verrugoso.  
**wary** *adj.* circunspeto, prudente.  
**wash** *s.* lavagem (de roupa); *lixívia*; *v.t.&i.* lavar, lavar-se; — *out* lavar; *able* *adj.* lavável; *er* *s.* lavador, lavadeira; *ing* *s.* lavagem, ablução, banho; *to have a* — lavar-se; — *basin* bacia, pia; — *house* lavanderia; — *woman* lavadeira.  
**wasp** *s.* vespa.  
**waste** *adj.* inculto; vago; perdido; inútil; não aproveitado; *s.* estrago, assolação, ruína; perda; refugio, resto; *v.t.* gastar, desperdiçar, estragar, esbanjar; devastar; arruinar; *v.i.* decair, diminuir, gastar-se, definhir; *r* *s.* gastador; *ful* *adj.* pródigo, dissipador; *fulness* *s.* prodigalidade, desperdício; — *paper basket* cesta de papéis.  
**watch** *s.* relógio; vigilância; vigia, guarda, ronda, sentinela; (*mar.*) quarto; *v.t.&i.* velar, vigiar, guardar, observar, espreitar, espiar; *er* *s.* vigia, guarda; *ful* *adj.* vigilante; *fulness* *s.* vigilância.  
**water** *s.* água; *v.t.* molhar, banhar, regar; diluir; *v.i.* chorar, lacrimejar; fazer aguada; *ing* *s.* irrigação; ondulação; *less* *adj.* seco, desprovido de água; — *bath* banho-maria; — *color* aquarela; — *course* regato; — *cress* agrião; *fall* queda d'água, cascata; *melon* melancia; — *power* força hidráulica; *proof* capa de chuva; *it makes one's mouth* — faz vir água à boca.  
**watery** *adj.* aquoso, úmido.  
**wattle** *s.* pé de árvore; ramo flexível; *v.t.* ligar, cercar, ou cobrir, com ramos de árvores; entrelaçar; *s* *s.* barbas do galo, barbela de certos animais.  
**wave** *s.* vaga, onda; ondulação; sinal, gesto com a mão; *v.i.* flutuar, ondular, ondear; tremular; *v.t.* agitar; ondular; *wavy* *adj.* ondulado, undoso.

**waver** *v.i.* hesitar, vacilar, flutuar.  
**wax** *s.* cera; *v.t.* encerer; *v.i.* tornar-se; crescer, aumentar; *y* *adj.* de cera.  
**way** *s.* caminho, via, estrada, vereda; rota; modo; meio, expediente; uso, costume, hábito; direção; conduta; *by the* — a propósito; *in the* — no caminho, atrapalhando; — *in* entrada; — *out* saída.  
**wayward** *adj.* caprichoso, voluntarioso; *ness* *s.* capricho, teimosia.  
**we** *pron.* nós.  
**weak** *adj.* fraco, débil; *en* *v.t.* enfraquecer; atenuar, debilitar; *v.i.* enfraquecer-se; *ly* *adj.* débil; *ness* *s.* fraqueza.  
**weal** *s.* bem, felicidade, ventura; prosperidade; vergão, marca de pancada.  
**wealth** *s.* riqueza, opulência; *y* *adj.* rico, opulento.  
**wean** *v.t.* desmamar; *ing* *s.* desmama.  
**weapon** *s.* arma; *less* *adj.* desarmado.  
**wear** *s.* uso; *v.t.&i.* usar; gastar; consumir; gastar-se; estragar-se; — *out* usar; gastar; *able* *adj.* usável, em condições de ser usado.  
**weariness** *s.* fadiga, cansaço.  
**wearisome** *adj.* fastidioso, incômodo, enfadonho; *ness* *s.* tédio, cansaço;  
**weary** *adj.* fatigado, cansado; *v.t.* fatigar, cansar.  
**weasel** *s.* doninha.  
**weather** *s.* tempo; intempérie; *v.t.* resistir, transpor, vencer (dificuldades); arejar, expor ao ar.  
**weave** *s.* tecedura; *v.t.* tecer; (*fig.*) tramar; *r* *s.* tecelão; *weaving* *s.* tecelagem.  
**web** *s.* tela, tela, tecido; fio, corte; membrana que une os dedos de certos animais.  
**wed** *v.t.&i.* casar; casar-se; *ded* *adj.* conjugal; *ding* *s.* casamento, núpcias; *ding* *ring* aliança.  
**wedge** *s.* cunha, barra, calço; *v.t.* calçar; rachar com cunhas.  
**wedlock** *s.* casamento.  
**Wednesday** *s.* quarta-feira.  
**wee** *adj.* pequerrucho, pequenino.  
**weed** *s.* herva daninha, mato, jolo; *v.t.* arrancar ervas ou mato, mondar.  
**week** *s.* semana; *day* dia de semana; *ly* *adj.* hebdomadário, semanal; *s.* semanário; *adv.* semanalmente.  
**weep** *v.i.&i.* chorar; *ing* *s.* choro; *er* *s.* carpidela.  
**weevil** *s.* gorgulho.  
**weft** *s.* trama.  
**weigh** *v.t.* pesar; medir, examinar, considerar, ponderar; *ing* *s.* pesagem; *t* *s.* peso; gravidade; *ty* *adj.* pesado.  
**weir** *s.* represa, açude.  
**weird** *adj.* fantástico, estranho, misterioso.  
**welcome** *adj.* bemvindo; *s.* boas-vindas; *v.t.* acolher, receber.  
**weld** *s.* soldadura; caldeamento; *v.t.* caldear; soldar.  
**welfare** *s.* bem-estar, felicidade, prosperidade; ventura, fortuna.  
**well** *s.* poço; fonte, nascente; *v.i.* manar, nascer; *adj.* bom, com saúde; conveniente; *adv.* bem; felizmente; — *be-haved* bem comportado; — *being* bem-estar; — *beloved* bem amado; — *bred* bem educado; — *meaning* bem intencionado; — *done* bem cozido; — *known* conhecido; — *to do* rico, próspero.  
**welt** *s.* orla, debrum, ribete, calrel.  
**welter** *v.i.* banhar-se; revolver-se n'água; espojar-se, chafurdar.

**wen** *s.* tumor; quisto.  
**wench** *s.* donzela; moça; criada.  
**wend** *v.i.* prosseguir.  
**west** *s.* oeste; ocaso, poente; *adj.* ocidental; *•ern* *adj.* ocidental, do oeste.  
**wet** *adj.* molhado; úmido; chuvoso; *v.t.* molhar, umedecer; irrigar, regar; *•ness* *s.* umidade; — *nurse* ama de leite.  
**wether** *s.* carneiro capado.  
**whack** *s.* pancada, golpe; *v.t.* espancar, fustigar; bater.  
**whale** *s.* baleia; *•r* *s.* pescador de baleia; baleeiro; baleeira.  
**wharf** *s.* cais, desembarcadouro; *•inger* *s.* proprietário de cais.  
**what** *pron. & adj. & adv.* que, o que, qual, aquilo que; como; — *for?* para que?  
**whatever, whatsoever** *pron. & adj.* qualquer, qual, tudo o que, tudo aquilo que; algum, seja o que for; qualquer que seja.  
**whatnot** *s.* aparador.  
**wheat** *s.* trigo.  
**wheedle** *v.t. & i.* seduzir, lisonjear; conseguir alguma coisa por meio de bajulação.  
**wheel** *s.* roda; *v.t. & i.* rodar, girar; fazer rodar.  
**wheeze** *v.i.* ofegar, arquejar.  
**whelk** *s.* concha, caracol.  
**when** *conj. & adv.* quando, logo que; depois que; *since* — ? desde quando? *•ce* *adv.* donde; *•ever* *adv.* sempre que.  
**where** *adv. & conj.* onde, em que lugar, em que parte; *•abouts* *adv.* perto, nas proximidades, acerca de; *•as* *conj.* enquanto que; como, porquanto; considerando que; *•at* *adv.* sobre o que, à vista do que; *•by* *adv.* por onde, pelo qual; *•fore* *adv.* para que; pelo que; *•in* *adv.* em que; *•of* *adv.* de que, de quem, sobre que; *•upon* *adv.* sobre o que; sobre que; *•ver* *adv.* por todo o lugar, por toda a parte, em qualquer lugar.  
**wherry** *s.* bote, barco, batel; *v.t.* transportar em barco.  
**whet** *s.* estimulante; *v.t.* estimular; repassar, afiar.  
**whether** *conj.* se; quer, ou.  
**wey** *s.* sôro do leite.  
**which** *pron. & adj.* que, qual, quem, o que, o qual, a qual; *•ever* *pron. & adj.* um ou outro; qualquer; qualquer que seja.  
**whiff** *s.* baforada.  
**while** *s.* tempo, momento; *conj.* enquanto; (*pop.*) até que; *whilst* *conj.* enquanto.  
**whim** *s.* capricho, veneta; extravagância.  
**whimper** *v.i.* chorar, choramingar, lastimar-se; *•er* *s.* chorão.  
**whimsical** *adj.* caprichoso, exquísito.  
**whin** *s.* azevinho, azevin.  
**whine** *v.i.* choramingar; *s.* choro afetado, lamúria.  
**whinny** *s.* rinchar, relinchar.  
**whip** *s.* chicote; *v.t. & i.* chicotear, fustigar.  
**whipping** *s.* açoitamento.  
**whirl** *v.i.* zunir.  
**whirl** *s.* turbilhão; *v.i.* girar, turbilhonar.  
**whirligig** *s.* carapeta, plão.  
**whisk** *s.* batedor de ovos; espanador, vassourinha; *v.t.* espanar; bater (ovos).  
**whiskers** *s.* sulças (barba).  
**whisky** *s.* whisky.  
**whisper** *s.* murmúrio, sussurro; *v.t. & i.* sussurrar, murmurar; *•er* *s.* murmurador; *•ing* *s.* murmúrio.  
**whist** *s.* whist (jogo de cartas); silêncio.

**whistle** *s.* assobio, silvo; zunido; *v.t. & i.* assobiar.  
**whit** *s.* lota, a mínima parte.  
**white** *adj.* branco; *•ness* *s.* brancura; *•n* *v.t.* embranquecer.  
**whither** *adv.* para onde, aonde.  
**whiting** *s.* cal; pescada.  
**whitish** *adj.* esbranquiçado.  
**whitlow** *s.* panarício.  
**whittle** *v.t.* cortar, talhar, aparar.  
**whiz** *s.* zunido, assobio; *v.i.* zunir, assoviar.  
**who** *pron.* quem; que.  
**whoever** *pron.* quem quer que seja.  
**whole** *adj.* todo; inteiro; integral; intacto; completo; total; cheio; *s.* todo; totalidade; integralidade; *•sale* *adj.* em massa; por atacado; *•some* *adj.* são, sadio; salubre, salutar; *wholly* *adv.* inteiramente; integralmente; completamente; totalmente.  
**whom** *pron.* quem; *•soever* *pron.* quem quer que seja.  
**whoop** *s.* grito, vala, apupo; *v.i.* gritar, valar; *•ing* *cough* coqueluche.  
**whorl** *s.* verticilo; espiral.  
**whose** *pron.* cujo; cuja; cujos, cujas; de quem; *whosoever* *pron.* quem quer que seja; qualquer pessoa que.  
**why** *adv. & conj.* porque; por que razão; *int.* mas! como! ué!  
**wick** *s.* mecha, pavio.  
**wicked** *adj.* mau, ruim, perverso, malvado; *•ness* *s.* maldade, perversidade.  
**wicker** *s.* vime.  
**wicket** *s.* postigo, portinhola.  
**wide** *adj.* largo, amplo, grande, vasto, imenso; *to be* — *awake* estar completamente acordado; — *spread* muito divulgado; *•ly* *adv.* amplamente, largamente; *•n* *v.t.* alargar, estender; *in a* *•r* *sense* num sentido mais lato.  
**widgeon** *s.* marroco.  
**widow** *s.* viúva; *•er* *s.* viúvo; *•hood* *s.* viuvez.  
**width** *s.* largura.  
**wield** *v.t.* manejar, brandir, empunhar.  
**wife** *s.* mulher, esposa.  
**wig** *s.* peruca, cabeleira.  
**wight** *s.* pessoa, alguém.  
**wild** *adj.* selvagem; feroz, bravo, bravio; silvestre; deserto; inculto; *•erness* *s.* lugar selvagem; solitude; *•ly* *adv.* ferozmente; *•ness* selvajaria.  
**wile, willness** *s.* astúcia, lógro, velharia.  
**will** *s.* vontade; intenção; arbítrio; discricção; mandato; testamento; *v.t.* querer; legar, testar; verbo auxiliar usado para formar o futuro.  
**willful, wilful** *adj.* voluntário, intencional; *•ly* *adv.* voluntariamente; com premeditação; *•ness* *s.* obstinação, maldade.  
**willing** *adj.* voluntário, espontâneo; pronto, inclinado; *•ness* *s.* boa vontade.  
**willow** *s.* salgueiro.  
**willy-nilly** *adv.* de bom ou mau grado; queira ou não queira.  
**wilt** *v.t. & i.* degenerar; murchar; perder a cor.  
**wily** *adj.* velhaco, fino, astucioso.  
**wimple** *s.* véu de freira.  
**win** *s.* vitória; *v.t. & i.* ganhar, vencer.  
**wince** *v.i.* recuar; estremecer; mover-se.  
**winch** *s.* manivela; cabrestante; guincho.  
**wind** *s.* vento; hálito, respiração; sopro; ventosidade, flatulência; *v.t.* soprar; arejar; farejar.



**wind** *v.t. & i.* enrolar, girar, rodar; serpear; insinuar-se; induzir; dar corda; *ing adj.* sinuoso, tortuoso; *s.* volta, dobra; sinuosidade; (*elet.*) enrolamento.  
**window** *s.* janela; *v.t.* pôr janelas em.  
**windward** *adv.* para o lado do vento;  
**windy** *adj.* ventoso.  
**wine** *s.* vinho.  
**wing** *s.* asa; ala, flanco; vôo; *ed adj.* alado.  
**wink** *s.* pestanejo, piscadela; *v.i.* piscar, pestanejar; *a ing light* luz vacilante.  
**winner** *s.* vencedor; **winnings** *s.* ganho, lucros.  
**winnow** *v.t.* joeirar, peneirar; esquadrihar, investigar.  
**winsome** *adj.* agradável.  
**winter** *s.* inverno; *v.t. & i.* hibernar; passar o inverno.  
**wipe** *s.* limpeza; *v.t.* limpar; enxugar, secar; esfregar.  
**wire** *s.* fio, arame, cabo; telegrama; *v.t. & i.* colocar fios; telegrafar.  
**wireless** *adj.* sem fio.  
**wisdom** *s.* sabedoria, juízo, prudência;  
**wise** *adj.* sábio, prudente.  
**wish** *s.* desejo, vontade, voto; *v.t. & i.* desejar, querer, anelar; apetecer; ter vontade; *ful adj.* desejoso.  
**wishy-washy** *adj.* desfeto, diluído, desmanchado; fraco.  
**wisp** *s.* punhado; vassourinha; rodilha (para a cabeça).  
**wistaria** *s.* glúcinia.  
**wistful** *adj.* pensativo; *ly adv.* fixamente, atentamente.  
**wit** *s.* espírito; graça; finura.  
**witch** *s.* feiticeira, bruxa; *ery s.* bruxaria, feitiço.  
**with** *prep.* com; por, contra, de, a entre; — *that* depois disso.  
**withdraw** *v.t.* retirar; fazer retirar; desistir; *al s.* retirada.  
**withe** *s.* vêrga, vime.  
**wither** *v.t.* secar; *v.i.* murchar, fenecer; *ing adj.* fulminante (olhar); para secagem.  
**withers** *s.* cernelha.  
**withhold** *v.t.* reter, deter, impedir; conter.  
**within** *prep.* em, dentro de; no espaço de; à distância de; *adv.* dentro, por dentro, interiormente; em casa.  
**without** *prep.* sem; fora de; *adv.* fora, por fora, externamente; fora de casa; *to do* — passar sem.  
**withstand** *v.t.* resistir a; opor-se a; impugnar.  
**withy** *s.* vime.  
**witless** *adj.* sem espírito; sem graça.  
**witness** *s.* testemunha; *v.t.* testemunhar; assistir a.  
**witticism** *s.* dito, gracejo, palavra humorística.  
**wittingly** *adv.* premeditadamente; intencionalmente.  
**witty** *adj.* espirituoso; engraçado.  
**wizard** *s.* feiticeiro; *ry s.* feitiçaria.  
**wizened** *adj.* enrugado, seco.  
**wo** *int.* lhl uel  
**woe** *s.* dor, desgraça; infelicidade; miséria; calamidade; *ful adj.* triste, infeliz; lamentável; miserável  
**wolf** *s.* lobo, loba.  
**wolfram** *s.* tungstênio.  
**woman** *s.* mulher; *ish adj.* efeminado; *ly adj.* feminino, de mulher.  
**womb** *s.* matriz, ventre; selo; entranhas.  
**wonder** *s.* admiração; assombro, espanto;

prodígio, maravilha; *v.i.* espantar-se, maravilhar-se; *ful adj.* maravilhoso.  
**wont** *s.* costume, hábito, rotina; *ed adj.* habitual.  
**woo** *v.t.* cortejar, fazer a corte.  
**wood** *s.* bosque, floresta, mato; pau, madeira, lenha; *en adj.* de madeira; *y adj.* lenhoso.  
**wooeer** *s.* pretendente, aspirante (à mão).  
**woof** *s.* trama.  
**wool** *s.* lã; *len adj.* de lã; *y adj.* lanoso.  
**word** *s.* palavra; voz; vocábulo, termo; *v.t.* enunciar; explicar; *iness s.* verbosidade; *y adj.* verboso.  
**work** *s.* trabalho; obra; labor, ocupação, tarefa, emprego, ofício; negócio; *v.t. & i.* trabalhar; manobrar; operar; fazer trabalhar; agir; — *out* executar, elaborar; — *hard* trabalhar firme; *able adj.* exequível; *er s.* operário, trabalhador; *ing s.* trabalho, obra, manobra, funcionamento; *less adj.* desempregado, sem trabalho.  
**world** *s.* mundo; universo; — *wide adj.* universal, mundial; *liness s.* mundanidade; *ly adj.* mundano.  
**worm** *s.* verme; (*maq.*) rêsca sem fim; serpentina (de alambique); — *oneself into* insinuar-se; *y adj.* verminoso, vermicular.  
**worry** *s.* aborrecimento, preocupação, tormento; *v.t.* preocupar, aborrecer, atormentar; *v.i.* preocupar-se.  
**worse** *adj. & adv.* peor; *grow* — piorar.  
**worship** *s.* culto, adoração; afecção profunda; *v.t. & i.* adorar, venerar; *per s.* adorador.  
**worst** *adj.* o peor; *adv.* peor.  
**worsted** *s.* lã fiada.  
**wort** *s.* planta, erva; cerveja ainda não fermentada ou em fermentação.  
**worth** *s.* valor; preço; mérito; *adj.* digno, merecedor; *to be* — valer, merecer; *less adj.* sem valor; *lessness s.* vileza; *y adj.* digno, merecedor.  
**would** *v.aux.* empregado para formar o condicional. Às vezes corresponde a *queria, quisera*: *I would I were an artist* quisera ser um artista; pode também exprimir hábito: *He would go out every morning* ele costumava sair todas as manhãs.  
**would-be** *adj.* suposto.  
**wound** *s.* ferida, ferimento, chaga; *v.t.* ferir; *the ed* os feridos.  
**wrangle** *s.* disputa, rixa, briga, altercação; *v.t.* disputar, alterar, brigar.  
**wrangling** *s.* disputa, rixa.  
**wrap** *s.* agasalho; saída de baile; *v.t.* enrolar, agasalhar; envolver; embrulhar; *ped adj.* agasalhado, envolto; embrulhado; *per s.* envólucro, envelope; vestido frouxo.  
**wrath** *s.* ira, furor, cólera; *ful adj.* enfurecido; colérico.  
**wreak** *v.t.* saciar, desafogar (a raiva, etc.); infligir, exigir (castigo, etc.); *s.* vingança; castigo, punição.  
**wreath** *s.* grinalda, coroa; coroa mortuária; *se v.t.* engrinaldar, coroar, cingir; entrelaçar, entretecer.  
**wreck** *s.* naufrágio; ruína, destruição; *v.t. & i.* naufragar, fazer naufragar; arruinar; *age s.* salvados (do naufrágio ou do incêndio); *to be ed* naufragar.  
**wren** *s.* carriça.  
**wrench** *s.* (*med.*) luxação, torcedura; arranco, puxão; chave inglesa; *v.t.* arran-

car: tirar, puxar com violência; deslo-  
car, desconjuntar; torcer.  
wrest v.t. torcer; arrancar, arreba-  
tar.  
wrestle v.t. lutar; r s. lutador; wrestling  
s. luta.  
wretch s. infeliz, desgraçado, miserável;  
edness s. infelicidade, miséria.  
wrack s. esforço, torcedura, jeito (nos  
músculos).  
wriggle v.t. agitar-se, mexer-se, menear-  
se; insinuar-se.  
wring v.t. torcer; arrancar; puxar;  
extorquir; er s. torcedor.  
wrinkle s. ruga, prega, dobra; v.t. enru-  
gar; dobrar, pregar.  
wrist s. pulso; let s. pulseira.  
writ s. escritura; ordem; mandado.

write v.t. & i. escrever; inscrever; redigir;  
— out traçar, redigir; r s. escritor,  
autor.  
writhe v.t. torcer-se, contorcer-se.  
writing s. escrita; escritura; manuscrito;  
escrito; inscrição; written adj. por  
escrito, manuscrito.  
wrong adj. falso, errado; irregular; s.  
injúria, ofensa, agravo; injustiça; dano,  
lesão; culpa; erro; adv. mal, sem razão,  
injustamente; pelo avesso; erradamen-  
te; v.t. fazer mal a; lesar, prejudicar,  
ofender; ful adj. injusto; ly adv.  
injustamente; mal, erradamente.  
wrought adj. trabalhado, forjado, la-  
vrado.  
wry adj. torcido, torto, disforme.  
wryness s. torção; obliquidade.

## X

X letra do alfabeto.  
Xmas abr. de Christmas Natal.  
xylography s. xilografia.

xylonite s. celulólido.  
xylophone s. xilofone.

## Y

Y letra do alfabeto.  
yacht s. hiate.  
yam s. inhame.  
yap v.t. latir.  
yard s. pátio; estaleiro; arsenal; jarda  
(medida equivalente a 0,9144 m);  
(mar.) vêrga.  
yarn s. fio; conto, narração, história.  
yarrow s. (bot.) mil-fóllhas.  
yaw s. guinada.  
yawl s. lóle.  
yawn v.t. bocejar.  
ye pron. vós.  
yes adv. sim; s. sim, voto afirmativo.  
yeen v.t. parir (a ovelha).  
year s. ano; book anuário; ly adj.  
anual; adv. anualmente.  
yearn v.t. compadecer-se, afligir-se; an-  
siar; ful adj. triste, penoso; ansioso.  
yeast s. fermento, levedura.  
yell s. uivo; grito de terror; v.t. ulvar;  
gritar de terror.  
yellow adj. & s. amarelo; v.t. & i. amarele-  
cer; ish adj. amarelado.  
yelp v.t. ladrar, latir, ganir; ing s. latido;  
ganido.  
yes adv. sim.  
yesterday s. ontem.

yet conj. no entanto, contudo; adv.  
ainda.  
yew s. (bot.) teixo.  
yield s. produção, rendimento; v.t. produ-  
zir, render entregar, ceder; v.t. ceder;  
render-se; sucumbir.  
yoke s. canga; par, parelha, junta; jugo;  
v.t. atrelar, jungir; emparelhar; unir,  
casar.  
yokel s. grosseirão; incivil.  
yolk s. gema de ovo.  
yonder adj. longínquo; adv. lá longe,  
acolá.  
yore adv. outrora.  
you pron. vós, tu, você; vos, te, o, a; lhe  
(a você).  
young adj. jovem; pequeno; s. jovens;  
crias, filhotes; er adj. mais jovem;  
ster s. menino, rapazola, mocinho,  
adolescente.  
your adj. yours pron. vosso, vossa; vos-  
sos, vossas; teu, tua; teus, tuas; seu,  
sua; seus, suas (de você, de vocês);  
self pron. você mesmo, tu mesmo;  
selves pron. vós mesmos.  
youth s. mocidade, adolescência; jovem,  
adolescente; ful adj. jovem, juvenil.  
yule s. Natal; tide s. Natal.

## Z

Z letra do alfabeto.  
zeal s. zelo.  
zealot s. partidário fanático.  
zealous adj. zeloso; ly adv. zelosamente.  
zebra s. zebra.  
zenith s. zênite; apogeu, auge.  
zephyr s. zéfiro.  
zeppelin s. zeppelin.  
zero s. zero.  
zeat s. ardor; casca de limão ou laranja;  
sabor, aroma.

zigzag s. zigue-zague.  
zinc s. zinco.  
zip s. fecho (éclair).  
zircon s. zircônio.  
zither s. cítara.  
zodiac s. zodíaco; al adj. zodiacal.  
zone s. zona.  
zoological adj. zoológico; zoologist s.  
zoológico; zoology s. zoologia.  
Zulu s. & adj. zulu.  
zygomatic adj. zigomático.





